

REVEREND INSANITY

by Gu Zhen Re



QIDIAN
www.qidian.com

Chapter 601 - Profiting from the situation

Chapter 601: Profiting from the situation

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

“Supreme true inheritance!” Fang Yuan’s pupils enlarged and his gaze burned brightly.

When the true inheritance light lump was still a thousand steps away, Fang Yuan felt its surging aura.

This was a feeling which ordinary true inheritances and even unparalleled true inheritances did not have.

Under the effect of this aura, thoughts started to gather in Fang Yuan’s mind; countless thoughts emerged out of thin air and his memories flashed past continuously.

If his mind was like a deep pond during normal times, then right now, the rapidly increasing thoughts were like a huge waterfall crashing down into this deep pond.

Thoughts surged madly, creating waves after waves!

This feeling was incomparably wonderful, and Fang Yuan was not able to find an accurate word to describe it.

The memories buried deep within his mind started to emerge one after another, the dust on them removed as they realistically and vividly appeared in his mind.

Great numbers of inspirational lights flashed past and all sorts of lively ideas emerged in Fang Yuan’s mind. Some problems and doubts regarding

cultivation were being instantly solved under the inspirational lights.

An extremely strong self-confidence involuntarily arose in Fang Yuan's mind.

This was an indescribably wonderful feeling, as if everything was within his control, as if there were no problems he could not solve.....

This was a special 'power' that people could not help but be deeply addicted to.

"Lad, wake up quickly, I also know how intoxicating this feeling is, but if you don't want to die, don't lose yourself in it! Look at yourself quickly!" Mo Yao shouted.

This voice awakened Fang Yuan, and when he looked at himself, he was pale with horror!

In just a short moment, his body had become weak and exhausted, his glossy forehead now had wrinkles, his strong arms gave a feeling of being old and decayed and were turning even more weak.

If not for Mo Yao's reminder, Fang Yuan might have lost himself in that wonderful feeling and overlooked the changes to his body.

"This Gu is...?!" Fang Yuan thought of an incomparably shocking answer, and at the same time, used his movement Gu to quickly retreat!

True inheritance secluded domain did not prohibit the use of Gu worms.

The supreme true inheritance also was not chasing Fang Yuan and just continued to fly on its path.

Fang Yuan rapidly pulled distance with it before fearfully looking at this supreme true inheritance that was flying far away, cutting open the dark space.

"This is only the aura of a supreme true inheritance and it almost made me lose myself and die. How difficult would its test be?" Fang Yuan exclaimed

in shock.

He could not even get near human qi Gu, an unparalleled true inheritance. There was no need to speak of supreme true inheritance; let alone approaching it, just by nearing it a little, the aura it leaked out almost took his life.

Just like Mo Yao said, Fang Yuan as a mortal was too weak!

This inheritance was definitely a great thing but he did not have the strength to bear it. It was like a bee picking honey, if the honey was as big as a fist, the bee would instead drown to death.

“The Immortal Gu of this supreme true inheritance, could it be... that legendary Gu?” Fang Yuan spoke with almost eighty percent certainty. But this answer was too shocking, making him somewhat unable to believe it.

“Hehehe.” Mo Yao laughed, “Lad, your guess is correct. Even I did not dare to believe it back then, but the truth is right before your eyes, there is no choice but to believe it! Right, the Immortal Gu contained in this supreme true inheritance is the rank nine Gu of legend, wisdom Gu!”

Wisdom Gu!

It was recorded in ◇.

This was a rank nine Immortal Gu which could give endless wisdom to the Gu Master!

But the price to use it was extremely high.

The legends of Ren Zu clearly recorded that Ren Zu and Desolate Ancient Moon had to give their middle age to it to obtain its help.

In other words, using wisdom Gu meant using up lifespan!

Fang Yuan had not even approached it, but his lifespan had been worn down rapidly; wrinkles appeared and his body aged in just a short period of time.

In regards to Fang Yuan, wisdom Gu was a true death god!

“I really don’t know how Giant Sun Immortal Venerable obtained it back then and even more, what heaven defying methods did he use to seal it here. No wonder Giant Sun Immortal Venerable thought up all kinds of methods to extend lifespan, he must have used wisdom Gu a lot.” Fang Yuan was deeply moved.

Mo Yao instead sighed: “Giant Sun Immortal Venerable probably used wisdom Gu for one reason – to extend lifespan. Unfortunately, the more wisdom Gu was used, the shorter his lifespan became, and in the end, he did not obtain the solution he wanted as well.”

According to the historical records, Giant Sun Immortal Venerable lived for over eight thousand years before dying.

Eight thousand years was already a result on the middle to upper level among rank nine venerables. Primordial Origin Immortal Venerable who had the longest lifespan, lived for twenty-five thousand years. The one with the shortest lifespan was Red Lotus Demon Venerable who only lived for three thousand years.

Other venerables generally had a lifespan of around seven thousand years.

“There are three supreme true inheritances in true inheritance secluded domain. Tell me, what are the other two like? I really want to experience them.” Fang Yuan’s eyes let out an indescribable radiance.

Mo Yao felt something wrong with his tone, and quickly persuaded: “Lad, don’t have stupid thoughts, pick up an ordinary true inheritance quickly and leave! You have the ten-edge owner token and can only take away an ordinary true inheritance anyway. Even if you pass the test of an unparalleled true inheritance, you cannot take them. Don’t even mention supreme true inheritances, your weak body that can be blown away by the wind cannot even endure their aura!”

Fang Yuan laughed loudly: “Your words make me even more interested to see them! This opportunity is extremely rare, I am afraid I won’t get another

chance if I miss it this time.”

“Brat, have you gone mad? Do you not know you lost at least two years of your lifespan just a few moments ago! If you continue squandering time like this, and the true inheritances start flying with the speed of a meteor, you won’t be able to get anything, and you might even lose your life!” Mo Yao was anxious.

Fang Yuan kept on laughing without being moved.

He continued to wander, detouring far away when he saw ordinary true inheritances and unparalleled true inheritances, with not even a bit of intention to take them.

Mo Yao’s will became more anxious: “You lunatic! Heavens, what in the world are you thinking in your brain? You are letting so many true inheritances go away just to broaden your horizons? You idiot, if you die, what should I do? What about Water Pavilion?”

“If I die, this will of yours will also not be able to survive, but you can rest easy, you still have a will left in Water Pavilion. You can wait for a fated person and entrust this precious task upon them.” Fang Yuan unhurriedly replied.

Mo Yao tried to persuade him again, but Fang Yuan was adamant in doing things his own way.

He kept on exploring non-stop, and after several days, the true inheritances were moving faster; Fang Yuan went into dangerous situations every now and then.

Several times, he faced the danger of losing his life, but narrowly managed to escape in the end.

Mo Yao had been trying to persuade him the whole time, the anxiety making her go mad: “Lad, I surrender, you are truly stubborn! Alright, you don’t have to continue, I will tell you about the other two supreme true inheritances.”

“The first is a luck path inheritance founded by Giant Sun Immortal Venerable, using his unique luck path attainment, he was able to become invincible in the world! Second is the control rights of Eighty-Eight True Yang Building. This tower was refined by Giant Sun Immortal Venerable and Long Hair Ancestor; it can plunder the Gu worms of a region, there would be endless Gu cultivation resources for one who obtains it!”

She was truly anxious.

Normally, she might not necessarily be in the mood to provide such inside details to Fang Yuan even if he asked. Now, however, she revealed it, afraid Fang Yuan would continue acting foolishly.

But what she was afraid of happened.

Fang Yuan chuckled and as if he had not heard anything, continued to wander.

Several days later, the true inheritances' flying speed was already as fast as birds. It was extremely easy for Fang Yuan to evade one or two, but true inheritance secluded domain seemed to be shrinking and all sizes of true inheritances had to fly in the narrowing space. The long tails of all sorts of colorful lights they dragged were almost interweaving a thinly spread light web. Fang Yuan could only survive moving through the cracks of it.

At this stage, Fang Yuan was using all his concentration and did not dare to relax for even a moment, for a moment of carelessness would lead to the tragedy of his death.

“Leave quickly. You can't even take away ordinary true inheritances now. As long as you continue to stay here, the danger will increase by each second. Sigh, you have actually gone crazy in such a crucial moment!” Mo Yao was getting dispirited from all the persuading.

Fang Yuan's gaze was burning, suddenly asking: “Tell me, is there a possibility I can find an opportunity to reap benefits when two true inheritances collide?”

Mo Yao was stunned upon listening to this.

But soon, she shouted in a shrill voice: “You fool, you idiot! Would the grand Giant Sun Immortal Venerable commit such a clear mistake? So you were thinking like that, I overestimated you! I overestimated you too much! You have clearly become a victim of your own ingenuity, how could there be such an obvious loophole for you to exploit? You have thought too wishfully, you are too naive!”

“Eh, so it was just my wishful thinking.” Fang Yuan chuckled, his expression undisturbed as he continued to explore.

Actually, he had already known this, but intentionally said it to provoke Mo Yao.

“Why are you still not leaving? Are you looking to die?!” Mo Yao was provoked and was completely driven mad by Fang Yuan.

“Whether I die or not is my matter, it is none of your concern. You have already died, why is a dead person making such a din?” Fang Yuan indifferently ridiculed her; his expression still tranquil as if the one in danger was not him.

“Damn it! Scoundrel! Idiot!” Mo Yao’s face flushed with rage and started hurling out curses.

Rumble...

Right at this time, an explosion suddenly occurred a great distance away.

Fang Yuan gazed at the source of the sound, seeing two true inheritances colliding which then sprang towards different directions.

Fang Yuan was dumbstruck.

He had not expected his nonsensical words to come true, true inheritances actually collided!

Especially when one of the inheritances seemed to be a supreme true inheritance!!

Mo Yao was also dumbstruck.

“How is this possible?” Her voice rose an octave higher into an ear-piercing sound that had no demeanor of a refinement path grandmaster, “Back then, when I explored this place, why did not I encounter such a good thing?!”

But soon, her eyes opened wide, coming to a realization: “So it was like that! That is the luck path supreme true inheritance, back then I did all I could to open up a crack in it to obtain the fortune rivalling heaven Gu, but in the end it flew away. I could only use the other inheritances I obtained to settle for the second best option, refining calamity beckoning Gu!”

Mo Yao had created a crack in this supreme true inheritance, because it was no longer in a perfect state, the original balance was tilted, allowing true inheritances to collide into one another.

Boom!

Another sound of a collision.

Fang Yuan’s eyes opened wide, this collision seemed to have caused a Gu to fly out from the luck path supreme true inheritance?

Fang Yuan was stumped: “What is that?”

Mo Yao was also stupefied before shouting: “That is a luck path Gu worm, what are being dazed for, aren’t you going to take it?”

Fang Yuan, however, hesitated: “If I try to take this Gu, wouldn’t I be met with the luck path true inheritance’s test?”

Luck path true inheritance was a supreme true inheritance, Fang Yuan would never be able to endure its test.

“What damned test! The collision has enlarged the crack in the true inheritance light lump, it is breaking down. Take it and leave quickly, if you

don't leave now, you are going to die here!" Mo Yao shouted.

Fang Yuan chuckled and moved forward, dodging here and there, before being able to approach with great difficulty and pick up that Gu worm.

This was a rank five mortal Gu and not an Immortal Gu.

"Lad, you are still not leaving?!" Mo Yao was almost howling by now.

"Haha, what's the rush." Fang Yuan laughed heartily, but did not leave, instead staying within true inheritance secluded domain, observing everywhere.

"Looking at the time, with the current chaos, it is almost ready." he mumbled.

"Lad, what did you say?"

Mo Yao had just spoken when Fang Yuan sprinkled many Gu worms which activated together to form a whirlpool.

The whirlpool let out a majestic force of attraction, absorbing all the true inheritance lights.

Several breaths later, the whirlpool slowed down and crumbled with a loud sound, revealing a door.

"All according to plan!" Fang Yuan threw himself in without hesitation.

The next moment.

He saw the land spirit!

Chapter 602 - Frost Jade Peacock

Chapter 602: Frost Jade Peacock

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

The scene before one's eyes was that of a grand and elegant white jade hall.

Four huge pillars were holding up the roof, on the ground, light casted shadows on a person.

Be it the walls, pillars, or roof, they were pure and white as snow, they were all created using white jade stones.

At the center of the hall, there was an elevated area with twenty-three steps of stairs.

On the elevated area, there was a green copper divine bird statue. The divine bird was looking up, and spreading its wings, but there were countless black chains, each with the size of an ancient tree, coiling around the divine bird's body, tangling around its long neck, its slim legs, and even piercing through its feathers and lodging itself into its body.

The divine bird's eyes were sharp as daggers, it was frowning and had its mouth wide open, almost as if screaming out loud. Its expression was very moving, it looked so real with delicate details, and there was an indomitable spirit of resistance oozing from it, this spirit could leave a firm impression after a single gaze.

Fang Yuan appeared on the stairs, looking at the tall and huge green copper divine bird statue covering his vision, his dark pupils seemed to have flames burning within.

“This, this, this!” The sudden turn of events shocked Mo Yao to the point of stuttering.

She gulped as she pointed her finger, shouting: “This is actually the Frost Jade Peacock, Imperial Court blessed land’s land spirit!!”

“Ah, what’s there to be surprised about?” Fang Yuan’s lips curled into a smile, he said: “Imperial Court blessed land originally had a land spirit, otherwise it would not have recognised Giant Sun Immortal Venerable and made him its master. The land spirit is formed by the combination of an obsession and the blessed land’s heavenly power, to get rid of the land spirit, you will have to deal with the entire blessed land. If the land spirit dies, the blessed land will be destroyed. If the blessed land is destroyed, the land spirit will die too. Currently Imperial Court blessed land is still in good shape, it means the land spirit is still alive.”

His words made Mo Yao shout in anger: “You bastard, such obvious reasoning, how could I not know this!”

Mo Yao had done all she could to research Eighty-Eight True Yang Building for her lover Bo Qing, in an attempt to get the fortune rivalling heaven Gu, and help Bo Qing advance to rank nine.

Eventually, although she succeeded in entering the true inheritance secluded domain, because of her insufficient power she could not obtain fortune rivalling heaven Gu. Instead she had to settle for something else, using her inheritance information and her own foundation as a refinement grandmaster to refine the calamity beckoning Gu.

Because of this, she understood the value of the land spirit of Imperial Court blessed land extremely clearly!

Back then, when Giant Sun Immortal Venerable was not rank nine, he had won in the competition for Imperial Court blessed land’s inheritance, and became the owner of Imperial Court blessed land.

When he became rank nine and was invincible in the world, he had the superior grotto-heaven, Longevity Heaven, and thus Imperial Court blessed land became one of Giant Sun Immortal Venerable’s multiple residences within the world.

Giant Sun Immortal Venerable created Eighty-Eight True Yang Building and set it up within Imperial Court blessed land.

This formed a relationship — if one was targeting Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, they would need to first enter Imperial Court blessed land. Imperial Court blessed land thus became a protective shell for Eighty-Eight True Yang Building.

After Giant Sun Immortal Venerable's arrangement, this shell had been exerting great use, in that Gu Immortals could not enter.

But in this setup, there was a huge flaw, any Gu Immortal could see it clearly!

That was the existence of the land spirit of Imperial Court blessed land!

This flaw did not exist when Giant Sun Immortal Venerable was still alive. Because Giant Sun was the master of the land spirit, the land spirit would obey and do whatever he told it to do.

But after Giant Sun Immortal Venerable died, Imperial Court blessed land became ownerless. As long as one could meet the land spirit's expectations, anyone could become Imperial Court blessed land's new owner.

And Eighty-Eight True Yang Building was situated inside Imperial Court blessed land, thus whoever controlled Imperial Court blessed land would have Eighty-Eight True Yang Building in their grasp.

As long as one was a Gu Immortal, they would understand this from just a small amount of thinking.

In Mo Yao's lifetime, when researching Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, she had spent a huge amount of time and effort in this field.

But eventually, she made no progress.

All the hard work and effort she put into this resulted in nothing.

What sort of person was Giant Sun Immortal Venerable, how could he be unaware of this loophole? He dealt with this perfectly, sealing the land spirit deep within, and in Mo Yao's eventual exploration, she could not even find a single feather of the land spirit.

“To think that the land spirit was hidden inside the true inheritance secluded domain! Only when the true inheritances fly at a certain speed would this loophole appear, and allow for the possibility of opening this gateway!” Mo Yao's heart was shaken, at this moment, she understood what had happened.

The more she thought about it, the more she viewed Fang Yuan with a new and higher level of respect.

“This lad, I underestimated him! What sort of background does he have, he actually knew this method of entry?” Mo Yao was shocked and curious.

Fang Yuan's performance was very shocking, it greatly exceeded her expectations.

What she did not know was, this was inside the video from central continent's Gu Immortals in Fang Yuan's previous life.

In fact, the deep research of central continent's Gu Immortals was actually built upon the foundation of Mo Yao's findings.

Mo Yao was an impressive refinement grandmaster, for her lover, she researched the Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, and charged in alone. After she died, the previous research material that she left behind was in the hands of Spirit Affinity House.

For the ten thousand years after that, generations after generations of geniuses within Spirit Affinity House continued their research on it. At the same time, Eighty-Eight True Yang Building had been corroded by the power of time, showing more and more loopholes over the years, becoming easier to exploit.

But Spirit Affinity House knew that to take down this juicy meat called Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, it was not something a super force could

do alone. Thus, Spirit Affinity House secretly worked with several other central continent sects and planned this for thousands of years.

Spirit Affinity House took the lead as they controlled the most important research materials from beginning to end. Later, good preparation would be the key to success, when central continent's Gu Immortals attacked, the group was led by Spirit Affinity House's fairy of that generation, Black Moon.

As he walked up the stairs, Fang Yuan arrived at the foot of the green copper divine bird.

This tall statue was Imperial Court blessed land's land spirit, Frost Jade Peacock!

Except that it was sealed tightly by Giant Sun Immortal Venerable, and could not move. Since hundreds of thousands of years ago, throughout the ages, it had been standing here without any movement.

As they got closer, Mo Yao had a discovery: "Heh, lad, your plan will be hard to execute. The green paste on the Frost Jade Peacock's body is created by the rank seven Immortal Gu Earth Prison. The black chains that are coiling around its body are made from the rank seven Immortal Gu Earth Net... Eh!"

While saying this, Mo Yao thought of something and her words stopped.

At once, in Fang Yuan's mind, she was staring with her eyes wide open, like she had seen a ghost.

Because she had suddenly remembered: Not long ago, Fang Yuan summoned two Immortal Gu, one of them was Gruel Mud!

Earth prison Gu, earth net Gu, although they were rank seven Immortal Gu and were higher than Gruel Mud by one rank.

But they were one time expenditure Gu, they vanished after one use.

The two rank seven Immortal Gu worked together to seal the land spirit, but after hundreds of thousands of years of corrosion from time, this strength had weakened greatly.

And Gruel Mud was a direct counter to this strength!

“Hahaha, it seems you have already thought about it, you are not too stupid.” Fang Yuan laughed heartily as he took out the gruel mud Immortal Gu from his pocket.

Although this Gu was rank six, because it was an expenditure type Gu, it was comparatively easier to use, there was no need to inject immortal essence into it, he just needed to squeeze it.

Fang Yuan squeezed lightly and it shattered.

The Gu worm burst and oozed out a brown-green light that was like liquid.

The light followed Fang Yuan’s will and flew up, fusing into the divine bird statue.

Throughout the process, Mo Yao watched in a daze, unable to say a word.

After the light fused into the statue, a slight tremor occurred, but this tremor was simply too light, it was almost like an illusion.

But soon, this tremor became larger.

The entire divine bird statue started shaking. Cracks were forming on the green paste covering the divine bird statue, next, the chains started colliding with one another, making a loud and sharp noise.

“Su... success?! Don’t tell me, after hundreds of thousands of years of wear and tear, the powers of the two Immortal Gu were used up?” Mo Yao muttered to herself, she had a complex expression, there was disbelief, surprise, suspicion, and denial...

But afterwards, the tremors became smaller.

The divine bird statue became silent, and the chains stopped clashing, the entire white jade hall became quiet once again.

Mo Yao was deeply disappointed, she sighed: “Failed in the end! There was the difference of a rank, plus this was the setup of an Immortal Venerable.”

“Hehehe.” But at this point, Fang Yuan laughed lightly: “Mo Yao, look at the divine bird’s head?”

Mo Yao’s will looked over and was shocked: “The green paste on the land spirit’s head is slowly melting! That’s right, this is the gruel mud Immortal Gu’s real effect, I was too caught up with the commotion and got carried away, I lost my bearings and did not think of this. Hehe, laughable, how laughable.”

Mo Yao suddenly shook her head and sighed, immediately afterwards her expression had vanished completely, restoring the demeanour of a legendary Gu Immortal, a refinement grandmaster.

Actually, she could not help but briefly lose her cool.

In her life, she had paid too huge of a price for Imperial Court blessed land, for Eighty-Eight True Yang Building.

Right now, earth prison Gu and earth net Gu, the powers of these two Immortal Gu, although corroded mostly by the power of time, they still had a portion remaining.

Although gruel mud Immortal Gu was effective against them, it was only rank six, it was still very difficult to get rid of the remaining power.

But don’t forget about the existence of the land spirit!

The tremors earlier were due to the land spirit.

It was the one which exerted strength, causing the two Immortal Gu to divert the majority of their power to suppress it, allowing the gruel mud Immortal Gu’s power to sneak in.

As the green paste melted, it turned into gruel mud on the white jade floor, the green-black mud was a great contrast to the white tiles on the ground.

Drop by drop, they fell on the ground.

The Frost Jade Peacock's head was released, but after getting to its neck, the speed of melting greatly reduced.

Evidently, earth prison and earth net Gu's remaining power reacted and started to resist Gruel Mud, causing the efficiency to reduce greatly.

“Heh, just like in the video in my previous life, it is exactly the same.” Fang Yuan laughed as he looked at the land spirit, Frost Jade Peacock: “Oh Imperial Court land spirit, look down at your feet, I was the one who released you. How does it feel to breathe again after hundreds of thousands of years? As long as you recognise me as your master, I will help you to regain freedom!”

Frost Jade Peacock's angry expression was still fixed on its face, hearing Fang Yuan's words, it laughed arrogantly: “I am one with the blessed land, all the things that happened in the blessed land for the last hundreds of thousands of years are clear in my heart. If you want to be my new owner, you will need to fulfill one condition.”

Hundreds of thousands of years ago, Giant Sun Immortal Venerable's fulfilled this land spirit's request and became Imperial Court blessed land's owner.

Today, Fang Yuan was facing this request as well.

At this point, the video in his previous life had no more value. Fang Yuan laughed as his eyes shone, asking —

“What condition?”

Chapter 603 - Sleepless Night

Chapter 603: Sleepless Night

Translator: ChibiGeneral Editor: ChibiGeneral

“No, don’t abandon me...”

“Save me, save me, benefactor!”

The voices were reverberating in Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s ears, he opened his eyes suddenly and sat up on his bed.

Huff, huff...

He was panting, with his body covered in sticky sweat, it was very uncomfortable.

Another nightmare!

Under the dim light, this rank five peak stage expert’s face showed an old and weary expression befitting his age.

In the silent room, Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s breathing sounds became softer, as his frown slowly eased.

Sitting on his bed, he fell into deep silence, like he was in a daze, there was an extreme fatigue hidden in his gaze.

Ever since he failed the round, he had been in deep guilt and self-blame for causing Gao Yang and Zhu Zai to be sacrificed due to his own greed.

Almost every night, he had the same nightmare.

In the nightmare, blood was pouring everywhere, the smell was overbearing. All sorts of ugly blood beasts bared their claws and fangs as he was encircled, facing Gao Yang and Zhu Zai's pleas.

They called him benefactor, they asked him to save them.

But every time, even though Tai Bai Yun Sheng had an aperture full of primeval essence, he would be unable to move, watching Gao Yang and Zhu Zai get surrounded by blood beasts and eventually consumed, leaving behind their pale white bones.

Throughout the process, Gao Yang and Zhu Zai would sometimes beg him, sometimes they would protect him, or curse furiously, or taunt him.

Eventually, when they turn into pale white skeletons, lying in the pool of blood, they would still say with their remaining skulls—

“I believe in Lord Tai Bai, he is so kind and righteous, he will definitely never abandon us!”

“Mm, I believe in him too! Even if I die, I will believe...”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was in pain, he felt sadness, helplessness, and regret!

Especially at the end, he would kneel on the ground helplessly in his dream, letting the blood dye his white hair red as he cried profusely.

He felt that he was no longer Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

This experience made him reevaluate himself.

But every time he examined, it resulted in a severe negative answer.

Sometimes when he looked in the mirror, he felt that he was looking at a stranger!

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was not the only person who had a sleepless night.

It was late at night.

Imperial Court blessed land's night was dazzling with silver light, shining on the land.

Hei Lou Lan looked out of the window, above the sacred palace, Eighty-Eight True Yang Building was still forming new floors, the dazzling aurora was shining brightly in the sky, creating a beautiful scenery.

“Damn it! The owner token went missing, what in the world happened?” Thinking back to the time when he challenged the round, Hei Lou Lan gritted his teeth, he clenched his fists as his eyes shone with ruthlessness, ready to devour people with one glance.

Throughout history, there had never been any Lord of the Imperial Court who lost their owner token, but this had to happen to Hei Lou Lan.

“Forget it! So what if I don't have the owner token, so what if I cannot use the Grey Meltdown killer move? Whatever the difficulties, they cannot stop me from getting the strength path Immortal Gu! Mother, if you can watch this from the afterlife, see how I take revenge for you!”

Fang Yuan was slowly walking in the sacred palace's garden.

His expression was not nice, he had a grim look on his face.

In the flower garden, there was a jade fountain and a stone bridge, with flowers blooming and flourishing like it was spring, this beautiful environment was not something he could currently enjoy.

Right after coming out of the white jade hall, Fang Yuan was feeling vexed about the matter of subduing Imperial Court land spirit.

In his mind, Mo Yao's will chuckled: “Hehehe, to think that Imperial Court blessed land's condition for ownership was like that. Lad, with your gloomy personality, it will not be easy for you to find a woman that you love, while she also has to be deeply in love with you.”

Not long ago, Fang Yuan faced Imperial Court land spirit Frost Jade Peacock, and was told the condition to become the owner of Imperial Court — true love!

To make the Frost Jade Peacock willingly submit to a master, and obey every command, one person was not enough, it had to be a Gu Master couple who were deeply in love.

It was very easy for Giant Sun Immortal Venerable to fulfill this condition.

But for Fang Yuan, it was filled with difficulty.

Not mentioning the other parts, just requiring Fang Yuan to be truly in love with a certain woman was a near impossible matter.

“If this was in my previous life, I would be able to fulfill it. But now...” Fang Yuan took a few steps and stopped at the stone bridge, he rested on the railing and looked at the jade lake below the bridge, laughing coldly.

The lake was like a mirror, under the radiance of the silvery night sky, it was a dazzling sight.

What he did in Eighty-Eight True Yang Building that night was really a scary experience, but that was over now.

At this moment, he was basking in the beautiful scenery around the sacred palace, compared to the dangerous predicament he was in earlier, this truly felt like a dream or illusion.

“Life is like a dream, like morning dew and nocturnal flower, like the shadow of a bubble...” Fang Yuan muttered, going into a daze.

The light breeze caused ripples on the surface of the lake.

Among the ripples, a blurry image of a woman’s figure seemed to appear in Fang Yuan’s absent-minded gaze.

That was the woman he had buried deep in his memories.

In Fang Yuan's previous life, he had faced disaster and was a destitute wanderer, during the lowest time of his life, he had met her, the world's encounters were just so amazing, and the toying of fate was simply cruel and merciless.

"If we are talking about true love... why am I thinking of her?" Fang Yuan's fingers which were holding the railing exerted force unknowingly.

He frowned suddenly, and his gaze turned ice cold, the woman's figure silently vanished, and the surface of the lake appeared before him once again.

Fang Yuan fell into deep thought.

The current situation was not looking good!

Frost Jade Peacock was formed from the obsession of the blessed land's original owner, although it was arrogant, it would acknowledge true love.

But it was near impossible for Fang Yuan to meet its requirements.

If he could not subdue the land spirit, then Fang Yuan's plan for taking over Eighty-Eight True Yang Building would fail completely, he would have to stop here.

"No wonder the central continent Gu Immortals in my previous life chose to destroy Imperial Court blessed land, and destroy Eighty-Eight True Yang Building. Gu Immortals have lots of deep secrets and often have extreme personalities, it is harder for them to experience true love than mortals."

"After using Gruel Mud, even though the melting is slow, the land spirit's seal is getting weaker. After being sealed for hundreds of thousands of years, the land spirit is filled with hatred and desires freedom badly, it will definitely try to break the seal. Although Giant Sun's will is still slumbering, when the seal melts to a certain degree, or if the land spirit continues to resist, it will definitely awaken!"

This was Giant Sun Immortal Venerable's will!

When an Immortal Venerable rages, blood would flow like a river, all beings would mourn. But the land spirit has the territorial advantage, as long as the blessed land remains intact, it would have a continual source of strength.

When the two contest, it would be scarier than deities fighting. At that point, those who were mortals like Fang Yuan would suffer.

Especially when Fang Yuan was the culprit who released the land spirit, if he was targeted by Giant Sun's will, he would face a terrible end, there was no way out!

Fang Yuan's original plan was like this.

First, he would enter northern plains and make his way into Imperial Court blessed land.

He achieved this flawlessly, using his previous life's memories, he killed the Wolf King Chang Shan Yin who was at his last breath, taking over his identity and becoming a higher-up of Hei tribe army. Next, he hid within the alliance army and got into Imperial Court blessed land.

The second step was to get into Eighty-Eight True Yang Building and gain the most benefits for himself. Using the video from the central continent Gu Immortals in his previous life, he would subdue the land spirit and without alerting the Immortal Venerable's will, he would become the new owner of Imperial Court blessed land.

The third step, after becoming the owner of the Imperial Court, he would not be in a rush to take down Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, instead he would hide in the background and develop in secret.

Within Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, there was an Immortal Venerable's will, it was not easy to deal with. Imperial Court blessed land was a sacred place in the hearts of northern plains' Gu Masters, it could not be defiled or tainted.

If he was discovered, Fang Yuan would face the assault of the entirety of northern plains!

Such frightening power, even if Fang Yuan escaped to other places, it would be pointless. There would not be a single super force that would protect him from the pressure of the whole of northern plains' forces.

Unless it was during the chaotic five regions battle, when no one had the spare energy to bother with him, and when all five regions suffer setbacks, Fang Yuan would survive even if he was exposed.

After becoming the land spirit's owner, Fang Yuan would order the land spirit to stay inside the white jade hall, while cooperating with Eighty-Eight True Yang Building's operations.

This way, everything would progress smoothly.

First, he could use Imperial Court blessed land's strength to deal with the Gu Immortal Tai Bai Yun Sheng. This way, he would have a greater chance of success, and regardless of how their battle end up, Fang Yuan would not lose. Even if he failed to take the Immortal Gu Landscape as Before, Fang Yuan would not be in any mortal danger due to the land spirit's protection.

Secondly, Fang Yuan could use Fixed Immortal Travel to move between Hu Immortal blessed land and Imperial Court blessed land freely. Hu Immortal blessed land was being covetously eyed by Immortal Crane Sect, and every once in a while, there would be an earthly calamity, it would be the centre of many struggles and not the ideal place to cultivate peacefully.

By becoming the owner of Imperial Court blessed land, he could use Hu Immortal blessed land as his cover and Imperial Court blessed land as his true base. While cultivating, he could scheme against Immortal Crane Sect to gain the most benefits. If it failed, he could discard Hu Immortal blessed land and retreat into Imperial Court blessed land.

Imperial Court blessed land was protected by an Immortal Venerable's setup, it was hard for wisdom path Gu Immortals to make deductions involving it. Moreover, Fang Yuan would continue to fix and repair the

loopholes in the future, thus it would be much safer than Hu Immortal blessed land!

Thirdly, Fang Yuan would own this precious resource, every time True Yang Building opens up, he could collect all these vast amounts of resources including Immortal Gu without putting himself in danger. When the time comes, he would do what he did in his previous life, subduing a blood path Gu worm and becoming a blood path Gu Immortal. It would be slow and steady, safe and sound.

But though the plan was perfect, reality was not.

Fang Yuan put in his best effort, but he was stuck at the second step.

Unable to become the land spirit's owner, he could not borrow its strength, as a mortal, there was nothing much he could do.

The situation was progressively getting worse, Giant Sun's will was definitely going to awaken. If Fang Yuan wanted to escape, he could use hole earth Gu and connect to Hu Immortal blessed land to flee. But he could not bring these few Immortal Gu with him!

Moreover, even if he obtained landscape as before Immortal Gu, how would he quickly and safely return to Hu Immortal blessed land?

Without the land spirit's help, as a mortal, Fang Yuan could not do that.

“At present, the plan can only be to first think of every possible method to convince the land spirit. If I am on its side, we can deal with Giant Sun's will together, and I might be able to borrow some of its strength. Sigh... I really do not want to use that final method.”

Chapter 604 - Luck Inspection Gu

Chapter 604: Luck Inspection Gu

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

Half a month later.

Eighty-Eight True Yang Building.

The wind scythe birds were densely packed together, a great number of them engulfed the sky as they charged towards the alliance army.

These wind scythe birds had beaks as sharp as swords, their wings were curved and razor-edged, like that of a scythe. They flew extremely fast, leaving behind afterimages in the air, and had no fear when they charged towards their enemies.

“Kill, kill, kill!” Hei Lou Lan shouted, the black smoke around his body was rolling, creating multiple black tentacles as they one after another captured the surrounding wind scythe birds and devoured them.

The battle of the army fighting against the wind scythe birds had been ongoing for an hour, with both sides suffering heavy casualties.

The floor was littered with bird corpses, but there were also many dead Gu Masters.

“Ahhhhh...” Hei Lou Lan screamed, he was going berserk from fighting, stretching out his right hand.

His right arm was in a claw shape, as a dark spiral was formed, it rotated in the air and converged at the center of his right claw.

In the blink of an eye, thousands of dark streams gathered like they were flowing into the sea, into Hei Lou Lan's right claw like a black light ball.

The light ball was dark and mysterious, it spun on its own and gave out a thunder like sound.

“Go!” Hei Lou Lan's eyes suddenly opened wide as he shouted, using all his strength to point his claw at the sky.

He grabbed the round ball of black light like he was lifting heavy weight, his movement was very slow and strenuous.

Following this movement, the light ball slowly flew into the air.

In the air, it rapidly expanded, in a few breaths' time, it expanded to the size of a mountain.

At once, the black light ball occupied the sky covering half the alliance army's surface area.

Countless wind scythe birds were engulfed by it, melting and corroding, not even their bones were left intact.

The entire process was silent and strangely overbearing, people's hearts were turning cold from seeing this.

This was Hei Lou Lan's signature killer move — Dark Vortex!

After lasting for six breaths' time, the vortex killed tens of thousands of wind scythe birds.

The numbers of the wind scythe birds were too huge, and because they gathered above the alliance army, they were a terrifying threat.

After the dark vortex vanished, a huge clear hole appeared in the sky, but soon, the wind scythe birds flooded in like a tide, covering up the hole again. Above the alliance army, there were countless wind scythe birds again.

This was the twenty-fifth round of the sixty-eighth floor of Eighty-Eight True Yang Building.

The numbers of wind scythe birds were too great, among them were large numbers of bird kings, their assault was too powerful.

Actually, according to their experiences, they knew there had to be an easier way to challenge this round, but Hei Lou Lan directly charged in and mobilized all his strength to overwhelm the birds.

This attracted the revenge and counterattack of the frenzied wind scythe birds.

“Hahaha, kill all these damn birds!” At one side, Ye Lui Sang laughed. Hei Lou Lan’s explosive strength triggered his fighting spirit.

Ye Lui tribe was on the same level as Hei tribe, they were both super forces, having Gu Immortals backing them. Ye Lui Sang and Hei Lou Lan had the same status, they were both the tribe leader of their respective super tribes.

When he saw Hei Lou Lan’s killer move that killed countless wind scythe birds, he was not willing to hold back anymore.

“Look at my newly developed killer move — Flame Demon!”

Ye Lui Sang shouted loudly as his sleeves fluttered, and his primeval essence rushed into the Gu worms in his hands.

With a loud thud, his body was clad in flames as the flames burst out, all Gu Masters near him moved away.

Within the radius of a few hundred steps, he was the only person left.

His body trembled and the flames that could rise to heaven split to form a ten metre bronze ape that was completely made of flames.

The flaming bronze ape had an ugly appearance, with teeth like a gorilla, strange horns and bulging muscles. This was the flame demon!

The flame demon rose into the sky, crashing around as all the wind scythe birds that collided with it were ignited, screaming from being burnt alive.

Along its path, flames were burning, causing a straight line of them to form in the sky. Large numbers of wind scythe birds were roasted, falling to the ground.

The flame demon rampaged arrogantly, attracting the attention of many birds, it greatly reduced the pressure of the Gu Masters in the grand army.

“What fire demon, it is nothing much!” Far away, Hei Lou Lan laughed loudly, showing his smug arrogance.

Ye Lui Sang laughed as well: “Hei tribe leader, take another look!”

In saying this, his body shook as the flames fell off him, forming another flame demon.

Hei Lou Lan’s expression changed, not just him, even Fang Yuan who was in the army took a serious look. The flame demon had great strength, but to think he had more than one.

Eighty-Eight True Yang Building gave lots of opportunities, it was not just Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan who were improving, other Gu Masters were gaining many rewards as well.

When six flame demons entered the battlefield, the flames on Ye Lui Sang were finally extinguished.

“Six flame demons, thankfully...” Fang Yuan retracted his gaze.

Hei Lou Lan’s expression soothed as well.

Ye Lui Sang had true capability, this killer move was really extraordinary, but that was as far as it got. In terms of power, it could only be on par with dark vortex.

The flame demons rampaged for an hour as their strength fell more and more, eventually perishing among the wind scythe birds.

But soon after, Fang Yuan, Tai Bai Yun Sheng, Xi Xue, Pei Yan Fei, Tao You, Gu Guo Long and others attacked, using all their killer moves. The great strength of rank five experts quickly changed the battlefield, tilting the scales of victory towards the alliance army.

Eventually, they succeeded, getting into the twenty-sixth round.

“Reporting to lord tribe leader, thirteen tribe leaders have submitted a letter of request, they are asking for a temporarily halt of advancement. They are worried about the huge casualties, they need to rest and recover.” Before Hei Lou Lan had finished probing this round, his attendant Hei Shu had already reported.

Hei Lou Lan frowned immediately, shouting: “Begrudging already despite such few casualties! These useless bums, they are all useless cowards! Return this request to them, and tell them we will advance no matter what. Whoever dares to escape or run away from the alliance army will have their entire tribe and any related tribes executed, none will be spared!”

Saying so, he held the letter in his hand and tore it into pieces immediately.

“Continue advancing, charge!” Hei Lou Lan waved his hand, shouting as he commanded the army.

He was anxious.

These days, Eighty-Eight True Yang Building would emit a strange tremor every few days.

Coupled with the disappearance of the owner token, Hei Lou Lan felt that this was not a simple matter, his instincts were telling him that something unthinkable was about to happen.

To avoid any accidents in the future, he had to quickly get the strength path Immortal Gu now. Only after advancing to a Gu Immortal would he have the strength to control this changing situation.

The challenge this time lasted until the twenty-eighth round. Only after everyone was unable to continue and the casualties were too heavy did Hei Lou Lan have no choice but to retreat and recuperate.

...

In his room, Tai Bai Yun Sheng showed a bitter smile as he held several east window Gu in his hand.

These east window Gu contained the cultivation experience of previous generation Gu Masters, among them, most were time path attainment!

These were all the round rewards obtained from Eighty-Eight True Yang Building.

“Don’t tell me, this is the arrangement of destiny, for me to advance to Gu Immortal realm?”

Back then, Tai Bai Yun Sheng had failed in searching for a lifespan Gu, after wasting all his life’s savings, he had to become Hei tribe’s external elder.

He was a time path Gu master, rank five peak stage, with his sensitivity towards time he knew that he had little time left since a few years ago.

Although advancing to Gu Immortal realm could allow a Gu Master’s life to improve qualitatively, it could not increase his lifespan. But Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s situation was a little special.

His time path inheritance was extraordinary, it was a Gu immortal inheritance.

The core of his inheritance had three Gu, river as before Gu, mountain as before Gu, and man as before Gu.

The inheritance has theorized long ago: When he becomes an immortal, using the supreme opportunity of the resonance of heaven and earth, he could advance his man as before Gu into an Immortal Gu.

The mortal man as before Gu could only be used on others.

Immortal Gu Man As Before, could be used on himself.

“If I have the man as before Immortal Gu, I can use it on myself and extend my lifespan. Unfortunately, man as before is not like the Spring Autumn Cicada, I cannot save Gao Yang and Zhu Zai. Sigh...”

Thinking of this, Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s heart was worried, the intense regret and guilt assaulted him once again.

...

Fang Yuan stood at the peak of the tall tower, looking at Hei tribe.

Luck inspection Gu had been activated for a while, it gave him a different field of vision from others.

This rank five mortal Gu was the sole, unexpected gain that he obtained inside the true inheritance secluded domain.

Luck inspection, as the name suggests, could be used to inspect luck. It was an investigative Gu worm.

In his vision, in the living quarters of Hei tribe, there were countless smoke-like luck strands. But among them, two were extremely thick, like cranes among chickens, even the palace’s rooms could not hide them.

One came from Hei Lou Lan, his luck was like a huge pillar, with an azure color, it was thick and long. The other came from Tai Bai Yun Sheng, his luck was like the flames burning during sunset, red and bright, it accumulated above the roof of his house, it was like the feeling of dazzling flames.

“The luck of these two are extremely high, but they are different. Hei Lou Lan’s luck has a lasting feeling. Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s luck is like a pile of old firewood, burning at the last moment. In recent days, I secretly manipulated the rewards and placed many time path attainment experiences as rewards to give them to Tai Bai Yun Sheng. Every time he gets one, the

fiery red luck above him turns brighter by a bit. The possibility of becoming an immortal also increased slightly.”

Fang Yuan thought about it for a long time, he sighed in his heart when he thought about the mysterious and unfathomable luck path.

But he had only obtained a single luck inspection Gu, he did not know the details of the inheritance, it was like opening a new window, towards this new path, he could only explore it slowly.

He used the luck inspection Gu on himself.

Fang Yuan’s body was shrouded in black ink-like luck. This luck gathered and formed a huge coffin shape, completely covering his body, they were emitting a dense death energy, the energy of great misfortune.

Even though Fang Yuan had looked at this many times, his heart always sank when he observed this.

“My luck is not looking optimistic. But these days, all my talks with the Imperial Court land spirit have had no progress. This land spirit is too arrogant, it only wants to break the seal and regain its freedom. True Yang Building has already shaken thirty-eight times, eventually, Giant Sun’s will would awaken.”

“Eh?” Fang Yuan gasped, he looked at a group of Gu Masters, they were all shrouded in a black coffin-like luck, heading in the direction of Hei tribe.

A moment later, they all entered Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s residence.

Fang Yuan thought about briefly before understanding their intentions.

“This is a good opportunity for me to understand the meaning of this black coffin luck.” Fang Yuan’s gaze was dark, he gave a deep glance towards Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s location.

Chapter 605 - Pitiful Person

(Double chapter)

Chapter 605: Pitiful Person (Double chapter)

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

“We implore you to help us, old sir Tai Bai!”

“I am sincerely asking old sir to go forward and plead for us.”

“The whole of my tribe, our elderly, the weak, the women and children too, the future of all of our tribesmen are in lord’s hands...”

In the room, a group of Gu Masters were kneeling on the ground, crying profusely or showing a sad expression, they were desperately asking Tai Bai Yun Sheng for help.

These Gu Masters had rather special identities, they were all the tribe leaders of their respective tribes.

Lou tribe, Lu tribe, Xi tribe... all of these tribes were middle sized tribes or small sized tribes, during the process of challenging Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, they suffered the greatest numbers of casualties, if this were to continue, they might face the threat of being wiped out for good.

The previous few times, they had as a group written letters of request, asking to retreat, but they were all harshly rejected by Hei Lou Lan.

Survival was the number one priority.

Hei Lou Lan’s oppressive and all out tactics had already severely harmed the survival and development of these small and middle sized tribes.

But because of the Black Tyrant’s fierce reputation, these tribe leaders did not dare to approach Hei Lou Lan himself. After discussing among

themselves, they decided to jointly approach Tai Bai Yun Sheng for help.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was the current number one healing master in all of northern plains, he was well known to be kind and merciful, his reputation in northern plains was second to none. Now that he had become Hei tribe's external elder, he was greatly trusted and depended on by Hei Lou Lan.

If they could obtain Tai Bai Yun Sheng's help, their respective tribes might very well gain the precious time to rest and recuperate.

"Please get up and speak." Tai Bai Yun Sheng urged them.

"Old sir, if you do not accept our request, we will not get up!"

"Please go take a look at our tribes, you will understand our pain and grief then. Our injuries and casualties are simply too great, our women have lost their husbands, our children have lost their parents, and our elderly have lost their children..."

"Old sir, please go and talk to Lord Hei Lou Lan, if this carries on, our tribe is going to perish for good."

"Hmph, we did not die in the Imperial Court contest, but instead, we are facing extermination within Imperial Court blessed land, if word gets out, where would Hei tribe's reputation go to? This is simply too ironic!"

The tribe leaders talked one after another, they held a firm attitude and refused to get up from the kneeling position.

"Sigh..." Tai Bai Yun Sheng heaved a long sigh, he had already been very unhappy with Hei Lou Lan's actions to begin with.

There was enough time to go about this slowly, why did he have to be so anxious and rush their advancement?

Causing such grave and severe casualties, he could not bear to see this in his heart.

From Tai Bai Yun Sheng's perspective: Most likely, losing the owner token during the challenge of the second round had triggered Hei Lou Lan.

Another reason was that the supreme elders of Hei tribe were pressuring him greatly. Because of this pressure, Hei Lou Lan had no choice but to give it his all in challenging the rounds.

"My servants, quickly come and serve tea to the tribe leaders." Tai Bai Yun Sheng instructed his servants.

He next turned around and consoled the band of tribe leaders: "This old man will do his best to talk to tribe leader Hei Lou Lan, but all I can say is, I will try my best."

"Old sir, you are truly a kind person, you are so benevolent."

"Gaining old sir's help, it is truly our tribe's greatest fortune!"

"Old sir, this is a letter of request that we have written collectively, we will be waiting for old sir's good news patiently."

All the tribe leaders were filled with gratitude and joy.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng received the letter of request from them and kept it in his pocket, after bidding farewell to the tribe leaders, he came to the grand hall and looked for Hei Lou Lan.

Hei Lou Lan was not settling the administrative matters of the army in the grand hall, instead, he was relaxing in the flower garden.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng hurried over quickly and when he saw Hei Lou Lan, the latter was playing chess in the lake pavilion.

Hei Lou Lan heard his intentions and first rejected him strictly, but when Tai Bai Yun Sheng urged him with reasoning and kind words, Hei Lou Lan slowly became less strict as he said: "How about this, I can let these tribes rest and recover temporarily, but they must lend out all of their Gu worms. My army will continue to advance, but we cannot reduce our strength just because of their absence! Every Gu worm that they lend will entitle them to

one person who can rest, rank two Gu worm will exempt a rank two Gu Master. A rank three Gu worm will exempt a rank three Gu Master, and so on.”

“Lord tribe leader is wise and merciful, I will thank tribe leader for his magnanimity on behalf of all the different tribes and their tribesmen.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng knew this was the best result he could get, thus he returned and informed all of the tribe leaders about this result.

The tribe leaders looked at each other as they pondered over this, eventually accepting this condition.

Gu worms were the foundation and base of a Gu Master. Gu worms that were lent out were easy to get damaged, but it was much better than losing their own lives.

The casualties that these tribes were facing were simply too severe.

The next day, Hei Lou Lan ordered the black banner army to go to the respective tribes’ resting area and collect their Gu worms, being late was not an option. He also sent Tai Bai Yun Sheng to control the situation and settle the relevant administrative matters.

After three days, this matter was finally settled.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng returned and reported to Hei Lou Lan, who invited him to a banquet.

During the banquet, Hei Lou Lan lifted his wine cup as he said: “Old sir, please have a drink! It was our great fortune that old sir joined our tribe, allowing the army to face much fewer casualties and injuries. Old sir, you revived countless people, you have accomplished great deeds.”

“I am not worthy of such praise, but we have to try our very best at things, whether we succeed or not is up to heaven. With Longevity Heaven watching us, we can only do our best.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng showed a look of shame, replying as he raised his cup. Hei Lou Lan’s praise reminded him of Gao Yang and Zhu Zai.

In truth, every since he returned from the blood hall, every word of praise that he heard felt like an insult, like sarcastic comments that were whipping at his soul.

But today, after settling this matter, he resolved the conflict between Hei tribe and many small and middle sized tribes, in a way, he saved the lives of many Gu Masters.

This made him feel slightly better.

“With Longevity Heaven watching us, we can only do our best...” Hei Lou Lan drank his wine in one gulp, putting it down as he muttered, sighing: “Old sir’s words are very accurate and articulate, it is truly well said. Longevity Heaven is watching us, the road to the future is filled with mystery and unexpected circumstances, as mortals, we can only do our best. Elder Tai Bai had already done his best, I, Hei Lou Lan, should do the same as well!”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng heard this and suddenly felt that Hei Lou Lan had some additional meaning in his words, he immediately asked: “Lord tribe leader, what do you mean by that?”

Hei Lou Lan laughed heartily, he was about to speak when Hei Shu came in with a report.

His body was covered in blood, his expression was respectful and cautious, he came to Hei Lou Lan’s side and said: “Reporting to lord tribe leader, the black banner army has not failed your expectations, we have already settled it appropriately.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng felt the killing aura around him and had a very ominous feeling, he quickly asked: “What do you mean by settled it appropriately? Hei Shu! What did you guys settle?”

Hei Shu did not speak, he raised his eyebrows as he gave Tai Bai Yun Sheng a passing glance, showing disdain in his eyes towards Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s compassionate and benevolent attitude.

“Hahaha, elder Tai Bai! It is exactly like what you said — we can only do our best! You are doing your best, and I am doing the same! I have to do all I can to break through the rounds, and accomplish the mission given to me by the supreme elder. Tell me, these people ran away in the middle of our task, what crimes have they committed? They were able to develop to this extent because they relied on me. Taking advantages when they can, and hiding when there is trouble, is there such an easy and simple thing in this world? Hmph! If everyone was like that, would my army need to exist anymore? Will there be anyone left who would challenge the rounds with me?” Hei Lou Lan said this with a sharp and resolute tone, his eyes were shining with a ruthless light.

Saying this, there was no need to mention what the task given to the black banner army was!

“Hei Lou Lan, you!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng stood up in a flash.

He stared at Hei Lou Lan with a furious gaze, he showed shock, anger, and even hatred on his face.

“Insolent!” Hei Shu was unhappy and was about to strike, but Hei Lou Lan stretched out his hand and stopped him.

“Elder Tai Bai, do not forget your current status.” Hei Lou Lan kept away his ruthless expression and poured another cup of wine indifferently.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng clenched his fists, his body was shivering from pure anger.

He stared at Hei Lou Lan fixatedly, he wanted to scold him, but no sound came out of his mouth.

Hei Lou Lan chuckled, pouring a cup of wine for Tai Bai Yun Sheng personally: “Old sir, take a seat, such beautiful and relaxing scenery paired with good wine and food, we should not let it go to waste.”

“Screw your good wine and food!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng swept his sleeves furiously, with a loud crash, all the wine cups fell onto the floor.

Hei Lou Lan was unmoved, instead he pointed at the dishes on the table as he laughed loudly: “Elder Tai Bai, this is a banquet to celebrate your success. If not for your support, why would they trust us so much and lend out their Gu? As they did not have their Gu worms with them, my black banner army could quickly swoop in and take them down, easily obliterating them. I have no one but you to thank for this.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng heard this and felt like lightning had struck him, he staggered three steps back as his face turned completely pale as paper.

“Hei Lou Lan, you are really an unscrupulous scoundrel!”

“Unscrupulous? I cannot believe this, you are saying such naive things? Elder Tai Bai, you were also once the young tribe leader of a tribe, after living for so many years, have you not seen the reality of this world? These so called political affairs have always been dirty.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng wanted to rebuke him, but there were no words he could say.

He snorted coldly, turning around and leaving, walking out of the hall quickly without even turning back once.

“Lord tribe leader, should I send people to surveil Tai Bai Yun Sheng?” Hei Shu inquired.

Hei Lou Lan raised his wine cup, his expression was plain, without a bit of nervousness. He glanced at Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s back as he laughed coldly: “Tai Bai Yun Sheng is merely a healing Gu Master, what’s there to be afraid of? His reputation? Hehe, after this matter, who would dare believe in him again? Good deeds go unnoticed, while bad deeds travel a thousand li...”

Hei Shu heard this and his heart jumped: “Anyone who holds a high political position is an unfathomable schemer indeed!”

At this point, he could see that Hei Lou Lan’s actions were killing three birds with one stone.

Firstly, by causing bloodshed in these small and middle tribes, he was creating an example to show the others. Secondly, he could suppress Tai Bai Yun Sheng, making him understand what status he is currently holding. Thirdly, it is to attack Tai Bai Yun Sheng's reputation, in order to strengthen his own political power.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng walked quickly towards the scene of the incident.

The slaughter had ended, in order to create more fear in people, Hei Lou Lan did not order his men to clean up the area.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng looked around, his expression turning white, and his heart was shivering.

The sacred palace was dyed in blood, corpses were everywhere on the ground.

Not just strong adult men, there were even the old, the weak, women and children. Some of them had their eyes wide open, dying an indignant death; some of them had their arms and legs chopped off, some were cut in half, it was a gruesome sight; some had messy clothing, their expressions were twisted and in agony, it was evident that they had been humiliated in an inhuman way before they died...

All of this... all of this...

"It was all caused by me. If not for me trusting Hei Lou Lan, if not for me trying to mediate the tension between the two... I was too foolish, I was too naive! I did not manage to see Hei Lou Lan's ugly and evil intentions! All these people, they all died because they placed their trust in me!"

Tai Bai Yun Sheng's body was shivering, the intense smell of blood was assaulting him, and the scene of a sea of corpses lying on the ground was causing a huge impact on his fragile state of mind.

His back was hunched, the mild wind blew at him and caused his beard to move slightly, he had deep wrinkles and a dazed expression, his fists were

tightly clenched, soundlessly expressing the grief, agony, regret, and self blame that he was feeling deep in his heart!

Plop.

He knelt on the ground weakly, holding himself up with his hands as the blood dyed his palms, his knees, and his pants bright red.

“Sorry, I am sorry...”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng wept profusely, at once, his face was like an overflowing river.

“This is a good person... even though there is also darkness in his heart, in the end, there is great terror when one is between life and death. Facing death, which normal person would not lose themselves?” Far away, at a hidden corner, Fang Yuan had been observing this intently and silently.

He watched the scene unfold with his very own eyes.

It turned out that the black coffin luck represented a severe disaster that would threaten his life. The extermination of these tribes was the best proof of that.

Meanwhile, the death energy on his body was more than dozens of times thicker than these tribes’ members, even a hundred times as thick!

“Hehe, this is so interesting. Luck huh...” Fang Yuan’s lips curled into a cold and arrogant smile, he wanted to see if this so called bad luck could stop him in his steps.

“In this life, there is no person, any reason, or any difficulties that can affect my determination in moving forward!” His gaze was cold and still as ice, looking towards Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

“Who said that kind people will be rewarded?” Thinking of this, Fang Yuan’s cold expression turned into one that had a trace of sarcasm: “Then let me give you a hand.”

He activated his Gu worms in secret, forming an illusory voice that was untraceable, as the soundwaves entered Tai Bai Yun Sheng's ears one by one.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng's state of mind was close to collapsing, his mind was extremely susceptible to influences.

At this moment, he could hear a voice, it sounded just like Gao Yang and Zhu Zai.

"I believe in you! You will definitely save us, isn't that right?"

"Old sir, you are our benefactor. We are grateful to you, we are willing to risk our lives in order to come forward and help you!"

"Ah!" Tai Bai Yun Sheng screamed suddenly, opening his eyes abruptly.

With his blurred vision due to his tears, he looked at the blood puddle on the ground.

The blood puddle rippled, as the nightmare that haunted him appeared once again, the image of Gao Yang and Zhu Zai dying from the sea of blood beasts!

Tai Bai Yun Sheng's body shuddered, he was still like a statue, but the next moment, he raised his head and screamed with all of his energy.

"AHHHHHHHHHHH!"

His shrill and hoarse voice resounded in this bloody slaughterhouse.

"Hehehe, hihhi, hahaha!"

When his screaming ended, Tai Bai Yun Sheng started laughing like a maniac.

His laughter contained the feeling of madness, but also anger and sadness, there was also a trace of mockery towards himself, towards the mortal world.

“Crazy? He’s crazy!”

“Elder Tai Bai has gone mad!!”

The surrounding Hei tribe Gu Masters were shouting in shock.

Meanwhile, Fang Yuan was curling his lips and smiling, he was a transmigrator, and had also undergone rebirth, his rich life experience had allowed him to grasp the psychology of people to a very precise degree.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was a very good person.

But his subconscious action in the blood hall was akin to betrayal.

This action created suspicion, doubts, and denial that he felt towards himself in terms of his personal values.

If a person denied himself, and suspected himself, then he would no doubt fall into a deep abyss of agony.

Very evidently, Tai Bai Yun Sheng was in great pain, he felt guilt in his heart, almost every night, he was tormented by a similar nightmare.

For him to accept that he had some kind of despicable and lowly character as a fact, it would be impossible to do so. His entire life revolved around justice and benevolence, he had walked on this road for too long, he wanted to return to it, but he knew that in the deepest part of his heart, this action formed a barrier that he could not cross.

He was stuck in the abyss of agony, sinking deeper and deeper the more he struggled.

The tribe leaders’ request towards him was a chance that he had towards salvation, and a redemption for his mistakes.

If he could really succeed, it was undeniably the best medicine for him to pay for his sins, and he would be able to forgive himself.

But the truth was, Hei Lou Lan ordered a mass slaughter, not leaving even a single woman or child behind. This in turn caused Tai Bai Yun Sheng to become the biggest assistant in this murder spree.

His medicine turned into a heart piercing poison, the intense toxins caused him to lose himself, his mental state was close to breaking down.

At this juncture, Fang Yuan pushed him lightly, finally causing Tai Bai Yun Sheng to explode, breaking from the deepest part of his heart.

Perhaps only Fang Yuan could understand him at this point.

To put it in another way, after searching through his soul, Fang Yuan, who had seen Tai Bai Yun Sheng's entire life, could be said to know him intimately.

But the cruel reality was, this person was not his kin or his friend, he was an enemy plotting against him.

Fang Yuan, who was hidden in the darkness listening to Tai Bai Yun Sheng's laughter, looked on with an expression of appreciation, smiling lightly.

This was a respectable and pitiful old man, he screamed his lungs out, in his laughter, on his face full of tears, he was questioning himself, he was questioning the cruelty of this mortal world, fate was toying with him and he was helpless to resist.

"If you deny even yourself, what can you do?" Fang Yuan muttered lightly, his gaze was as deep as night.

"Go to the blood hall again and try to challenge the round? No, if you are there, your mind will be full of Gao Yang and Zhu Zai's images. Go seek help? Who can help you now? Hei Lou Lan? It can be assumed that you have just fallen out with him. Or rather, even if you manage to get the lifespan Gu, will you be able to use it with peace of mind?"

“Hehe, the current you, what options do you possibly have? What choices can you still make? Denying yourself, wallowing in self pity, feeling intense pain and grief, you, a person who is facing a trial of your conscience, what option do you have?”

In Fang Yuan’s heart, an answer was becoming clearer.

“Thus, go ahead and make your decision, I hope you will not let me down!” In the darkness, Fang Yuan’s gaze was shining as he looked at the crazy Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was laughing wildly, his voice was bitter like he was wailing.

He tore his clothes, as tears and mucus were mixing on his face, he did not have the demeanour of a rank five peak state expert at this point.

He was someone who feared death, but he was also a good person who was pushed into a corner by this cruel and ice cold mortal world.

In truth, he was more like a —

Pitiful person.

Since some time ago, a mild wind had started blowing.

The wind gradually grew bigger and bigger, as clouds were forming in the sky.

With Tai Bai Yun Sheng as the center, the surroundings were quietly and rapidly transforming

Some sort of mystical change had started, heaven and earth were beginning to tremble.

“You did not disappoint me in the end...” Fang Yuan was extremely excited, he took his leave and vanished without a trace.

He rapidly travelled far away, retreating.

Because...

It was no joke when a Gu Master advances into an immortal.

Soon, the wind and clouds went wild, as heaven and earth changed!

The dark and thick black clouds looked like they were about to collapse at any time, destroying the sacred palace.

In and out of the sacred palace, shouting could be heard everywhere.

“What is going on?”

“What in the world is happening?!”

Countless people did not know what was happening, they fell into a panic.

“This... could it be?!” Some people with greater knowledge and experience stared at this grand scene with a dumbfounded expression.

“Go investigate, go investigate! Who is it?!” In the hall, Hei Lou Lan was furiously screaming.

“Lord, it is Tai Bai Yun Sheng!” Hei Shu was full of sweat as he stumbled his way into the hall and reported this.

Hei Lou Lan’s expression froze, he was as still as a statue for a moment.

A few breaths later, he reacted and shouted with a twisted expression:

“Retreat! Order everyone to leave the sacred palace. Of course, those who wish to die can stay here!”

Chapter 606 - Awakening

Chapter 606: Awakening

Translator: ChibiGeneral Editor: ChibiGeneral

The sky turned dark and gloomy, and the wind howled.

A formless heavenly power slowly lifted Tai Bai Yun Sheng into the air.

He laughed maniacally, his white beard fluttering in the wind. There were no signs of the usual warmth and benevolence on his face, it was replaced by a crazed and distorted look.

Everyone in the sacred palace was in panic; Gu Masters fled in a hurry, forming a huge stream of people that was fleeing for life towards the outside.

Only after running an immense distance, did the crowd anxiously stop.

Expert Gu Masters moved toward the peaks of hills or directly flew to the sky, and used investigative Gu worms to observe the scene above the sacred palace with different thoughts going through their minds.

Other Gu Masters also raised their heads to gaze at the floating Tai Bai Yun Sheng with looks of respect, reverence, affection, worry, envy and so on.

The news of Tai Bai Yun Sheng advancing to Gu Immortal had already spread amongst everyone.

Advancing to Gu Immortal!

This was something that most people would not experience in their whole life, and unexpectedly it was happening before everyone's eyes at this very moment.

“Inconceivable, Tai Bai Yun Sheng has yet to use any Gu worms but he actually caused such a change in weather!” Looking at the surging clouds and hearing the raging winds, many Gu Masters shouted out in surprise.

Soon the surprised voices surged into a commotion.

Because it was not only the weather that had changed, even the ground under their feet was beginning to shake.

At first, it was only a negligible tremor, but soon vast smoke and dust started to rise from the ground.

“This is the turbulence of earth qi!”

“According to the records in the tribe, Gu Masters have to first break their aperture to advance to Gu Immortal! After breaking their aperture, they can attract heaven qi and earth qi!”

Ye Lui Sang, Hei Lou Lan and some others were from super tribes, and knew a lot more than normal people. At this moment, shock could clearly be seen in their eyes.

The first step in advancing to Gu Immortal was breaking the aperture.

Using primeval essence in an all-out assault to completely shatter one's own aperture. Like this, the sealed aperture that was covered by the crystal wall would turn into a hole in the Gu Master's body.

“Just this first step needs extremely great courage. Because there is no turning back after shattering the aperture.” Gu tribe leader Gu Guo Long said with a sigh.

“Advancement to a Gu Immortal is extremely difficult, with miniscule chances of success! Tai Bai Yun Sheng is too courageous, actually daring to

take this step. He truly leaves us in admiration.” Nie tribe leader Nie Ya Qing was deeply moved.

Hei Lou Lan’s expression was complex.

He knew some inside details, a part of the reason why Tai Bai Yun Sheng was advancing to Gu Immortal was probably due to his actions.

“I was the one who provoked Tai Bai Yun Sheng, leading to him choosing to take the risk to advance in his crumbling mental state. This is good, although I learnt about immortal ascension from records, I really want to personally observe it. Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s advancement into Gu Immortal will provide a great reference and be helpful to me. It is just that... so be it if he fails, but if he really successfully advances into a Gu Immortal, how should I treat him?”

Hei Lou Lan immediately frowned at this thought, feeling a headache.

Fang Yuan observed the scene while sitting on a back of an azure wolf king, surrounded by an azure wolf group.

“Advancement to Gu Immortal...” His dark gaze had excitement and also showed an expression of recalling the past.

He again used luck inspection Gu to examine Tai Bai Yun Sheng, the luck on him was now like a raging wildfire, originally it had been like flames with a growing red glow. Now, it was even more flourishing, blazing like an inferno!

“His luck is blazing, he had successfully advanced into a Gu Immortal in my previous life, that should not be a big problem for him in this life.” Fang Yuan inwardly nodded.

Unlike Hei Lou Lan with his doubts and hesitation, Fang Yuan already had a plan to face the Gu Immortal Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

He tried to look once more, but the luck inspection Gu actually suffered injuries from the extreme pressure.

His own eyes also felt a burning pain.

Fang Yuan immediately stopped the activation, not surprised at all.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng had already broken his aperture, attracting heaven and earth qi in a huge surrounding range. Using Gu worms in this range will naturally create chain reactions, making the heaven and earth qi surge and trigger a backlash.

If one was stubborn and forcibly activated their Gu, even an Immortal Gu would be injured and might even die, not to mention mere mortal Gu.

Fang Yuan had not considered using Gu worms at this time to plot against Tai Bai Yun Sheng because of this reason.

If he rashly made a move in this period, he himself might be implicated.

In an instant, the dark clouds in the sky surged, and together took the shape of a giant vortex.

In response to this, yellow-brown dust churned endlessly on the ground, creating a vortex that resembled the formation of a loophole.

“This Tai Bai Yun Sheng has deep foundation and accumulation, his human qi is so majestic, actually attracting so much heaven and earth qi! This scene is actually more spectacular than when my tribe’s supreme elder advanced.” Ye Lui Sang was endlessly shocked.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng had an immortal inheritance and roamed northern plains his whole life, gaining extremely rich experience. By now, he had almost run the course of his entire life, thus his accumulation was incomparably deep.

The two giant vortexes covered miles of range.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng gazed up and saw the majestic and fierce vortex which looked like a giant beast opening its mouth.

In comparison, Tai Bai Yun Sheng's body was small, like a tiny insect near a pond.

But Tai Bai Yun Sheng still kept on laughing maniacally.

"Come, come!" He shouted, his body shook with fear and excitement, but also relief. Even if he failed, he would at least be freed from this nightmare.

Seemingly hearing his shout, the brewing vortex began to slowly rotate.

In the sky and on the ground, two giant vortexes rotated like a millstone.

Lightning flashed in the dark and cloudy vortex in the sky, with the thunder rumbling repeatedly. On the ground, the dusty vortex caused purple smoke to ascend with violent explosive sounds.

Like grinding stone, the dark and cloudy millstone sprinkled down a clear and bright aura. While from the dusty one below, rose a golden aura.

They were heaven qi and earth qi!

Heaven qi was clear and moved freely; earth qi was profound and dense.

And Tai Bai Yun Sheng's body released a white human qi.

This human qi was extremely dense and like a cocoon, it formed a large sphere that tightly covered Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

Heaven qi was raining down while earth qi was bubbling up, both intertwined in the air with human qi.

Heaven, earth and human, the three qi converged together and began fusing.

"First step is breaking the aperture, the second step is taking in the qi." Hei Lou Lan mumbled.

"Breaking the aperture is a point of no return, the only possibility of survival is in success and failure means certain doom. And taking in qi tests the nature of the Gu Master and their ability to control it. This step is

extremely crucial and is like walking between cliffs on a tightrope. If the balance is even a little off such that the human qi is slightly in excess, it will lead to self-detonation! If heaven qi is slightly more, the Gu Master will dissolve into the sky! If earth qi is slightly more dense, the Gu Master will turn into a fossil and suffocate to death! Difficult, truly hard, truly difficult!” Ye Lui Sang lamented while shaking his head, even as a spectator, his heart shook at this sight.

One can only move forward when they begin the advancement to a Gu Immortal, there is no going back. The danger is extremely high, thus many rank five peak stage Gu Masters, even if they knew the method to advance to a Gu Immortal, would not choose to take the risk unless as a last resort.

The expert observes the process while the layman simply enjoys the show.

Most people only watched the sight while bustling with noise and excitement.

But the few expert Gu Masters who knew the inside details were dripping with sweat, their hearts palpitating with fear from the sight.

Fang Yuan was the one with the most experience regarding this.

The process of charging to Gu Immortal realm and becoming a blood path Gu Immortal in his previous life had left behind an extremely deep impression on him.

“This second step is extremely difficult, it not only tests the Gu Master’s ability to control the balance, what it tests even more than that is the Gu Master’s nature.” He inwardly sighed.

Heaven qi and earth qi attacked the body, and the three qi converged; this was the process of a mortal blending with heaven and earth.

An ordinary person would never have such a moment where they are this intimately close to heaven and earth.

Heaven and earth were the cornerstones to nurture all living beings, the resonance between heaven qi and earth qi would fill the Gu Master's mind with the wonders of the Great Dao.

Experiencing the Great Dao was an extremely rare opportunity and the Gu Master could easily lose themselves in it, not being able to extricate themselves. This could very easily lead to an imbalance between the three qi.

Even more crucially —

The higher the amount of heaven qi and earth qi taken in, the higher the chance of advancing to a Gu Immortal. At this crucial time, the Gu Master would often get greedy and take in too much heaven qi and earth qi, leading to an imbalance between the three qi and perishing.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng did not disappoint Fang Yuan, he persevered and stabilized the situation, controlling the three qi perfectly and progressing slowly.

“This Tai Bai Yun Sheng probably received an expert's guidance!”

“Tai Bai Yun Sheng actually accomplished it, the second step could not stump him at all. This man really is not simple...”

“We need to keep on watching. Being able to do it now does not mean he can maintain the state until the end.”

Hei Lou Lan and Ye Lui Sang were feeling bewildered.

Rumble!

Right at this time, a change occurred.

As the aurora in the sky shook, Eighty-Eight True Yang Building experienced intense tremors. As its cornerstone, the sacred palace started shaking as well, dust rose and many beautiful courtyards collapsed.

“What is going on?”

“Eighty-Eight True Yang Building!”

Everyone shifted their gazes in shock.

“Hmph, it is here.” Fang Yuan sneered, but was well aware of this.

Inside the True Yang Building, the land spirit was furious!

Tai Bai Yun Sheng advancing to a Gu Immortal meant he was taking in heaven qi and earth qi. But this world was not the outside world of northern plains, but was Imperial Court blessed land, a small world of its own.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was using up this small world’s heaven qi and earth qi which was akin to weakening Imperial Court blessed land and was basically extracting the source of the land spirit’s strength.

Could the land spirit not be angry?

It had been imprisoned for countless years and now finally had the hope of obtaining freedom.

Although it was formed from an obsession and did not know how to tell lies, but it had intelligence and understood the strategy of concealing itself.

The land spirit had originally planned to restrain itself, fearing Giant Sun’s will. It would wait till Gruel Mud had corroded the shackles on it to a certain degree before it broke out in one violent move.

But now that Tai Bai Yun Sheng was charging into Gu Immortal realm, he was not only extracting the strength of the land spirit, but was sure to awaken Giant Sun’s will! The land spirit would then have all its hopes dashed.

Even more likely, it would be forcibly suppressed by Giant Sun’s will again.

With no choice, it could only make a quick decision and take advantage of Giant Sun’s will still being in hibernation at the moment, to resist and avoid giving Giant Sun’s will time to be prepared!

Thus, everyone looked on as the True Yang Building shook, bringing destruction to the fish in the ponds as many structures in the sacred palace collapsed.

In the True Yang Building, the land spirit Frost Jade Peacock let out a loud cry.

Its attack was extremely effective as the green paste covering its body immediately melted until below its neck and five to six black chains on its body also broke!

“Huh?”

A light mumble, as if just waking up from a dream, echoed out from the depths of the True Yang Building.

“Who has such guts to awaken me from my slumber?” From the infinite and eerie darkness, a giant will resembling the sun slowly woke up.

It was originally only a small glimmer, but soon brightened up to the extent that it could pierce through ten layers of the underworld, sweeping past every corner of the True Yang Building.

Fang Yuan’s will that had refined the guest halt stele simply could not defend itself and was immediately wiped out. The glass owner token he held also started becoming boiling hot!

Chapter 607 - Ambushing Giant Sun's will

Chapter 607: Ambushing Giant Sun's will

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

A will blazing like the sun passed through the glass owner token and attacked Fang Yuan's mind.

The will was like a golden flood as it rampaged directly into Fang Yuan's brain!

Will was formed from large numbers of specific thoughts, if Giant Sun's will was allowed to erode his mind, Fang Yuan could very likely turn into a demented amnesiac.

"This is bad! Quickly throw away that damned owner token!!" Mo Yao's will appeared in his mind, and screamed.

She was the will of a Gu Immortal who had reached rank seven before death; her background knowledge of will was much deeper than Fang Yuan's.

Her own gains and losses were linked to Fang Yuan, like two locusts tied with a thread.

The mind was a vital place, Fang Yuan would not want to start a battle in there.

"No need to worry." he sneered. He was already prepared so he was not concerned, soon activating the special will Gu.

The special will Gu received the primeval essence and directly flashed into Fang Yuan's mind, blocking the will of Giant Sun.

The golden-like will came to an abrupt stop, completely halted by special will Gu!

The special will Gu then burst out with a strong absorption force, devouring Giant Sun's will unceasingly. The small will swallowed the big will, as if an ant swallowing an elephant, but Giant Sun's will had no ability to resist.

"This is..." Mo Yao's will was stumped for a while before coming to a realization, "So Giant Sun's will was a special will!"

Wisdom path had developed for a long time since its start at the Remote Antiquity Era, continuing to this day.

Will was classified under wisdom path and naturally the contents regarding it were plentiful. Not only was will divided into many types, there were also all sorts of effects.

Back when Fang Yuan had just ventured into it, he had already bought many wisdom path Gu worms. For example, special will Gu, deliberate will Gu, play will Gu, keep will Gu and new will Gu which were specially used to condense special will, deliberate will, play will, keep will and new will.

These five types of will had their advantages and disadvantages, requiring the Gu Master themselves to choose the appropriate will according to the situation.

Among them, special will could be arranged in advance and automatically trigger under special conditions.

To explain this in a simple fashion, let's take a rat trap as an example. When a rat comes in contact with the trap (fulfilling the special condition), the rat trap will then activate, trapping the rat (the prior setup is triggered, activating the trap).

Giant Sun Immortal Venerable considered dangerous situations occurring in the future, and for the benefit of his descendants, he chose to use the most suitable special will Gu to create a will of himself and placed it in Eighty-Eight True Yang Building.

As long as the danger reached a certain degree, the special condition would be fulfilled and the special will would trigger Giant Sun Immortal Venerable's prior setup. As for what the activation requirement of this prior setup was, outsiders did not know. Even Fang Yuan who had been reborn was not clear about it.

But from the video clips in his previous life, he knew Giant Sun's will was a special will.

Knowing this made it easier for Fang Yuan.

Giant Sun's will was an Immortal Venerable's will, but it must also follow the laws and Great Dao of the world. The will was condensed by a Gu worm, and similarly could be subdued by the corresponding Gu worm.

Thus, Giant Sun's special will was greatly restrained by special will Gu. Within Fang Yuan's mind, Giant Sun's will had yet to show its might before it was swallowed by Fang Yuan's special will Gu.

After swallowing this will of Giant Sun, special will Gu's belly immediately bulged like a fatty who had stuffed himself to the limit.

"Haha, what a great will." Fang Yuan praised it but was inwardly shocked, 'That was dangerous! Although it was restrained, it was after all an Immortal Venerable's will. Even if it was only a strand, it was really not easy to deal with!'"

The glass owner token was a part of Eighty-Eight True Yang Building. Giant Sun's will attacked Fang Yuan through this owner token. But if the owner token was compared to a passage, this passage was way too small and could only allow a strand of Giant Sun's will to pass.

If the passage was just a bit bigger, the situation would be completely different.

This strand of will that special will Gu had eaten was simply negligible compared to the Giant Sun's will in True Yang Building.

Falling prey to Fang Yuan's small scheme, Giant Sun's will could not contain its anger: "Swindler, you dared profane my, Giant Sun's, honor! I will crush you to pieces!"

Rumble!

True Yang Building started shaking, giving off all kinds of lights which infused the sky, a peerless power seemed to manifest, shaking heaven and earth.

Even though Giant Sun Immortal Venerable had already died and was unable to mobilize Eighty-Eight True Yang Building using just his will, but within Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, Giant Sun Immortal Venerable had left behind a large amount of rank nine yellow apricot immortal essence!

Wild Gu could directly absorb the primeval essence in the air, but would lose this ability when they are refined and have to absorb the Gu Master's primeval essence.

Eighty-Eight True Yang Building was an Immortal Gu House and was under the command of Giant Sun's will, it could activate by absorbing the immortal essence left behind by Giant Sun Immortal Venerable; it was extremely simple and easy, as if it was natural!

"Run!" Looking at Eighty-Eight True Yang Building about to show its power, Mo Yao's will anxiously warned Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan was a despicable thief who had refined a part of True Yang Building, and now that Giant Sun's will had awakened, it classified him as an enemy.

Fang Yuan did not have Giant Sun's bloodline, this enmity was too big, Fang Yuan was directly marked down and an unprecedented killing intent was about to befall upon him!

"There's no hurry." Calamity was coming right for him, but Fang Yuan appeared indifferent and relaxed.

He tightly held the glass owner token.

This particular token was not simple!

It was a product created by expending an Immortal Gu using an owner token as the base. It was a crucial key for which central continent's Gu Immortals and several large forces had prepared with meticulous care over thousands of years.

“Still causing trouble after death, hmph, what era are we living in now!” Fang Yuan snorted and with no fear sent a thought through the glass owner token, launching an ambush.

True Yang Building shook intensely, the aurora that filled the sky instantly collapsed by over half. The phantom image that appeared when condensing the floors was like a candle in front of a great wind, as it collapsed and dissipated.

Everything came to an abrupt stop.

In True Yang Building, Giant Sun's will let out a frightening and furious howl as it was besieged and attacked by countless special will Gu.

These special will Gu were the preparation of central continent's Gu Immortals which had been accumulated for thousands of years, a trump card specially arranged to deal with Giant Sun's will.

Giant Sun's will's weakness was thoroughly targeted, like a sheep surrounded by a pack of wolves.

It had immediately wanted to activate Gu worms to massacre these special will Gu.

Eighty-Eight True Yang Building was an Immortal Gu House, a solidified killer move formed from many Immortal Gu and mortal Gu. Naturally, it had methods to clean up the enemies.

But central continent's Gu Immortals had researched deeply and already calculated this.

Coordinating with special will Gu's attack were other shocking methods, actually sealing all of the yellow apricot immortal essence Giant Sun Immortal Venerable left behind.

True Yang Building was not able to move without the immortal essence and immediately stopped all actions. Even though Giant Sun's will was seething with rage, it did not have any method to instantly resolve this, thus landing in a predicament.

True Yang Building sank into deathly stillness as Fang Yuan put his mind at rest.

In his previous life, central continent's Gu Immortals relied on this method to slay Giant Sun's will and destroy Eighty-Eight True Yang Building.

"A pity I am still a mortal and not a Gu Immortal, there is no way for me to reap profits from this." Fang Yuan felt a slight regret.

This was Giant Sun's will, even at its weakest moment, it was not something he could meddle with.

In truth, even if he advanced into a Gu Immortal, with just one Gu Immortal's battle strength, the result would not be good. When the central continent Gu Immortals attacked Imperial Court blessed land, they had altogether eleven Gu Immortals, each of them an elite expert, but even then only three were able to return in triumph.

However, the sacrifices were worth it as they received rich battle spoils.

True Yang Building was a spiritual symbol of northern plains and when it was suddenly destroyed, the whole of northern plains suffered heavy impact, their morale fell to the abyss and they were forced into retreat continually in battles. If not for the Gu Immortal Ma Hong Yun who repeatedly playing a vital role as a pillar during the most crucial times, northern plains would have already been annexed by central continent.

As for the current Fang Yuan, he was safe for at least a period of time.

“What happened to True Yang Building just now?”

“Could it be the influence of Tai Bai Yun Sheng advancing to a Gu Immortal was too big and even Eighty-Eight True Yang Building was affected?”

“Imperial Court blessed land prohibits the entry of Gu Immortals, advancing to a Gu Immortal here like Tai Bai Yun Sheng is an extremely rare event. Does this violate the arrangements made by old ancestor Giant Sun back then?”

True Yang Building’s abnormal changes caused this crowd of people who did not know the truth to be bewildered and start making guesses.

True Yang Building fell into a deathly stillness and did not show any movement for the moment. Soon, everyone’s gazes were attracted towards Tai Bai Yun Sheng again.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was floating in between the sky and the ground, continually taking in heaven qi and earth qi, combining them with his own human qi.

The balanced three qi were pouring into the space where his aperture had once been.

An extremely mysterious transformation was happening to his body.

Whether it was his physical body or soul, they were both being tempered by heaven and earth qi. The essence of his life itself was elevating to a higher level.

There were three steps in advancing to a Gu Immortal; the first was breaking the aperture, the second was taking in the qi.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng had an intact Gu Immortal inheritance and thus had a clear understanding of the key concerns in the process. So far, he was able to stabilize with no major hindrances.

But how could advancing to a Gu Immortal only have these obstacles?

Compared to the majestic heaven qi and the vast earth qi, human qi originated from only Tai Bai Yun Sheng himself.

Thus, there were endless amounts of heaven qi and earth qi, but human qi was limited in quantity.

The three qi needed to be in balance, there was no way to take in the surplus heaven qi and earth qi, so they were excluded and left to the side.

As time passed, these heaven and earth qi accumulated in the sky and on the ground, gathering and condensing, the sheer quantity causing a qualitative change.

“Tai Bai Yun Sheng had too deep of an accumulation, he was able to draw in so much heaven and earth qi. Now the extra heaven and earth qi are condensing into calamity and tribulation!” Ye Lui Sang’s eyes flashed with burning light.

The deeper the accumulation of the Gu Master, the greater the difficulty in advancing to a Gu Immortal. But if they succeeded, their potential future accomplishment would be that much higher.

The risk and profits in this were directly proportional.

Hei Lou Lan watched on tightly without saying a word, putting all his effort in observing and gaining reference.

Heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities, how did they form?

The scene in front of them was displaying the whole process before everyone’s eyes.

Golden earth qi continued to become denser and the turbid qi condensed into shape, gradually forming a one-horned great tiger. And the green heaven qi condensed into countless giant green willow leaves. Every willow leaf was the size of a boat.

The one-horned great tiger was as large as a hill; it raised its head while crouching down, taking a jumping posture.

The green willow leaves swayed as they spread in the sky, ready to strike.

“This is the earthly calamity lofty tiger and the heavenly tribulation willow wind!” Fang Yuan’s gaze flashed with a sharp light.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng stopped his crazed laughter, a grave expression filling his face.

The crowd who were so far from all this could feel the endless power of the earthly calamity and the heavenly tribulation, then what about Tai Bai Yun Sheng who was at the center of this, the target of the earthly calamity and the heavenly tribulation?

The spectating crowd was silent, the atmosphere turning heavy.

Imperial Court land spirit, however, laughed loudly: “The opportunity to break free from my captivity has appeared!”

Chapter 608 - Giant Sun's retaliation

Chapter 608: Giant Sun's retaliation

Translator: ChibiGeneral Editor: ChibiGeneral

Inside True Yang Building.

The land spirit was using all of its strength to attack the seal on it.

Bang bang bang!

Three soft explosive sounds could be heard consecutively, as three black chains binding it were broken.

The green paste on it had thoroughly melted from its neck and even to the tips of its two wings, revealing the bright and lively feathers.

“Little sparrow, you dare!” Giant Sun's will was bursting with fury.

“Giant Sun, despite being dead, you actually still imprisoned me for hundreds of thousands of years. Today, I will definitely break out of your damn cage!” Frost Jade Peacock let out a shrill scream, similarly furious.

Trapped for so many years, unable to even budge, the suffocation and indignance from being in captivity turned into the strength needed to break its seal.

Giant Sun's will gave a deep shout, the sun like will suddenly flared up, rushing in all directions like a majestic golden flood.

Ten thousand special will Gu were already surrounding him in layers after layers. They were like a dam blocking the flood, which was Giant Sun's will.

Giant Sun's special will was completely restrained by the special will Gu. The whole dam held tight without any cracks, but the situation only lasted for a few breaths of time; the special will Gu had already been swallowing Giant Sun's special will to the limit and started to burst one by one.

Several breaths later, the 'dam' formed by the special will Gu trembled, broke down and shattered apart!

Giant Sun's special will might have been subdued but the size of it was extremely large, having originated from Giant Sun Immortal Venerable. Even after the wear and tear of over hundreds of thousands of years, this was still not something ten thousand special will Gu could suppress.

Restraint was relative.

Water could extinguish fire, but if the fire was fierce enough, it could directly evaporate the water pouring on it.

Giant Sun's will that was like a sun was extremely grand and large, although there was a lot of consumption when he attacked special will Gu, it was still able to destroy the ten thousand special will Gu in the end.

Without the besiegement of special will Gu, Giant Sun's will was like a tied up prisoner who had broken out of the shackles, and immediately tried to control True Yang Building.

But the next moment, a full fifty thousand special will Gu rushed out and gathered again, forming a new encirclement!

Central continent's Gu Immortals had researched very deeply and would never underestimate Giant Sun's will, thus they had made sufficient preparations. Special will Gu was not an Immortal Gu, its quantity could be piled up.

Giant Sun's will who had just obtained freedom was again sealed off, letting out a furious roar.

He started attacking again, his momentum as vast as a rapidly flowing river, breaking apart the encirclement of special will Gu.

But soon, the third wave of special will Gu surrounded it. The quantity was even more this time, reaching over a hundred thousand!

Central continent's Gu Immortals had spent thousands of years for this; several great super forces had joined hands making large purchases, refining Gu non-stop, and spending an astronomical amount of Gu refinement resources.

They had paid such an astonishing price and now they were all being used by Fang Yuan, displaying extraordinary effects.

Being trapped once again, Giant Sun's will did not shout or roar.

Giant Sun's will was the will of an Immortal Venerable and knew how to think.

When he realized he had fallen into a scheme and the enemy side had made sufficient preparations, he became calm again.

He began to think and soon discovered a flaw in the encirclement!

Although Giant Sun's will was surrounded tightly in all directions by special will Gu with no area neglected, this did not signify there was no flaw in this encirclement.

These special will Gu were refined by Gu Immortals and refined Gu worms were unable to directly absorb the primeval essence from their surroundings, and there was no supply of primeval essence for them in here.

Then, where did the primeval essence used to activate these special will Gu come from?

There were so many special will Gu, and there could even be more, their primeval essence requirement would be gigantic. Giant Sun's will slightly thought over it and realized — what these special will Gu absorbed was not primeval essence but immortal essence!

A bead of the lowest grade rank six green grape immortal essence could convert to what was practically an almost unlimited amount of primeval essence!

Immortal essence was the source of fuel for these special will Gu.

And these immortal essence were concealed very well; clearly, there were other supporting Gu worms coordinating with special will Gu to form an enormous and hidden Gu formation.

“So long as I break their connection with the immortal essence, these special will Gu would not be of much threat.” Giant Sun’s will soon thought of this method.

However, to break the connection between the special will Gu and the immortal essence, he had to fully grasp this Gu formation first.

Just like how central continent Gu Immortals sealed all the yellow apricot immortal essence left behind by Giant Sun Immortal Venerable to suppress Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, Giant Sun’s will also had a similar idea.

On the spot, Giant Sun’s will thought rapidly and soon found over ten clues.

Following these clues and making deductions, the vague structure of the Gu formation began to gradually become clearer.

The land spirit naturally would not sit and wait for its death.

When it had sensed Giant Sun’s will being suppressed, it mustered all its strength to break the seals on it.

Gruel Mud had terrifying effectiveness against these seals; the green paste on its body was full of cracks and the edges were rapidly melting down. The black shackles on its wings once again consecutively collapsed and four broke apart.

The land spirit, Frost Jade Peacock, gave a shrill cry, its whole body shook intensely, shaking away most of the green paste on its two wings, shortly afterwards it impatiently unfolded them.

Cold aura permeated out from all over its spotlessly white body as it raised its head high, appearing noble and beautiful. But it had yet to completely unfold its large wings when they were tightly pulled in by the black chains.

Its movement came to a sudden stop, the intense pain making it even more furious.

Although there were only three chains left, they still tightly shackled its freedom.

“Break them!” Frost Jade Peacock suddenly turned around its elegant neck, its sharp brows flickering with terrifying cold light.

“Damn it!” Giant Sun’s will who had been thinking intensely, could not help but stop his thoughts as he sensed this situation.

If the land spirit broke his control, then Eighty-Eight True Yang Building could be thrown out from Imperial Court blessed land at any time.

Without Imperial Court blessed land’s protection, countless Gu Immortals would start rushing over to loot True Yang Building.

At that time, it would be the case of an army of ants devouring an elephant; even more yellow apricot immortal essence would not be able to stop the consumption from the dauntless advance of countless Gu Immortals.

But Giant Sun’s will was powerless to stop the land spirit at this moment.

He had been making several probing attacks while thinking at the same time, and although there were some results and he was able to recover some methods, they were still very limited and were not enough to suppress the situation.

.....

At this moment, outside the True Yang Building....

Roar!

Lofty tiger roared and jumped.

The world trembled as the hill sized lofty tiger jumped into the air. Its enormous and malevolent tiger claws slammed towards the insignificant insect-like Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng gave a light shout as he dodged quickly!

The tiger claws could not strike him, but the huge wind force from it was still able to make Tai Bai Yun Sheng feel uncomfortable.

At the same time, the willow winds in the sky fluttered down.

These willow winds were as large as a canoe, and their descent was graceful, resembling falling leaves. But the movement that felt slow was actually fast, and the destructive power contained within them was terrifying.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was bathed with blood, paying close attention to the movements of the willow winds. Previously, he had carelessly come into contact with three willow winds, but just that had already destroyed all the defensive Gu on him.

Right now, when he saw the willow winds falling down, he quickly evaded them.

From the earth, the malevolent tiger pounced up; while from the sky, the willow winds fluttered down one after another. Tai Bai Yun Sheng was already finding it difficult to continue after a while, he was in a sorry state and was facing the danger of losing his life.

“Sigh, it bodes ill for Tai Bai Yun Sheng!”

“His accumulation is very robust, but he has not made sufficient preparations to advance to Gu Immortal.”

“Lord Tai Bai Yun Sheng, you can do it!”

Even Fang Yuan could not help but feel nervous at this scene: “Is Tai Bai Yun Sheng going to fail in advancing to a Gu Immortal in this life?”

He suddenly had a thought and disregarding the backlash, forcibly activated luck inspection Gu. But the luck on Tai Bai Yun Sheng was still burning and raging like boiling water, and was still blooming.

But the next moment, a quarter of this flaming luck had suddenly dissipated!

“What’s going on?” It was the first time Fang Yuan was seeing such a change in luck.

And right at this time, a light pillar suddenly erupted from True Yang Building.

The light pillar that was as thick as an ancient tree, charged straight to the sky.

The willow winds were pierced through by this light pillar, immediately crumbling apart and turning back into clear heaven qi, pure and warm.

The light pillar swept through repeatedly, shattering most of the willow winds in the sky, before shooting towards the lofty tiger. The lofty tiger dodged while howling in grief, but the light pillar followed it like a shadow, impossible to avoid!

The earthly calamity lofty tiger continued to decrease in size the more the light pillar touched it, till it vanished into thin air!

“What’s going on?” Everyone was shocked.

“Eighty-Eight True Yang Building has made a move! Old ancestor protected lord Tai Bai Yun Sheng!!” Many people cheered.

But there were also some who scoffed: “Nonsense, Tai Bai Yun Sheng does not have Giant Sun’s bloodline, why would old ancestor protect him?”

“This! Could it be the workings of the rumored divert disaster Gu?” Ye Lui Sang was endlessly shocked.

Hei Lou Lan was even more excited: “The luck path’s divert disaster Gu can divert heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities, greatly reducing their might, even directly obliterating them! If I can obtain this Immortal Gu...”

Divert disaster Gu was one of the cornerstones of Eighty-Eight True Yang Building. It was also one of the limited methods Giant Sun’s will could mobilize currently.

Giant Sun’s will’s actions did not stop at this.

He had forcibly extracted a trace of yellow apricot immortal essence by rampaging multiple times. After activating divert disaster Gu, Giant Sun’s will mobilized the human qi Immortal Gu in true inheritance secluded domain.

Right under Fang Yuan’s sight, Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s burning luck aura suddenly decreased by another quarter.

Human qi Immortal Gu was activated which similarly let out a ray of white light.

This white light, however, directly shone on Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

Human qi Immortal Gu could increase the Gu Master’s human qi, raising their future potential after advancing to a Gu Immortal. When Tai Bai Yun Sheng obtained its help, the human qi on him instantly inflated by ten times!

With the increase in human qi, he naturally needed even more heaven qi and earth qi.

However, heaven qi and earth qi were drawn out of Imperial Court blessed land.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng laughed heartily, True Yang Building's help had been out of his expectations, but he still quickly accepted it and absorbed large amounts of heaven qi and earth qi, merging the three elements into one; not only averting danger, his potential had also greatly increased, and his future prospects had turned much better!

The land spirit Frost Jade Peacock gave a shrill, furious cry.

Heaven qi and earth qi were extracted in large amounts, causing an intense feeling of weakness to fill its body.

“Little sparrow, you are still too green.” Giant Sun's will snorted, he had used all the immortal essence he was able to extract on the most crucial area, acquiring the greatest results, greatly relieving the dangerous situation.

Giant Sun's will was after all a will that originated from an Immortal Venerable, its wisdom was extremely high.

The situation had turned around quickly now and it was advantageous to Giant Sun's will.

The weakening of the land spirit gave Giant Sun's will plenty of time to grasp the Gu formation of the special will Gu surrounding him. Once Giant Sun's will breaks apart this encirclement, he would regain control of the situation, and it would be extremely easy for him to undo the seal on the immortal essence then.

As long as the seal on the immortal essence was broken, Eighty-Eight True Yang Building would be able to display the supreme might of a rank eight Gu House in all its glory!

“This is bad, I still underestimated an Immortal Venerable's will. I have less than half the expected time left.” Fang Yuan was able to understand the situation in True Yang Building through the glass owner token.

His heart sank: “Now, I can only put my hopes in Tai Bai Yun Sheng. Hopefully, he can quickly become a Gu Immortal and refine landscape as before Gu...”

ChibiGeneral ChibiGeneral Hopefully he dies immediately after 😊

Chapter 609 - Better to die than not be free

Chapter 609: Better to die than not be free

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

At the center of the scene, the three qi were fusing.

With the help of Giant Sun's will, the thick qi flows had almost formed a cocoon around Tai Bai Yun Sheng!

All his injuries were long gone without any trace, his body, soul and consciousness were all being refined to a higher level.

He looked back on his life, the scenes of the past quickly flashing through his mind.

The mysteries of the Great Dao circulated in his mind, inspirations came to him without pause, he was obtaining perfect solutions for the difficult problems in cultivation that had restrained him in the past.

At this moment, heaven and earth were like selfless teachers, imparting all their knowledge to Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

However, the mysteries of heaven and earth were too vast and profound, the more Tai Bai Yun Sheng knew, the more he realized his minuteness.

He had no choice but to focus on his time path, refining and developing his knowledge.

His understanding towards time path reached the peak of his lifetime!

Inspiration from nature!

Man is the spirit of all living beings, Gu is the essence of heaven and earth. Gu Masters used Gu, refined Gu and raised Gu; this was actually an

unending process of learning, exploring and studying the world.

In the process of advancing to a Gu Immortal, a Gu Master need not use Gu worms to indirectly understand the world, instead it was a direct interaction with heaven and earth.

This was probably the only chance in one's whole life before becoming a Gu Immortal to have such a precious opportunity.

Rank five peak stage was the finishing line of mortal Gu Masters. But rank six Gu Immortals were beyond mortal, becoming a Gu Immortal was only a new starting point.

At this crucial starting point, every Gu Immortal's future achievements would be different depending on the potential they accumulated.

“Such a beautiful experience, but my human qi is not sufficient...” Tai Bai Yun Sheng wished to continue immersing himself in this feeling but could not do so, a regretful expression appearing on his face.

His human qi was already nearly exhausted, and this was after obtaining the help of human qi Immortal Gu, otherwise the time would have been even shorter.

The qi cocoon dispersed and Tai Bai Yun Sheng's silhouette was revealed again.

The three qi had merged and shrunk down to a mass of tri-colored primordial qi, condensed into where Tai Bai Yun Sheng's aperture had originally been.

This step signified the completion of the second step in advancing to a Gu Immortal, receiving qi.

Next was the final step of becoming a Gu Immortal — releasing Gu!

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was being extremely serious, as he took out river as before, mountain as before and man as before Gu.

These three Gu were his core Gu worms and he was exceedingly familiar with them. Moreover, man as before Gu was even his vital Gu.

“Finally, the most crucial moment...” Tai Bai Yun Sheng first sent his vital Gu to the mass of tri-colored primordial qi in his body.

BOOM!

All of a sudden, a mystical sound like that of thunder storm echoed in Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s ears, causing his whole body to intensely shake.

The tri-colored mass of qi was originally merged together and constantly flowing in circulation. But after Man As Before intruded in, it was like it had ignited an explosive; the primordial qi mass immediately exploded loudly.

There can be no creation without destruction, in death there is new life!

This moment was when a mortal could ascend to a Gu Immortal!

The explosive sound was truly mystical, exploding out the marvels of life, exploding out a whole new world!

The mortal aperture was broken, an immortal aperture was being formed!

The immortal aperture was like a small world; the sky was azure like crystals and the ground was a desolate wilderness filled with yellow stones.

It was like a newborn baby and intensely demanded nourishment, erupting at the outside world with an extremely strong force of suction and absorption.

Whoosh whoosh whoosh....

Heaven qi and earth qi madly poured into Tai Bai Yun Sheng, flowing non-stop into the immortal aperture.

In the immortal aperture, the ground quickly expanded; two thirds of a thousand square kilometres, four thirds of a thousand, two thousand square

kilometres...

And time flow also rose from the one to one ratio to one to ten, one to twenty....

The immortal aperture was gradually starting to become unstable from the mad flow of qi.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng then sent in River As Before and Mountain As Before, stabilizing the situation.

The immortal aperture was expanding continually, and a tributary of the river of time flowed in the darkness, causing the time flow to increase steadily.

Time passed, Tai Bai Yun Sheng kept on placing Gu worms to maintain the stability of the immortal aperture.

Three and one third thousand square kilometres, four thousand, four and two thirds of a thousand!

One to thirty, one to thirty-one, one to thirty-two, one to thirty three!

The immortal aperture had reached its extreme at this point, as if it had drunk and eaten to its fill, abruptly stopping its growth.

But the clear heaven qi was still pouring in from the sky, and golden earth qi was still surging up from the ground.

At this moment, the immortal aperture absorbed heaven qi and earth qi much slower than before. At first, it was drinking in big gulps, while now it was taking slow sips.

Heaven and earth qi converged into the immortal aperture, green and golden mists and clouds filled the whole immortal aperture.

The dense qi flow was brewing beads of immortal essence within.

They were precisely the green grape immortal essence of a rank six Gu Immortal, thirty six of them in total.

The tribulation clouds in the sky and the calamity dust in the ground, began to gradually dissipate.

The mist like heaven qi and earth qi in the immortal aperture, however, had yet to dissipate.

They condensed around Man As Before, River As Before, Mountain As Before and other Gu worms, causing a dense qi cocoon to form over these Gu worms.

The two qi mixed; heaven and earth interacted.

Within the qi cocoons, each Gu worm was beginning to ferment mysterious changes.

“It is time.” A Gu recipe flashed in Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s mind.

This Gu recipe was only a theoretical Gu recipe of an Immortal Gu, it was from the old beggar’s Gu Immortal inheritance.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng could not guarantee whether this theoretical Gu recipe could succeed.

But he no longer had another option.

His lifespan was near its end, about to exhaust completely. After advancing to a Gu Immortal, his senses reached a whole new level, especially the sense regarding time had heightened the most, it was precise to within a single breath.

This novel sensation did not put him in a cheerful mood for long before he fell into silence, feeling oppressed and even afraid.

Because he could sense that the time he had was truly not much, just like a small puddle under strong sunshine, with his lifespan being the thin layer of water left in the puddle.

He had planned to get lifespan Gu but it failed because of Fang Yuan's secret manipulations. The bloody road he had experienced in reaching the great hall even became a knot in his heart.

Now, his only hope was in man as before Gu.

According to what the theoretical Gu recipe showed, when man as before Gu was advanced to rank six, it could be used on oneself.

“Refine!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng gave a soft shout, countless thoughts emerging in his mind.

These thoughts formed the theoretical Gu recipe which directly poured into the immortal aperture and then into the thick cocoon covering the man as before Gu.

These heaven and earth qi were the source of all living beings. As the two interacted, they evolved into all things in heaven and earth.

These two qi were the origin of all living beings and could replace any Gu refinement materials.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng's thoughts were like keys that directed the heaven and earth qi in the proper direction.

The thoughts entered the cocoon and immediately brought upon a violent change.

Although it could not be compared to the explosion of the three qi in the first step of releasing Gu, its effect was not small either.

The qi cocoon erupted with devouring force, swallowing the remaining heaven and earth qi in the immortal aperture without pause.

Whoosh whoosh whoosh....

The qi flow surged non-stop, forming a screaming gale.

Man as before Gu turned into the eye of the storm, large amounts of heaven and earth qi poured into it, turning into Gu refinement resources.

“This it it, this is it...” Tai Bai Yun Sheng mumbled softly in the air, his tone carried gratification and also expectation.

After so much effort and risk, he was now finally seeing the hope of success.

Although the process had been filled with inconceivable events.

If True Yang Building had not made a move, Tai Bai Yun Sheng was sure to fall in the second step.

As he thought of this, he glanced at the True Yang Building.

He was not of Giant Sun’s bloodline, but True Yang Building had actually helped him; this was a fact.

“Did Giant Sun’s will wake up?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng inwardly guessed. He had a Gu Immortal inheritance, his experience and knowledge were not lacking compared to people like Hei Lou Lan and Ye Lui Sang.

“Giant Sun Immortal Venerable prohibits the entry of Gu Immortals, I have already violated this taboo by advancing into a Gu Immortal here. So, why would Giant Sun’s will still help me?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng was puzzled.

Even with his plentiful experience, he could not anticipate the things occurring in the True Yang Building.

Within the True Yang Building, Frost Jade Peacock gave shrill cries, the green paste on its body kept on shaking and bouncing, the iron chains also shook, producing clanking sounds when they collided with each other.

The powers sealing it were melting down from the corrosion of Gruel Mud.

But Frost Jade Peacock showed no signs of joy, instead it was filled with fear and anxiety.

Giant sun's will, however, laughed brightly: "Little sparrow, your struggle is of no use."

Through Tai Bai Yun Sheng, Giant Sun's will was able to exploit some methods to ingeniously strike the Imperial Court land spirit, weakening its strength at its foundation.

Despite the powers binding Frost Jade Peacock weakening constantly, Giant Sun's will had already bought some time.

He had already seen through most of the special will Gu formation that had besieged him.

How could an Immortal Venerable's arrangement be so simple?

As long as Giant Sun's will was completely free, he naturally had large numbers of methods to choose from like metal path, water path, fire path and so on, to seal the land spirit again.

"I have slept for too long, but it doesn't matter. I will first put this disobedient land spirit in its place, then I shall completely eliminate the minute loopholes in True Yang Building; at that time, Eighty-Eight True Yang Building will once again be like an iron bucket, standing tall for hundreds of thousands of years longer!" Giant Sun's will's tone was deep and profound.

"I won't let you have your way even if I die!!!" After hearing 'standing tall for hundreds of thousands of years', all the hairs on Frost Jade Peacock stood on their ends.

A land spirit was formed from an obsession and the matter of recognizing the master was not a flexible one. Frost Jade Peacock was distinct in this even from other land spirits; it was incomparably proud and would not yield even a little.

But Frost Jade Peacock did not struggle anymore, instead it strangely lay down dispiritedly. However, its gaze was still sharp as a knife, filled with hatred completely.

Giant Sun's will was stupefied before suddenly realizing something as he shouted in rage: "Little sparrow, you dare to do this!"

Outside the True Yang Building.

"The tribulation clouds and calamity dust are gradually dispersing, has Lord Tai Bai Yun Sheng succeeded in advancing to a Gu Immortal?" Those who did not know the truth felt excited at this sight.

"I had never expected Tai Bai Yun Sheng to actually reach the third step! Looking at his appearance, the immortal aperture has already formed. I wonder what grade of blessed land he has formed?" Ye Lui Sang mumbled.

In advancing to a Gu Immortal, after passing the second step, the Gu Master could form an immortal aperture.

Immortal apertures of rank six and rank seven Gu Immortals were blessed lands; rank eight and rank nine Gu Immortal apertures were grotto-heavens!

"Blessed lands are divided into three grades, corresponding to large, medium, and small in size; the more heaven, earth and human qi are fused, the higher the grade of the blessed land. Small blessed lands have an area of up to two thousand square kilometres, they can draw in a small tributary of the river of time, and form over ten beads of immortal essence; there are few resources. Medium grade blessed lands can range from two and two thirds to four thousand square kilometres, they can draw in a slightly bigger tributary of the river of time, and form over twenty beads of immortal essence; they have plentiful resources. High grade blessed lands can range from four and two thirds to six thousand square kilometres, and draw in a large tributary of the river of time, the quantity of immortal essence formed surpasses thirty, and there will be plenty of heaven and earth qi remaining which can mutually interact and refine a mortal Gu into an Immortal Gu!"

Hei Lou Lan's gaze was fixed directly ahead, the relevant information flashing in his mind.

His brows slightly furrowed, Tai Bai Yun Sheng was able to pass the second step with True Yang Building's help, reaching the third step. And now, it

looked like there was a great chance for him to succeed in becoming a Gu Immortal.

‘If Tai Bai Yun Sheng becomes a Gu Immortal, then what stance should I take, how should I treat him?’ Hei Lou Lan pondered over this issue.

‘If nothing unexpected happens, Tai Bai Yun Sheng will no doubt obtain a high grade blessed land. However, refining an Immortal Gu carries risk, forming calamities and tribulations in the immortal aperture.’ Fang Yuan’s gaze continuously flickered.

For a mortal to advance to a Gu Immortal, there naturally were special risks.

Gu Masters were like this, it applied to Gu worms too.

Humans took in heaven and earth qi, fusing with human qi, the fusion of the three qi would lead to heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities. Gu worms took in heaven and earth qi, and also would induce calamities and tribulations.

It was hard for outsiders to interfere in the calamities and tribulations within one’s own blessed land.

True Yang Building could influence Tai Bai Yun Sheng, but it could not influence the blessed land, the immortal aperture in his body.

In another words, Tai Bai Yun Sheng could only rely on himself.

“Huh?” Fang Yuan suddenly looked at the sky.

Regarding the sky of Imperial Court blessed land, in daytime, golden light glittered, while at night, warm silver radiance shone down.

But right now, pitch-black scars appeared in the golden sky from which specks of starlight shone down.

This was the night sky of the outside world of northern plains.

The whole of Imperial Court blessed land began to tremble.

Everyone started crying out in surprise and shock.

The tribulation clouds and calamity dust which had almost dissipated condensed again. Large amounts of heaven and earth qi poured into Tai Bai Yun Sheng's body non-stop, directly entering his immortal aperture like moths to a fire.

"What's going on?!" Hei Lou Lan was dumbstruck.

"What the hell happened!" Ye Lui Sang held his head, shouting involuntarily.

"Too much heaven and earth qi were absorbed from Imperial Court blessed land, its foundation was injured, thus it is revealing the outside world, in linking up with northern plains!" Fang Yuan's mind shook, his gaze moved from Tai Bai Yun Sheng to Eighty-Eight True Yang Building.

He had guessed the truth.

Frost Jade Peacock was actually so proud, it would rather die than be suppressed by Giant Sun's will any longer.

It lived up to its words!

Chapter 610 - The key to victory and loss

Chapter 610: The key to victory and loss

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

When a Gu Master advances to an immortal, their aperture will transform into an immortal aperture.

The immortal aperture is a qualitative evolution of the aperture, it is like the creation of a whole new small world.

Rank six and seven Gu Immortal apertures were known as ‘blessed lands’. Rank eight and nine Gu Immortal apertures were called ‘grotto-heavens’.

If a Gu Immortal’s lingering obsession was left behind when they died, it would combine with the heavenly power inside the immortal aperture and become the land spirit.

Every immortal aperture is unique, it is a part of the Gu Immortal’s body. In some ways, even if a Gu Immortal dies, the land spirit and immortal aperture that they leave behind could still be considered a strange form of life extension for them.

Precisely because the land spirit is formed from obsession, it is rigid and not flexible.

In history, there were many such cases. For example, if a Gu Immortal forcefully takes down a blessed land, but did not meet the requirements to become the owner, the land spirit would reject them, in the end, the land spirit may directly self-detonate, causing the Gu Immortal’s efforts to be for nothing.

Giant Sun’s will forcefully sealed Imperial Court blessed land’s Frost Jade Peacock, this had accumulated hundreds of thousands of years of anger in

the latter. Now that he wanted to continue sealing it, Frost Jade Peacock's resolute heart was finally ignited.

“What is going on?”

“Lord Tai Bai Yun Sheng's immortal ascension caused a loophole to form in the blessed land?”

“Imperial Court blessed land is currently being exposed to the outside world, this is unbelievable, this has never happened in the past!!”

“This is bad, I have a very bad feeling. Do you think the blessed land is going to be destroyed?”

In the blessed land, everyone was shouting in fear, they were panicking and their doubts were spreading.

In the sky, countless cracks were formed. The sky of the blessed land, which was silver and gold, had lots of cracks now, from these cracks, one could see the starry sky of northern plains.

Fang Yuan's gaze was still calm as ever.

“Imperial Court blessed land would not self-destruct so easily.” He muttered in his heart, regarding this he was extremely confident.

In history, there were many cases of the land spirit suiciding, destroying the blessed land along with them, but that was not going to happen here.

This was Giant Sun Immortal Venerable's arrangement, how could it be broken so easily? This was the hard work of a rank nine Gu Immortal, this set-up covered the entire region of northern plains!

Eighty-Eight True Yang Building was the biggest obstacle.

“If this was in the past, how could the land spirit cause such trouble? Except that now, Giant Sun's will had just awakened, he was caught off guard and had to waste time to resolve this mess. Meanwhile, the seal that imprisoned

the land spirit had weakened drastically because of my gruel mud Immortal Gu, this allowed the land spirit to struggle so violently.”

In his analysis, Fang Yuan could not help but internally praise Giant Sun’s resolution and methods.

He had used the chess piece Tai Bai Yun Sheng, and with his limited methods, he managed to fight for precious time and allow the scales of victory to tilt towards himself.

“However, even though the land spirit cannot self-destruct, it could still do the most basic thing like absorbing its own heaven and earth qi.”

Thinking of this, Fang Yuan directed his gaze towards Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

Above Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s head, the scattered tribulation cloud formed once again, and the calamity dust on the ground also started spreading.

Large amounts of heaven qi and earth qi gushed out, they were about to form a new heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity!

“This, what is going on? Why are there still heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities?! Wasn’t it over already?” Seeing this, Ye Lui Sang’s eyes were wide open in shock.

“This is different from what is in the records. There is something strange going on with Tai Bai Yun Sheng, why are there two heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities in a row?” Hei Lou Lan was very confused as well.

Even they had no idea, not to mention the others.

Looking at the imposing heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity forming once again, many people were lost for words as they felt very worried regarding Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s situation.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s expression was ashen.

“Why is there still a heavenly tribulation forming?! My inheritance did not state that this would happen!” He was shocked and furious.

Because not just on the outside, at the same time, the immortal aperture inside his body was also forming another heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity!

When a mortal Gu becomes an Immortal Gu, it is like a Gu Master becoming an immortal, it is a dangerous process to make a qualitative change that defied heaven. When Gu worms were refined into Immortal Gu, they would need to involve heaven and earth qi, this way, the corresponding heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities would form.

Being faced with trouble both internally and externally, Tai Bai Yun Sheng could neither advance nor retreat, he could not attend to one problem while neglecting the other, his situation was very worrying!

Fang Yuan used the gruel mud Immortal Gu to awaken the land spirit.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng's immortal ascension became a crucial chess piece in the fight between the land spirit and Giant Sun's will.

This immortal ascension had already gone out of his control.

Other than Fang Yuan, everyone else was kept in the dark, they were unaware of the truth.

Only Fang Yuan knew the land spirit's intention!

In a race against time, the land spirit could not compete with Giant Sun's will, thus it placed its attention on Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

The heaven qi and earth qi were extracted by sacrificing the land spirit's own foundation. Its intention was to form the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity that would destroy Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

What benefits would the land spirit gain from killing him?

This would involve the devouring of the immortal aperture.

Mortal apertures were not easy to devour and combine, but after ascending to immortal, the immortal aperture was a small world. Between worlds,

they could be devoured and assimilated, there were great benefits to Gu Immortals.

On Tian Ti mountain back then, Fang Yuan discarded a portion of Hu Immortal blessed land's territory, which were quickly taken by the other Gu Immortals. Swallowing other immortal apertures and strengthening one's own immortal aperture, there was much to gain from this.

If the land spirit destroyed Tai Bai Yun Sheng, after he dies, his immortal aperture would remain. It would then be absorbed and assimilated by Imperial Court blessed land.

After devouring the aperture, the blessed land's foundation would rise, and the land spirit would become much stronger. This would be a great help for it to break through Giant Sun's seal.

In the sky, dark clouds were rumbling as lightning and thunder resounded.

Countless purple lightning bolts formed into balls of lightning.

On the ground, the calamity dust settled down, exposing the bare earth.

A crack formed on the ground, it was hundreds of meters wide, exposing red hot flames from within, it resembled a desolate beast opening its bloodthirsty mouth.

The flames rose up, forming many traces of restraining smoke as they gushed up.

“Chaotic lightning balls, restraining smoke!” Fang Yuan frowned slightly.

The chaotic lightning balls not only had great power, they could even ruin the Gu Master's mind and will, inducing a chaotic effect. Restraining smoke could seal away the environment, as long as the Gu Master was trapped within, they would lose their five senses, like falling into a maze or an abyss, they would not be able to get free.

Chaotic lightning balls were not fast, but together with the suppression from restraining smoke, they were perfect partners and could unleash the greatest

effect!

Fang Yuan could not help but feel some worry.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng's failure was not what Fang Yuan wanted to see.

Holding the glass owner token in his hand, Fang Yuan tightened his grasp as his gaze turned dark: "Still too weak, too weak! With my current strength, I am very heavily affected by circumstances..."

Howl, howl, howl!

The chaotic lightning balls flew through the air, emitting a strange and shrill noise. They sounded like a woman screaming and crying at the same time, it was very painful to the ears.

At the same time, the restraining smoke was rumbling, surging towards Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng's expression turned pale.

The chaotic lightning balls changed their directions randomly, sometimes they traveled right, sometimes left, it was hard to dodge them. Furthermore, there were traces of restraining smoke around him, like he was in the middle of an ancient forest.

"If I come into contact with the restraining smoke, I'll be finished! Oh no, the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity in my immortal aperture is also forming, moreover I have already lost my defensive Gu!" Tai Bai Yun Sheng gritted his teeth, his gaze was shining with resolution.

Risk it!

His body gave off a shining light, using several movement Gu, his body flew into the air.

The intense wind blew this old man's hair towards the back, showing an unrestrained demeanour.

Shocked screams could be heard coming from the crowd.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng charged towards the tribulation cloud, above him, there were countless chaotic lightning balls, looking from afar, he was like a moth flying towards a fire.

“Is Tai Bai Yun Sheng seeking death?” Ye Lui Sang frowned deeply.

“Good!” Hei Lou Lan, however, gave high praise.

Fang Yuan’s eyes also shone.

Restraining smoke might seem harmless without any attack power and could only trap enemies, but it held much greater threat than the chaotic lightning balls.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng understood the situation and made the best decision.

Only to see that after he charged into the thunder cloud, countless lightning balls shot down like fish swimming in water.

Bam bam bam...

The lightning balls continued to explode, but it did not affect Tai Bai Yun Sheng at all.

He flew left and right, trying to find a survival chance in the barrage of attacks, his movement speed was fast at times and slow at others, he had great control over the situation!

“Amazing! What level of flying attainment is this!”

“To think that Lord Tai Bai Yun Sheng is actually a flying master!!”

“He hid himself too deeply, I only found out now...”

Everyone was overjoyed to find out that Tai Bai Yun Sheng was a flying master!

“To think that Tai Bai Yun Sheng was skilled at using cloud path Gu worms.” Ye Lui Sang praised, he was not very surprised at the display of flying.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was a healing Gu Master, these years when he roamed northern plains, he had encountered many dangers. He had to have a secret ability in order to survive till now.

In truth, most healing Gu Masters were either skilled in defense or movement.

When these Gu Masters were nurtured, they were specially trained in this manner.

That was because in the battlefield, healing Gu Masters were usually the first to be targeted, many times they could not receive protection from their teammates. Thus, healing Gu Masters needed to have certain ways to protect themselves.

“As the number one healing Gu Master in northern plains, Tai Bai Yun Sheng is not skilled in defense, with his age, it is no wonder he has such flying attainment.” Hei Lou Lan thought about this and turned his head, looking at the sky far away.

There, Fang Yuan seated on the azure wolf king’s back, observing Tai Bai Yun Sheng closely.

Compared to Tai Bai Yun Sheng, Chang Shan Yin who was also a flying master was much younger.

“Little sparrow, you are really enjoying yourself.” In True Yang Building, Giant Sun’s will laughed instead of raging.

Eighty-Eight True Yang Building was shaking intensely, the aurora was wavering in the sky as a huge pillar of light shot out.

Immortal Gu — Divert Disaster!

The light of Divert Disaster shone around Tai Bai Yun Sheng, piercing through the lightning balls and restraining smoke.

“Old ancestor is really blessing Tai Bai Yun Sheng, he struck once again!” Amidst the shocked screams, there were jealous and envious people too.

“This is too weird, Tai Bai Yun Sheng is not part of Giant Sun’s bloodline, to think he could receive such blessings as well!” Someone was suspicious.

“As expected, he struck.” Fang Yuan sighed internally, Tai Bai Yun Sheng had already become a crucial factor in the contest between the land spirit and Giant Sun’s will, the land spirit wanted to harm him, while Giant Sun’s will wanted to protect him!

Chapter 611 - Landscape As Before

Chapter 611: Landscape As Before

Translator: ChibiGeneral Editor: ChibiGeneral

“Luck inspection Gu!”

Fang Yuan’s heart moved, quickly sending his primeval essence into the Gu.

The next moment, his vision changed.

Luck inspection Gu, a rank five luck path investigative Gu, it could allow him to see luck despite its formlessness.

Looking at Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s luck now, his previous fiery red luck that was originally burning with a glowing red glow had shrunk by a bit.

“Earlier, Giant Sun Immortal Venerable’s will was helping him, thus his luck was being expended. Now that he helped once more, Tai Bai Yun Sheng has only a third of his initial luck left.” Fang Yuan evaluated.

Looking at his own luck, it was still the black coffin luck, as rich and dense as ink, and even larger than before.

Fang Yuan’s heart jumped, but quickly snickered to himself, looking at the people in the blessed land.

The people who were watching Tai Bai Yun Sheng ascend to immortal realm had changes to their luck as well.

The overwhelming majority of the Gu Masters had unwittingly developed a small layer of black coffin luck.

Except for Hei Lou Lan, he still had his unchanged profuse azure luck.

Looking around, Fang Yuan felt his eyes hurting, he quickly stopped using the luck inspection Gu.

When a Gu Master ascends, there would be endless heaven and earth qi, using Gu worms in such an environment would cause a backlash.

If he forcefully continued to use them, both he and his Gu worms would suffer injuries, or even face death.

As his vision returned to normal, Fang Yuan looked at Tai Bai Yun Sheng again.

He was swimming in the thunderstorm, flying through the crevices of the clouds, showing off his master level flying attainment.

His body had no more defensive Gu, he was relying on his movement to evade the chaotic lightning balls, it was like walking on a tightrope, he was in great danger.

In order to avoid the earthly calamity of restraining smoke, he charged into the thunder clouds, this was a wise decision when weighing the two difficulties, but it was also a helpless choice.

“If not for the fact that I have green grape immortal essence, and can dilute it to form endless primeval essence, such an insane flying speed would have drained my aperture dry long ago.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng was breathing roughly, his hair was in a mess and his body was feeling weak, the situation was getting more dangerous.

Swoosh!

Suddenly, a chaotic lightning ball changed directions and charged towards him.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng wanted to evade it, but it was too late, he could only stare indignantly with a furious gaze.

In the moment of crisis, a white light pillar shot over, directly hitting this chaotic lightning ball.

The lightning ball quickly melted from the ray of light, turning into pure heaven qi.

Divert disaster Gu!

Eighty-Eight True Yang Building's help came once again, saving Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

“So close, even though I became a Gu Immortal, I do not have any defenses on me, if I was hit by the chaotic lightning ball, I'd be heavily injured, the consequences are unthinkable!”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng swallowed his saliva, feeling some lingering fear.

After becoming a Gu Immortal, the foundation of his life had been elevated. If he was still a mortal, a chaotic lightning ball could easily kill him. Gu Immortals however, were tougher, even without any defensive Gu, they could endure over a dozen lightning balls without any problems.

But the thing was, these lightning balls had special effects.

After being hit, they would cause Tai Bai Yun Sheng's thoughts to be chaotic, once his mind is in chaos he would not be able to think properly.

At this crucial moment, as long as Tai Bai Yun Sheng stops in the air for a moment, he would be attacked by countless lightning balls at once.

If he was hit by these lightning balls consecutively, Tai Bai Yun Sheng would have no chance to gather his thoughts, he would just be drowned under the endless lightning balls.

“Quickly look, Eighty-Eight True Yang Building saved Tai Bai Yun Sheng once again.”

“That’s right, this has already happened at least ten times.”

“With True Yang Building’s help, it seems Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s tribulation will succeed without fail!”

Outside, everyone saw this with amazed and envious expressions.

“Such intensive assistance, will it really work?” Hei Lou Lan’s eyes were shining brilliantly, he saw the situation with a different perspective.

In such an environment, when heaven and earth qi were rampaging, usage of any Gu worm would create a huge backlash.

Divert disaster Gu was no exception.

In the history of Gu Masters, there were many instances of Gu Immortals helping out during the tribulation, and eventually the backlash destroying their Immortal Gu.

Except that most people were ignorant and did not know such secrets.

“Divert disaster Gu is one of the foundational pieces of Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, it is used for Imperial Court blessed land to divert away disasters. Without it, Imperial Court blessed land would face terrifying earthly calamities and heavenly tribulations. Giant Sun’s will would not sacrifice such a precious Gu for Tai Bai Yun Sheng, that means the reinforcement of Giant Sun’s will is limited... What happens now is most crucial, it will depend on Tai Bai Yun Sheng, whether he can quickly survive the calamity and tribulation in the immortal aperture.” Fang Yuan was expressionless as he sat on the azure wolf king’s back, watching with growing tension.

After all, landscape as before Gu was one of his main goals in coming to northern plains.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s speed started to slow down.

He was facing troubles both in his aperture and outside of it, the land spirit was causing him harm, while the calamity and tribulation was forming in

his own immortal aperture due to his mortal Gu's ascension.

This internal threat especially, it was taking away much of his attention, thus his reactions toward the outside world were getting slower.

Suddenly, his body shook, completely stopping his movements.

Immediately after, countless chaotic lightning balls flew towards him.

Divert disaster light pillar was shining brilliantly, it burst out and surrounded Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

"Now is the most crucial time!" Fang Yuan, Hei Lou Lan, Ye Lui Sang and others could see clearly that this was it, their eyes were shining.

At this moment, in Tai Bai Yun Sheng's immortal aperture, bright light exploded, engulfing the entire small world.

The aura of the Immortal Gu was spewing out like a fountain.

In that bright light, an Immortal Gu was rising up slowly.

It looked like a ladybug, it was fist sized and had a jade body. On its round back, there were natural markings, half was of rivers and seas, while the other half was of valleys and mountains.

"So this Immortal Gu was created by combining River as Before and Mountain as Before. It seems the effect is also the product of River as Before and Mountain as Before, but elevated." Tai Bai Yun Sheng analyzed.

This was refined during the resonance of heaven and earth, it was not refined by him personally, thus, he was still unclear towards the effect of Landscape as Before.

After looking at it for a few breaths' time, Tai Bai Yun Sheng placed his attention on the most central area of the blessed land.

Immortal Gu Landscape as Before, it was not part of his goal, only an additional surprise.

Now at the center of the blessed land, man as before Gu had turned into a huge cocoon, but cracks were starting to develop on it. Dazzling rainbow light was leaking from the cracks.

Breaking the cocoon and becoming a butterfly!

As the thick cocoon vanished, a colorful butterfly fluttered into the sky. Wherever it went, rainbow light rained down, trailing behind the butterfly's path as a curvy rainbow was formed behind it.

“Success, Immortal Gu Man as Before! Ahahaha...” Seeing this, Tai Bai Yun Sheng was extremely happy, he laughed maniacally.

So many years of accumulation, so many years of anticipation and worry, so many times he had fallen into grave danger, but at this moment, he obtained a perfect result!

But his internal threat still remained.

In the immortal aperture, the azure tribulation cloud was rumbling, forming a huge green scaled snake, the snake had a silver horn on its head, and its body was hundreds of metres long, the snake tail had turned into qi, fusing with the tribulation cloud.

As for the ground, it started shaking, making loud sounds that resembled thunder, causing pain to the eardrums.

The newly formed earth burst out with cracks, as lava spewed out of it, the smoke was thick as trees as the surroundings withered.

“Heavenly tribulation — silver horn green scale python, earthly calamity — molten earth!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng's heart shook, facing both the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity alone at the same time, he felt an immense pressure.

He placed his hopes on the Immortal Gu Landscape as Before.

“Come.” He willed, as a bead of green grape immortal essence flew out, fusing into the landscape as before Gu.

The ladybug-like landscape as before Gu immediately flapped its wings, flying away like a flash of lightning.

Everywhere it went, in the surroundings, the land returned to spring as the landscape was restored to normal, back to the moment before the earthly calamity struck.

“Good Gu, good Gu!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s heart settled, with landscape as before Immortal Gu, he had no fear towards the earthly calamity.

Hisss—!

The silver horn green scale python opened its mouth, making a shrill sound.

It shot out abruptly, its huge body bringing along a draft of wind, as it pounced on the landscape as before Immortal Gu.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was nervous, although Immortal Gu had huge capabilities, those which were not defensive Gu were usually fragile. Landscape as before Gu was the same, if it was destroyed by the silver horn green scale python, Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s situation would turn bad.

Thankfully, landscape as before Gu was born from his aperture during the resonance of heaven and earth, he could control it like moving his limbs.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng had deep foundations accumulated in his life, he quickly mobilized landscape as before Immortal Gu and escaped. The silver horn green scale python behind him had attacked dozens of times, it destroyed mountains and rivers, the earth was pierced and rocks were sent flying, as savage winds ravaged the land.

“Oh no! At this rate...” Tai Bai Yun Sheng was concentrating intensely, after a few breaths’ time, sweat started forming on his forehead.

His eyes were shut tight, his body was still floating in the air, as the chaotic lightning balls crashed towards him.

But thankfully, due to the divert disaster Immortal Gu’s light pillar, his body was protected.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was unable to care about the outside world since long ago, but he had not forgotten his external threat.

This terrible situation forced him to cut his losses decisively.

“Eighty-Eight True Yang Building’s reinforcement is limited, it might stop anytime. I can only do this... With man as before Immortal Gu in my possession, as long as I have time, there is hope! Cut, cut it off!”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng shouted in his heart.

Abandoning the territories to protect his headquarters, he gave up a portion of his immortal aperture, the sky began to cut apart.

The blessed land was the foundation and base of a Gu Immortal, cutting off the blessed land was like self-mutilation, it reduced their own strength and potential.

But Tai Bai Yun Sheng had no other choice.

Just like how Fang Yuan survived the earthly calamity back in Hu Immortal blessed land, in order to get rid of the blue charm lightning shadow, he discarded a portion of the blessed land, Tai Bai Yun Sheng also had to make such a sacrifice!

The blessed land’s sky was shaved off layer by layer.

Along with the thick tribulation clouds, they were all sent out of his body.

Outside his body, it was Imperial Court blessed land, Frost Jade Peacock joyfully chirped as it devoured these blessed land fragments, to increase its own strength.

Giant Sun’s will shouted in anger.

He was trying to protect Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s life, but the latter was now fueling his enemy’s strength!

Giant Sun's will had to protect him, because if Tai Bai Yun Sheng died, his entire immortal aperture would be devoured by Imperial Court blessed land.

Most importantly, divert disaster Immortal Gu was already full of cracks, if he reinforced Tai Bai Yun Sheng any more, the Gu might get destroyed from the backlash.

Divert disaster Immortal Gu was one of the foundation pieces of Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, it could not be lost!

But if Tai Bai Yun Sheng died, it was similarly disadvantageous for Giant Sun's will.

At once, Giant Sun's will fell into a difficult predicament.

Chapter 612 - Hoodwinking the Land Spirit

Chapter 612: Hoodwinking the Land Spirit

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

The sky in the immortal aperture started to peel off layer by layer, the dense tribulation clouds thinned out along with it. The devastating silver horn green scale python's body decreased to one-tenth of its original size, its might extremely weakened.

The situation was taking a turn for the better for Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

“Success is at hand.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng's eyes were filled with tears when he opened them. The situation in the immortal aperture was already stabilizing, and he had the room to pay some attention to the external crisis.

The light of Divert Disaster was covering him, preventing the calamity and tribulation from touching him; Tai Bai Yun Sheng felt gratitude from the depths of his heart: “This is all thanks to Eighty-Eight True Yang Building helping me, otherwise I would find it difficult to even have a hope of succeeding... Eh!”

The light of divert disaster suddenly dissipated!

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was caught off-guard and was bombarded by the chaotic lightning balls, his mind immediately turning chaotic. He flew around in disorder, knocking into large numbers of chaotic lightning balls as he was unable to act for himself with not even a trace of reason left.

Everyone was shocked but before they could express it, Eighty-Eight True Yang Building burst out with an absolutely powerful absorption force again, directly capturing the hysterical Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

Giant Sun's will could not sacrifice divert disaster Gu and also could not let Tai Bai Yun Sheng die.

The best method was, of course, to throw Tai Bai Yun Sheng out of the blessed land. Unfortunately, only Frost Jade Peacock could do that in this situation.

Helplessly, Giant Sun's will could only use this inferior method.

This was indeed an inferior solution.

Under everyone's shocked gazes, the tribulation clouds and calamity dust surged explosively, shrouding Eighty-Eight True Yang Building! Countless chaotic lightning balls crashed down like a violent storm; while restraining smoke coiled around the tower like an immemorial giant python, continually seeping inside.

Eighty-Eight True Yang Building had brought in Tai Bai Yun Sheng, thus becoming the target for the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity.

To protect Tai Bai Yun Sheng's life, Giant Sun's will chose to forcefully resist the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity!

"How could this happen!"

"Lord Tai Bai Yun Sheng was brought into Eighty-Eight True Yang Building!!"

"How on earth does he deserve such assistance from old ancestor? This is a heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity we are talking about, they are extremely dangerous to True Yang Building!"

Everyone looked on with stupefied and shocked gazes.

Under the presence of the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity, using Gu worms was asking to suffer backlash.

Eighty-Eight True Yang Building was a rank eight Immortal Gu house; in its essence, it was an integrated body of many Immortal Gu and countless

mortal Gu. And now, it was forcefully resisting the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity, the pressure on it was already enormous. And because of the force of the backlash, the coordination between the Gu worms had been affected!

It was clear, this was by no means a wise course of action.

However, Tai Bai Yun Sheng had become a crucial key in the fight between Giant Sun's will and Frost Jade Peacock; Giant Sun's will, forced by the situation, could only settle for such a method.

Inside Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, Frost Jade Peacock rapidly moved its wings, continuously dodging in between the gigantic trees.

Five Immortal Gu, with all kinds of flaming tails trailing after them, were pursuing and obstructing it.

Frost Jade Peacock was not willing to be sealed again and used all its strength to run away, gradually it lost its head and was unable to take the exact path, crashing into countless giant trees on the way.

Under Giant Sun's will's control, True Yang Building was a natural cage that could utilize the strength of any round, while Frost Jade Peacock was the bird in the cage. The giant trees turned into treemen, opening their arms to block it.

Caaaw—!

Frost Jade Peacock screamed shrilly as it suffered damage.

It tore apart the defense line of three old treemen, but its speed lowered greatly by this, and was caught up by a metal path Immortal Gu from behind.

A golden stream of light rapidly flowed on its body. The golden light condensed into a thick golden shell wherever it touched, firmly covering Frost Jade Peacock.

Frost Jade Peacock sensed it could not budge in any areas covered by the golden light; it was instantly startled and furious.

It hurriedly flapped its wings to increase its speed again. But the next moment, it was attacked by the second Immortal Gu.

An intense sleepiness invaded its mind, causing its eyes to turn hazy as it felt an intense urge to sleep.

Boom.

It crashed down head-first onto the ground, unable to fly any longer.

It had a premonition that its fate was to be sealed again; two rows of tears filled with grief and indignance involuntarily fell down from its eyes.

“Don’t... even... think...” Frost Jade Peacock mumbled to itself, trying to use all its remaining strength to resist.

Although there was still the remaining power of Immortal Gu Gruel Mud on its body, the two Immortal Gu sealing it again were not restrained by Gruel Mud.

“Even if I die, I won’t let you prevail!” Frost Jade Peacock gave off an intense suicidal will, and disregarding everything, it drew out the foundation of Imperial Court blessed land — heaven and earth qi, to intensify the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity.

And it was rapidly weakening.

Imperial Court blessed land was born from a space path Gu Immortal, thus the blessed land’s territory was vast, far surpassing any at an equivalent level.

Later, it was developed by Giant Sun Immortal Venerable, becoming a top-notch blessed land and also obtaining the ability to transit between day and night; it could be said to be at the doorstep of transforming into a grotto-heaven.

If it could swallow the time path Gu Immortal Tai Bai Yun Sheng's immortal aperture, space and time could converge which was the greatest supplement to Imperial Court blessed land. It was extremely likely for there to be a qualitative change which could allow Imperial Court blessed land to advance to a grotto-heaven!

If that happened, Frost Jade Peacock could break apart most of the arrangements of Giant Sun Immortal Venerable. Although it could not suppress Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, it would have the power to expel it out of the blessed land.

However, Giant Sun's will was truly too resolute and would rather suffer the damage from the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity to protect Tai Bai Yun Sheng's life.

Frost Jade Peacock was only an obsession left behind after a Gu Immortal's death, how could it scheme against Giant Sun's will?

But it was also because of its obsession, it was brave and unyielding!

On the verge of being sealed again, it would rather be exterminated, and disregarding the consequences, it drew out large amounts of heaven and earth qi from Imperial Court blessed land.

These heaven and earth qi were like adding fuel to the fire; as they assimilated into the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity, the sky rumbled with lightning, the chaotic lightning balls immediately expanded tenfold in quantity, and the restraining smoke had even more changes, its body inflated and its dark color turned even deeper.

Crack crack crack!

Lightning balls rained down like a storm, fiercely striking Eighty-Eight True Yang Building.

Bursts of explosions sounded out; Eighty-Eight True Yang Building became filled with scars, the eaves of the tower collapsed piece by piece, and a crack even appeared on the outer wall.

Restraining smoke turned into an even bigger problem, becoming a deadly smoke calamity; it was much more powerful and seeped everywhere on Eighty-Eight True Yang Building's surface, gradually dying it black.

The pitch-black walls of the building seemed to have eroded for a thousand years, as they started to peel off.

“The heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity have become stronger!”

“This is too terrifying, retreat, retreat!”

“What is happening? Even the wind and snow from the outside world are pouring in!!”

Everyone started shouting in shock.

Frost Jade Peacock extracted large amounts of heaven and earth qi, injuring Imperial Court blessed land's foundation. If Imperial Court blessed land was originally a strong house, now the tiles and bricks were taken out, only leaving behind the framework of the house.

This caused countless holes to appear in it, connecting to the outside world.

And the outside world of northern plains was currently experiencing the blizzard of every ten years.

Divert disaster Gu was dormant, causing Imperial Court blessed land to suffer the invasion of the blizzard calamity as well.

Imperial Court blessed land was no longer a refuge; large amounts of wind and snow poured in, the temperature quickly dropped as the heavy snowfall flew inside. Although it had not reached the level of forming snow monsters, it was not too far away.

“Little sparrow, look at what a big mess you have caused.” Giant Sun's will shouted in annoyance.

Blessed lands and grotto-heavens would attract all sizes of calamities and tribulations in every set interval of time. The larger their fortune, the

stronger the calamities and tribulations.

The great snow disaster that wreaked havoc over the whole of northern plains every ten years was actually the calamity and tribulation of Imperial Court blessed land.

Imperial Court blessed land had Eighty-Eight True Yang Building and was also a peak level blessed land with territory that was at the size of a small world; the fortune it contained was gigantic, thus the calamities and tribulations it attracted were extremely terrifying.

Right now, divert disaster Gu was hibernating, while Imperial Court blessed land had connected outside to northern plains, causing the once in ten years blizzard to return into it.

Eighty-Eight True Yang Building could forcibly resist the frenzied attacks of lightning balls, the invasion of the black smoke, but it was unable to contend against the blizzard that could wreak havoc over the whole of northern plains.

If this situation continued, Imperial Court blessed land would erode and crumble apart due to the snow disaster.

Frost Jade Peacock did not need Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, but Eighty-Eight True Yang Building needed Imperial Court blessed land.

There was one way to salvage this situation.

That was to use divert disaster Gu to eliminate heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities and turn them into heaven qi and earth qi. Making Imperial Court blessed land take in these heaven and earth qi to stabilize its foundation, and close the connection with the outside world of northern plains.

Giant Sun's will could take the risk in forcibly activating divert disaster Gu. But to make Imperial Court blessed land take in heaven and earth qi required Frost Jade Peacock's cooperation.

“Asking this little sparrow to cooperate is simply an impossible dream!”
Even if it was Giant Sun’s will, this was a difficult problem.

He helplessly thought of the only way —”Unless Frost Jade Peacock acknowledges a pair of new owners...”

Giant Sun’s will did not know that Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s immortal aperture contained landscape as before Immortal Gu which could conveniently deal with this trouble.

He thought of another Immortal Gu he had — false emotion fake will Gu!

The condition for Frost Jade Peacock to acknowledge its owner was a couple who had true love for each other.

However, nothing was absolute, even the land spirit could be hoodwinked.

Giant Sun’s will knew as long as he found two candidates to use false emotion fake will Gu on, he could hoodwink the land spirit and make Frost Jade Peacock recognize new owners.

Once Frost Jade Peacock was controlled, each problem could be easily resolved.

Moreover, this method was very favorable to Giant Sun’s will.

If a couple who had true love for each other became the owners of Imperial Court blessed land, what would Giant Sun’s will do if this couple did not obey his commands?

Instead of that, he would hold onto the initiative if he found two unconnected people to use false emotion fake will Gu on and satisfy the requirement to become the owners.

Because false emotion fake will Gu contained Giant Sun’s will!

False emotion fake will Gu was subjected to Giant Sun’s will’s control.
Even if the two unconnected people were disloyal in the future, as long as

Giant Sun's will still held false emotion fake will Gu, at worst, he could once again select two new candidates.

'Little sparrow, you are a long way from being able to fight with me.' Giant Sun's will was shrewd and wise, inheriting some of the main body's intelligence; the seemingly desperate situation could not hold him back. With just some thinking, he thought of a way to resolve it.

He immediately mobilized Eighty-Eight True Yang Building's strength to inspect the candidates.

Right now in Imperial Court blessed land, everyone was running away from danger here and there, with many casualties appearing.

The situation was quickly worsening, it was so cold that one's spit could instantly freeze into a piece of ice. The majestic blizzard was pouring in without any pause, tall and formidable snow monsters started standing up from the depths of the snow, selecting targets to devour.

But this did not pose any difficulty for Giant Sun's will.

Eighty-Eight True Yang Building could plunder resources from the whole of northern plains, let alone two people that were right in front of it.

These two people would naturally be those with Giant Sun's bloodline, Giant Sun's will soon selected two candidates who satisfied it.

"Eh?" Hei Lou Lan's vision rapidly changed, he was at rank five peak stage, but he did not even have the strength to resist as he was absorbed into True Yang Building.

"Ahhhhh, save me!" Not far away, Ma Hong Yun was still running frantically and did not realize the changes in his surroundings.

Thud.

He bumped head first into a giant tree in front.

“Don’t tell me this kid was running with his eyes closed...” Hei Lou Lan was speechless.

Chapter 613 - Identity exposed

Chapter 613: Identity exposed

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

“Painful, painful!” Ma Hong Yun rubbed his forehead that had turned red, pouting as he got up from the floor.

“Eh! What is this place?” He discovered that the blizzard had vanished without a trace, he was surrounded by a spring-like warmth; it was not a world of ice and snow, instead it was a vast ancient forest.

Around him were gigantic ancient trees, hundreds of metres tall, so thick that even a dozen adults joining hands could not surround it.

The ancient trees were very tall, and their lush leaves covered the sky; rays of sunlight penetrated through the small gaps, forming a tranquil scene under the shade.

Compared to the outside world, this was practically a paradise.

“You are in the center of Eighty-Eight True Yang Building.” A voice suddenly echoed within Ma Hong Yun and Hei Lou Lan’s ears.

“Who is this?” Hei Lou Lan’s pupils contracted.

Ma Hong Yun cried out in fear: “Ghost!”

He panicked and subconsciously ran to the side of Hei Lou Lan.

“Ghost? I am no ghost, if I could become a ghost, my affairs would be much easier to settle. Unfortunately I am merely a remnant will, inferior to even a ghost.”

Giant Sun's will gave a sigh, and suddenly in mid-air, golden speckles of light appeared.

These speckles of light rotated slowly and suddenly condensed, transforming into an imposing body of light and shadow, similar in appearance to Giant Sun.

"Ah, you are!?" Ma Hong Yun stammered, his finger pointing towards the will of Giant Sun in endless shock.

Hei Lou Lan's pupils contracted, as the head of Hei tribe, he knew a lot. His complexion turned solemn and respectful; placing his hands on his chest, he spoke dutifully: "Descendant pays respect to Ancestor Giant Sun!"

Giant Sun sighed once again, and said: "I know the two of you are feeling confusion within your hearts. To make a long story short, this man broke into True Yang Building, undid the seal on the Frost Jade Peacock land spirit, and thus put Imperial Court blessed land on the brink of crisis."

As he said that, the golden speckles condensed into the image of Chang Shan Yin.

"Ah, it's Lord Wolf King!" Ma Hong Yun immediately recognized.

"It was actually him?!" Hei Lou Lan also could not help but cry out.

But Giant Sun's will immediately continued: "What you see is not his genuine appearance."

As he spoke, the image of Chang Shan Yin changed, gradually turning into Fang Yuan's true appearance.

"This is the true face of that person." Giant Sun's will spoke.

Fang Yuan disguised himself as Chang Shan Yin using the human skin Gu. This Gu was a mortal Gu, it was able to deceive people like Hei Lou Lan, but it failed to deceive Giant Sun's will.

Even though when Fang Yuan explored the true inheritance secluded domain in secret, Giant Sun's will was asleep. But within the Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, there were many Gu worms that had recorded his actions.

Seeing the true face of Fang Yuan, Hei Lou Lan and Ma Hong Yun were unable to recognize him.

“So it turn out that this Chang Shan Yin was merely a fake! To actually infiltrate Imperial Court blessed land, he is extremely daring!” Hei Lou Lan let out a cold snort, sensing such a huge conspiracy, he could not help but be both startled and furious at once.

“He not only has guts, but he had also made ample preparations. Looking at the two methods he used to scheme against me, these are not something that one can accomplish on their own, there surely must be a larger force backing him. You two are my descendants; True Yang Building has been infiltrated by outsiders and is in deep trouble, I now need your strength.” Giant Sun's will spoke.

Hei Lou Lan and Ma Hong Yun glanced at each other, both expressing their desire to cooperate with Giant Sun's will.

Giant Sun's will spoke concisely, in a short period of time, he was able to give a clear explanation.

“So it was like this.” Hei Lou Lan came to a realization, and was now able to understand why True Yang Building helped Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

His heart jumped, Giant Sun's will's idea was for him to become Imperial Court blessed land's owner, that involved tremendous benefits.

“Imperial Court blessed land's ownership condition is special, the blessed land actually requires two owners. No wonder back then, when Giant Sun Immortal Venerable set up the sacred palace, he made it so that his empress could stay in it. He loved his empress very much, now it seems that the empress also had half the ownership of Imperial Court blessed land.”

“Using false emotion fake will Gu to deceive the land spirit, this is quite a good idea. But this kid, how could he be selected to become Imperial Court blessed land’s owner alongside me?”

Hei Lou Lan’s eyes sparkled, shooting a glance toward Ma Hong Yun, concealing his deep disdain.

“Could it be that Ancestor Giant Sun thinks that he is an easier pawn to control?” Hei Lou Lan’s gaze trembled, with Giant Sun’s will present, he did not dare to do anything reckless.

Differing from Hei Lou Lan, Ma Hong Yun suddenly remembered something and shouted: “Wait a moment! Lady Xiao Yun and my wife Xiao Li are still outside, I do not want to be the owner of the blessed land, quickly let me out, I need to save them!”

Lady Xiao Yun naturally referred to Zhao Lian Yun.

His wife Xiao Li was Chang Li. Originally, Chang Biao, in order to coax Ma Ying Jie, allowed his adopted daughter Chang Li to be married off to Ma Hong Yun, consequently turning her into Ma Hong Yun’s wife.

Giant Sun’s will seemed to have taken a fancy to Ma Hong Yun, he laughed heartily: “Hahaha, caring for beautiful women, you are truly my descendant. Boy, once you become the owner of this blessed land, this will become your domain. Then, you will be able to have all the women you desire.”

Ma Hong Yun stared blankly, before quickly shouting: “No, it’s very dangerous outside, I have to go and save them both. No matter what this affair is, we can discuss it later. Release me outside, quickly let me go!”

“Foolish boy, relying on your own strength, you can barely defend yourself, how can you defend other people?” Giant Sun’s will laughed. “Be obedient and stay here, cooperate and become the owner of Imperial Court blessed land. I will be the one to save your women.”

Giant Sun's will moved rapidly without delay, starting to act the moment he finished speaking.

Great numbers of Gu Masters were in the True Yang Building, and almost all of them were Giant Sun's descendants.

These were his descendants, Eighty-Eight True Yang Building was built for their sake, as an inheritance for his descendants.

Naturally, not all of his descendants had the aptitude to become Gu Masters, Giant Sun's will had not made a move to save those.

Fang Yuan had a panoramic view of this scene.

"Giant Sun's will made a move, this time, many people were taken into the building." Within his mind, Mo Yao's will spoke.

Fang Yuan sat still on the back of an azure wolf king, floating at a high altitude in the sky, gazing at the distant sacred palace.

But it was a huge distance away from his original location.

The power of the calamities and tribulations getting more fearsome, Fang Yuan, in order to avoid the disaster, could only retreat.

In the surroundings of the sacred palace, the heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities continued to increase in power, the area was already extremely dangerous. This Frost Jade Peacock was putting in a last ditch attempt, even the once in ten years blizzard of the northern plains was attracted over.

Now the sacred palace had mostly been destroyed, the broken walls scattered in the wind, its former splendor nowhere to be seen.

Eighty-Eight True Yang Building was in a terrible state, it was wrapped in layers of heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities. Inside it were the chaotic lightning balls and restraining smoke, while outside was the raging blizzard that was getting stronger.

“Giant Sun’s will has already awakened, he definitely wants you dead, it’s a blessing that he isn’t targeting you now; he absolutely won’t come and save us. We should retreat and return to Water Pavilion. Within Water Pavilion, there is some immortal essence that I have left behind in the past, you can use them to move the Gu House. You can return to central continent, and when you return Water Pavilion to Spirit Affinity House, you will receive more benefits than you can imagine, there is no need for you to take a risk here.” Within his mind, Mo Yao continued to coax him.

Things had already progressed this far, the entire Imperial Court blessed land had been affected, Giant Sun’s will had already awakened, Water Pavilion was still hidden; while True Yang Building was suppressed by the heaven tribulations and earthly calamities, it was a great opportunity to retreat.

“Retreat?” Fang Yuan’s eyes were cold and detached, his line of sight turning towards the glass owner token in his hands as he sneered softly.

He gripped the glass owner token tightly.

This was a crucial trump card he had not expended yet.

Central continent Gu Immortals left behind three methods to deal with Giant Sun’s will.

The first was the Gu formation of special will Gu, effective in dealing with Giant Sun’s will. The second method was a sealing Gu formation, which could temporarily seal the yellow apricot immortal essence left behind by Giant Sun Immortal Venerable.

The third method was even more hidden but had greater power, it could temporarily expel Giant Sun’s will from the True Yang Building!

The glass owner token was the key to all three of these methods.

Now, both the first and second methods were already used, only the third method was left.

But this third method was much stronger compared with the first two methods, it could be said to be a trump card!

Especially at this moment.

Eighty-Eight True Yang Building was wrapped in heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities, once Giant Sun's will gets temporarily separated from the building, he would definitely suffer the fearsome attack of the heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities!

Mo Yao's plan was indeed mature and stable, but great risks come with great rewards.

Meanwhile, in True Yang Building.

Chang Li and Zhao Lian Yun were brought into the building by Giant Sun's will, appearing in front of Ma Hong Yun.

"Lady Xiao Yun, my wife Xiao Li!" Ma Hong Yun was jubilant, and dashed towards them.

"Husband!" Chang Li was happy to have escaped danger, and threw herself into Ma Hong Yun's arms.

Zhao Lian Yun also moved quickly towards Ma Hong Yun's side, her face also full of joy from having returned from death's door, she lightly kicked Ma Hong Yun's leg: "Foolish kid, unexpectedly, you were useful for once."

"Hahaha, it's only natural." Ma Hong Yun loosened his hug and cordially looked towards Giant Sun's will floating in midair, and expressed his gratitude, "Thank you, old ancestor."

Just as he said that, suddenly, a violent tremor occurred.

For a moment, the entire forest shook.

"What's going on?" Chang Li and Zhao Lian Yun both turned pale.

“Alright, enough nonsense, the heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities are getting more and more severe, eventually, even Eighty-Eight True Yang Building will no longer be able to resist. You must become Imperial Court blessed land’s owners as soon as possible.” The complexion of Giant Sun’s will’s changed as he spoke.

Bam bam bam...

A group of large treemen moved slowly, each footstep they took sounding like thunder.

The treemen lowered their waists, opening their branch-like palms, revealing the giant immobilized peacock.

“This is the land spirit of Imperial Court blessed land, Frost Jade Peacock!” Giant Sun’s will introduced, while at the same time, false emotion fake will Gu flew towards the Frost Jade Peacock.

Hei Lou Lan and Ma Hong Yun stood before the Frost Jade Peacock, as the false emotion fake will Gu let out a yellow light that resembled a fog, gradually enshrouding Hei Lou Lan, Ma Hong Yun and the Frost Jade Peacock.

Chapter 614 - Otherworldly Demon!

Chapter 614: Otherworldly Demon!

Translator: ChibiGeneral Editor: ChibiGeneral

“Listen to my instructions. Hold your breath, be calm, be relaxed, and discard any superfluous thoughts...” Giant Sun’s will spoke in a pensive tone.

Hei Lou Lan closed his eyes and slowed his breathing.

Zhao Lian Yun and Chang Li stood to the sides and did not dare to speak.

A light breeze blew, and the tree leaves rustled, creating a tranquil atmosphere.

Ma Hong Yun looked left and right. Suddenly seeing the Frost Jade Peacock, he was amazed, shouting: “Look quickly, the peacock is alive, it actually shed tears!”

The tranquil atmosphere was disrupted, and the voice of Giant Sun’s will’s stopped. Hei Lou Lan held his irritation, and angrily opened his eyes. He berated: “Nonsense, of course the land spirit is alive. When the land spirit dies, the blessed land will be finished as well. Why do you care if it is shedding tears or not, quickly follow the instructions!”

“Oh, oh. So, it’s like this, my bad, my bad.” Ma Hong Yun was shocked by the Black Tyrant’s anger, he nodded quickly.

“Concentrate, clear your mind, don’t think excessively, this is the best way to display false emotion fake will Gu’s power to its limit.” Giant Sun’s will continued to instruct.

Hei Lou Lan closed both of his eyes and breathed gently, a light breeze blew, bringing with it the sweet fragrance of vegetation.

“Wait a moment, wait a moment!” Ma Hong Yun suddenly screamed.

“You despicable fellow, are you courting death!” Hei Lou Lan clenched his fist, an immense rage was building in his heart, he was outraged and anxious.

“Old ancestor, I am a man, he is also a man. Creating feelings between the two of us, I... I am unable to accept it!” Ma Hong Yun was afraid of Hei Lou Lan’s terrifying aura, he whispered while being on guard against Hei Lou Lan, pleading with Giant Sun’s will.

“You scoundrel...” Hei Lou Lan gnashed his teeth and clenched his fist until they made cracking noises, his eyes revealing an ominous glint.

Were it not for Giant Sun’s will being right by his side, according to his brutal nature, he would have already sent a punch over, blowing Ma Hong Yun’s brains out.

“Idiot! Saving the blessed land is the most urgent matter right now. So what if you’re both men, just be free and relax, there will not be a problem! I will always support you!!” Zhao Lian Yun called out, she was fearful of Hei Lou Lan, yet simultaneously her eyes showed some unexplainable excitement.

“That’s right, husband, look at the big picture, I... I do not mind it,” Chang Li spoke softly in agreement.

Ma Hong Yun rolled his eyes and shouted: “Hey, this does not involve you so you can talk about it casually! Old Ancestor, I have an idea, how about you let me and my wife do it. Our love is genuine and sincere, you can even save up on using the false emotion fake will Gu.”

Ma Hong Yun was straightforward, not giving much thought to the complex circumstances.

As far as Giant Sun's will was concerned, not using false emotion fake will Gu was out of the question.

Hei Lou Lan's killing intent burst out, Ma Hong Yun's proposal greatly encroached on his benefits, his anger was about to explode, almost reaching his limit, but he did not dare to attack in the presence of Giant Sun's will, he did not dare to flare up.

As expected, Giant Sun's will rejected Ma Hong Yun's proposal: "Boy, you are too young, true love, is it so easy to find? When calamity strikes, all the birds fly in different directions, human couples are also the same. Do you think this young lady truly loves you? Hehehe."

The words of Giant Sun's will made Chang Li's complexion pale.

Indeed, Chang Li had never sincerely loved Ma Hong Yun, originally, she was looked upon as a political bargaining chip by Chang Biao and delivered to Ma Tribe, intended to be used to form good bonds with Ma Ying Jie, but in the end, Chang Biao died, and Chang Li lost her backing. She could only accept her fate and stay by Ma Hong Yun's side.

Fortunately, Ma Hong Yun could cultivate to rank three, becoming a Ma Tribe elder, the resources he had available to him were incomparable to before, and as he also had Ma Ying Jie's trust, he could provide Chang Li with a good life.

Ma Hong Yun was to become one of Imperial Court blessed land's owners, and since he was close to Chang Li and Zhao Lian Yun, Giant Sun's will began to investigate them.

His investigative method was simple, direct, and effective.

He separated a portion of his will, and ventured into Chang Li and Zhao Lian Yun's minds, looking over their memories and thoughts.

With True Yang Building's support, along with the method of an Immortal Venerable, Chang Li and Zhao Lian Yun were not even aware that, at this time, each of their secrets were rapidly being learned by Giant Sun's will.

"Old Ancestor, what do you mean?" Ma Hong Yun pursed his eyebrows, he was foolish and brazen, while Hei Lou Lan did not dare to offend Giant Sun's will, he dared to ask a direct question.

Giant Sun's will laughed: "You are indeed a fool, boy. Your mind isn't that sharp, but it is excusable, I will now give you a lesson. This little wife of yours approached you with an ulterior motive, her adoptive father deliberately ordered her to come. Even your heroic action of saving this beauty was merely a show."

Chang Li's complexion immediately turned deathly pale and she trembled from head to toe.

Hei Lou Lan was indifferent, he was already accustomed to these dirty political games.

"How could that be?" Ma Hong Yun's eyes widened, unable to believe this.

Giant Son's will then said: "And there is also your little female companion, called Zhao Lian Yun. Hehe, she had matured young and gained some wisdom, she was forced by circumstances to have no choice but to be with you. From the very beginning she had looked down on you, only wanting to protect herself... Of course, now that you have grown stronger, she has gradually become dependent on you."

Zhao Lian Yun's heart went cold, her thoughts were exposed on the spot, making her feel extremely unpleasant, as if the clothes on her body had been forcibly stripped off by someone.

But facing Giant Sun's will, she did not dare to refute anything. She wasn't a normal child, she was a transmigrator, the suffering she had experienced in this life had made her aware of the mystery and cruelty of this world.

“Eh!?” Suddenly, Giant Sun’s will’s words came to a stop, and his image in the air showed an expression of shock and fear with his eyes wide open.

“To think, to think that!” Giant Sun’s will’s tone changed abruptly, he stared at Zhao Lian Yun with a hateful gaze, causing her to take a few steps back in fear.

“To think that you are an otherworldly demon! You are actually lurking by Ma Hong Yun’s side! Hehehe, you have such guts, you are really daring. Unfortunately... you met me.” Giant Sun’s will exuded a strong killing intent.

“Otherworldly demon, what is that?” Hei Lou Lan was astonished, as it was his first time hearing this term despite his status and experience.

He looked at Zhao Lian Yun but could not see anything extraordinary about her.

“Old Ancestor, what are you trying to do!” Ma Hong Yun, no matter how stupid, could recognize something was wrong.

He sprinted to the front of Zhao Lian Yun, spreading both of his arms, protecting her behind his body.

“Boy, you want to protect an otherworldly demon?” Giant Sun’s will raised his tone, his expression becoming ice-cold.

“What otherworldly demon! I don’t know any otherworldly demon, I only know she is Lady Xiao Yun, without her help, I would likely have been killed already.” Ma Hong Yun tried his best to defend Zhao Lian Yun.

Giant Sun’s will shook his head and sneered. He had no interest in explaining, yet for some reason, he had to explain: “Killed? Boy, you are a person destined to become a Gu Immortal. Had she not helped you, there would definitely have been others who would have given you assistance. Otherworldly demons are enemies of the entire world, they are a huge menace! If we let them grow, the consequences would be unthinkable. In

the past, there was an otherworldly demon who managed to grow successfully, the five regions were almost destroyed as a result!”

Hei Lou Lan’s eyes widened.

The words of Giant Sun’s will were too sensational. Listening to his words, it seemed as if the otherworldly demons could rival rank nine venerables.

How was it possible?

But the one who said these words was someone Hei Lou Lan had no choice but to believe.

For a moment, Hei Lou Lan looked Zhao Lian Yun in the eyes, killing intent emerging.

“No, Lady Xiao Yun is innocent, you must not harm her!” Ma Hong Yun was extremely determined, he wholeheartedly wanted to protect Zhao Lian Yun.

Zhao Lian Yun was stunned.

She looked towards Ma Hong Yun’s lonely and powerless back, her eyes glistening with tears.

She did not know what bullshit otherworldly demons were, but could surmise that perhaps it was related to her own transmigration.

She forced herself to wipe her tears, the corners of her lips raising into a determined arc.

Since Ma Hong Yun wholeheartedly defended her, disregarding his own life, she consequently must not implicate Ma Hong Yun!

She took a step forward, stopping in front of Ma Hong Yun, she looked at Giant Sun’s will, speaking resoundingly: “You want to take my life, come and take it.”

“Good.” Giant Sun’s will had a ferocious smile, killing intent boiling with no trace of sympathy.

He was a huge will congealed by special will Gu, the difference between special wills and other wills were that: they could be given a special command by the Gu Master that would be triggered if specific circumstances were met.

And Giant Sun’s will, during its formation, was given a profound resolve by the main body —— if it discovered an otherworldly demon, no matter the circumstances, killing the otherworldly demon must take priority!

Giant Sun’s will had to kill Zhao Lian Yun, to have been able to restrain himself until now was already really remarkable.

“No——! Ma Hong Yun saw the situation going south, he shouted out in a moment of desperation, extending both his arms and hugged Zhao Lian Yun within his bosom.

“Otherworldly demon, you deserve to die without pity!” Giant Sun’s will sneered, and started to make his move.

Yet the next moment, his expression became rigid, and shortly after he faced towards the sky and bellowed: “Damn it——!”

The roaring voice suddenly came to a spontaneous end, and the image of the will abruptly disappeared in mid-air.

Giant Sun’s will could sense a formidable, hard to resist force, that pulled it outside of the Eighty-Eight True Yang Building.

“What is going on?”

“What happened?!”

No matter if it was Hei Lou Lan or Ma Hong Yun, both stared blankly at the spot, surprised by the turn of events.

Just a moment ago, Giant Sun's will was still brilliant and mighty, how could he suddenly disappear?

Outside the Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, the golden speckles of the majestic will enveloped the entire True Yang Building.

Rumble!

Large amounts of chaotic lightning balls bombarded in succession, the lightning balls could cause one to sink into confusion and in essence attacked wills.

Giant Sun's will was restrained by the chaotic lightning balls, in no time the explosions put him in a tough spot, a portion of his will was damaged and destroyed.

Meanwhile, the restraining smoke took advantage of the situation, swallowing up the pieces of Giant Sun's will.

Giant Sun's will really was too majestic, though the outer shell suffered the bombardment of the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity, the inner layer desperately tried to enter the building.

Eighty-Eight True Yang building, presided over by Giant Sun's will, was now an empty building, although the structure was intact, the Gu worms stopped functioning.

Like an army of soldiers suddenly losing their commander-in-chief, they can only rely on their instincts to act.

At this moment, Eighty-Eight True Yang Building had become exceptionally fragile.

Chapter 615 - We are fellow apprentice brothers!

Chapter 615: We are fellow apprentice brothers!

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

“You little pest, I will kill you!”

Giant Sun’s will was naturally furious at being subjected to such a scheme once again.

A portion of the majestic will was immediately sent flooding towards the distant Fang Yuan.

However, this torrential portion of will was weathered down by the chaotic lightning balls and restraining smoke in the inner layer, shrinking by thirty percent. And after being ground down by the outer layer’s blizzard, it decreased by another twenty percent.

By the time it approached Fang Yuan, it had already been reduced by more than half.

“This can only last for about fifteen minutes.” Fang Yuan turned a blind eye to the rapidly approaching attack, his mind was cool as ice, as he silently estimated the duration of this third method.

His thoughts moved while tightly clenching the glass owner token, and the next moment, he teleported inside Eighty-Eight True Yang Building.

This was a feature of the glass owner token.

Fang Yuan had been able to move in Eighty-Eight True Yang Building without anyone knowing of it, because of this.

He appeared on an ice mountain, causing the torrential will to strike empty air.

It was a scene of white, the icy-cold wind brushed past his face.

Grrr!

Three-eyed snow rabbits, at the size of adult men, with bulging muscles, drilled out from the depths of the snowy land, surrounding Fang Yuan in a few moments!

This was the round that Tai Bai Yun Sheng had been transported to in Eighty-Eight True Yang Building.

The snow rabbits kept on appearing endlessly and soon there were tens of thousands of them glaring at Fang Yuan.

Just based on close-quarter combat capability, these snow rabbits did not lose to wind wolves or turtleback wolves. Under the environment of ice and snow, their battle strength even surpassed ordinary wolves.

The large numbers of wild Gu living in their body further increased their ferocity.

One had to spend a lot of time and energy to break through their obstruction.

But Fang Yuan was in control of the glass owner token and did not need to use such a forceful method.

His thoughts moved and the glass owner token gave a faint glimmer.

The crowd of snow rabbits suddenly appeared to be at a loss, their killing intent instantly dissipating.

Fang Yuan waved his hand and they dispersed in confusion, drilling into the thick snowy ground, and before long, they were gone.

Fang Yuan was able to control many floors of True Yang Building with the glass owner token. He had intentionally held back before and did not use up the quota completely, saving several uses for later. Right now, he used it and immediately obtained control over this floor.

Without the obstruction of Giant Sun's will, he was this round's true controller and it was very easy for him to disperse these snow rabbits.

Crack...

A glacier split open, revealing a tunnel.

The tunnel directly extended down the inner part of the ice mountain.

Fang Yuan moved quickly in this tunnel and soon saw Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was sealed inside an ice block, seemingly in a deep sleep.

He had been bombarded by chaotic lightning balls when he tried to pass the tribulations before, his mind sunk into chaos and he was not able to think. Thus, he was easily absorbed into the tower by Giant Sun's will.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was not of Giant Sun's bloodline, and moreover was a Gu Immortal, therefore he could not be easily controlled. To prevent him from causing trouble and to seize the moment to handle the land spirit, Giant Sun's will took advantage of this to seal him here.

With a thought from Fang Yuan, the ice block dissolved and Tai Bai Yun Sheng slowly woke up.

"Chang Shan Yin..." Tai Bai Yun Sheng gradually regained his consciousness, he glanced around and recalled, before gazing at Fang Yuan.

Although he found Fang Yuan's cruel way of doing things very repugnant, he was grateful at this moment: "You saved me?"

Fang Yuan arrogantly smiled: "If not me, who else could it be? Tai Bai Yun Sheng, do you know you are facing imminent catastrophe?"

"Imminent catastrophe?" Tai Bai Yun Sheng's expression changed, but he was a famed character and was not scared by Fang Yuan's frightening words.

Instead, he slowly stood up and lightly smiled at Fang Yuan: “Please explain.”

Fang Yuan looked at Tai Bai Yun Sheng with indignance and explained: “I was ordered by master to infiltrate into True Yang Building and release the seals on the land spirit, to overturn True Yang Building and take control of Imperial Court blessed land! Master gave me a glass owner token which can use three methods to deal with Giant Sun’s will. But something unexpected happened midway, you suddenly advanced to a Gu Immortal and it was used by Giant Sun’s will to weaken the land spirit, leading to the current peril. Did you think you were favored by Giant Sun’s will? Hmph, he was only using you to protect True Yang Building! Now that you have lost your value, you were sealed up, and if not for me saving you, you would definitely fall into the control of Giant Sun’s will, and end up in extreme misery!”

“What?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s brows furrowed as he revealed a bewildered expression. Fang Yuan’s words not only contained a lot of information but also were very impactful.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng stared at Fang Yuan, his gaze flashing with a bright light as his brows furrowed deeper: “I had been doubting why I suddenly received the help of Giant Sun’s will, but later absorbed into True Yang Building and sealed up for no reason. Your words explain everything. But if so, who are you? Why did you save me? You might have released me from imprisonment, but it doesn’t mean I will believe you unconditionally!”

Fang Yuan laughed heartily: “Who am I? Look carefully!”

He then took a step back and right in front of Tai Bai Yun Sheng, he used a knife to slowly cut his skin starting from his forehead.

A bloodstain extended down to his stomach, following the tip of the knife.

“What are you...?!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng was shocked.

Fang Yuan chuckled, he then held the knife behind his head and cut downwards. Using his hands in turn, he cut down a long wound smoothly.

The two long wounds soon exuded scarlet blood.

An intense pain attacked him, but Fang Yuan's expression did not change.

Next, he started slicing at his arms, thighs and other crucial areas.

His hand was steady as a rock during the whole process, his expression was indifferent as if the one being cut was not him but someone else, not expressing even a trace of pain.

“What are you doing?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng felt a chill down his spine and took a step back, doubts forming in his mind.

But the next moment, his pupils shrunk and his shock could not be concealed on his face.

He saw Fang Yuan clenching his teeth and peeling his skin off like stripping clothes.

His movement was neat and efficient, there was almost not even an inch of skin remaining on his whole body. Like a blood monster, there was only a terrifying human shape with scarlet muscles and snow white teeth left behind.

Next, Fang Yuan activated healing Gu.

Under the emerald light, new tender skin started to grow over his body.

The skin gradually covered all his body and after the emerald light dispersed, the one before Tai Bai Yun Sheng was Fang Yuan with his real appearance.

“Ahh! So you were not Chang Shan Yin, but were just disguised as him. You, who are you?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng might have a benevolent character, but he was not foolish; he immediately realized the truth when he saw this scene.

His heart was filled with extreme trepidation.

Looking at Fang Yuan in front of him, he saw the appearance of an ordinary youth, but the presence he emitted was beyond ordinary, especially that pair of dark eyes, like an ancient lake with unfathomable depths.

He was giving off the intense aura of rank five peak stage, his gaze as chilling as a knife's edge; Tai Bai Yun Sheng had seen countless people and one look at Fang Yuan told him, the latter was a genius character who was lofty, resolute and did not fear any challenges.

Even in all his life, the number of such people Tai Bai Yun Sheng had seen could be counted with his fingers.

“Who am I?” Fang Yuan chuckled, the corners of his lips curled up to reveal a smile, his expression was proud and vivid.

His burning gaze looked at Tai Bai Yun Sheng, his tone serious, containing an earnestness that made people want to subconsciously believe in them: “My true name is Fang Yuan, I came to northern plains from central continent because of an important assignment from master, we are fellow disciples.”

“Fang Yuan? Fellow disciple?” Shocked and astonished feelings attacked Tai Bai Yun Sheng's mind: “What do you mean?”

“Hmph, you don't even understand the meaning of fellow disciple? It means my master and your benefactor is the same person, our relation is of fellow apprentices!” Fang Yuan's brows furrowed and his tone revealed some impatience.

There was no language barrier between Tai Bai Yun Sheng and Fang Yuan, he naturally understood the term, but he was not able to accept the great significance of it at this moment.

After he heard Fang Yuan's explanation, an image appeared in his mind.

It was an image of an old beggar.

With disheveled purple-red hair, occasionally he was insane, occasionally he was in a stupor, but when he was clear-headed, his gaze revealed one who had experienced vicissitudes over time and an awe-inspiring aura manifested in him.

When he was young, Tai Bai Yun Sheng had given the old beggar a bowl of water out of kindness.

When the old beggar became clear-headed, he gave Tai Bai Yun Sheng three Gu Immortal inheritances to choose from. The young Tai Bai Yun Sheng chose the third inheritance in the end.

This was the most profound memory in Tai Bai Yun Sheng's life and he had never forgotten it in all his life.

Many times, he had recalled the old beggar's image.

It was him who saved the lost Tai Bai Yun Sheng, pulling Tai Bai Yun Sheng from his lowest point. It could even be said the old beggar created Tai Bai Yun Sheng. Without the old beggar's help, there would not have been the current Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

"Master..." Tai Bai Yun Sheng mumbled, he had always regarded the old beggar as his supreme benefactor!

His whole body involuntarily trembled.

He had tried to scout out the traces of the old beggar, and had never given up on this. But so many years had gone by and he had almost roamed the whole of northern plains without making any progress in his search.

The old beggar was mysterious; suddenly appearing before disappearing again.

Now when Tai Bai Yun Sheng suddenly heard of the news of his benefactor, his heart was filled with excitement, joy and naturally was even more in disbelief.

“Listen well.” Fang Yuan pointed at Tai Bai Yun Sheng and spoke bluntly, “Benefactor’s name is Purple Mountain True Monarch, master has six great disciples. I, Fang Yuan, am ranked at fifth, I cultivate strength and enslavement path, both are from Gu Immortal inheritances.”

“Purple Mountain True Monarch, Purple Mountain True Monarch...” Tai Bai Yun Sheng pondered over Fang Yuan’s fabricated name like a treasure, his mind involuntarily thinking of the old beggar’s disheveled purple hair.

“Master doesn’t care about his appearance and likes to wander around, exploring the unknown. Before I came to northern plains, I heard him mention you and how he gave you three choices but you chose the most useless time path inheritance. Hmph, if it had been me, I would definitely choose the first inheritance, that fire path inheritance that could burn seas and mountains, it has such extreme power.” Fang Yuan’s tone was filled with anger, yearning and regret, his expression was sincere and vivid as if this had really happened.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s mind shook. He had never mentioned this experience to outsiders. Fang Yuan, however, described the situation back then so accurately!

He naturally did not know Fang Yuan had once searched his soul to confirm if he had landscape as before Immortal Gu recipe.

“Then, you, you are my apprentice brother?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s gaze towards Fang Yuan was a whole lot different now.

“Hmph!” Fang Yuan twitched his mouth in dissatisfaction, “At most, you can only barely qualify as a disciple in name, benefactor has actually taken in many disciples, but they cannot be compared to legacy disciples like me. But according to master’s rule, as long as a disciple in name can advance to a Gu Immortal, they can become his legacy disciple. According to ranking, you are my... uhh... that... fifth senior brother.”

“Huh?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s brows slightly furrowed.

“Hmph, what are you being proud for! It is only because of your Gu Immortal identity, that you are ranked ahead of me.” Fang Yuan coldly looked at Tai Bai Yun Sheng, “Wait till I become a Gu Immortal, with my enslavement and strength path dual cultivation, I will push you down and I will be your fifth senior brother! But looking at your elderly appearance, you clearly don’t have much lifespan. I might not even need to become a Gu Immortal, I just have to wait for you to die of old age.”

Fang Yuan’s attitude was extremely rude, even revealing obvious resentment.

This was where the brilliance of his plan lied.

If he just spoke eloquent words and made a vow, that might not make Tai Bai Yun Sheng believe him too much. But it was because his words contained an attitude of rejection and also deep emotions, that made Tai Bai Yun Sheng quietly put down his guard and gradually choose to believe him.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng might be quite old, but his experience paled in comparison to Fang Yuan who had five hundred years of experience in his previous life.

Fang Yuan did not openly explain but using just a few words, he made Tai Bai Yun Sheng interpret the whole story himself and see a glance of his master’s origin.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng muttered: “Then, sixth junior brother...”

Fang Yuan immediately put out his hand: “Don’t call me that, I am not close to you! My task had been going smoothly but it was destroyed by you. Do you know how much time master had spent to make all the arrangements in Imperial Court blessed land? Now, the situation has changed like this, how do I explain it to master? You can just call me Fang Yuan!”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was not angry at Fang Yuan’s interruption, instead a guilty feeling emerged in his heart; he chuckled and cupped his fists towards Fang Yuan, asking sincerely: “Then... Fang Yuan, things have

already reached this point, how should I help you to recoup the losses for master as much as possible?”

Success.

“Hehehe, spectacular, this is too spectacular, kid! You are truly insidious, tsk tsk, swindling a Gu Immortal to your side using just a few words!” Mo Yao had all along been observing this, and at this moment, she could not help revealing herself in Fang Yuan’s mind to praise him.

Fang Yuan sneered inwardly, on the surface however, he showed an unhappy expression: “Heh, after such a long time, you have finally spoken sense! Master has a discerning eye, he did not nurture a thankless wretch. Knowing to repay kindness is a trait we should have. Hmm... the situation right now is very bad, the crucial thing is there is not much time left. I have already used the third method master left behind, you must cooperate with me now. It will all depend on the two of us!”

“Please instruct me.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng bowed.

“First use this.” Fang Yuan grinned and tossed out a fifteen year lifespan Gu.

“This!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s expression changed, an astonished expression appearing on his face at the sight of this lifespan Gu.

“Use it, you may have Immortal Gu Man as Before, but that thing expends a lot of immortal essence. I don’t want you to suddenly end up dead at the crucial moment.” Fang Yuan spoke viciously, with an indifferent expression.

But Tai Bai Yun Sheng instead felt a warm feeling in his heart. In his previous five hundred years of life, Fang Yuan’s grasp of the human heart was able to reach to pinnacle after experiencing many trials and hardships..

“This lifespan Gu...”

“My glass owner token can control only a small number of the rounds. True Yang Building only has a single lifespan Gu, quickly use it, stop wasting time!”

But Tai Bai Yun Sheng did not use it, he kept it in his pocket.

He thought of Gao Yang and Zhu Zai.

Until now, he was still feeling guilty.

The lifespan Gu in his hand had a scent of blood that was very familiar to him.

“What is going on with you?” Fang Yuan acted furious, pretending not to know.

“There are reasons...” Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s eyelids drooped, he raised his gaze, looking at Fang Yuan with a determined look: “All in all, don’t worry, I can provide you the greatest assistance!”

Fang Yuan grabbed onto Tai Bai Yun Sheng, gritting his teeth: “Bastard, do you know that I disregarded the consequences in using the glass owner token just to obtain this lifespan Gu?”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was silent, his expression was gentle as jade, but he was very determined.

Fang Yuan’s words made his heart feel great warmth, his last lingering trace of suspicion vanished like smoke.

After looking at each other for a while, Fang Yuan seemed to have felt Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s determination as he retracted his gaze: “Hmph, if you did not become a Gu Immortal and are also a legacy disciple, I would not care if you died. Alright, according to the details of your inheritance and your tribulation performance, you should have the Immortal Gu Landscape as Before now, right?”

“Mm.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng nodded: “Yes, that is correct.”

Fang Yuan's eyes shone, his mouth cracked open to show his snow-white teeth, he did not conceal his joy: "Very good, come with me!"

Saying so, a large number of starlight firefly Gu flew out of his aperture.

"Oh, that's right, hold these two for me, put it on your aperture, I cannot bring them along." Fang Yuan tossed casually.

"Immortal Gu!" Tai Bai Yun Sheng's pupils shrunk.

A moment later, Tai Bai Yun Sheng and Fang Yuan entered Hu Immortal blessed land using the stargate.

Chapter 616 - Repairing Dang Hun mountain

Chapter 616: Repairing Dang Hun mountain

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

“Master, you are finally back!” Little Hu Immortal was already waiting before the stargate and when Fang Yuan appeared, she immediately jumped towards him and hugged his leg, rubbing it with her cute rosy cheeks.

“Hehe, you have worked hard during these days when I was not here.” Fang Yuan smiled warmly and lightly stroked Little Hu Immortal’s head.

Little Hu Immortal’s fox ears shivered slightly, a blissful expression appeared on her face and her snow-white tail started shaking lightly behind her.

“This is... a land spirit? So this is a blessed land!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng stepped out of the stargate closely after Fang Yuan, and was startled at seeing Little Hu Immortal.

He had heard Little Hu Immortal addressing Fang Yuan as ‘master’.

Fang Yuan was only a mortal, but he already possessed a blessed land! In history, there were some people who had such fortune. The most famous one was Giant Sun Immortal Venerable. He had luckily inherited Imperial Court blessed land when he was still just a mortal. And in his later cultivation journey, Imperial Court blessed land was of huge assistance.

“Haha, this blessed land’s name is Hu Immortal blessed land. I seized it forcibly from several sects of central continent, under master’s order.” Fang Yuan proudly replied.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s gaze immediately changed.

There was a difference between immortal and mortal, but right now, he was looking at Fang Yuan as an equal, asking: “I would assume that the process of snatching this blessed land was very dangerous, right?”

“Naturally, even now when I think of it, I still have some lingering fear.” Fang Yuan laughed heartily, “But in the end, winner takes all, everything is just that simple. I obtained the blessed land, becoming the final winner. The greater the risk, the greater the profits!”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng nodded, sighing inwardly: this profit is simply too immense!

A blessed land with a land spirit was the immortal aperture of a fallen Gu Immortal. Possessing such a blessed land was akin to inheriting the Gu Immortal’s immortal aperture and cultivation resources!

Simultaneously, the impression of Fang Yuan’s audacious nature deepened by another level in Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s mind.

“Master, who is he? His aura is strong.” Little Hu Immortal sensed Tai Bai Yun Sheng brimming with Gu Immortal aura. She could not help but be tense, gripping on Fang Yuan’s pants, appearing somewhat nervous and on guard.

“Relax, he is on our side, and is here to help us save Dang Hun mountain.” Fang Yuan comforted Little Hu Immortal, “Take us to Dang Hun mountain.”

Little Hu Immortal’s eyes brightened upon hearing this. She trusted her master’s words unconditionally.

She immediately let down her guard and disappeared on the spot, taking Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng with her.

The next moment, Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng were teleported to the center of the blessed land, the location of Dang Hun mountain.

Dang Hun mountain had already been deformed completely from the corrosion of Gruel Mud. Only a small mound remained of the lofty Dang Hun mountain.

Dang Hun Palace, which was on Dang Hun mountain previously, had naturally been destroyed.

“Master, if you arrived any later, you would not have been able to see Dang Hun mountain.” Little Hu Immortal said with a sorrowful voice.

Fang Yuan lightly petted her head, then looked towards Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was a smart man and from this scene along with Fang Yuan’s previous words, he could guess Fang Yuan’s intention in bringing him here.

He nodded towards Fang Yuan, before taking out landscape as before Gu from his aperture.

Immediately, the surging aura of an Immortal Gu filled the surroundings.

“This is?” Little Hu Immortal’s bright eyes opened wide upon this first encounter with landscape as before Gu.

Landscape as before Gu was like a ladybug, it was the size of a fist and had the color of green jade.

Its round shell was engraved with natural patterns; half of the patterns portrayed rivers and lakes that twisted and turned, flowing continuously, while the other half was of mountains and hills, precipitous and overlaid upon one another.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng gave a soft shout; a bead of green grape immortal essence turned into a stream of light that instantly poured into landscape as before Gu.

The Immortal Gu suddenly burst out with green jade light that soared to an extreme height, giving off a radiance that people could not look at intently.

The light radiance covered the remaining Dang Hun mountain.

The corrosion of Gruel Mud on Dang Hun mountain immediately paused under the illumination of the green light. Immortal Gu Gruel Mud's power was quickly neutralized and then vanquished.

The green light gradually dimmed; Tai Bai Yun Sheng then threw in another bead of green grape immortal essence.

The green light brightened again, covering the devastated Dang Hun mountain and continually cleansing it.

The small mound sized Dang Hun mountain started to grow and strengthen at a visible speed under the radiance.

“Dang Hun mountain is changing back!” Little Hu Immortal clapped her little hands, prancing around happily.

But the good scene did not last long, Dang Hun mountain only recovered by twenty percent when the green light weakened again.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng's expression changed slightly: “What kind of mountain is this? It actually exhausted a green grape immortal essence!”

He was able to create thirty-six green grape immortal essence beads in his ascension to Gu Immortal. But later, using movement Gu crazily to dodge chaotic lightning balls expended one bead of immortal essence. Then in his own immortal aperture, to resist the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity after the formation of Immortal Gu, he had continuously activated landscape as before Gu to restore his aperture to its previous condition, spending three whole beads on it.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng had a clear understanding of how precious immortal essence was; now he had just started to restore Dang Hun mountain but had used up two beads of immortal essence.

At this rate, he would have to at least expend five to six beads of green grape immortal essence!

Fang Yuan smiled: “Dang Hun mountain.”

“Dang Hun mountain?” When Tai Bai Yun Sheng heard the name, his expression underwent a great change, his eyes opened wide and he spoke with a shocked tone, “Could it be?”

“It is indeed the one in <<The Legends of Ren Zu>>, how could there be another Dang Hun mountain?” Fang Yuan laughed.

“To think, to think I would actually be able to see the legendary Dang Hun mountain! This is the sacred land of soul path cultivators that Spectral Soul Demon Venerable had praised endlessly.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng was extremely moved as he kept on exclaiming in admiration.

It was the first time even for him to witness a thing of such legend.

When he glanced at Fang Yuan, Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s gaze had another subtle change.

He did not say anything else but quietly used a third bead of immortal essence to maintain the activation of landscape as before Gu.

This time, Dang Hun mountain was restored to forty percent before the green light dimmed.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng used a fourth bead, then a fifth bead and finally a sixth bead before Dang Hun mountain fully recovered.

“It is truly Dang Hun mountain, requiring six whole beads of green grape immortal essence to recover completely.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng mumbled while looking at the tall mountain in front of him.

Dang Hun mountain was magnificently beautiful; ordinary mountains could not even compare to it.

It was a pink crystal mountain, emitting an unforgettably dreamy radiance.

“Mast... Master, Dang Hun mountain’s disease has been treated.” Little Hu Immortal’s eyes had turned red, “Sob sob sob....”

She cried tears of joy, before lowering her head and using her delicate little hands to wipe the tears.

Fang Yuan also let out a breath of turbid air when he gazed at Dang Hun mountain.

Now, the objective for infiltrating into northern plains was finally achieved!

So many days and nights of effort, taking risks in the battlefields, disguising, racking his brains to scheme; they were all not in vain.

At this moment, a soaring fire burned in Fang Yuan's heart.

This burning fire had a name — ambition!

Restoring Dang Hun mountain could no longer satisfy his appetite. There were still opportunities left in Imperial Court blessed land!

Especially now, Giant Sun's will was expelled out of the tower; Eighty-Eight True Yang Building had become akin to an ownerless object.

Even if false emotion fake will Gu was an Immortal Gu and was difficult to capture, Fang Yuan had used his silver tongue to obtain Tai Bai Yun Sheng's trust, succeeding in roping in the crucial battle power that could influence the situation.

When the time comes, using a Gu Immortal's will, forcefully refining false emotion fake will Gu was not an impossible matter.

“Let's go, back to northern plains.” Fang Yuan came and left just as quickly, with Tai Bai Yun Sheng in tow.

Before leaving, he handed burial soul toad to Little Hu Immortal.

Burial soul toad was a storage Gu used to store souls. There were souls of humans and beasts, and they had mostly been gathered by Fang Yuan from the battlefields.

These would turn into large numbers of guts Gu through Dang Hun mountain.

When they returned to Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, the starlight firefly Gu supporting the stargate were already spent by over half; Fang Yuan quickly stored what remained into his aperture.

It was extremely difficult to accumulate starlight firefly Gu. The current amount could only support one more activation of the stargate.

“We are back again.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng was deeply moved.

In this trip, he had directly gone from northern plains to central continent and back to northern plains from central continent. It was truly a travel disregarding distance, he felt like he was free to go anywhere in the world!

Tai Bai Yun Sheng had only heard of hole earth Gu and connecting heaven Gu in methods that could allow one to connect between blessed lands and grotto-heavens; he had never heard of the method Fang Yuan used.

“Probably only people like sixth junior brother are worthy of such mystical methods. Maybe this was imparted to him by master.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng trusted Fang Yuan even more after the trip to Hu Immortal blessed land.

Fang Yuan was only a mortal at the moment, but he possessed a blessed land, this by itself was sufficient to prove many issues.

Dang Hun mountain’s magnificent scene was even more deeply imprinted in Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s mind.

Seeing is believing!

Tai Bai Yun Sheng had no choice but to believe it.

Fang Yuan first revealed his true appearance, then used lifespan Gu, revealing secret information to obtain Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s trust. Fang Yuan had also resolved the doubt in Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s heart — why True Yang Building had helped him endure the tribulation for no rhyme or reason.

Fang Yuan's words and the evidence he showed to Tai Bai Yun Sheng were almost all true, except the lies at the crucial points.

Nine truths and one lie; the lie would eventually become the truth. Especially when this lie involved the deepest secret of Tai Bai Yun Sheng. Tai Bai Yun Sheng had never revealed it to outsiders while Fang Yuan knew it by soul searching.

Among all these, the true marvel lied in Fang Yuan grasping Tai Bai Yun Sheng's psychology completely.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng had been feeling extreme guilt after betraying Gao Yang and Zhu Zai; he denied the value of his own existence. Under stimulation, he went through Gu Immortal ascension and even charged towards tribulation, thinking of ending it all.

But when he successfully passed the tribulation and became a Gu Immortal, he stood at a whole new height, looking at a different scene.

His mind came back to life, and after passing the tribulation with much difficulty as well as getting his immortal aperture blessed land, he did not want to die anymore.

He wanted to make a fresh start.

But he had an unresolved matter tugging his heart.

He needed hope, he needed acknowledgement!

Tai Bai Yun Sheng himself was not aware of this psychological need. But Fang Yuan was aware and gave him this acknowledgement.

Fang Yuan's acknowledgement, in a certain way, represented his master's acknowledgement.

And Tai Bai Yun Sheng respected his benefactor deeply. His master's acknowledgement made him feel there was value in him being alive. A mysterious force and a completely new environment attracted his interest.

He had been at the peak of mortals and had experienced all that the mortal world could provide, but in the journey of immortals, he was a child that had just begun to move.

The fifteen year lifespan Gu was in his pocket. He was no longer worried and guilty. He chose to believe Fang Yuan, not only because Fang Yuan explained everything and there were not many pieces of evidence he could contest, but even more importantly —

In the very depths of his heart, he wanted to believe in Fang Yuan!

Every single person who was cheated, was it because they were stupid?

No, it was only because they wanted to believe in it from the depths of their heart.

“Here, your Immortal Gu.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng tossed Fixed Immortal Travel and flying bear phantom Gu to Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan nonchalantly accepted them; this casual attitude towards Immortal Gu caused another ripple in Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s heart and trust.

But he received a great shock when Fang Yuan brought out the glass owner token, as at the next moment, he appeared in another round.

Tall and ancient trees were everywhere. Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng were within a dense forest.

Roars and howls interlinked together, giant trees pulled out their roots and stood up, turning into tall treemen.

Within a few moments, Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng were surrounded by treemen one after another.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng had a grim expression; one treeman was nothing to him, but the number of treemen here was extremely astonishing, and to completely exterminate them would require him to pay a significant price.

But the next moment, Fang Yuan lightly waved his glass owner token, and this round immediately became under his control.

The treemen stopped moving forward, their killing intent gone as if it was never there.

While Tai Bai Yun Sheng was wearing a stupefied expression, Fang Yuan grabbed his arm and directly teleported in front of Hei Lou Lan and Ma Hong Yun.

There was already an enormous change in the situation here.

Frost Jade Peacock was half-lying on the ground, with Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun turtling up under its wings. Surrounding it were layers after layers of treemen unfolding mad attacks.

Hei Lou Lan was fighting nearby with false emotion fake will Gu resting on his shoulder.

He blocked the attacks of the treemen while also launching attacks at Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun at the same time.

But these attacks were blocked by the light barrier from Frost Jade Peacock before they could even reach their targets.

“Lord Hei Lou Lan, you are also being attacked by the treemen, your situation is the same as ours! We have neither hatred nor grievance between us, why must you try to kill us?” Ma Hong Yun shouted.

Hei Lou Lan snorted: “Didn’t you hear what old ancestor said? Your girl is an otherworldly demon with a mysterious background and will be a cause of endless disasters, she must be eliminated! Who knows if she and the Chang Shan Yin impersonator are on the same side! Old ancestor was about to attack her just earlier, but suddenly disappeared due to some mishap. You have Giant Sun’s bloodline, you are a person of northern plains; you are actually not able to distinguish right and wrong, you dare to shield an otherworldly demon!”

Ma Hong Yun was furious and immediately retorted: “She is not an otherworldly demon that you all claim, she is innocent! Lord Hei Lou Lan, don’t waste your strength in vain, we have already received the land spirit’s recognition; with the land spirit with us, you can’t kill us!”

When Giant Sun’s will was thrown out of the tower, this round did not have any controller and operated by itself; the treemen treated the land spirit, Ma Hong Yun and others as challengers challenging the round.

Hei Lou Lan wanted to kill Zhao Lian Yun in place of Giant Sun’s will. Ma Hong Yun was ready to give up his life to save her, which strongly shook Zhao Lian Yun’s heart and she started feeling true love for him.

Ma Hong Yun had already treated Zhao Lian Yun with earnest feelings; the two loved each other, and the land spirit acknowledged them as its masters by its own accord.

In this dangerous situation, the land spirit raised a defensive barrier around them, protecting them from the fatal attacks of the treemen and Hei Lou Lan.

As for Chang Li, she had already died miserably under the attacks of the treemen.

Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng appeared on the crown of a treeman, observing the battle situation.

“Ma Hong Yun... he actually obtained the land spirit’s recognition. Hmph, this kid’s dogshit luck is truly powerful.” Fang Yuan mumbled with a complex expression.

“You know him?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng was somewhat astonished as he had not thought the grand Fang Yuan would actually recognize this rank three initial stage minor character.

“It is you!” Hei Lou Lan quickly sensed the distant Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng; his eyes opened wide as he swiftly jumped back like he was facing a great enemy.

His eyes twitched and his heart had already sunk.

Giant Sun's will had suddenly disappeared, and the mysterious man impersonating Chang Shan Yin appeared with Gu Immortal Tai Bai Yun Sheng standing beside him, and the two seemed to have a very close relation at that! This was extremely unfavorable to Hei Lou Lan.

Ma Hong Yun, however, did not sense anything. The defensive barrier raised by the land spirit was shrinking constantly as it was attacked by the innumerable treemen. His and Zhao Lian Yun's sight were blocked by the dense amount of trees and leaves.

"What do we do now?" Tai Bai Yun Sheng asked calmly while casting a glance towards the gloomy Hei Lou Lan.

Fang Yuan sneered: "We need Imperial Court blessed land's land spirit, Frost Jade Peacock's strength to topple True Yang Building! Frost Jade Peacock might have already recognized its masters, but because Giant Sun's will is not present, the seals on it are not being manipulated and it is barely surviving. Most of its strength had already been sealed again. The defensive barrier is also on the brink of collapse and simply won't be able to block me. I will go kill Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun. You go deal with Hei Lou Lan and seize the false emotion fake will Gu, I trust that it won't be a problem with your Gu Immortal battle strength. Let's move, we don't have much time!"

"Immortal and mortal are vastly different, it is just like a wide chasm separates them. You don't need to worry." Tai Bai Yun Sheng lightly smiled, moving elegantly towards Hei Lou Lan.

Fang Yuan directly shot forward towards Ma Hong Yun.

The surrounding treemen followed him under his control.

"Such a pity... Ma Hong Yun, I originally wanted to use you as a key to control the events of the future. But who told you to block my way? No matter how good your luck is, your death is certain today!" The brimming

killing intent in his heart surfaced as a malevolent smile on Fang Yuan's face.

Chapter 617 - The reason for overwhelming fortune

Chapter 617: The reason for overwhelming fortune

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

Bam bam bam!

Three ten meter tall treemen raised their hammer-like fists as they attacked time and time again, crashing on the light barrier.

Frost Jade Peacock cried out sorrowfully.

Its huge wings were sealed by gold, only the land spirit's head was still exposed.

“My masters, I cannot hold on anymore.” The land spirit sighed, its long eyelashes trembling slightly. The light barrier was getting weaker, and under the treemen's endless attacks, it was on the brink of collapsing.

What was more scary was, Fang Yuan was closing in!

Imperial Court blessed land was already in bad shape, and the land spirit, Frost Jade Peacock, was sealed, the remaining strength of the barrier was not a problem for Fang Yuan, he could break through it any moment.

The fatal threat had already arrived, but Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun still had no idea.

Even though they could not sense Fang Yuan, the thick aura of death was suffocating them.

Zhao Lian Yun was silent and did not speak, she hid in Ma Hong Yun's arms as she shut her eyes.

After all, she was an ordinary woman.

Ma Hong Yun continually comforted her in a soft voice, even though he felt no hope himself.

"It's over." Fang Yuan shot out like lightning, stepping on twigs and branches as he entered the innermost layer of the treeman encirclement.

But just when he was about to execute the finishing blow, as he was charging, Mo Yao shouted in his head: "Eh? This aura! Wait... stop quickly!"

"What is it?" Fang Yuan's momentum was lost, he stopped at a high area on a tree as he asked in suspicion.

Ever since Mo Yao's will entered his head, he had never felt such intense emotions from her before!

At this moment, Mo Yao showed herself in Fang Yuan's mind.

She had tears all over her face as her slim body was shivering, she was muttering: "This aura, this aura... there's no mistake, there's absolutely no mistake! This is the aura of fortune rivalling heaven Gu!"

"Fortune rivalling heaven Gu?!" Fang Yuan's heart jumped, as he immediately recalled.

Mo Yao had researched deeply about Eighty-Eight True Yang Building in her lifetime, taking a huge risk to enter the true inheritance secluded domain for her lover Bo Qing.

Her original motive was to obtain the supreme true inheritance of luck path, she wanted to steal the fortune rivalling heaven Gu in it.

But in the end, she only succeeded partially.

As she spent a lot of effort and exerted all her strength, she was able to create a crack in the luck path true inheritance.

However, fortune rivalling heaven Gu flew into this crack and vanished into thin air.

But Mo Yao did not return empty handed, she obtained a portion of the luck path inheritance's details. Combined with her refinement path grandmaster foundation, she eventually refined calamity beckoning Gu.

But calamity beckoning Gu was inferior to fortune rivalling heaven Gu, Mo Yao used it to help Bo Qing with his tribulation, and in the end both of them died.

Eventually, Fang Yuan found Mo Yao's inheritance and refined calamity beckoning Gu once again, accepting Mo Yao's request to return the rank seven Gu House Water Pavilion to Spirit Affinity House.

Now, Mo Yao felt the aura of fortune rivalling heaven Gu, this was a crucial Immortal Gu that she had failed to obtain after spending her entire life and putting in immeasurable effort.

It was understandable that she had become so agitated and emotional.

“Fortune rivalling heaven Gu's aura is on this lad! I can't believe it, I, Mo Yao, spent my entire life and nearly died in the secluded domain, but eventually the fortune rivalling heaven Gu escaped and this mortal lad got it by chance. Hehehe, is this life?” Mo Yao raised her head and sighed, as she laughed and cried, her tone was extremely dejected.

Fang Yuan squinted, his eyes glowing with cold light.

He asked in his heart: “That means fortune rivalling heaven Gu is currently on Ma Hong Yun? Can you confirm that?!”

“Of course, I can never forget the aura of fortune rivalling heaven Gu!” Mo Yao replied unhesitatingly.

She continued and said: “Fortune rivalling heaven Gu is a one time expenditure rank eight Gu. It is formless and ethereal, being in essence a lump of luck, it is extremely difficult to capture with ordinary methods. Back then, my main body could not capture it, thus it managed to fly away from the scene and vanish without a trace. Even True Yang Building could not trap it. It must’ve escaped to northern plains, roaming until it landed on that lad!”

“So it is a one time expenditure Gu...” Fang Yuan was extremely disappointed.

Fortune rivalling heaven Gu was the greatest treasure in Giant Sun Immortal Venerable’s luck path inheritance, it had extremely great value.

Fang Yuan was unable to gain benefits in the true inheritance secluded domain, but if he could take fortune rivalling heaven Gu away from Ma Hong Yun, that would be the best.

But unfortunately, fortune rivalling heaven could only be used once before it vanished.

“Fang Yuan, you have to be careful! Fortune rivalling heaven Gu is extremely special, back then Giant Sun Immortal Venerable had fortuitous encounters endlessly, time after time he would turn disasters into blessings, he unceasingly had great luck, and he relied on this Gu to a great extent. Ma Hong Yun is affected by fortune rivalling heaven Gu, he is a true child of luck! His luck could be said to be ranked at number one in the five regions!! The luck that Giant Sun Immortal Venerable had back then would very possibly be replicated in him. Although luck is formless and ethereal, it is a part of strength and cannot be underestimated!” Mo Yao quickly said anxiously.

“I know what to do.” Fang Yuan held in his killing intent, his expression turning cold as he stopped on the tree branch, not attacking abruptly.

He looked down from above, at Ma Hong Yun and others, allowing the treemen below him to attack.

Actually, the two were not too far from each other, but even Frost Jade Peacock did not discover him.

This showed how weak the land spirit was right now.

It was obvious at one glance that the two sides had great difference in strength, it seemed that victory was in sight, and killing Ma Hong Yun was extremely easy.

But Fang Yuan did not think so, he was once a Gu Immortal, his vision surpassed mortals.

He understood: These so called paths — wisdom path, refinement path, metal path, time path and others, they looked like they were combinations of complex series of Gu worms gathered together, but in actuality, they were the deciphering of one's understanding towards heaven and earth, towards the mysteries of the universe.

Luck path was the same.

Based on Giant Sun Immortal Venerable's example, one could see that luck path, even compared to other paths, could more deeply explain the mysteries of heaven and earth in some aspect.

Fang Yuan had never looked down on Ma Hong Yun, he had always been vigilant towards him.

Because his previous life's memories made him understand how high Ma Hong Yun's future achievements would be.

In his previous life, Ma Hong Yun became the pillar of northern plains, the leader that resisted the attack of central continent Gu Immortals! When Fang Yuan was killed by the barrage of Gu Immortals, he was still growing and developing.

Fang Yuan knew about Ma Hong Yun's growth, and now he finally understood the origin of Ma Hong Yun's heaven defying luck.

That was, Giant Sun Immortal Venerable's greatest achievement in luck path — fortune rivalling heaven Gu!

And the cause of all this was Mo Yao who was residing in his mind!

Luck did not have any physical form, and it could not be touched, but Fang Yuan knew the ability of this mystical power.

“No wonder Giant Sun's will purposely chose Hei Lou Lan and Ma Hong Yun as the people to become the land spirit's master. Hei Lou Lan is the strongest person among his bloodline descendants, while Ma Hong Yun had fortune rivalling heaven Gu.”

Fang Yuan felt that this situation was troublesome.

Although Ma Hong Yun was a tiny rank three Gu Master, he had the power of a rank eight Immortal Gu protecting him!

A rank eight Immortal Gu, only inferior to rank nine, such as the wisdom Gu and strength Gu of legends. It had absurd and unimaginable strength, anyone who underestimated it would face a pitiful end.

Fang Yuan was only a mortal, back then in the true inheritance secluded domain, he could not even get close to the rank seven human qi Gu, not to mention the rank eight fortune rivalling heaven Gu.

Ma Hong Yun looked harmless, but in all his experiences, when did he ever suffer a true loss? Every time, he benefited from difficulties and had endless fortuitous encounters, all those who wished to harm or kill him faced a terrible end.

Although every time he did not personally take action, but there would always be an external force or accident, along with a series of small coincidences, all of these added together to form a shocking power!

Fang Yuan suddenly thought of Giant Sun's will.

Earlier, Giant Sun's will wanted to exterminate Zhao Lian Yun, but Ma Hong Yun protected her with his life. This was as if Giant Sun's will had

become an enemy of Ma Hong Yun.

Just as Giant Sun's will was about to strike, Fang Yuan appeared, pulling out True Yang Building and causing the heavenly tribulation to strike him.

"Even Giant Sun's will fell prey huh..." Fang Yuan looked at this from another angle and was shocked.

"I have the glass owner token, I can check the situation inside the entire Eighty-Eight True Yang Building. Why did I not strike earlier? Actually, it was completely unintentional! Or maybe... I heard that Zhao Lian Yun was an otherworldly demon and wanted to protect her, I was curious and wanted to investigate this?" Fang Yuan recalled the scene.

Giant Sun's will's was expelled from True Yang Building, he could be said to be the culprit. But the timing was too coincidental, it allowed Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun to escape death.

"If I suddenly attack Ma Hong Yun, would I be like Giant Sun's will, will an outside force intervene, or will an accident occur?"

Fang Yuan grabbed his glass owner token, considering his plans again.

"Wait!" Fang Yuan thought about it again: "What I've heard on this matter was only Mo Yao's statement. It seems to be credible, but what if she lied to me due to some special reason?"

Fang Yuan suddenly thought of this.

Thus, he asked Mo Yao in his heart: "Strange, earlier when I used luck inspection Gu, I observed the luck of everyone in the sacred palace. If Ma Hong Yun had the fortune rivalling heaven Gu, why did I not discover it? I could only see that the two with the highest luck were Hei Lou Lan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng."

Mo Yao seemed to have predicted this question, she immediately answered: "What's so strange about this? Fortune rivalling heaven Gu is a rank eight Immortal Gu, your luck inspection Gu is only a rank five mortal Gu, an

investigative Gu that can allow a Gu Master to see luck despite its formlessness. How can a rank five investigative Gu discover the luck created by a rank eight Immortal Gu?”

“If I cannot see it, how can I be sure that Ma Hong Yun has fortune rivalling heaven Gu’s influence on him?” Fang Yuan did not relent, he continued asking.

“Oh Fang Yuan, you are too suspicious.” Mo Yao sighed, immediately answering: “There is a method to make sure. That is to use investigative Gu and check your own luck. Every time you act against the child of luck, because of the mutual influence between luck, your luck will become bad, or even worse. If you do not believe me, you can check it that way.”

Time was limited, Fang Yuan immediately used luck inspection Gu.

His vision changed abruptly.

Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun’s luck were rather tiny, they were the same as ordinary people.

Meanwhile, there was a massive black luck, almost three hundred meters tall, high enough to pierce heaven and earth!

Chapter 618 - Great Strength True Martial Physique

Chapter 618: Great Strength True Martial Physique

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

This black luck aura was so dark that it reached the point of being extremely oppressive. The coffin shaped aura was tightly covering Fang Yuan.

Since an unknown time ago, the black aura on Fang Yuan had become much larger and much deeper.

Far away, Tai Bai Yun Sheng and Hei Lou Lan were engaged in an intense battle.

The luck aura of the two were exceptionally clear.

Above Hei Lou Lan was still the azure luck aura that gave a lasting feeling like a towering tree. The luck on Tai Bai Yun Sheng, however, was smaller than before, not even one-sixth of the original amount; it was no longer the bright burning red cloud, instead it was the shade of heavy evening mist that almost looked like a dark cloud.

Fang Yuan moved his sight back to above him and started testing like Mo Yao said.

Just like Mo Yao said, whenever he thought of attacking Ma Hong Yun, the black coffin luck on him enlarged a little and its dark shade seemed to become even gloomier.

“Fang Yuan, you should leave this troubled place as quickly as possible. The black coffin luck on you right now is too dense and too frightening. Your life is under great threat now! Don’t underestimate luck just because it

is ethereal, just think of Giant Sun Immortal Venerable's unrivalled powers. You are deep in danger right now, the black coffin luck has not worked its magic yet, but the karma will hit you eventually, it is only that the time is not ripe yet."

Mo Yao continued to persuade Fang Yuan.

But Fang Yuan coldly snorted and replied with a resolute will: "Asking me to retreat? Being scared off by merely bad luck? Hehe, how could that be possible!"

He narrowed his eyes, his lips slightly curled up, revealing his snow-white teeth as he looked down from the cover of the treetop: "No matter how bad the luck becomes, it cannot attack me directly. It will need to rely on external influences to kill me. Right now, at this moment, at this place, I want to see who can obstruct me!"

Killing intent surged and bubbled in Fang Yuan's heart.

He believed in the power of luck path, but he believed in himself even more!

He needed to kill Ma Hong Yun!!

He had to try!!!

If Fang Yuan cowered just because of luck, would it conform to his style?

Ordinary people would feel regret after facing the consequences, but he Fang Yuan would not feel any!

"Have you gone crazy? That is a rank eight Immortal Gu!" Mo Yao screamed when she felt the dense killing intent in Fang Yuan.

"Hehehe, precisely because the enemy is this strong, the battle would be even more interesting, wouldn't it?" Fang Yuan instead laughed freely. Right now, he no longer had short hair of Chang Shan Yin, but had long black hair that fluttered freely with the wind and his countenance revealed a crazed recklessness.

He was never against bullying the weak, but even more than that, he had the bravery to fight the strong.

How could one obtain a tiger cub without entering the tiger's den?

If he did not stake it all at this moment, then when should he?!

“Fate teases the turbulent sea, cowardly insects avoid waves and flow along the current. A brave man does not need much wisdom, there is not regret or pain even if his body crumbles.” Fang Yuan mumbled before restraining his crazed mood, his expression turning tranquil. (Updated by BOX NOVEL.COM)

“Lunatic, you have gone mad...” Mo Yao continued to mutter.

Right now, Fang Yuan's killing intent had accumulated to the peak.

The black coffin luck aura above him subsequently inflated, expanding by three times within moments!

“Let me see who will save you! Fortune rivalling heaven Gu, let me look at your might.”

Fang Yuan made a motion to attack.

BOOOM!

An explosion occurred; the majestic wind current it created formed into a strong gale that pressed on from a distance.

Hei Lou Lan was standing unstably; while Tai Bai Yun Sheng got up from the crater, fresh blood flowing from his mouth.

He looked at Hei Lou Lan who was floating in the air, shock apparent on his face: “You are actually...”

Before he finished his words, Hei Lou Lan charged at him again.

BOOM!

Ground shook and dust surged everywhere.

“Ten extreme physique.” Fang Yuan’s pupils shrunk as he muttered the answer in place of Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

He had never imagined Hei Lou Lan to actually have the ten extreme physique. And from the looks of it, it was extremely likely to be the great strength true martial physique of the ten extreme physiques!

Several breaths later, a shadow flew out from the dust.

It was Tai Bai Yun Sheng!

His hair was a mess, dust covered his face; his chest was caved in till it revealed the deathly white bones.

Blood sprayed out like a spring.

But a green light soon covered his body and the blood-flow immediately stopped; the heavy injuries on his body also quickly recovered.

Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng had exchanged intel back at Hu Immortal blessed land. And he knew Tai Bai Yun Sheng possessed two Immortal Gu, landscape as before Gu and man as before Gu.

However, Tai Bai Yun Sheng was clearly not using the Immortal Gu Man as Before, but instead ordinary healing Gu.

Immortal Gu Man as Before required immortal essence to be activated, and had extremely great effects, but it was not easy to gather immortal essence. Thus, unless as a final resort, Gu Immortals would not easily use Immortal Gu.

“Tai Bai Yun Sheng, you are a grand Gu Immortal but are afraid of me, a mortal?” A roar shook the sky and earth.

Hei Lou Lan flew to the sky and started hunting down Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

“Such an intense ten extreme aura... terrifying! Hei Lou Lan not only has the ten extreme physique, he is also already on the verge of self-detonation!” Fang Yuan was able to decipher many details right now.

Back then at Qing Mao mountain, Fang Yuan had relied on Bai Ning Bing’s northern dark ice soul physique to cross realms and fight a strong enemy, and overturn the situation.

Bai Ning Bing was only rank three back then!

As the ten extreme physique’s cultivation increased, the power of their self-detonation would increase sharply by many times.

The self-detonation of the rank five peak stage Hei Lou Lan would be beyond compare, so terrifying that even killing Gu Immortals would not be a problem!

Tai Bai Yun Sheng had a bitter expression on his face, with not even the slightest battle intent.

Previously, Hei Lou Lan’s ten extreme physique was sealed by Immortal Gu Dark Limit, not leaking out even a trace of its aura.

Now that he had torn off the seal, his majestic aura would cause terror to emerge in one’s heart.

He was now a large human shaped bomb, who would dare to approach him? What if he exploded!

Tai Bai Yun Sheng had just advanced to a Gu Immortal, wouldn’t it be injustice if he was killed by the desperate Hei Lou Lan in his impending death?

“I had never thought Hei Lou Lan would actually have great strength true martial physique of the ten extreme physiques. And he has actually managed to grow to this extent!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng fled with astonishing speed.

He was a flying master and his cloud path Gu was also one of the better movement Gu.

Hei Lou Lan was hunting him down from behind but could only look helplessly as the distance between them increased further and further.

Rumble!

Hei Lou Lan was furious, suddenly throwing a punch.

This punch had terrifying momentum as it directly broke the sound barrier and burst the surrounding air!

Following this punch, a fist qi suddenly flew out, forming into a strength path phantom figure.

Fang Yuan had also attacked with many beast strength phantoms back in southern border, but the phantom that Hei Lou Lan summoned was not beast shaped, instead it was human shaped.

And this human strength phantom was a vivid image of Hei Lou Lan.

The obese body like that of a bear, the jagged snow-white teeth that were like daggers. A pair of triangular eyes which flashed with malevolent glint. It was truly a second Hei Lou Lan!

“Even if I combine all the beast strength phantoms I used back at southern border, they might not be the human strength phantom’s match!” Fang Yuan’s eyelids twitched.

He had extraordinary judgemental ability and immediately saw the extremely high battle strength that this human strength phantom possessed. It was full of spirituality; once it was summoned, it could chase the enemy of its own will.

This was the strength of rank five peak stage great strength true martial physique!

Simply terrifying!

But how powerful this strength was, Fang Yuan could not estimate it easily. Unless he personally went to battle and experienced it for himself.

But he was sure this terrifying battle strength had already surpassed mortal realm.

It could even be said that Hei Lou Lan was currently at a state that was half a step to Gu Immortal realm.

Ten extreme physique originally broke apart conventions, they were existences that could shatter opponents at the same realm!

Back at Qing Mao mountain, Fang Yuan used the ten extreme physique to survive an ordeal. But this time, the ten extreme physique was his enemy.

“If not for the fact that Gu Masters obtain a qualitative improvement in their body’s defense when they advance to Gu Immortal, Tai Bai Yun Sheng would be in greater danger!”

“Tai Bai Yun Sheng had advanced to Gu Immortal just now, he has yet to accumulate the foundation of a Gu Immortal. Moreover, he is a healing Gu Master, but has to face against this tyrannical and battle-thirsty enemy like Hei Lou Lan...”

For a moment, thoughts shone in Fang Yuan’s mind like sparks.

“The strongest advantage of a Gu Immortal over mortals lies in their unlimited primeval essence. But Hei Lou Lan’s main cultivation path is strength path which relies on primeval essence the least among all paths and has the lowest primeval essence consumption. This advantage is thus almost non-existent.”

“There is also Hei Lou Lan’s killer move, it actually went in an innovative new direction, creating such a sentient human strength phantom. In just a short period, he has already created five to six human strength phantoms. These phantoms are anything but ordinary, filled with spirituality, they actually flanked and blocked Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s retreat paths; this is truly unimaginable!”

Unleashing human shaped phantoms was not a surprising thing.

The crucial point was that he could create such intelligent human shaped phantoms!

Moreover, all of these human shaped phantoms had astonishing strength. The might of their strength and wisdom made even Fang Yuan feel apprehensive.

“No wonder Hei Lou Lan died suddenly in my previous life. So it was because he had the ten extreme physique!” Fang Yuan suddenly realized.

Although he had rebirthed, it did not mean he knew everything.

Right now, this unexpected twist disrupted his plans.

“Damn it...” Fang Yuan subconsciously tightened his grip on the glass owner token.

According to his original plan, he would have gone with Giant Sun’s will’s train of thoughts, using false emotion fake will Gu to subdue the land spirit and become Imperial Court blessed land’s owner.

He needed to subdue false emotion fake will Gu first to accomplish this.

However, false emotion fake will Gu was one of the ordinary true inheritances and it contained a portion of Giant Sun’s will in it. How could a mere mortal like Fang Yuan refine an Immortal Venerable’s will?

Only Gu Immortal’s will had such a possibility.

Thereupon, Fang Yuan used his eloquence to dupe Tai Bai Yun Sheng into become his ally; it was to make use of his will to refine false emotion fake will Gu.

But when he returned to True Yang Building, the situation had already changed beyond his expectations.

Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun obtained Frost Jade Peacock's recognition, becoming Imperial Court blessed land's owners.

Frost Jade Peacock's condition for recognizing its masters was a Gu Master couple who had to have true love for each other.

Ma Hong Yun was a rank three Gu Master, but Zhao Lian Yun was still a young girl and had not begun her cultivation journey yet.

However, she was still recognized as a master!

This showed the condition of 'Gu Master' was only speaking of aptitude. As long as the person had the possibility of becoming a Gu Master, they could receive recognition. In Fang Yuan's previous life, Zhao Lian Yun was a wisdom path Gu Immortal, she naturally had strong cultivation aptitude.

This small details were not worthy bickering over. In Fang Yuan's opinion, what he needed to do were two things.

First was seizing false emotion fake will Gu. It was on Hei Lou Lan, and Fang Yuan had given this task to Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

Second was killing Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun. As long as he killed them, Imperial Court blessed land would return to a ownerless state.

After completely these two matters, Tai Bai Yun Sheng could help Fang Yuan to refine false emotion fake will Gu and take control of the land spirit. Even if Giant Sun's will returns then, Fang Yuan had the capital to contend against him.

However, right now, none of these two goals were achieved.

Chapter 619 - The might of overwhelming fortune

Chapter 619: The might of overwhelming fortune

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

Hei Lou Lan revealed his true trump card, displaying he had one of the ten extreme physiques and was close to self-detonation, it had shocking battle strength, with him managing to suppress the Gu Immortal Tai Bai Yun Sheng, and he was chasing after him.

This was quite a shock, but after some consideration, it was nothing strange.

“If he doesn’t defeat Hei Lou Lan, he would not get false emotion fake will Gu. Without false emotion fake will Gu, how will I subdue the land spirit? Damn it...” Fang Yuan gritted his teeth.

His plan was ruined.

“Is this the power of fortune rivalling heaven? The moment I wanted to strike, such an accident occurred!” Fang Yuan took a look at Ma Hong Yun, his expression turning grim.

For some reason, the killing intent in his heart intensified.

He crossed his arms, standing high up in the tree as his mouth showed a cold smile: “It is getting more interesting, fortune rivalling heaven... hmph, now that Hei Lou Lan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng are fighting, if I really want to kill you, what can you do to resist me?”

This time, Fang Yuan did not go personally, but instead manipulated the treemen.

The treemen at the most inner layer raised their hammer-like fists highly in the air.

Under Fang Yuan's manipulation, they slammed down at the same time.

Bam!

With a loud bang, Frost Jade Peacock cried out pitifully as its raised head fell onto the ground.

The defensive barrier that it had erected with all its effort was smashed, it turned into golden dust as it quickly vanished into nothingness.

Even the last obstacle was removed.

The closest treeman took a huge step forward, it stretched out its huge arm as it rapidly grabbed at Ma and Zhao.

Zhao Lian Yun shouted shrilly, while Ma Hong Yun held her in his arms, his back facing the treeman's palm.

"Die." Fang Yuan muttered, completely ignoring the black coffin luck above his head that was rapidly growing.

The treeman's palm was towering over Ma and Zhou, it only needed to squeeze lightly and Ma and Zhao would turn into meat paste.

But at this moment!

A huge tremor occurred in Eighty-Eight True Yang Building.

The entire place was shaking!

"Scoundrel, you dare to chase me out, quickly accept your death!!" A loud voice could be heard, piercing heaven and earth, and causing Fang Yuan's eardrums to feel slight pain.

Hearing this familiar voice, Ma Hong Yun raised his head in joy, saying: "It's old ancestor, old ancestor did not die, he is back again!"

Hei Lou Lan expressed joy similarly on his face.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng's expression was pale, if Giant Sun's will returned, Eighty-Eight True Yang Building would display the might of a rank eight Immortal Gu House, it could definitely trap a Gu Immortal, this was no joke!

“How can this be! Even though I spent some time inside Hu Immortal blessed land, but fifteen minutes was far from over.” Fang Yuan's pupils shrunk to the size of a pin, he was very stunned.

He quickly used the glass owner token and checked the situation.

Outside Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, there were layers and layers of golden sand-like light particles.

That was the colossal Giant Sun's will.

He was still growling furiously, as he resisted the assault of the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity, he constantly exerted pressure and attempted to barge into Eighty-Eight True Yang Building.

“The Giant Sun's will that is outside did not come in. Then who is this Giant Sun's will here? Where did he come from?!”

Fang Yuan was very perplexed.

But this Giant Sun's will that just appeared did not want to give him time to think.

Heaven and earth shook, those which were running, those which were helping Tai Bai Yun Sheng, those which were standing in place, those which were trapping Ma Hong Yun, all the treemen stopped their actions, standing still like statues.

Fang Yuan's face was red, the glass owner token in his hand was hot like fire!

Cracks started appearing on the owner token, in just a moment, the glass owner token was on the brink of collapsing!

“Damn it!” Fang Yuan gritted his teeth, this mysterious Giant Sun’s will was getting rid of the central continent Gu Immortals’ arrangements rapidly.

The third arrangement that central continent Gu Immortals made was extremely hidden, it was not easy for Giant Sun’s will to find it.

But right now, Fang Yuan had completely unleashed it, there was no way to hide it, this mysterious Giant Sun’s will found it easily.

Once the glass owner token breaks, the third arrangement would lose effect, and the Giant Sun’s will outside would be free to enter and exit True Yang Building!

By that time, even if Giant Sun’s will did not use Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, he could easily kill Fang Yuan using his own ability.

An unprecedented danger had descended upon Fang Yuan!

“Don’t tell me I need to use Spring Autumn Cicada? No! The risk of using Spring Autumn Cicada is too high, I am not at that stage yet! I have to persevere, I can still go on!” Fang Yuan growled angrily, he sent his will into the glass owner token.

Bam.

The next moment, through the glass owner token, his will clashed with the Giant Sun’s will that had appeared out of nowhere.

Ugh.

Fang Yuan’s body shuddered, he spurted out a mouthful of blood as the will he injected was completely obliterated!

His head hurt intensely, like it was going to break apart. His mind suffered a huge blow, as Mo Yao’s will screamed continually.

Fang Yuan’s body shook, he felt dizzy and could not stand, after enduring for a few breaths, he fell from the tall tree branch.

Swoosh!

Wind blew, as the three closest treemen suddenly stretched out their tree vine hands, grabbing at Fang Yuan with ill intent.

Fang Yuan lost the contest, Giant Sun's will had regained control of this round, thus, the treemen also became Fang Yuan's enemies, they would not rest until they killed Fang Yuan!

Because of this sudden event, Ma and Zhou escaped death, under the influence of their will to live, they started escaping blindly among the chaotic tree roots.

At the moment of danger, Fang Yuan was barely able to regain awareness.

He shouted lightly, injecting his primeval essence into his Gu worms, mustering his strength and punching and kicking the large tree hand that was coming for him.

Bam bam bam!

After three explosive sounds, the fists were shattered as Fang Yuan adjusted his balance in the air, landing hastily.

The aftermath of competing against Giant Sun's will remained, his ears were buzzing and his hearing was nearly completely gone.

But Fang Yuan had no regret.

In fact, he opened his mouth, laughing loudly: "Excellent!"

The earlier clash of wills was not elegant in the least, but it not only allowed Fang Yuan to keep his glass owner token, he even found out the truth about Giant Sun's will.

This newly appeared and mysterious will was not as powerful as expected.

He did not expect Fang Yuan to make such a choice either.

This will was split into three, the largest portion of it was dealing with the third arrangement, a small portion was busy fighting for the control rights of this round, while the last portion was victorious in the contest against Fang Yuan through the glass owner token.

In the end, Fang Yuan's injected will exterminated the victorious Giant Sun's will, and combined with the third arrangement, although his will was wiped out, he successfully caused harm to that large portion of Giant Sun's will.

Thus, Giant Sun's will was only left with a small portion that was controlling this round.

Giant Sun's will fell into extreme anger, he did not expect this tiny mortal to have the guts to challenge his will directly.

He did not expect that this mortal had stored so many wills in his mind either.

This was all thanks to Mo Yao honestly.

In order to deal with Mo Yao, Fang Yuan stored large amounts of wills in his mind as a back up.

He had special will, play will, deliberate will, keep will, heart will and others, he had a variety of many wills.

Giant Sun's will greatly underestimated Fang Yuan's capacity, and as he was anxious to save the situation, he was counterattacked by Fang Yuan and in the end, was caught off guard and suffered a great loss.

"Scoundrel, I will decimate your corpse!" Giant Sun's will was angered to his boiling point, he continued to manipulate the treemen to attack.

Fang Yuan dodged left and right, using all his effort to heal his injuries.

These treemen had thick skin and flesh, even if their branches, arms and legs were broken, they would not die, they had very strong vitality. It was not a good idea to fight them head on.

While he dodged, Fang Yuan's injuries recovered rapidly.

He quickly realized that the treemen were not only attacking him, but also Tai Bai Yun Sheng and even Ma Hong Yun.

More accurately, they were attacking Zhao Lian Yun who was beside Ma Hong Yun.

Ma and Zhao escaped under the pursuit of the treemen, they were in a dangerous situation.

They frantically escaped without a goal, but they actually got near to Fang Yuan.

"Please save us!" Ma Hong Yun finally saw Fang Yuan, shouting loudly for help.

"So naive." Fang Yuan laughed sinisterly, immediately going closer to him.

As the two sides got closer, Fang Yuan shouted loudly: "Giant Sun's will is trying to kill you, we have a common enemy, come here!"

"Be careful!" Zhao Lian Yun who was running showed hesitation and worry.

But the current situation was, only Fang Yuan could protect them.

They were unable to hold on much longer.

If they stayed, they would definitely get killed by the treemen, if they went to Fang Yuan, they at least had a chance of survival.

"Save, of course we'll save them! Quickly save them!!" In his mind, Mo Yao's will suddenly shouted. / boxnovel.com

"What?" Fang Yuan thought he heard wrongly.

Mo Yao spoke quickly: "Do you still not understand? Giant Sun's will is a huge special will, he knows the power of fortune rivalling heaven Gu, his

intention is not to deal with Ma Hong Yun. But when he was first formed, his main body had placed a rule on him, that was to exterminate any otherworldly demon he sees!”

“She’s an otherworldly demon, don’t tell me you are not interested! But the most important thing is — if you save that Zhao Lian Yun, it will be the best weapon against Giant Sun’s will. Since Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun are truly in love, they will definitely be enemies with Giant Sun’s will. By then, Giant Sun’s will would be dealt with using the power of fortune rivalling heaven Gu.”

Mo Yao’s words were very moving.

At once, the hidden killing intent that he had towards Ma Hong Yun shrunk.

“Wait! Ma and Zhao are in grave danger now, they might get squashed or trampled by the treemen at any moment! If I appear now, wouldn’t I be saving them?” Fang Yuan suddenly thought of this, becoming stunned!

Although Ma Hong Yun was rank three, he was too hard to kill!

The first time Fang Yuan’s killing intent appeared, Hei Lou Lan showed his trump card, he unleashed his extreme physique and chased after Tai Bai Yun Sheng!

The second time he had killing intent, Giant Sun’s will came out of nowhere and gravely injured Fang Yuan.

And now, his ears were buzzing and his mind was weakened by at least thirty percent. Even though he protected the glass owner token and caused harm to Giant Sun’s will, he lost control over this round.

Now, Fang Yuan had his third wave of killing intent, and Mo Yao was the one who stopped him! But the problem was, she made perfect sense! Even Fang Yuan himself was convinced!

The reason Fang Yuan wanted to kill Ma Hong Yun earlier was to change the land spirit’s ownership.

But now that Hei Lou Lan showed his true battle strength and protected the false emotion fake will Gu, thus Fang Yuan did not have it. What use was there in killing the two?

“Don’t tell me that this third time, the one stopping me is actually myself?”
As he was struck by reality, Fang Yuan was tongue-tied!

Chapter 620 - Stopped by himself?

Chapter 620: Stopped by himself?

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

Fang Yuan truly experienced the might of fortune rivalling heaven Gu now.

This was a form of helplessness, like being played by destiny, where one would not know whether to laugh or cry, and the more they struggled, the deeper they would fall into despair!

Forced by the situation and in order to avoid calamity, it seemed Fang Yuan could only choose to maximize his benefits.

The distance between the two sides rapidly shortened.

To save them, or not to save them?

Mo Yao repeatedly screamed in Fang Yuan's mind: "Save, save them!"

Reason also told Fang Yuan that saving Ma Hong Yun would make him stand on the same side as Fortune Rivalling Heaven and he could borrow its strength to deal with Giant Sun's will.

However!

There was a voice in Fang Yuan's heart. This voice growled, shouted and roared!

"Save!? Am I going to surrender? Am I going to lower my head? I can kill him with one slap! What am I afraid of? Afraid of these two trash? Even Fortune Rivalling Heaven cannot obstruct me!!"

Fang Yuan's ears were buzzing non-stop, but this voice kept on getting louder, gradually suppressing every other sound.

He felt bursts of intense headaches.

He felt his mouth go dry in front of these choices.

That voice in his heart, however, was getting louder and clearer till his heart started to tremor!

Every howl, every roar, every shout, seemed to throw a bundle of firewood into the fury in Fang Yuan's heart.

The burning flames surged!

That was the fire of ambition, his fighting spirit, his unyielding, obstinate spirit of challenging the strong!

The flames soared; Fang Yuan's eyes turned bloodshot, his blood boiled and surged like the surging waves!

"Come, let me send you off personally!" Fang Yuan spoke, his voice hoarse like sand gritting on iron.

He did what he would normally not do, going against his style of prioritizing benefits.

With a malevolent expression and eyes shining with sharp killing intent, he smashed apart the giant treemen in front of him, tearing the countless twisting and coiling vines.

He reached Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun.

Then...

He lifted his fist!

Before his punch even struck out, the terrifying fist aura already condensed into solid. The brutal killing intent almost solidified even the air!

"Ahhh!" Ma Hong Yun's eyes opened wide, never having expected Fang Yuan to have such resolute killing intent. He turned pale with fright, and in

his panic, he unexpectedly stumbled and fell to the ground.

“Ouch!” Zhao Lian Yun had been holding hands with Ma Hong Yun, and was thus also pulled down to the ground.

This unforeseen event shocked Fang Yuan.

He was already extremely vigilant because of the repeated accidents. But he soon found that this small accident only prolonged the time he struck them by a little.

At the same time, two giant treemen also reached Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun.

No matter which treeman it was, it would only need one foot to crush these two to pieces. But Giant Sun’s will truly did not want to harm Ma Hong Yun, and could only mobilize vines to scuttle to Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun, to separate them and then kill Zhao Lian Yun!

Five treemen suddenly pierced out of the ground at this moment and coincidentally blocked Fang Yuan’s way.

This strong defense required Fang Yuan to waste at least a dozen breath of time.

Giant Sun’s will was using his previous tactics again.

At present, the extremely weak land spirit was already booted from the playing field.

False emotion fake will Gu was safe as it was being protected by Hei Lou Lan.

Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun might have become the owners of the blessed land, but as long as Zhao Lian Yun was killed, this connection would be cancelled.

At that time, it would not be too late to salvage the situation by using false emotion fake will Gu to make Hei Lou Lan and Ma Hong Yun the owners

of Imperial Court blessed land.

Thus, Giant Sun's will was obstructing Fang Yuan from killing Ma Hong Yun.

"Damn it! This kind of feeling again, always at the crucial place and at the crucial time..." Fang Yuan gritted his teeth, and used all his strength to forcibly break through the defensive line.

Thud thud thud...

Thunder-like collisions occurred one after another. Fang Yuan was like a tiger let loose, his fierce offense directly breaking the treemen's defense.

The whole process only lasted less than ten breaths!

However, Fang Yuan also had to pay a heavy price. Three enormous wounds were added to Fang Yuan's body; one ran through his chest, another pierced his back, and another formed a bloody hole on his stomach with the size of a baby's fist.

His right forearm was severely fractured, his left leg was twisted grotesquely to the side.

"Hahaha!" Fang Yuan, however, howled with laughter!

He could not use his hand and leg for a while, but he still had movement Gu, he could still fly!

He rapidly chased after Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun through the air.

Ma Hong Yun hunched over, protecting Zhao Lian Yun tightly under him. Vines were coiling around them from outside.

These vines wanted to separate the two without harming Ma Hong Yun.

Ma Hong Yun faced off against the vines. But naturally, he was weaker and looked on as he and Zhao Lian Yun were forcibly separated. He bit his lips and glared with furious eyes, but he was powerless!

“No—!” He roared with bloodshot eyes. Despair and pain filled him as he saw his lover about to die in front of him, appearing like a beast forced into a corner.

“Save him quickly, now is the best time to save him! As long as you save them, Ma Hong Yun will definitely feel grateful to you, you can then borrow the strength of his fortune that rivals heaven! Just think, why is Giant Sun’s will not killing Ma Hong Yun – it is to use his luck!!” Mo Yao shouted again, persuading Fang Yuan. / update by box novel.com

“You really speak a lot of nonsense.” Fang Yuan replied with ruthless coldness.

Success was in front of him, but he instead calmed down, he had no expression on his face, not even the previous malevolent look.

“Die!”

When Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun was in his range, Fang Yuan immediately struck out with a fatal attack.

This attack had earth-shattering power, bursting all the air in front of it.

The incomparably violent power was like an evil dragon rising to heaven, as it shrouded over Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun.

“No!” This time, it was Giant Sun’s will who let out a helpless and desperate shout.

He immediately mobilized the surrounding treemen to use their own bodies to protect Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun.

The tree vines no longer separated the two, instead they attempted to rapidly evacuate them.

But Giant Sun’s will was still feeling dejected.

He knew all these would be of no use. This strike filled with Fang Yuan’s pent-up wrath, how could it be so easily blocked and avoided?

The treemen's trunks were smashed apart, the vines also did not have enough time to evacuate Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun. In the end, the attack that still had its peak offensive power was about to directly smash them into pieces.

Even though there were countless treemen filling the vast forest, it was all too late!

Fang Yuan was resolute, erupting with all his strength to break through the defensive line and succeeded in grabbing the crucial moment.

The treemen's movement was slow and they were not good at providing swift reinforcement.

Ma Hong Yun was definitely dead meat!

At this moment, not only Fang Yuan, even Giant Sun's will also thought this so.

Not only did they think so, even Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun did not have any hope of surviving the attack.

Any factors that could influence the situation had seemingly already played their part.

Hei Lou Lan, Tai Bai Yun Sheng, Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, Giant Sun's will, Frost Jade Peacock, Fang Yuan, Mo Yao...

All these people or things had shown all their strength by this point.

Time seemed to slow down, Fang Yuan's lips curled up to reveal a smile: "Now, is there anything left that can save Ma Hong Yun?"

However, at the next moment!

Rumble—!

A loud sound rang out, causing huge tremors and making countless trees creak.

Dazzling golden rays of light shone over the whole round.

“Has Giant Sun’s will entered True Yang Building?!” Fang Yuan turned grave, but soon discovered that was not the case.

Giant Sun’s will was still taking a beating outside the building. Central continent’s Gu Immortals had planned for countless years to create the third method; it could never be underestimated.

If not for this, central continent’s Gu Immortals would not have been able to overthrow Eighty-Eight True Yang Building and return victorious in Fang Yuan’s previous life.

The enormous golden light lump moved like a meteor and before the sound even registered in one’s ears, it crashed onto the ground, instantly destroying the surrounding treemen and protecting Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun within it.

“This, isn’t this — that luck path supreme true inheritance!” Mo Yao was so shocked she involuntarily screamed out.

“What’s going on? Shouldn’t this supreme true inheritance be in true inheritance secluded domain, how did it suddenly crash into this round and throw itself towards Ma Hong Yun’s body?!” With no choice, Fang Yuan could only stop his footsteps.

He had already experienced the might of a supreme true inheritance in true inheritance secluded domain.

This was not something he could touch.

‘But why, Ma Hong Yun is covered by this light, but why has nothing happened to him?’

For a moment, Fang Yuan could not help but feel extremely dejected.

He had used all his strength in his third attempt to kill Ma Hong Yun; he had even seen hope a moment ago, the success had seemingly been right in front of him, but he still failed in the end.

“Why did the supreme true inheritance move to Ma Hong Yun? Impossible, this is impossible!” Mo Yao completely lost self-control as she scratched at her head, causing her long hair to become messy, resembling a crazed woman.

This was not surprising.

She had suffered untold hardships, expended all her energy and effort but was only able to open a crack in the luck path true inheritance from which fortune rivalling heaven Gu escaped. Finally, she had no choice but to refine calamity beckoning Gu.

But this calamity beckoning Gu was not able to assist her husband, Bo Qing, causing her and Bo Qing to perish.

But at this moment, she was watching this luck path supreme true inheritance throwing itself at a rank three mortal!

Even if you had fortune that rivalled heaven, isn't this going overboard?!

‘Why was it not me, I put in so much effort, paid such a huge price, why was it not me?’

‘Why was it this mere mortal, a fool, a kid!’

It is a comparison that could make one die from anger!

Fang Yuan forcibly calmed down and tried hard to remove the unneeded emotions, reflecting on this event.

A bright flash of inspiration seemed to roam around in his mind, but was extremely hard to get a grasp on.

“I understand!” Suddenly, Fang Yuan’s body shook as he grasped this flash of inspiration, and understood this seemingly impossible event.

This supreme true inheritance recognized Ma Hong Yun and not others as its master of its own accord. This was because, Ma Hong Yun had the power of fortune rivalling heaven Gu on him.

Fortune rivalling heaven Gu was the true essence of Giant Sun Immortal Venerable's luck path, the quintessential crystallization of luck path. To the supreme true inheritance, it was the leader and the emperor.

But why did the supreme true inheritance not come earlier or later, but chose this exact moment?

Luck path supreme true inheritance was located in true inheritance secluded domain, how could it come here for no rhyme or reason?

These two questions actually pointed to the same factor — Giant Sun's will!

Chapter 621 - Fighting Hei Lou Lan

Chapter 621: Fighting Hei Lou Lan

Translator: ChibiGeneral Editor: ChibiGeneral

In the true inheritance secluded domain, all of the true inheritances had Giant Sun's will in them. Otherwise, how could all these fated individuals succeed in taking these inheritances, especially those Immortal Gu?

It was just like charging through rounds in Eighty-Eight True Yang Building.

In every one of the rounds that had Gu worms as rewards, these Gu worms were all refined by Giant Sun's will in advance.

When these Gu Masters succeed and obtain the Gu worms, they are able to refine these Gu worms instantly and keep them in their aperture because Giant Sun's will was purposely letting them have the Gu.

Because of this reason, as long as a Gu Master is willing to give his Gu worm away to someone else, they can always create a phenomenon of 'instant refinement'.

Earlier, when Giant Sun's will was slumbering, the refinement of wild Gu worms was extremely slow. When Fang Yuan first ventured into True Yang Building, he made use of this loophole.

Every true inheritance was governed by Giant Sun's will.

The reason why the luck path supreme true inheritance did not fly towards Ma Hong Yun earlier was due to this.

But now the true inheritance flew into Ma Hong Yun's arms and made him its master, this was not Giant Sun's will's intention.

What Giant Sun's will wanted was to control Ma Hong Yun, why would he allow him to grow stronger and become more uncontrollable?

Thus, the truth was revealed!

Within the luck path supreme true inheritance, there was no Giant Sun's will.

Giant Sun's will retreated on his own, this allowed the supreme true inheritance to act on its own.

Thereafter, the newly created wild Gu will went towards Ma Hong Yun.

This created another question.

Why would Giant Sun's will retreat for no reason?

Fang Yuan thought about the second time he struck and was about to kill Ma Hong Yun, but out of nowhere Giant Sun's will appeared!

At this point, it was no longer a mystery.

Fang Yuan used the third method, temporarily expelling Giant Sun's will out of True Yang Building.

Afterwards, he entered True Yang Building and successfully convinced Tai Bai Yun Sheng to revive Dang Hun mountain.

After that he came back, attempting to control Imperial Court blessed land. During the second attempt when he tried to kill Ma Hong Yun, he was obstructed by a sudden burst of Giant Sun's will.

At that point, Fang Yuan was very confused.

But now, he understood.

This mysterious Giant Sun's will was pulled out of those true inheritances.

Giant Sun's will was anxious at that time, in order to salvage the situation, he took this step.

He almost succeeded by doing this, but unfortunately, Fang Yuan was too resolute, he directly faced off against him.

Eventually, this forcefully extracted Giant Sun's will was left with a final small portion that controlled this round.

“This means, the luck path supreme true inheritance was able to save Ma Hong Yun because of me? If I did not expel Giant Sun's will out of the tower, if I did not face off against Giant Sun's will, why would this happen now?”

“To think that this third attempt was thwarted by myself after all!”

Thinking so, Fang Yuan sighed deeply as his killing intent towards Ma Hong Yun vanished without a trace.

The current Ma Hong Yun was protected by the luck path true inheritance. As a mortal, it was impossible for Fang Yuan to break through this defense.

“Sigh, I told you to save him earlier, you refused to listen!” In his mind, Mo Yao calmed down and sighed in pity.

Her tone carried some grievance: “If you had saved them, you would gain Ma Hong Yun's recognition and become protected by the luck path true inheritance just like Zhao Lian Yun. The current luck path true inheritance is a newborn wild will, it is like a baby without any internal defenses. If you are inside the luck path inheritance, you will be able to learn about the details of this true inheritance! This is an immense opportunity, but you gave it up...”

Helping Ma Hong Yun would result in benefits. Dealing with Ma Hong Yun would result in Fang Yuan's current heavy injuries.

Fang Yuan snickered.

He already did it, there was not a bit of regret in his heart.

He quickly retreated while healing his injuries, meanwhile replying to Mo Yao: “Even if I cannot do anything to this luck path true inheritance, do you think Giant Sun’s will would do nothing?”

This luck path true inheritance is one of the three supreme true inheritances inside the true inheritance secluded domain. Why would Giant Sun’s will allow it to acknowledge a new master like this?

In Giant Sun’s will’s heart, it was not unacceptable to pass this luck path true inheritance to Ma Hong Yun.

But Ma Hong Yun’s heart was with an otherworldly demon, that was a huge taboo!

Giant Sun’s will was a special will, when the main body first created it, he assigned a special meaning for it to ‘do its best to slaughter any otherworldly demon it comes into contact with’.

Now that Zhao Lian Yun was protected by the luck path true inheritance, if Giant Sun’s will wanted to kill this otherworldly demon, he would need to remove the luck path true inheritance’s hindrance.

Thus, the entire forest flew into a rage.

Countless treemen were uprooted, encircling the luck path true inheritance.

Large numbers of treemen were entangling with each other, all of their roots and vines were coiling around each other to form huge treemen, each were at least three hundred meters tall, their aura was shocking to Fang Yuan.

Giant Sun’s will put in all its effort in order to kill Zhao Lian Yun!

Fang Yuan managed to retreat successfully.

Exterminating the otherworldly demon was Giant Sun's will's most important mission. With the appearance of the luck path true inheritance, his attention was drawn over.

Fang Yuan was a threat that ranked much lower than them.

Giant Sun's will also knew that he could do nothing to Fang Yuan now. Weighing the two sides, and because Giant Sun's will had limited strength, he decided to focus solely on dealing with the luck path true inheritance.

Very soon, Fang Yuan got close to the place Tai Bai Yun Sheng and Hei Lou Lan were fighting at.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was suppressed, but Hei Lou Lan had no ability to claim victory either.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was a healing Gu Master and a flying master, the former allowed him to specialize in drawn out battles, while the latter allowed him to escape like a slippery eel, he was hard to pin down.

The two's battle had turned into a stalemate.

The two fought from the sky to the ground, their attacks were fierce and the battle brought disaster to the nearby trees, causing the surroundings to be full of fallen trees and debris.

"Senior brother Tai Bai, let me help you!" Fang Yuan shouted.

'Senior brother', these two words triggered Hei Lou Lan as he immediately thought of central continent. That was because in the five regions, the other four regions were overwhelmingly family based inheritances, only central continent was dominated by a sect based system.

Hei Lou Lan's eyes were staring wide, as he screamed like a bear: "You are a scoundrel that had planned for a long time indeed! You two sect brothers have hidden yourselves deeply! Right now, since you are seeking your own death, I will grant you your wish!"

Saying this, he aimed at Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng and sent four punches at them.

The fist qi burst out, transforming into a human strength phantom in midair, having Hei Lou Lan's appearance.

The four fist shadows split up, one of them charged towards Tai Bai Yun Sheng, while the other three went towards Fang Yuan!

Fang Yuan was a mortal, Tai Bai Yun Sheng was a Gu Immortal, targeting the weakest link was a common strategy.

Three human strength phantoms attacked Fang Yuan, and the last one was to prevent Tai Bai Yun Sheng from reinforcing him.

"Quickly retreat!" Tai Bai Yun Sheng was shocked, he gave a quick warning.

He was very familiar with this strength path killer move's power.

He had obtained a lot of defensive Gu worms in Hu Immortal blessed land thanks to Fang Yuan's gift.

But after battling for so long, Tai Bai Yun Sheng's defensive Gu worms were mostly dead, he even suffered heavy injuries several times, it showed the power of Hei Lou Lan's strength path killer move!

Three human strength phantoms flew over with an imposing aura, whipping up a fierce wind.

"What a strong killer move!" Even Mo Yao's will in his mind praised upon seeing this: "Be careful, Hei Lou Lan's strength path killer move definitely surpasses your four arm earth king killer move!"

Fang Yuan snickered, he showed no fear but instead, oozed with battle intent, ready to fight.

"Of course I won't use four arm earth king, because I have an even stronger strength path killer move." Saying this, he paused for a while, before

shouting: “Come, six arm heavenly zombie king!”

Bam!

A formless aura burst out.

The horrifying pressure flooded the surrounding area.

Intense pain could be felt, like surging waves, they attacked his heart!

Fang Yuan however, felt immeasurable pleasure, his body expanded rapidly, his skin lost its gloss and moisture, becoming dark and hard.

His defense rose rapidly!

In just a moment, he transformed into a six metre tall giant.

On his back, six huge monstrous arms grew out, the fingers were thick and scary, each having their own distinctive appearance, it made people feel fear upon seeing them.

Three human strength phantoms arrived before Fang Yuan.

“Good timing.” Fang Yuan muttered, facing them head on with no fear!

As fists and legs clashed, they fought directly!

Bam bam bam...

Thunderous explosions occurred endlessly.

Be it Fang Yuan, or Hei Lou Lan’s three human strength phantoms, they had great power and each of their blows tore through the air.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng had a worried expression, but after watching for a few breaths’ time, his eyes expanded.

Fang Yuan was a mere mortal, but he could face off against three human strength phantoms at once.

The two were evenly matched!

But the three human strength phantoms had sentience, after failing to take him down, they started cooperating, pincer attacking Fang Yuan from his front, upper left corner, and lower right corner.

“Be careful!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng shouted to warn him, he had previously suffered greatly due to this.

Fang Yuan laughed heartily, displaying his grand demeanour.

He had previously activated his killer move, growing six monstrous arms, with his own two arms, he had eight arms.

The eight arms moved in a circular motion, the punches were executed like a fierce rain, it defended him tightly. He managed to completely block the three human strength phantoms attacking from all directions without a single weak point.

“He actually blocked it, this killer move...” Hei Lou Lan’s heart jumped, his expression turned grim.

“Sigh, half an immortal’s battle strength, this guy is a monster...” Tai Bai Yun Sheng saw this and sighed. He was surprised, and yet not surprised.

Thinking of his master, everything could be explained.

Thus, Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s heart was at ease, he could concentrate on dealing with the human strength phantom fighting against him.

He waved his sleeve, and countless lights flew out from it.

Chainsaw wind blade, flame sword flash, azure blue water python, golden silk net...

Up to a hundred Gu worms were activated at once, they gave off a dazzling rainbow light, resembling fireworks.

The human strength phantom was covered by the smoke, its speed became slower, thus it immediately changed directions and shot out like lightning.

But Tai Bai Yun Sheng's attacks followed after it, it was unceasing.

A fireworks-like display of attacks were unleashed endlessly.

The human strength phantom had the ability to think, it knew how to fly in an arc, attempting to get close to Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

But Tai Bai Yun Sheng also retreated at the same time, while his attacks showed no signs of slowing down.

He was a Gu Immortal with near limitless primeval essence. If not for the fact that he had just become a Gu Immortal and had not made any accumulations, resulting in a low quantity of Gu worms, he would have hundreds and thousands of Gu worms, once used together, they would create a terrifying attack.

Human strength phantom could block most of the attacks, but under the flurry of attacks, it continued to be weakened, and the phantom was turning lighter and more transparent.

But Hei Lou Lan's motive had been achieved.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng did not have a strong attacking method, he could only weaken the human strength phantom slowly.

He was old and wise, but because he was vigilant and had never charged ahead courageous, it was difficult for him to be an effective reinforcement for Fang Yuan.

This was because of his nature, otherwise, back then, he would not have chosen the 'as before' time path inheritance from the three immortal inheritances.

However, even though Hei Lou Lan achieved his goals in this battle, he was unable to be happy.

That was because he realized — Fang Yuan did not need reinforcements!

Over there, Fang Yuan was fighting three human strength phantoms at once, both sides used attacks to counter attacks, the six arm heavenly zombie king's defense was truly astounding.

“Hahaha!” Fang Yuan got more ferocious as he fought, his punches and kicks were lively and their speed was increasing. In the end, his fist shadows turned into a black afterimage from his sheer speed!

The three human strength phantoms were expended greatly in the battle.

Bam, bam, bam.

Three explosions occurred, the three human strength phantoms could not sustain themselves anymore and were smashed to bits, turning into fist qi and vanishing.

Hei Lou Lan's pupils shrunk, but the battle intent in his heart surged like raging tides.

“Interesting, this killer move is very powerful, it is almost on par with my killer move. But most importantly, he has such rich battle experience, his physical combat skills can be said to be at a master's level! If it were others, they might not be able to unleash the power of this killer move to such an extent!”

Hei Lou Lan licked his lips, his eyes were shining with ruthlessness and excitement.

The earlier attack was not his full strength, he was only probing.

The battle with Tai Bai Yun Sheng was very annoying, because Tai Bai Yun Sheng was escaping most of the time, while Hei Lou Lan could not catch up to him, thus he could not use any of his strength.

Now that this Fang Yuan who was a tough opponent appeared, his battle intent naturally surged.

After destroying three human strength phantoms, Fang Yuan did not attack rashly, but instead floated in the same spot.

The two were about a thousand steps away, and their vicious gazes were colliding.

“Stop fighting, come over here and help!” At this time, Hei Lou Lan heard Giant Sun’s will’s instructions.

“But, old ancestor...” Hei Lou Lan hesitated, his battle intent was wavering.

Giant Sun Immortal Venerable’s status in his heart was still very high.

This was not about personality, but because he had been influenced to feel the pride of his bloodline since he was young. This was a significant element in Hei Lou Lan’s self worth.

“Forget about them. Killing the otherworldly demon and taking back the luck path true inheritance is most important!” Giant Sun’s will replied quickly: “This is the only record of this luck path true inheritance that I left behind in the entire world. Even in Longevity Heaven, I did not leave behind any details regarding it. I am about to open the entrance to the true inheritance secluded domain, you will go and help push this luck path true inheritance into the secluded domain.”

This round was already controlled by Giant Sun’s will, the treemen filled the area like a sea. However, even though Giant Sun’s will had the ability to break apart the luck path true inheritance by force, he could not do so.

Firstly, it took too much time, that could lead to unexpected consequences.

Secondly, breaking apart the luck path true inheritance was the same as destroying the supreme true inheritance.

Chapter 622 - Grasping the biggest flaw!

Chapter 622: Grasping the biggest flaw!

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

The situation in Eighty-Eight True Yang Building twisted and turned with no end in sight.

Once the invincible being dominating the entire world, the ruler of an era, the rank nine Immortal Venerable Giant Sun; the terrifying will that he had specially left behind to take charge of Eighty-Eight True Yang Building....

The winner of the last Imperial Court contest, the current tribe leader of a super force, Hei tribe, possessing the Great Strength True Martial Physique of the ten extreme physiques, Hei Lou Lan....

Standing tall above the centre of northern plains as countless years of change were experienced, and yet imprisoned for hundreds of thousands of years – the land spirit Frost Jade Peacock...

A living legend, helping the injured for almost all his life, his benevolence and his name renowned far and wide, owning a Gu Immortal inheritance, advancing to a rank six Gu Immortal, possessing two mysterious Immortal Gu, Tai Bai Yun Sheng...

As well as.

The owner of Spring Autumn Cicada, ranked seventh amongst the top ten mystical Gu, the owner of Hu Immortal blessed land, a mortal who has possession of multiple Immortal Gu, a reborn five hundred year old demon, Gu Yue Fang Yuan...

Favored by rank eight fortune rivalling heaven Gu, a Gu Immortal in Fang Yuan's previous life who had successively inherited Giant Sun's inheritance

and an opportunity left behind by Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable, becoming a great hero of northern plains who resisted the invasion of central continent, Ma Hong Yun...

Viewed as an 'otherworldly demon' by Giant Sun's will, Ma Hong Yun's wife in Fang Yuan's previous life who became a wisdom path Gu Immortal and an provided innumerable amount of assistance to her husband, the legendary woman Zhao Lian Yun...

And also.

The former rank seven Gu Immortal, a refinement path grandmaster, the thirty-sixth generation fairy of Spirit Affinity House – Mo Yao who had schemed against Eighty-Eight True Yang Building; the mysterious will she left behind following her death...

All these existences had their own thoughts with their respective goals. And on this platform of the collapsing Imperial Court blessed land, they collided and contended with each other.

They had their own advantages, abilities and also had their respective weaknesses and flaws.

These were all individuals overflowing with talents, they were elites or heroes of their generations. They were either proficient in scheming and strategizing, being master tacticians, or had immense strength or absurd luck.

The intense stimulation of life and death, the enticement of enormous benefits, caused these existences to perform to their full strength, using all their abilities and trump cards, perhaps betting it all and risking everything in a single moment, or strategizing to control the situation.

Thus, the state of affairs became clear from time to time, while turning indistinct at the next moment.

They had contended till now, but the situation was still chaotic. Only Frost Jade Peacock was pulled out of the game, while the others could tilt the

whole set of circumstances with their every move and were not existences that could be underestimated in their influence to the final outcome.

Now —

The main part of Giant Sun's will had been forced out of Eighty-Eight True Yang Building for the moment by Fang Yuan's trump card, suffering the intense assaults of the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity.

Giant Sun's will was the most powerful existence among those present. On one hand, his main portion tried to return to Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, and on the other, he took the risk of drawing out the sub-wills from true inheritances to seize back the control of the round, and then wholeheartedly tried to eliminate the otherworldly demon Zhao Lian Yun.

Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun had become the masters of Imperial Court blessed land by some twist of fate; they were also being protected by the luck path true inheritance and were safe for the moment.

Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng had made a temporary alliance, engaging in a round of probing confrontation with Hei Lou Lan.

Hei Lou Lan's battle intent soared violently and he was just about to fight Fang Yuan head-on, when Giant Sun's will asked him to leave and deal with Ma Hong Yun to take back the luck path true inheritance.

Hei Lou Lan hesitated, but chose to listen to Giant Sun's will in the end.

"I will let you guys off for the moment!" He glared at Fang Yuan before turning around and leaving quickly.

Fang Yuan looked on as Hei Lou Lan left, floating in the sky without giving chase.

"Huff huff..." Tai Bai Yun Sheng let out a breath of turbid air, flying towards Fang Yuan.

He might be a Gu Immortal, but he only specialized in healing and lacked large numbers of mortal Gu; his battle strength compared to ordinary Gu

Immortals still had a great discrepancy. Through a prolonged battle, he had slowly worn down that human strength phantom to death.

“Hei Lou Lan is going to deal with Ma Hong Yun to retrieve the luck path true inheritance! Should we intervene in this?” Mo Yao’s will immediately suggested.

This luck path true inheritance was a supreme hidden treasure left behind by Giant Sun Immortal Venerable. Back then, Giant Sun Immortal Venerable used it as part of his journey in becoming the ruler of an era, invincible within the world.

This luck path true inheritance held extremely large temptation to any Gu Master!

Fang Yuan’s gaze slightly flickered, but he did not move, instead turning his sight to look at his left.

Not far from him, a whirlwind was forming.

“Careful, Hei Lou Lan’s fist qi can still condense back even after being destroyed!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng warned.

Fang Yuan snorted, and with one step, appeared before the hurricane, punching it.

Boom.

A muffled sound rang out and the fist qi was scattered again.

The first aura was mostly dissipated, but the remaining fist qi still persisted in condensing back. But this quantity was rather small and was not able to condense into form.

“This strength path killer move...” Fang Yuan’s expression was heavy.

Strength path phantoms were the long range attacking method of strength path, however this was the first time Fang Yuan had seen human strength phantoms possessing such spirituality.

This seemed to be an innovation of which no records existed in all the Gu Master history Fang Yuan knew of.

It could be even called as ‘Hei Lou Lan’s strength path phantom’.

More importantly, this ‘Hei Lou Lan’s strength path phantom’ could condense back even after being destroyed.

This gave the feeling of a ‘never-ending source of harassment’!

“Hei Lou Lan has certainly not used his full strength, if he can attack with twenty human strength phantoms at the same time, and the remaining fist qi can condense again, that power would be terrifying. If he can send out thirty human strength phantoms, then this strength path killer move can absolutely contend with your six arm heavenly zombie king!” Mo Yao’s will evaluated with a grave tone.

“What killer move is this, do you have any impressions of it?” Fang Yuan asked.

Mo Yao’s will slowly shook her head: “I am not a strength path Gu Immortal, this killer move also greatly involves soul path and qi path, in addition it has other pivotal mechanics. It should be a modern innovation as it is greatly different from ancient styles, I am guessing that this is an innovation of the current generation.”

Six arm heavenly zombie king was researched by Fang Yuan and perfected by Mo Yao.

But there were no lack of geniuses in this world, it was not just Fang Yuan alone who could innovate a strength path killer move.

Of course, Fang Yuan specialized in blood path in his previous life, and had only cultivated strength path on the side.

Treemen flocked one after the other, forming a majestic green wave that attempted to drown Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun.

However, Giant Sun's luck path true inheritance was like a giant golden egg that firmly protected the two.

Giant Sun's will was concerned about the consequences of his actions; he truly wanted to kill the otherworldly demon Zhao Lian Yun, but also wanted to protect this unique existence that was Giant Sun's luck path true inheritance.

When he saw Hei Lou Lan near, he hurriedly transmitted his voice: "I will open the passage to true inheritance secluded domain, help me push the luck path true inheritance into it!"

Hei Lou Lan nodded. His whole body shook as he punched out with both his fists; fist qi surged out violently!

Boom boom boom...

Muffled explosions rang out in the air non-stop, the fist qi condensing one after another into Hei Lou Lan's strength path phantoms.

Ten, twenty, thirty... forty!

Fang Yuan's pupils could not help but shrink upon seeing this.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng's expression turned pale, revealing intense fear in his eyes.

Forty of Hei Lou Lan's strength path phantoms moved down together and surrounded the luck path true inheritance in just a moment.

A dark crack slowly appeared in the air above the luck path true inheritance. The crack enlarged till it formed a large and round passage.

This deep, dark passage was directly linked to true inheritance secluded domain.

Strength path phantoms shouted together before actually lifting Giant Sun's true inheritance slightly!

The surrounding treemen also moved their large hands to help. The python-like green vines coiled around together to assist in this.

Giant Sun's True Inheritance erupted with an intense and dazzling light; the treemen melted like snow, the coiling vines could not even last for two breaths before being destroyed completely.

Strength path phantoms also continued to crumble but condensed back a short while after.

Hei Lou Lan stood at the outer periphery; he was like an endless source of strength, striking out with large numbers of strength path phantoms one after another.

Under his effort, Giant Sun's true inheritance slowly left the ground.

At the same time, the round passage in the air also erupted with an intense force of suction, like a giant mouth attempting to take back Giant Sun's true inheritance into its belly.

"He can actually form so many strength path phantoms simultaneously! What kind of killer move is this?" Tai Bai Yun Sheng cried out involuntarily at this astonishing sight.

Mo Yao's will also said to Fang Yuan: "Your strength path killer move is specialized for close combat. Hei Lou Lan's killer move, however, is the exact opposite of yours, specializing in long range combat! This killer move is equally matched with your six arm heavenly zombie king. But in Hei Lou Lan's hands, the strength it can erupt with far surpasses yours by several times."

Hei Lou Lan was the possessor of Great Strength True Martial Physique of the ten extreme physiques, and Fang Yuan was not.

In the legends, Gu Masters who had Great Strength True Martial Physique not only had immense strength, their stamina would also never run out. At the same time, their self recovery ability was also extremely astonishing!

Any strength path killer move would erupt with strength that far surpassed their usual strength under the hands of Great Strength True Martial Physique.

“What should we do now?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng stood beside Fang Yuan, fixing his gaze at the contest of strength between Hei Lou Lan and Giant Sun’s true inheritance.

He continued with a regretful tone: “This is a supreme true inheritance! Giant Sun’s will is taking it back to true inheritance secluded domain, unfortunately Hei Lou Lan is there, so we cannot get a share of the action.”

His tone contained the meaning of not being able to contend with Hei Lou Lan.

This was not surprising, Tai Bai Yun Sheng had a passive nature; a wise man looks after his own hide, he would not take extreme measures unless forced into a corner.

Fang Yuan looked at Tai Bai Yun Sheng and smiled.

“What to do?” He asked and answered himself, “Of course we go to true inheritance secluded domain!”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was surprised: “True inheritance secluded domain?”

Mo Yao’s will shook before reacting, almost slapping her own thigh at the sudden realization: “Right, there is no more of Giant Sun’s will remaining in true inheritance secluded domain. Those true inheritances have become masterless objects!”

Previously, these true inheritances contained Giant Sun’s will, thus one could only obtain the qualifications for the true inheritances by using an owner token.

But it was different now, Giant Sun’s will had moved away all the sub-wills. Young wild will grew soon after in the true inheritances, and they only needed to be manipulated appropriately to refine them easily.

“But you don’t have much time, Giant Sun’s main will outside the tower is going to return soon. You will only be able to choose one true inheritance in this time.” Mo Yao’s will reminded, “Fang Yuan, you must quickly consider which inheritance you are going to choose!”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng also realized this and asked another crucial question: “This round is already controlled by Giant Sun’s will, how do we enter true inheritance secluded domain?”

He had not even finished speaking when Fang Yuan took out Fixed Immortal Travel Immortal Gu.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng had held this Immortal Gu for safekeeping before, thus he was not surprised; but his gaze turned serious as he looked at Fang Yuan: “If I am not wrong, Fixed Immortal Travel can only carry one person, right?”

“You are right.” Fang Yuan nodded, “So open up your immortal aperture and let me in. I will send you the image of true inheritance secluded domain through thoughts transmission.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng suddenly realized: “I almost forgot that I am a Gu Immortal!”

The immortal aperture of rank six and rank seven Gu Immortals was called a ‘blessed land’.

Imperial Court blessed land, Lang Ya blessed land and Hu Immortal blessed land were immortal apertures; they had vast space and were akin to a small world. Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s Tai Bai blessed land was naturally not an exception.

Fang Yuan lent Fixed Immortal Travel to Tai Bai Yun Sheng and entered his immortal aperture, then sent his thoughts that recorded the image of true inheritance secluded domain.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng activated Fixed Immortal Travel, Giant Sun’s will had no spare energy to stop him and could only let him go to true inheritance

secluded domain one step earlier.

Within the true inheritance secluded domain was a scene of chaos.

The dozens of true inheritances were ruled by new wild wills and were like headless chickens, flying around chaotically. From time to time, they collided with each other, letting out sparks and causing unceasing wear and tear.

Mo Yao felt great heartache at this scene: “Make your choice quickly. These true inheritances are destroying each other, if the situation gets worse, even if you can get an inheritance, it might have already lost its essence.”

Fang Yuan did not have much time left and could only pick one true inheritance. He had already made a plan for this.

He said in a deep voice: “Mo Yao, I need your help.”

“Speak quickly.”

“Point me the location of the final supreme true inheritance!”

Mo Yao was stumped at Fang Yuan’s words.

Soon, her eyes and mouth opened wide, her mind was greatly shaken!

Eighty-Eight True Yang Building contained three supreme true inheritances. Mo Yao was extremely clear about them and she had introduced them to Fang Yuan when he had charged into true inheritance secluded domain before.

The first supreme true inheritance was rank nine wisdom Gu.

The second supreme true inheritance was Giant Sun Immortal Venerable’s luck path inheritance.

The third supreme true inheritance was Eighty-Eight True Yang Building itself!

That is to say the one who obtains this true inheritance could control Eighty-Eight True Yang Building!!

“Why did I not think of it?” Mo Yao mumbled in a daze, “Giant Sun’s will had transferred all the sub-wills away, now is the best time to seize the authority over Eighty-Eight True Yang Building!”

“Right! Giant Sun’s will had neglected this in fulfilling his desire to deal with Zhao Lian Yun, thus exposing his greatest flaw, and giving us the opportunity to turn around this crisis!” Fang Yuan’s eyes shone with a sharp brilliance.

He looked at his surroundings, the fire of ambition soaring ever so high in his heart.

He acutely grasped the flaw in the enemy!

Win or lose, it all depended on this move; as long as he could take Eighty-Eight True Yang Building for himself, he would have the territorial advantage!

By that time, even if Giant Sun’s main will were to be more formidable, he would only be a despondent dog locked out of the house, standing at the door and barking helplessly!

Chapter 623 - Refining Eighty- Eight True Yang Building

Chapter 623: Refining Eighty-Eight True Yang Building

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng moved forward in the true inheritance secluded domain.

In the dark true inheritance secluded domain, there was no more of the order and serenity from before.

Because Giant Sun's will had been extracted fully, the dozens of true inheritances here were ownerless inheritances, wild wills formed in them within a short time.

These true inheritances were like shooting stars of all colors, flying extremely quickly in this dark space, they weaved a beautiful huge net with their trails.

Swoosh!

Another true inheritance flew quickly past Fang Yuan's left side.

This true inheritance was only the size of a bowl, it was giving off a silvery light and was very dazzling.

It almost touched Fang Yuan's body as it flew past, the silvery light shone on Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng's faces.

Their expressions were quite ugly, their gazes were full of anxiety and nervousness.

These true inheritances were powerful and had special abilities, most of them had Immortal Gu among the Gu worms in them. Be it Fang Yuan or Tai Bai Yun Sheng, they could not endure an attack from them.

Especially now, when the true inheritances were guided by the newly birthed wills, who knew when they would display their Immortal Gu abilities?

This could not be predicted!

Moving around this place was like walking on a tightrope above death.

“These true inheritances are getting faster, have you found the target yet?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng shouted at Fang Yuan, his voice was trembling.

“Soon.” Fang Yuan answered.

He also felt the pressure intensifying, even though he was a flying master and had exceptional skill, the pressure now was tremendous.

Bam!

Just at this moment, there was a loud explosion.

“Oh no, quickly dodge!” In Fang Yuan’s mind, Mo Yao reminded.

Not far away, two true inheritances collided, from the intense sounds produced by them, several Gu worms were destroyed on the spot.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng had yet to feel pity at this, when his expression paled.

The collision changed the two true inheritances’ directions, one of them which was bright yellow flew towards them.

During the moment of crisis, Tai Bai Yun Sheng quickly activated all of his defensive Gu, setting up a hundred lines of defense around him and Fang Yuan.

The incoming true inheritance came with a strong force, destroying all of the defensive lines without any difficulty.

But during this period, Tai Bai Yun Sheng managed to earn some precious time for him and Fang Yuan to escape.

The shrill sound almost burst their eardrums, as the meteor-like true inheritance flew away with a blazing tail.

In the blink of an eye, it was more than ten thousand steps away from the two of them.

“My defense Gu were almost all destroyed!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s expression was pale: “Where there is life, there is hope, we should retreat.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng had the intention of leaving already.

Fang Yuan frowned, he was very clear on Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s nature.

The older one was, the more cowardly they become.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng lacked the enthusiasm and spirit to take risks now, it was fine to ask him to heal others, but he was not an expert at putting himself into life and death situations.

Just as Fang Yuan was thinking of what to say to spur Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s fighting spirit, Mo Yao screamed in his mind: “Quickly look, just above you guys, we found it!”

Fang Yuan’s mind became sharp, he quickly looked up.

Indeed, a supreme true inheritance was flying slowly, the speed of the light lump was not fast, it was a stark contrast to the other ordinary true inheritances.

It was the size of an adult person, glowing with an orange and red light, giving off the feeling of warmth.

The surrounding true inheritances, when they got close to it, took detours and changed their directions.

Between Gu worms, there was absolute authority when they had a difference of two ranks.

The authority of a supreme true inheritance was not something ordinary or unparalleled true inheritances could offend.

“Go!” Fang Yuan was overjoyed, he shouted at Tai Bai Yun Sheng before flying over.

...

“Hold on! All of you hold on!” Ye Lui Sang’s eyes were red, he shouted loudly as he activated his Gu worms, emitting fierce flames.

The flames burned, quickly spreading.

The golden horn leopard group that was attacking them had good resistance to high temperature. But Ye Lui Sang’s flames used the power of an Immortal Gu, the golden horn leopard group quickly melted in the flames, turning into puddles of golden mud.

Seeing this, the surrounding Gu Masters cheered loudly.

“Lord Ye Lui Sang is incredible!”

“Thankfully lord is here, otherwise we would be dead meat.”

Ye Lui Sang breathed roughly, he was exasperated, helpless and angry.

“Damn it, what is going on? First, Tai Bai Yun Sheng became an immortal, next Imperial Court blessed land was facing destruction, ravaged by the once in ten years blizzard. Now even Eighty-Eight True Yang Building has come into the picture. I thought we could leave the trap, but the building’s rounds suddenly triggered! If I knew this, I would not have entered the last Imperial Court contest!”

Ye Lui Sang was scolding in his heart.

Not just him, Ma Ying Jie, Luo Bo Jun, Gu Guo Long and the other survivors were all kept in the dark, they did not know the truth.

These people were all northern plains Gu Masters who had entered Imperial Court blessed land.

After Imperial Court blessed land was torn with several holes, the once in ten years blizzard entered and wreaked havoc, killing almost all the mortals. Large numbers of low rank Gu Masters were injured or dead.

But later, Giant Sun's will's found some time, despite being busy, to save some of the blood related descendants.

Ye Lui Sang and the others were placed into the golden leopard round.

When Fang Yuan activated the final trump card and sent Giant Sun's will out of Eighty-Eight True Yang Building temporarily, without Giant Sun's will controlling the round, the large golden horn leopard group started attacking Ye Lui Sang and the others fiercely.

...

Outside Eighty-Eight True Yang Building.

The golden sand-like Giant Sun's will was covered the building like a thick layer of armor.

Meanwhile, the terrifying heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity had combined into one, fusing to connect heaven and earth, it was pure white like snow, like a giant cocoon, enveloping the entire Eighty-Eight True Yang Building and Giant Sun's will in it.

Outside the cocoon, wild winds blew, sharp blades made of ice were flying around everywhere. Inside the cocoon, lightning flashed and the snow poured like a storm.

Crack!

A snow-white lightning flash was formed abruptly, in the shape of a trident.

The strange lightning descended from heaven, stabbing into Giant Sun's will.

“Snow war tribulation lightning!”

Giant Sun's will howled, this attack destroyed a large portion of Giant Sun's will. There was a huge injury appearing on the golden sand-like armor.

This snow war tribulation lightning had amazing strength, it was extraordinary. Even Gu Immortals would be moved when they see it, because it was one of the publicly recognised top ten catastrophes!

Just this hit alone destroyed countless numbers of Giant Sun's thoughts.

But Giant Sun's will was left behind by an Immortal Venerable, its foundation was immensely thick. The will that was like a golden sand armor quickly repaired itself.

But other than the snow war tribulation lightning, there were also flying needle rain, explosive thunder hail, cruel wind scythe and others.

These did not exist earlier, they were formed from Tai Bai Yun Sheng's heavenly tribulation chaotic lightning balls and earthly calamity restraining smoke, fusing with the once in ten years blizzard.

Heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities continued to rain down carrying the intense rage of heaven and earth.

Giant Sun's will resisted them desperately, his losses were great.

“Soon, very soon! In just several minutes, I will be able to break free of this obstacle and enter Eighty-Eight True Yang Building again... You actually dared to expel me from the building, and keep me outside! I will tear your tendons and bones out, I will grind you to ashes, I will make you suffer a fate worse than death!” Giant Sun's will had already transcended anger when he thought of Fang Yuan.

...

Inside Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, there was still a small portion of Giant Sun's will.

Right now, he was controlling the treemen round, manipulating them in trying to push Giant Sun's inheritance back to the true inheritance secluded domain.

"Softly, don't be too rough, this is the only one in the world!" Giant Sun's will paid close attention to Hei Lou Lan.

Hei Lou Lan was extremely irritated, but he could only reduce his strength.

This was the one and only record of this luck path true inheritance that Giant Sun Immortal Venerable had left behind, once it was destroyed, it would be irrecoverable.

Precisely because of this consideration, Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun who were inside the luck path true inheritance were able to survive.

The two of them were hugging each other closely, they had no choice but to watch the giant light ball that was the luck path true inheritance slowly pushed towards the round tunnel.

Even though they were famous and powerful characters in Fang Yuan's previous life, both Gu Immortals, right now, they were still too weak.

One was a newly advanced rank three Gu Master, while the other was a mortal who had not even started her cultivation journey.

"Tai Bai Yun Sheng and that Chang Shan Yin have gone missing." Success was at hand, as Hei Lou Lan could not control it anymore, saying.

Ever since Fang Yuan vanished, he had felt a vague sense of unease.

"Forget about them, in just a moment my main will is going to return. By then, even if two or three more Gu Immortals come, they cannot do anything. The important thing now is to get this luck path true inheritance

into the true inheritance secluded domain! Most luck path Gu worms are formless and ethereal. Only that place can contain these Gu worms.” Giant Sun’s will’s voice resounded in Hei Lou Lan’s ears.

Hei Lou Lan nodded, shouting lowly as he mustered his strength.

At once, he unleashed fifty strength path phantoms.

These strength path phantoms had superior wisdom, they quickly rushed towards the luck path true inheritance. Enduring the blazing light, they pushed.

The luck path true inheritance was finally completely pushed into the true inheritance secluded domain by this force.

The tunnel closed.

“Success.” Giant Sun’s will breathed out a deep sigh.

Almost at the same time, the giant main will charged into the building.

Giant Sun’s will which was controlling the treemen round fused with the main will, sharing their memories together.

“Fang Yuan, where are you?!” The main will screamed loudly with deep hatred.

“Greetings to old ancestor.” Hei Lou Lan bowed deeply, showing great joy.

The main will was like a small sun, it shone brightly and was very domineering.

It could be said that Hei Lou Lan had helped Giant Sun’s will in many ways.

Giant Sun’s will was just about to praise him, but suddenly shouted in anger: ” You are all courting death! You dare to refine my Eighty-Eight True Yang Building!”

Inside Giant Sun's secluded domain, Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng stretched out their palms, pressing the true inheritance light lump forcefully, their expressions were pale and their bodies were shivering.

“Quickly! Just one last bit and we would succeed!!” In his mind, Mo Yao's will shouted anxiously.

Chapter 624 - Shameless and devious scoundrel!

Chapter 624: Shameless and devious scoundrel!

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

In true inheritance secluded domain, Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng were firmly holding a supreme true inheritance from its left and right.

Thanks to the guidance of Mo Yao's will along with Giant Sun's will being emptied out, Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng were able to get close to the true inheritance.

The most crucial point was there was no primeval energy in true inheritance secluded domain.

Wild Gu worms could absorb primeval energy directly from the surrounding air for their use. Without primeval energy, most Gu worms would lose their threat. This was also one of the reasons Giant Sun's will was trying to push Giant Sun's Luck Path True Inheritance back into true inheritance secluded domain.

The supreme true inheritance had been letting out a warm orange light before, but in Fang Yuan's and Tai Bai Yun Sheng's hands, it let out three colors.

Silver-white light occupied the bulk of it; caused by the refinement from Tai Bai Yun Sheng's Gu Immortal will. The second color was grey from Fang Yuan. The third was black light from Mo Yao.

Silver-white light was the most abundant, grey came second and black was in the least amount.

Eighty-Eight True Yang Building was a rank eight Immortal Gu House, formed from extremely large numbers of Gu worms. Fang Yuan's group had

to use all their strength to quickly refine Eighty-Eight True Yang Building.

It could be said, whether it was Fang Yuan or Tai Bai Yun Sheng, they had both spent all their strength.

“Just a little left, just a little more effort!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng anxiously yelled.

The main portion of Giant Sun’s will had returned to True Yang Building, the three had heard its furious roar.

The round light lump with the size of an adult had only a final trace of orange left on it. As long as this light was eroded, Eighty-Eight True Yang Building would completely change its master and the situation would greatly incline towards Fang Yuan’s side!

However, Giant Sun’s will furiously made his move at this final moment.

The will left by an Immortal Venerable could not be looked down upon!

And this will was the original master of Eighty-Eight True Yang Building! Thus, in just an instant, the final trace of orange was replaced by dazzling golden light.

Fang Yuan’s group immediately felt gloomy at this color.

This color meant that Giant Sun’s will had refined the final remaining trace of the supreme true inheritance’s will!

“Juniors, you are really audacious, you dare to go after my Eighty-Eight True Yang Building! I will make you pay the most terrible price in the world!” From within the light lump, a roar from Giant Sun’s will sounded out.

“Quick! There is only a meagre trace of Giant Sun’s will, we need to move together and destroy it, spare no energy!!” Fang Yuan shouted.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s forehead was filled with sweat; he did not need any reminder to be aware of the utmost importance of this matter.

The two gave a deep shout and moved together, mobilising their wills to form a huge army of thoughts that unfolded a fierce assault towards the last trace of will.

Giant Sun's will's roar stopped abruptly as he poured all his energy in defending against the assault.

Its main body was enormous, but it had only refined a trace of the true inheritance and controlled the smallest portion. Even if it possessed majestic strength that far surpassed the allied thoughts army of Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng, it did not have the room to display its might, and the power it could let out was an insignificant fraction compared to that of the main body.

The newborn wild will that had been born just recently in the supreme true inheritance had already been thoroughly extinguished.

The tranquil true inheritance light lump became an unconventional battlefield that pitted Fang Yuan, Tai Bai Yun Sheng and Giant Sun's will.

Contest between wills involved profound techniques and skill.

But be it Fang Yuan or Tai Bai Yun Sheng, they were not truly soul path Gu Masters. Fang Yuan could be considered to have started it just recently while Tai Bai Yun Sheng was truly a novice, relying on nothing more than the instinct to move his thoughts.

As for Giant Sun Immortal Venerable, his soul path attainment was definitely out of this world. Unfortunately, the one confronting the enemy was only the special will he had left behind.

Thus, in this battle of wills, there were no fancy skills; it was only a head-on collision, a bloody fight.

After a dozen or so breaths later, Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng's wills suffered disastrous losses.

The quantity of Giant Sun's will might be small, not even filling one percent of the true inheritance light lump, but it stood lofty and majestic.

The main Giant Sun's will was vast, its power flowed without pause. Every bit of loss it suffered was immediately replenished.

By contrast, Fang Yuan's group might have occupied the advantage of vast quantity, but they did not have high battle strength and were soon lacking the fuel to continue.

"Damn it! We can't expel Giant Sun's will, the situation has gone south!" Tai Bai Yun Sheng was deathly pale, the combined attack earlier was their most powerful method, but it showed no effect.

Giant Sun's will was laughing heartily.

Fang Yuan and the group lacked the energy to continue the attack, and after Giant Sun's will had resisted their most intense attacks, he began to expand his territory.

In the true inheritance light lump, the part occupied by golden light began to expand bit by bit.

Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng looked on with wide eyes; they staked all their energy, but were only able to slow down Giant Sun's will's speed of expansion.

Giant Sun's will was truly terrifying.

Even when it was schemed against repeatedly before, and most of its will was outside, suffering the deathly attacks from the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity, the remaining part was still a tall, mountain-like barrier to Fang Yuan's group.

This enormous difference in their strengths was like a gulf between heaven and earth.

"We are going to lose!" Tai Bai Yun Sheng's tone was grave, "This is just a will Giant Sun Immortal Venerable left behind, I really can't imagine how

powerful he was when alive!”

“Damn it, only one last step was remaining!!” Mo Yao’s will grabbed her head, her voice mixed with a tone of sobbing and extreme regret, “If only we were a step earlier, as long as we had three breaths of time, we would have succeeded.”

“Never mind!” Fang Yuan gnashed his teeth, his expression heavy.

He had not given up yet, speaking with ruthless intent: “In this situation, we are unable to get our hands on Eighty-Eight True Yang Building. We cannot exterminate Giant Sun’s will, sooner or later it will swallow the space we occupy. But we have yet to lose! Don’t forget, there are still the heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities outside True Yang Building!”

“Are you saying?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s expression changed, blurting out.

His nature was benevolent and passive, but he was not stupid, and immediately realized when Fang Yuan mentioned it.

“That’s right, if I can’t obtain it, no one else should think about getting it. Since I can’t get Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, I would rather destroy it!” A ruthless glint shone in Fang Yuan’s eyes, his tone was so cold it could make the listener shiver.

“But this is Eighty-Eight True Yang Building...” Mo Yao resounded, but her tone was wavering.

She had no choice but to accept this was the best method to escape their predicament.

Giant Sun’s will finally stormed into true inheritance secluded domain.

“You two tiny ants, you actually forced me to this extent! You scheming scoundrels, your good days have come to an end, your sins are so great that even death would be letting you off cheaply. I will give you a punishment worse than death! I will peel off your skin, pull your tendons and let blood

flow! I will burn your souls in flames and let you taste incomparable suffering for all eternity!”

The golden will roared like a furious sea, and whipped up huge waves with it!

Schemed upon time and time again by Fang Yuan, suffering the unrestrained bombardment of the calamities; Giant Sun’s will’s fury had already reached the summit, swearing to kill Fang Yuan, the main culprit.

Compared to the golden wave, Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng were as small as ants.

The flying true inheritances were swallowed by the golden wave, resulting in splashes but they stopped moving soon after.

Giant Sun’s will had once again taken control of these inheritances.

However, most of the Gu worms required primeval essence or immortal essence to be activated, and just Giant Sun’s will could not activate them.

At present, most of Eighty-Eight True Yang Building was controlled by Fang Yuan’s group.

As long as they did not let Giant Sun’s will obtain Giant Sun’s immortal essence, these Gu worms could not be used.

“Start.” Fang Yuan gave a soft shout, his gaze flashing with sharp intent.

Giant Sun’s will’s powerful approach also dispelled Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s hesitation. He was already completely tied to Fang Yuan’s side and could only choose to forcibly advance together.

Eighty-Eight True Yang Building originally shone with an aurora, but with the actions of Fang Yuan’s group, the aurora rapidly dimmed until it dissipated.

The furious golden sea suddenly stilled.

The next moment, Giant Sun's will's furious roar reverberated: "Bastards! You dared to make Eighty-Eight True Yang Building stop its operation, you, you damned scoundrels, you damned devious, shameless scoundrels!"

Eighty-Eight True Yang Building might have had wild will before, but it had just been born, thus it had still automatically operated as normal.

However, Fang Yuan's group had refined most of Eighty-Eight True Yang Building and they forcibly made it stop its operations.

Even the strongest fort would find it hard to resist an internal collapse.

Although Eighty-Eight True Yang Building had not collapsed, its operations had stopped and just its shell had no might.

Without any might, how could it resist the terrifying heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities?

Fang Yuan's group could neglect Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, in any case, they would not be able to obtain Eighty-Eight True Yang Building if this situation progressed.

However, Giant Sun's will could not neglect it.

This was an inheritance from Giant Sun Immortal Venerable, left behind for the benefits of his descendants; it must not be destroyed.

Giant Sun's will was left behind by the Immortal Venerable to manage Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, how could it just watch as the True Yang Building was destroyed?

"Just you wait!" The golden sea of will swiftly retreated.

The vast will of Giant Sun surged out of the tower like water, forming a golden armor as a defense around it.

Giant Sun's will had no choice but to suffer the ravaging bombardment of the heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities to protect the weak Eighty-Eight True Yang Building. However, it still left behind a portion of will

which surged towards Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng like a furious river.

Fang Yuan, however, let out a breath of turbid air.

Compared to the majestic furious sea from before, this will might be strong but they could deal with it, albeit with difficulty.

Fang Yuan reluctantly took out a Gu from his pocket.

It was flying bear phantom Gu.

Fang Yuan's will moved and threw the Gu casually; the flying bear phantom Gu flew forward, blossoming with beautiful white light.

The white light dissipated and a giant flying bear protected Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng, obstructing the river of will.

"Damn it, flying bear phantom Gu!" Giant Sun's will cursed.

Flying bear phantom Gu was rather special; it was an Immortal Gu but it could be activated with just one's mind, without requiring immortal essence.

Refining it was difficult and feeding it was not easy, requiring the fresh flesh of the desolate beast flying bear.

Fortunately, Fang Yuan possessed Hu Immortal blessed land and could feed this Immortal Gu with the help of treasure yellow heaven.

Even so, he had to pay an enormous price.

Train an army for a thousand days to use it in one fight. Now, it was time for flying bear phantom Gu to show its worth!

Chapter 625 - Remaining trump card

Chapter 625: Remaining trump card

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

The flying bear phantom's battle strength, almost not at the level of the desolate beast flying bear, it had at least half immortal battle strength. Most importantly, it might look bulky and slow, but it was very agile.

The river of Giant Sun's will swirled to its left and right, attempting to get past the flying bear phantom, to directly attack Fang Yuan and the others, obtaining victory.

But he was still obstructed by the flying bear phantom.

The flying bear phantom, even without Fang Yuan's manipulation, had some intelligence and was quite crafty, it could battle entirely alone.

Swoosh.

The fat and large bear paw slammed down, carrying the sound of the wind with it.

Bam!

The golden sand-like Giant Sun's will was smashed into bits by the bear paw, turning into golden dust as it dissolved in the air.

But this was just a subsidiary.

The golden river that was Giant Sun's will was like a huge python coiling around the flying bear phantom tightly.

At the same time, countless subsidiaries were created, attacking many areas of the flying bear phantom.

The two were fighting closely, at a stalemate, neither could do anything to the other party.

Giant Sun's will could fuse and split at will, it had the freedom to change forms, flying bear phantom could not take it down. But Giant Sun's will was tangled by the flying bear phantom and could not deal with the most crucial person — Fang Yuan.

Giant Sun's will had inherited a portion of the Immortal Venerable's wisdom, it knew from the situation after some thinking: To kill Fang Yuan, it needed to use at least half of the river's will.

But the remaining half was not the flying bear phantom's match.

If he attacked forcefully, it was like he was handing the initiative over.

If Fang Yuan retreated with the true inheritance light lump and dragged for time, after flying bear phantom destroys the Giant Sun's will that was left fighting it, the situation would become dangerous.

He had already suffered a loss from splitting up earlier when he drew his will out of the true inheritance secluded domain.

At that time, Fang Yuan had used the glass owner token to challenge a small portion of Giant Sun's will resolutely. In the end, both suffered injuries and eventually led to Giant Sun's will taking a huge risk and paying a huge price, but only managing to regain control of the treemen round.

Fang Yuan's expression was grim.

He sustained the true inheritance light lump, slowing Giant Sun's will's expansion progress while observing the situation and current battle state.

“If Giant Sun's will would split up again, that would be great. Unfortunately, it will never make the same mistake twice.” Fang Yuan observed for a while, seeing Giant Sun's will fighting the flying bear phantom so intensely, but yet it did not think of splitting up, Fang Yuan sighed in his heart.

The opponent was not making a mistake, thus Fang Yuan's predicament was getting more dangerous.

Right now, most of Giant Sun's will was outside the building enduring the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity, to protect Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, only two portions were left now.

A portion was fighting with flying bear phantom. The other was competing with Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng, trying to refine the Eighty-Eight True Yang Building.

The supreme true inheritance that represented Eighty-Eight True Yang Building's ownership only had a trace of golden color originally, but now this trace had grown to palm size.

Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng had already squeezed out all of their potentials, they were shivering and their expressions were pale, they were sweating profusely but could not resist the expansion of Giant Sun's will's refinement.

Giant Sun's will was simply too great.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng felt like he was facing a valley and mountain during the resistance, he was helpless and felt hopelessness.

Even Fang Yuan, a demonic head with an iron will, felt a strong sense of dejection growing in his heart at this point.

If he allowed the situation to develop like this, one day, when Giant Sun's will successfully expands, he would regain control of Eighty-Eight True Yang Building. By then, Fang Yuan and the others would be dead meat.

He had to do something!

Despite so, Fang Yuan had already been too deeply involved in this supreme true inheritance, he could not do anything else.

His greatest battle strength now was the flying bear phantom Gu, but it was already in use.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was a temporary alliance mate that he obtained through swindling, but similar to Fang Yuan, he was already here engaging with Giant Sun's will, he could not do anything else.

It could be said that other than the Spring Autumn Cicada, Fang Yuan had used all of his trump cards.

"Don't tell me, I really have to use the Spring Autumn Cicada this time?" A thought flashed in Fang Yuan's mind.

But immediately after, he rejected it.

"Spring Autumn Cicada is not an Immortal Gu that has a guaranteed success rate, I could fail. The black death bad luck on me right now is so thick. Once I self-detonate, my remaining consciousness would enter the Spring Autumn Cicada and travel upstream in the river of time, there is a high chance of meeting my end! My chances are probably lower than one out of ten."

How could he resolve this situation?

"Sigh... Fang Yuan, we have no hope of success, let's retreat! Using Fixed Immortal Travel, we can return to your blessed land." Tai Bai Yun Sheng suggested.

Should he really retreat?

At this point, if he gave in, Giant Sun's will would immediately regain control of Eighty-Eight True Yang Building. By then, through his obstruction, would Fixed Immortal Travel Gu still activate successfully?

Even if he succeeded, would this satisfy him?

Fang Yuan was indignant!

He had planned this for so long, he schemed so hard, victory was almost in sight, an immense fortune and benefit was right before him, he was just one step away!

Just one tiny step!!

“I am really indignant... Wait!” Fang Yuan’s expression changed, he thought of Ma Hong Yun.

“I have no trump cards, but I can make use of this chess piece.” Inspiration flashed in his mind as Fang Yuan had no more hesitations, he flapped his wings and flew up with the supreme true inheritance.

“Where are we going?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng asked quickly.

“Just follow me.” Fang Yuan replied curtly.

Fixed immortal travel Gu was in his possession and was refined by him, even if Tai Bai Yun Sheng wanted to retreat, without Fang Yuan’s cooperation, he could not escape.

“Don’t think of running away!” The river-like Giant Sun’s will growled, splitting up and forming back into one entity again, passing the flying bear phantom and charging towards Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

The flying bear phantom reacted quickly, it followed after them.

Fang Yuan snickered, changing his direction. After moving in many directions, flying bear phantom returned to Fang Yuan’s side.

Fang Yuan fled while battling, as the two sides fought and stopped many times. Sometimes, the river-like Giant Sun’s will was in front, sometimes, Fang Yuan took detours, using the flying bear phantom to fight back.

The road was filled with shocks but no real danger.

Although there were true inheritances of all sizes flying around chaotically, because of the supreme true inheritance’s aura, none got close.

Using flying bear phantom as a shield, the river-like Giant Sun’s will could not stop Fang Yuan’s movement, he could only slow him down.

But Fang Yuan’s circumstances were the same.

He and Tai Bai Yun Sheng could not do anything to the portion of Giant Sun's will that was refining the Eighty-Eight True Yang Building. In the contest of will, Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng were heavily suppressed, the golden light was expanding steadily, the two were bound to lose eventually.

"So you are here!" When Fang Yuan saw the luck path true inheritance in his vision, he laughed loudly.

"What are you trying to do?" The river-like Giant Sun's will felt something amiss, he screamed out in panic.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng looked at Fang Yuan with similar confusion.

Fang Yuan laughed heartily: "Tell me, what will happen when two supreme true inheritances collide?"

The color on Tai Bai Yun Sheng's face changed, Fang Yuan's insanity made his heart jump.

But thinking about it, he realized: This was an amazing and brilliant plan!

He and Fang Yuan were unable to turn back now. The true inheritance light lump in their hands were extremely troublesome, if they let go, they would die, but if they did not, they would die sooner or later.

But if the two supreme true inheritances collided, the results would be unthinkable.

The consequences were so severe even Giant Sun's will lost his composure!

"You, don't come over!" Ma Hong Yun shouted.

Zhao Lian Yun was tightly held in his arms.

But on this stage, the two of them were simply the weakest. If not for their extreme luck, they would have been grinded to dust long ago during the intense battles.

Under the influence of luck and coincidences, the luck path supreme true inheritance became their guardian angel, but it had been pushed into the true inheritance secluded domain.

After entering the true inheritance secluded domain, the threat of the luck path true inheritance hit rock bottom, it was almost a guaranteed success for Giant Sun's will to deal with the otherworldly demon.

If not for Giant Sun's will being careful about protecting the luck path true inheritance, and was forced by Fang Yuan thus he could not leave and had to deal with him, he would have dealt with Ma and Zhao long ago.

Ma Hong Yun was safe and sound here, in a way, it was all thanks to Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

But now, Fang Yuan was dragging the supreme true inheritance and rushed here on his own.

"He, what is he trying to do?!" Zhao Lian Yun's body was shuddering, through the translucent barrier, she was frantic and could see Fang Yuan's cold smile.

"No, you cannot do this! Quickly stop, stop it!!" The river-like Giant Sun's will was shouting insanely from behind him.

He was anxious!

Once these two supreme true inheritances collide, they would definitely suffer great damages together.

By that time, not only would the last remaining luck path true inheritance get damaged or even destroyed, Eighty-Eight True Yang Building would even suffer immense damage that would be hard to imagine.

The river-like Giant Sun's will underwent intense thoughts, all of the thoughts that formed its will started self-detonating.

The golden sand-like will in the shape of a river burst out with an eye piercing light, his battle strength surged by at least half.

Flying bear phantom growled angrily, but was suppressed thoroughly.

Fang Yuan's brows were tightly locked, the situation was very dangerous, he had to put a portion of his concentration on the flying bear phantom, manipulating it to battle personally.

Five hundred years of battle experience was nothing to be scoffed at!

Under her manipulation, flying bear phantom moved more agilely, it ignored the injuries on it and blocked the river-like Giant Sun's will completely in the end.

"Fang Yuan, you are courting death! You want to deal with Ma Hong Yun, but do not forget the overwhelming power of fortune rivaling heaven Gu that he has! As long as you carry ill intent towards him, your luck will decrease drastically, even if you have half immortal battle strength, and is able to resist it temporarily, how long can you last?" The river-like Giant Sun's will saw that he could not break through and started shouting.

"Fang Yuan, Giant Sun's will is absolutely right, you need to be very careful!" Mo Yao's will also said.

Fang Yuan snorted, without a bit of hesitation in his heart.

Seeking fortune amidst danger, to Fang Yuan, only by emerging victorious amidst chaos could he have a chance of survival.

Seeing that the two supreme true inheritances were less than a thousand steps away from each other, at this moment, there were ripples in the air, as dozens of figures were transported into the true inheritance secluded domain.

They appeared ahead of Fang Yuan's flying route, they were almost all familiar faces.

Ye Lui Sang, Gu Guo Long, Bian Si Xuan...

The leader was a brawny and muscular man, with hammer-like fists, he laughed ruthlessly towards Fang Yuan: "So you are called Fang Yuan! Old

Ancestor Giant Sun has already exposed both of your crimes to the outside world. Your schemes have been exposed, it is all over, your life will be over here!”

Who else was it but Hei Lou Lan?

Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s expression changed abruptly, he could not free himself now as he was using all his strength to resist Giant Sun’s will who was refining the supreme true inheritance.

The appearance of Hei Lou Lan and the others was simply too devastating.

At the final juncture, this was akin to a fatal blow!

“Hahaha!” The river-like Giant Sun’s will laughed loudly behind them:
“You are all just in time!”

He praised Hei Lou Lan and the others fervently.

This was definitely the act of the main will who took some time to inform and mobilize this bunch of reinforcements.

If this was during normal times, Hei Lou Lan and the others contained battle strength that was insignificant in Giant Sun’s will’s eyes. But at this time and place, they became a life-saving chess piece, they were the best bet in toppling the balance between the two sides!

“Fang Yuan, Tai Bai Yun Sheng, you are all dead meat!” The river-like Giant Sun’s will growled, slowing down and attacking.

The initiative was grasped by Giant Sun’s will’s side once again.

“We lost!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng heaved a long sigh, turning over to look at Fang Yuan, mustering his spirit: “Junior brother, enter my aperture, we will retreat! I have immortal essence, and you have Fixed Immortal Travel, now that Giant Sun’s will is being troubled by the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity, we have to retreat now before it is too late!”

Fang Yuan however, shook his head: “It is already too late! Once we let go, Eighty-Eight True Yang Building will fall into the control of Giant Sun’s will. This building has the ability to suck in Immortal Gu, and the range extends to the whole of northern plains, even if we use Fixed Immortal Travel, there is a high chance of failing in the end.”

“Of course I know this.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s tone was anxious: “But we can only take a risk, in order to fight for that slim chance of success. If we drag any longer and lose this last opportunity, we would not even have this slim chance of success left!”

Fang Yuan’s gaze was flickering in hesitation, he looked at the supreme true inheritance in his hand once again.

In the true inheritance light lump, the golden dazzling light had occupied a third of the light lump’s capacity, and was expanding at an increasing speed.

Fang Yuan breathed in deeply: “I did not think that we will still get to this point. Sigh, if not for the circumstances, I would not want to do this!”

“Junior brother, you still have a method left?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng heard this and was shocked, overjoyed, and suspicious.

Chapter 626 - Immortal Ascension!

Chapter 626: Immortal Ascension!

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

At this moment.

In true inheritance secluded domain.

Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun, who were mutually dependent on each other and under luck path supreme true inheritance's protection, looked with panicked expressions.

Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng were in control of the supreme true inheritance that represented Eighty-Eight True Yang Building.

The two sides were cut off by Hei Lou Lan and the others, forming a firm defensive line.

Behind Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng, the river-like Giant Sun's will and the flying bear phantom were fighting.

Going even farther outside, the main Giant Sun's will covered Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, forcibly resisting the terrifying heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity, protecting the inheritance treasure of Giant Sun.

Hearing Fang Yuan still had a method left, Tai Bai Yun Sheng was naturally overjoyed and immediately urged: "Junior brother! What method do you have left, quickly use it."

Fang Yuan gave a bitter smile: "Senior brother, honestly, because of this desperate situation, I have no other ways but to use this method. I hope you will ensure my safety at the crucial moment."

“That goes without saying, we are fellow disciples after all!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng immediately guaranteed.

Fang Yuan nodded and instructed: “Senior brother, Giant Sun’s will originated from Giant Sun Immortal Venerable, you must never underestimate it. Next, if it tries to sow discord between us, I won’t be able to talk and defend myself, you must never believe it!”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng muttered: “Junior brother, we are of one family, you do not need to say anything and can rest assured. But from your tone, it seems you have a lot of concern and reservation towards using this method, if you are not too sure, we can still use Fixed Immortal Travel and leave immediately!”

Fang Yuan smiled lightly, revealing a confident expression: “Haha! Senior brother, rest assured, this method has unparalleled might, even the main Giant Sun’s will cannot leave unscathed. Just watch.”

The two had not used any Gu worms to conceal their conversation. The experts present could not help but reveal shock and doubt.

‘A method that can harm the main Giant Sun’s will, what exactly is it?’ Hei Lou Lan frowned, he might looked crude but was actually astute, and did not carelessly move forward to fight.

Under everyone’s gaze, Fang Yuan closed his eyes, slowly withdrawing his palms that were tightly grabbing the supreme true inheritance.

This action immediately increased the pressure on Tai Bai Yun Sheng by several times!

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was shocked, but fortunately Fang Yuan had reminded him before, and he was able to quickly exert all his strength to resist the fierce encroachment of Giant Sun’s will.

“Junior brother, use your method quickly, I cannot hold on for long!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng shouted, beads of sweat dripping down his face.

In just a few short breaths of time, the golden light on the supreme true inheritance light lump wantonly expanded, becoming the size of a washing basin!

The speed was quick and violent!

“Let me see what deceit you are pulling!” Looking at this state, Hei Lou Lan and the group did not dare to rashly charge ahead at this juncture.

However, they had waited for a dozen breaths but still did not see any terrifying offense from Fang Yuan.

This battlefield had sunk into a strange silence.

The two sides did not speak, there were only the swoosh sounds of the flying true inheritances and the occasional collisions of the true inheritances!

“Damn it, we were tricked!” Ye Lui Sang was furious, “This thief that disguised as Chang Shan Yin is truly crafty. He is already at a dead end and has exhausted all his methods, but is still pretending that he has an unfathomable and profound trump card!”

“Everyone let’s go, kill this audacious conspirator!” Gu tribe’s leader Gu Guo Long shouted from the side.

The leader, Hei Lou Lan, however, did not move.

Not only was he not moving, his expression even turned grave.

“Could it be...” Tai Bai Yun Sheng looked at Fang Yuan with bewilderment, he was the nearest and thus felt a formless heavenly power suddenly forming around Fang Yuan, gently lifting him up.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng had an extremely deep impression of this heavenly power, after all he had personally experienced it not long ago.

“Junior brother, you are shattering your aperture and ascending to immortal at this moment?”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng's words startled everyone present.

The journey of a Gu Master crossing the mortal realm and ascending to an immortal was extremely dangerous and risky. To think Fang Yuan actually recklessly shattered his aperture at this dangerous moment, charging towards Gu Immortal realm.

“Does this guy have a screw loose?”

“He can't even understand his situation, is he stupid?”

“Did he see no chance of success and used this unusual method to die?”

For a moment, Ye Lui Sang and the others were filled with heavy doubts.

But the next moment, Giant Sun's will's furious roar reverberated over the whole of the true inheritance secluded domain: “Fang Yuan! I curse you to have a terrible death!! You actually shattered your aperture at this moment to attract the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity!! You are actually so bent on destroying True Yang Building. Everyone, kill this sinner quickly, the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity are already showing changes!”

This roar was different from before, besides the overflowing fury, Giant Sun's will's voice now also contained panic!

The fusion of so many heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities would not be a simple addition of one plus one equals two.

The once in ten years blizzard wreaked havoc over the whole of northern plains; its range might be large but its might was not great. Even mortals could rely on some special places to forcibly resist it.

The chaotic lightning balls and restraining smoke, left from Tai Bai Yun Sheng's ascension, were mostly targeting wills and were only troublesome for Giant Sun's will.

But these two merged together and formed snow war tribulation lightning!

This was one of the ten great catastrophes!

This tribulation lightning had terrifying power, and Giant Sun's will had to pay a large price to resist it.

Now, if a new heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity was added on top of snow war tribulation lightning and if these two heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities merged together, the resulting change would have unparalleled power!

Even Giant Sun's will felt fear!! It was after all only a special will left behind by the Immortal Venerable, even if it could kill Gu Immortals, but under the might of heaven, it paled in comparison.

“Quick, old ancestor has spoken, we need to attack together!”

“Follow me, kill these two!”

“Heroes of northern plains, crush these two outsiders to meat-paste.”

Hei Lou Lan and the rest were startled awake and started acting according to Giant Sun's will's command, fiercely charging forward.

Before they even neared, their respective Gu worms were already activated, forming a majestic offense. Strength path phantoms, malevolent fiery snakes, terrifying sword lights, pure white snow... all kinds of attacks converged together, seemingly forming beautiful fireworks.

The fatal crisis was approaching him, but Tai Bai Yun Sheng did not spare even a trace of his thoughts to it, and used all his strength to resist the encroachment of the portion of Giant Sun's will in the true inheritance light lump.

Fang Yuan opened his eyes, maneuvering the flying bear phantom as well as activating his killer move.

Six arm heavenly zombie king!

He turned into an eight armed monster, his aura erupted and his will to fight flared.

The flying bear phantom gave a miserable howl before using its gigantic body as a meat shield, blocking the attacks.

The river-like Giant Sun's will was free to move, immediately attacking Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan protected Tai Bai Yun Sheng, and welcomed the river-like Giant Sun's will without evading.

Boom!

The two sides fiercely collided, the resulting explosion let out brilliant golden sparks everywhere.

Large numbers of special will shattered and dissipated.

Fang Yuan also suffered heavy injuries; six of his arms broke apart, his chest caved in, his right lower leg was completely gone and one eye was blinded.

"Fang Yuan, your death is certain this time! You dared to ascend to Gu Immortal at this moment, who do you think you are? A reincarnated Immortal Venerable? Hmph, since you are seeking your own death, I shall help you with it."

The river-like Giant Sun's will formed a python shape that coiled around into a circle, accumulating its power, its whole body radiating with dazzling golden radiance.

Fang Yuan snorted, not replying. The terrifying injuries on his body rapidly recovered at a visible speed.

He had transformed into a heavenly zombie; the feeling of pain was completely gone and death energy replaced his life energy. His recovery speed was thus greatly amplified, having no need for any rank five healing Gu.

Boom, boom, boom...

The intense collisions erupted repeatedly; Fang Yuan and the river-like Giant Sun's will carried out an intense battle.

“Thief, come down now!” Giant Sun's will suddenly transformed into a giant hand and fiercely clawed at Fang Yuan's back.

With a tearing sound.

The eagle wings on Fang Yuan's back were directly torn apart, forming two enormous wounds that revealed his bones.

Eagle rise Gu perished!

Fang Yuan was heavily injured, but he did not budge a bit, instead he fiercely twisted his waist.

Crack... He moved with such strength that he actually broke apart his waist!

Disregarding the injuries on his body, Fang Yuan swung his hammer like fist straight into Giant Sun's will.

Boom.....

In an instant, fierce wind surged and fist shadows flew with unstoppable momentum like a dragon overturning the river, like a fierce tiger leaving the mountain.

The giant hand that Giant Sun's will had condensed into had no time to split apart before it was struck by this vicious strike. The massive will was bombarded by the attack and shattered, suffering huge damage.

Amidst the drizzle of golden sand-like will, Fang Yuan took the chance to pull back like a bolt of lightning.

Giant Sun's will had been waiting for a counterattack, but could only roar in fury as Fang Yuan was already far away.

Fang Yuan was not a battle maniac and was as cool-headed as ice, never letting himself be overtaken by the heat of the fight. As the injuries on him rapidly healed, Fang Yuan gasped for breath; the pressure on him was as heavy as a mountain in this battle with Giant Sun's will.

He had already used all his strength but there was no doubt this was the strongest opponent he had faced since his rebirth!

The two organized themselves again and after a few breaths of time, they charged at each other again.

“So what if you are an Immortal Gu? Go and die!” On the other battlefield, Hei Lou Lan's violent shout could be heard.

Tens of strength path phantoms suddenly retreated and entered Hei Lou Lan's body.

Hei Lou Lan's body merged with the strength path phantoms, transforming into a giant phantom within moments.

The giant reached a height of over a hundred feet. The muscles on it were bulging and vivid, and its appearance was exactly similar to Hei Lou Lan.

“Feel my killer move!!” The giant strength path phantom's voice rumbled like thunder; it headed straight towards the flying bear phantom and smashed its right fist at the flying bear phantom's skull.

The flying bear phantom was being held under control by Ye Lui Sang and others; caught unprepared, it was sent rolling down.

Smash.

The giant strength path phantom showered the flying bear phantom with punches; the flying bear phantom was heavily injured after suffering the continuous attacks, and angrily counterattacked.

However, the giant strength path phantom was nimble and displayed a master level attainment in close combat. After a while, the flying bear

phantom's body was beaten into such a mess that its original appearance was indistinct.

“The final strike!” The giant strength path phantom raised its right leg and smashed down like an axe.

Boom!

A huge rumbling sound echoed, the flying bear phantom could no longer endure and its stout giant body disappeared, turning back into Gu form and flying away shakily.

The giant strength path phantom grabbed the Immortal Gu and smiled malevolently towards Fang Yuan.

“Hei Lou Lan's true strength has reached such a level!”

“Too terrifying, he can almost destroy an Immortal Gu!”

“My loss in this Imperial Court contest was not unjust...”

Ye Lui Sang and others looked on with wide open eyes.

Hei Lou Lan's battle strength was absolutely not inferior to Fang Yuan's, and was even higher in certain aspects because of his Great Strength True Martial Physique.

Flying Bear Phantom was an Immortal Gu but without any Gu worms as assistance and Fang Yuan not maneuvering it personally, it was normal for it to be captured by Hei Lou Lan.

The flying bear phantom was destroyed, while Tai Bai Yun Sheng was using all his strength to contend with Giant Sun's will for the supreme true inheritance. As such, Fang Yuan who was in an intense battle with the river-like Giant Sun's will was alone and facing danger.

“You have a good head on your shoulders, I will take it as my victory trophy and preserve it.” Hei Lou Lan's voice came out from the giant strength path phantom.

It slowly flew towards Fang Yuan.

“Fang Yuan, give up resisting. You no longer have a way out!” The river-like Giant Sun’s will spoke.

Although it had fought with Fang Yuan only for a short time, its size was already less than half of before.

One could say Fang Yuan, being able to force the Immortal Venerable’s will to this state, had tremendous battle strength which was not inferior to Hei Lou Lan’s.

Unfortunately, he was shrouded in a black coffin luck aura and his circumstances were extremely bad. Even if he was greatly resourceful and extremely brave, it seemed that he would be unable to reverse this situation!

“Hahaha...” Fang Yuan threw his head back and laughed loudly!

His laughter resounded through the battlefield, displaying a matchless bravery!

“Giant Sun’s will, you want to break my spirit by every possible means, but my heart is like iron and my will is like steel! Our battle has just begun.”

The river-like Giant Sun’s will did not retort, instead falling into silence.

The giant strength path phantom Hei Lou Lan had transformed into also stopped its movements.

Heaven and earth qi manifested around Fang Yuan.

Gu Masters shattered their aperture to ascend to Gu Immortal realm, which would attract heaven and earth qi. Fang Yuan was inside Eighty-Eight True Yang Building which delayed this for a moment.

That short moment was the most dangerous and most difficult time, but Fang Yuan was able to hold on by exerting all of his methods.

In the vicinity of heaven and earth qi, ordinary Gu worms could not be used and their activation would cause a backlash. In severe cases, even Immortal Gu could also perish.

Hei Lou Lan was only using mortal Gu, and had no choice but to stop.

The process of Fang Yuan's immortal ascension had officially begun.

Chapter 627

Chapter 627: Top Ten Catastrophes, Chaotic Branching Teeth

Clear and glorious heaven qi, golden earth qi, more and more of them surrounded Fang Yuan.

Hei Lou Lan and the others retreated.

The river-like Giant Sun's will growled endlessly, but did not dare to charge in abruptly.

After the intense battle with Fang Yuan, its mass was reduced by more than half.

It was anxious internally: "Damn it! Unless the main will sends reinforcements over, I alone cannot take down this Fang Yuan."

The battlefield turned silent temporarily.

Fang Yuan saw that the situation had progressed just as he expected, breathing out a huge sigh of relief.

In the contest for Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, after several twists and turns, the current situation was becoming clearer.

Fang Yuan's situation was like walking on a tightrope, intense wind was blowing and he was almost blown away several times, losing his initiative. If not for his brilliant schemes and endless trump cards, he would not have lasted this long.

Especially this time, Fang Yuan gambled his life, bravely going for a mutual defeat, finally managing to get back the initiative.

“My northern plains trip has reached the most crucial climax! Next, my immortal ascension is extremely important, it can almost decide victory and loss in this battle!” Fang Yuan concentrated his mind, just as he had said, the real battle was just beginning.

“Junior brother, don’t be too careless!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s tone was solemn, his gaze was anxious as his heart was full of worry.

He had just become an immortal, he was extremely clear about the difficulties of immortal ascension. He knew: If not for Giant Sun’s will’s help, he would not have succeeded. Even if he had his life’s accumulation and that deep foundation!

“Sigh, junior brother is too young and daring, he should not have made this choice! Had I known earlier, I would not have let him take this step! Sigh, hopefully, he had received master’s guidance and can succeed luckily...” Tai Bai Yun Sheng sighed in his heart.

Fang Yuan made eye contact with Tai Bai Yun Sheng, nodding his head.

Next, he closed his eyes, his mind entering his aperture.

Ordinary Gu Masters and Gu Immortals, in their entire lives, they can only have one aperture. But Fang Yuan had once taken a major risk in three kings blessed land, obtaining an immense opportunity. Thus, after using the second aperture Immortal Gu, he now had two apertures.

After the imperial court contest, both his apertures were rank five peak stage, crystal purple primeval essence!

There were three steps in immortal ascension, the first was to shatter the aperture.

Fang Yuan shattered the second aperture.

When Gu Masters shatter their aperture, they can only advance with no way of retreating. That is because they only have one aperture.

But Fang Yuan had two.

That means, even if Fang Yuan fails this tribulation, he would lose one aperture, but he would still keep another aperture.

Keeping one aperture could preserve his life.

This was one of the benefits of second aperture Gu.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng did not know this secret, if he knew, the worry in his heart would dissipate greatly.

Crack!

Crack!

Crack!

Lightning bolts shot down endlessly, targeting Giant Sun's will.

"Fang Yuan you scoundrel, you will die a terrible death!" Giant Sun's will howled, he resisted the tribulation lightning as his golden sand-like will exploded time and time again.

This lightning bolt was extraordinary, it had the appearance of a trident and had great power, as one of the ten great catastrophes.

Originally, snow war tribulation lightning did not strike at such close intervals, one bolt would form every tens of breaths' time. But now, when Fang Yuan shattered his aperture and drew in the heaven and earth qi, a new heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity were formed.

The heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity fused with the once in ten years blizzard, increasing the power of the snow disaster.

Snow war tribulation lightning acted like it was on drugs, in its excitement, several bolts were shot down with less than a breath's interval each time!

Every time he resisted it, Giant Sun's will paid a heavy price.

But he could not leave.

Eighty-Eight True Yang Building needed his protection.

Now that Eighty-Eight True Yang Building had lost almost all its functions, it was like an empty shell. If Giant Sun's will's protection was lifted, in just a moment, the entire Eighty-Eight True Yang Building would be crumbled under the terrifying might of the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity.

Eighty-Eight True Yang Building was an inheritance treasury that Giant Sun Immortal Venerable had left behind, with Giant Sun's will as the controller of this building. Its main objective forced Giant Sun's will to resist the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity head on.

This way, he had become Fang Yuan's protector during this tribulation.

Protecting his sworn enemy and helping him to ascension to immortal realm, Giant Sun's will, who was forced by circumstances and had to do this, could feel an immense humiliation and rage in his heart.

"Fang Yuan, you scoundrel, once I survive this heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity, I will tear your tendons out, I will drink your blood and eat your flesh!" Giant Sun's will howled, even though there was the sound of thunder, it could not mask his rage.

Very soon, his howling came to an end, it turned into shock: "This, this is the chaotic branching teeth!"

Only to see that in the air filled with lightning and thunder, eighteen spirals appeared.

The spirals spun faster and faster, as they expanded rapidly.

In each of these black spirals, there was a large snow-white beast tooth forming slowly.

A total of eighteen beast teeth, each white as snow, with a huge size like that of ancient trees, over thirty meters tall.

The beast teeth were waiting to strike, and an intense feeling of danger struck Giant Sun's will's heart.

Chaotic branching teeth was also one of the top ten catastrophes, ranked higher than even the snow war tribulation lightning, and had greater might.

“I cannot allow all eighteen chaotic branching teeth to strike at the same time! At that time, even I cannot resist it... I must destroy them in advance!!” Giant Sun’s will was full of battle experience, he chose to strike immediately.

He had no hesitation, creating ten wills in the form of dragons, flying about and charging towards the heavenly tribulation in the sky with no fear.

However, along the way, there were wind blades, icy hail, and snow war tribulation lightning that attacked non stop. The ten dragon will suffered heavy casualties along the way, only five made it to the spirals.

In fact, the result of their attacks was not very evident.

Only three succeeded, destroying the spirals. The remaining two dragon wills suffered too much damage, the spirals that they charged towards flickered for a bit before recovering.

The tribulation lightning crackled, the speed of attacks becoming even quicker than before! It was like a wordless mockery towards Giant Sun’s will.

“Damn it! Despicable!” Giant Sun’s will was helpless, he split out another ten dragons and charged again in desperation.

Within true inheritance secluded domain, it was a scene of serenity.

Fang Yuan shut his eyes, his expression was calm and he breathed in relaxation.

His mind was mostly focused on the shattered second aperture.

“My first aperture is my vital Gu Spring Autumn Cicada. This Gu is incomparably important, if I ascend to immortal realm with it, I will be a time path Gu Immortal. But my knowledge of time path is too limited, and

to undergo tribulation with Immortal Gu, I cannot take this risk without any experience.”

“Only the second aperture, with the vital Gu all-out effort Gu, I can become a strength path Gu Immortal. Since rebirth, I had studied strength path intensely, although it is not on the level of blood path, I still have the foundation to become an immortal.”

This second aperture had already shattered into a mess, forming a hole and sucking in the heaven qi and earth qi.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was less than a hundred years old, but he had the foundation and accumulation to become a Gu Immortal. Fang Yuan had five hundred years of experience, and his knowledge surpassed Tai Bai Yun Sheng who had an immortal inheritance, it was definitely more than sufficient for him to rise to immortal.

“Except that now, it is still not the best time to ascend to immortal.” Fang Yuan laughed bitterly in his mind.

Fang Yuan’s strength path cultivation had not reached its limits. He had only a hundred jun of strength, and his bones were impermanence bones, his skin was turtle jade wolf skin, and his strength path Gu worms were not all rank five.

All these affected his future potential after becoming an immortal, as well as the size of his immortal aperture, it would be best if he could perfect them. Fang Yuan’s original intention was to accumulate his foundation to the absolute limit before taking the risk of immortal ascension after making ample preparation.

Unfortunately, plans do not keep up with changes.

Forced by the situation, Fang Yuan could only do this.

As the heaven and earth qi entered his body, at the same time, Fang Yuan’s body was emitting a thick white human qi.

The thickness of the human qi was like a huge balloon, completely covering Fang Yuan's entire body.

Hei Lou Lan saw this and his pupils shrunk.

Ye Lui Sang said in disbelief: "How is this possible, he has such thick human qi, this is even greater than Tai Bai Yun Sheng!"

"To think that junior brother's foundation is so deep. I can see that junior brother had made preparations for this immortal ascension long ago, he is not taking an impulsive risk." Tai Bai Yun Sheng looked with a surprised gaze, his heart settling.

The clear and unrestrained heaven qi, the golden and heavy earth qi, together with the pure white as snow human qi, the three merged and formed a multi-colored lump.

At this point, he had reached the second step of immortal ascension — taking in the qi.

"Damn it, the scoundrel has starting taking in the qi. Why are the reinforcements not here yet?" The river-like Giant Sun's will was burning with anxiety.

He did not dare to act rashly.

Once he was stained by heaven qi, he would melt into air. If he was corroded by earth qi, he would turn into rocks and die.

Fang Yuan, who was the intersection point of the three qi faced dangers after dangers even more so.

He had to balance the three qi at all times, if there were too much heaven and earth qi, he would die. Even human qi, if the balance was off, would cause him to self-detonate.

However, fortune is found within danger, the greater the risks, the greater the opportunities.

The balance of the three qi, the fusion between them was bringing Fang Yuan an unceasing amount of inspiration.

Heaven and earth were the foundation stones that nurtured all life, the fusion of heaven and earth qi filled Fang Yuan's mind with the grand mysteries of the Great Dao.

The three qi were fusing intensely, as Fang Yuan was inside, returning to his usual appearance after recalling the six arm heavenly zombie king killer move.

His injuries were rapidly healing, the healing speed was faster than his healing during six arm heavenly zombie king mode!

The three qi cleansed his body, not just his flesh, but his soul, mind, and will, they were being elevated.

He felt like a baby, being cleansed and returned to a pure state. Fang Yuan's eyes became clearer, the contrast between the black and white parts became more evident. His muscles were reconstructed one by one, the scars on his body fell off, and new skin grew on him. Even his hair started growing wildly, it grew longer and longer, when they were waist long, they broke, before growing again, and breaking, repeating the cycle...

Be it his body, his bones, his organs or his face, they were undergoing a magical transformation.

At the same time, the experiences in his previous five hundred years, as well as the events since rebirth flashed in his mind rapidly.

In just a short amount of time, Fang Yuan revisited his entire life.

A complex feeling that was indescribable, his memories that were deep within his mind all resurfaced, filling Fang Yuan's heart.

In his memories, all those cultivation questions that could not be answered obtained perfect answers like the work of a deity.

At this moment, heaven and earth were impartial, they were generous and imparted the mysterious of the Great Dao towards Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan had to deal with his emotions while cherishing this opportunity to learn more about the mysteries of the Great Dao, and in the meantime balancing the three qi. Should he lose balance, he would die.

Countless Gu Masters failed at this step during their ascension!

Chapter 628 - Formidable Hei Lou Lan

Chapter 628: Formidable Hei Lou Lan

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

In true inheritance secluded domain, Fang Yuan was surrounded by the thick lump of the three colored qi, his body completely hidden.

“Junior brother, you have to control yourself. I am not concerned with you having to deal with the emotional turbulence, but I’m afraid that you are young and brave, and might be greedy towards the mysteries of the Great Dao, forgetting your limits and taking in too much heaven and earth qi.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s gaze was filled with worry.

Heaven and earth qi had already spread to his surroundings, he had to flew away from Fang Yuan slowly.

Giant Sun’s will who was fighting with him over the control of the supreme true inheritance slowed his steps.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s pressure reduced, and his situation turned for the better.

“This accursed scoundrel, he actually has so much human qi. Damn it, why hasn’t he lost balance yet?” The river-like Giant Sun’s will gritted his teeth and cursed.

He was not the only one hoping for such a result, Hei Lou Lan and the others were having the same thoughts.

“This guy is so young, yet he can balance the three qi for so long!”

“He and Tai Bai Yun Sheng address each other as disciple brothers, they must have some extraordinary origin. Don’t tell me he is really going to

become a Gu Immortal?”

“No way! Is becoming a Gu Immortal so easy! Do you think Ancestor Giant Sun is useless?”

Everyone conversed in secret, not daring to make a move. With such intense heaven and earth qi, once they suffer a backlash, it would be no joke.

Fang Yuan was inside the lump of qi, but his calm face showed a faint smile.

“Incredible, simply incredible...” his eyes were shut tight as he mumbled. All sorts of Great Dao mysteries were flowing into his mind like a warm spring.

In his previous life, Fang Yuan underwent immortal ascension and became a blood path Gu Immortal, this was his second ascension.

With this valuable experience, he was much calmer than any other Gu Master in the world. Compared to usual Gu Masters, he also knew the truth behind this event.

Man is the spirit of all being, they have the greatest spirituality. Gu are the essence of heaven and earth, they are the carriers of the Great Dao.

Any path to longevity was a path of transcendency.

To transcend, one needed accumulation.

And the most basic method of accumulating one's foundation was to learn.

Gu Masters use Gu, nurture Gu, and refine Gu. From Gu, they learn about the mysteries of heaven and earth indirectly.

But when a Gu Master undergoes ascension, they were directly conversing and interacting with heaven and earth.

This interaction was extremely precious, most likely, each person only had one of such an opportunity in their life.

Fang Yuan treasured this opportunity greatly, he grabbed onto it and tried his best to make use of it.

The mysteries of heaven and earth were even deeper and more profound than the depths of the sea. Fang Yuan knew his limits, he did not venture into it aimlessly, but instead, steered towards strength path, deepening his understanding and feeling the true essence of this path.

He had after all, only cultivated strength path on the side in his previous life, even though he cultivated strength path directly in this life, it was only for a short time.

His original attainment in strength path, strictly speaking, was only quasi strength path master.

But making use of this opportunity, his understanding of strength path surged, bursting through the sky! Very quickly, he got past the barrier to strength path master, quickly surpassing master realm and charging towards the realm of grandmaster.

Fang Yuan had no choice but to do this.

The second aperture that he shattered had the rank four all-out effort Gu as its vital Gu. This Gu was of the strength path, if it was put in first during the third step, it would help Fang Yuan become a strength path Gu Immortal.

But this Gu was not rank five, with a lower rank, Fang Yuan could only use a higher strength path attainment to compensate for the difference, otherwise, the third step of putting in Gu would be extremely risky. If the immortal aperture could not be created, this immortal ascension would end in failure.

Outside True Yang Building.

Intense winds were blowing, tribulation lightning was striking!

The heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities formed a cocoon qi lump, the qi lump was extremely huge and completely covered Eighty-Eight True Yang Building within it.

After Fang Yuan shattered his aperture, the heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities underwent a new terrifying change.

In order to protect Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, Giant Sun's will had no choice but to resist it, now was the crucial moment!

Bam...

Following the intense sounds of the wind, nine snow white chaotic branching teeth shot out together like lightning.

Their speed was so fast only nine shadows could be seen, resembling flashes of lightning.

Giant Sun's will was already mentally prepared, he had been waiting.

The will armor that was shielding Eighty-Eight True Yang Building increased in thickness by many times, becoming ten meters thick.

At the same time, Giant Sun's will split out dozens of will hands, opening the palms and creating a barrier in the air.

Nine chaotic branching teeth shot down at once, during their descent they collided with each other, causing their directions to change randomly, turning left and right, it was unpredictable.

The will hands flew around following them, defending desperately.

The chaotic branching teeth pierced many of the will hands, stabbing the main Giant Sun's will and causing nine deep holes to appear on the thick will armor that was a thousand times tougher than steel.

Giant Sun's will grunted, the will's main body was only chaotic for a moment before calming down.

Looking at his injuries, Giant Sun's will could not help but feel shocked.

Nine wounds of varying depth, two were six meters deep, almost piercing into Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, it was really a dangerous scene.

“Thankfully, I spared no effort in destroying half of the chaotic branching teeth earlier. Otherwise, if all eighteen moved at once, their trajectory would be even harder to predict, how would I be able to weaken them while in the air?”

Giant Sun's will felt some relief, but his hatred and anger towards Fang Yuan also intensified: “This accursed scoundrel Fang Yuan! I am actually shielding him during his immortal ascension! As long as I recover sufficiently, I will definitely... eh!”

Giant Sun's will stared at the eighteen spirals forming in the air in a daze.

“There is actually a second wave of chaotic branching teeth?!” Seeing this, Giant Sun's will was fuming with anger.

To defend against the chaotic branching teeth earlier, he had expended a sixth of his thoughts. But now there was a second wave!

“Wait, this is?!”

Among the eighteen spirals, another eighteen spirals started forming.

Seeing this, even Giant Sun's will felt suffocated.

“The third wave of chaotic branching teeth came together with the second?!” He howled at the sky, the armor-like main will shook intensely, almost breaking apart. If he could vomit blood, he would have vomited a river by now.

Earlier when defending against the nine chaotic branching teeth, Giant Sun's will had already used his full strength.

Right now, there were a total of thirty-six spirals, thirty-six chaotic branching teeth, this fearsome power could not be calculated by simple

addition!

“This scoundrel Fang Yuan! I curse you to die!!” Giant Sun’s will almost wanted to discard Eighty-Eight True Yang Building at this moment, directly going to Fang Yuan and killing him without considering the consequences.

But he was not an anger will, but a special will.

He had to think of the big picture, he had to protect this inheritance treasure which was Eighty-Eight True Yang Building.

He had to contact the other subsidiary wills and gather all his strength, in order to resist these heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities.

“What? The main will wants to send me to defend against the heavenly tribulations?!” Within true inheritance secluded domain, the river-like Giant Sun’s will was still waiting for reinforcement, but the reply from the main will caused his heart to turn cold, like he had fallen into an icy river.

“God damn it!” Giant Sun’s will which was contesting with Tai Bai Yun Sheng over the supreme true inheritance felt great regret, but he had to divert most of his strength to the main will.

But to prevent Eighty-Eight True Yang Building from being taken by Tai Bai Yun Sheng, a portion of Giant Sun’s will was still needed to maintain the situation inside the true inheritance light lump.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng felt his pressure decreasing all of a sudden, and heaved a sigh of relief.

“Giant Sun’s will has finally stopped expanding! Junior brother, your plan has worked perfectly. It seems that the fusion of three heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities creates terrifying might that would force even Giant Sun’s will to defend against it with all his strength. Junior brother, you are worthy of being benefactor’s disciple, you need to survive this. The third step of putting in Gu is the most important of all, success or failure will all depend on this!”

As time continued to pass, the three colored qi lump surrounding Fang Yuan started shrinking, until it completely went into the area of Fang Yuan's broken aperture.

"He actually completed the step of taking in the qi, he is at the final step!" Hei Lou Lan and the others were watching by the side, seeing Giant Sun's will retreating, they panicked.

"What do we do now? Do we just watch him become a Gu Immortal?!" Ye Lui Sang screamed.

"Fang Yuan has no more heaven and earth qi around him, we should go and kill him now." Bian Si Xuan suggested, but she made no movement.

Everyone looked at each other, they were shocked, suspicious, and in a difficult spot.

Fang Yuan still had the Gu Immortal Tai Bai Yun Sheng supporting him.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng's pressure was lifted, he held the true inheritance light lump as he faced Hei Lou Lan and the rest of the gang, showing an unyielding attitude.

"Tai Bai Yun Sheng is not a problem, but once the immortal ascension succeeds, our problems would be endless. He is not a weak healing Gu Immortal like Tai Bai Yun Sheng..." Hei Lou Lan clenched his fists, a fierce light shining in his eyes.

After thinking about it, he made up his mind and shouted: "Attack!"

Saying so, the strength path phantom giant took huge strides forward, attacking.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was crying in his heart, he did not dare to take on Hei Lou Lan's attacks directly, he shouted: "You dare! As long as you come, I will throw this supreme true inheritance at the luck path true inheritance, let's see how you account to Giant Sun's will then!"

Everyone's fighting intent evaporated after hearing Tai Bai Yun Sheng's threat, their morale sinking.

Don't listen to him, we'll leave a few people to protect the luck path true inheritance, the rest will come with me!" Hei Lou Lan snorted, immediately saying.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng's heart sank, it was difficult for him to handle the situation.

"Hahaha..." At this moment, Fang Yuan laughed wildly from behind him.

He had already opened his eyes: "Never mind! Come and chase me. Let's see how many of you are flying masters!"

Eagle rise Gu had already been destroyed, but why would the vigilant him not have spares?

Fang Yuan owned Hu Immortal blessed land and could connect to treasure yellow heaven, he did not lack any mortal Gu.

This sentence was even more demoralising to the gang compared to Tai Bai Yun Sheng. Once they thought of Fang Yuan's flying master attainment, and the huge space that was available in true inheritance secluded domain, all of their morale almost hit rock bottom.

Hei Lou Lan's gaze shone for a bit, but he was unmoved.

He was the Lord of the Imperial Court for this round, he had exemplary talent and a ruthless nature, he would not become dejected with just a few words.

"We will chase him even if we cannot catch him, I want to see how he can undergo immortal ascension under such pressure!" Hei Lou Lan's words lifted the morale once again.

Fang Yuan's expression turned grim, he did not speak anymore.

Hei Lou Lan hit the main point.

During an ordinary immortal ascension, the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity would be all around him, if his enemies wanted to obstruct him, they would face the might of the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity.

But now that Giant Sun's will was blocking the heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities outside, it gave Hei Lou Lan and the others an opportunity to intervene.

Although in this true inheritance secluded domain, there was still heaven and earth qi left that could cause backlash in mortal Gu.

But Hei Lou Lan and the others were just like Fang Yuan, they were all using mortal Gu, thus they all faced the same backlash.

At once, the situation changed again.

Although Giant Sun's will left to resist the heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities wholeheartedly, Fang Yuan's predicament did not become any easier.

Hei Lou Lan was indeed a formidable character, he was an outstanding person and knew the perfect timing to strike.

Fang Yuan's immortal ascension was stuck between the second and third step, the situation had turned dangerous yet again.

Chapter 629 - Formless Hand

Chapter 629: Formless Hand

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

“Fang Yuan, why are you running?”

“You cowardly scum, are you afraid? Do you have the guts to fight me for three hundred rounds?!”

“You are unworthy of disguising as Chang Shan Yin. You don’t even have one percent of his bravery.”

Inside true inheritance secluded domain. Fang Yuan was flying away rapidly while the others chased from behind, taunting him endlessly.

These insults and provocations fell on deaf ears, Fang Yuan’s expression was tranquil without any emotions.

He was closely observing his surroundings, true inheritance secluded domain was vast but it was not a flat area and many true inheritance meteors flew around in disorder, even colliding occasionally.

Giant Sun’s will had taken control of many true inheritances just before, but there were still many masterless true inheritances left in true inheritance secluded domain.

If Fang Yuan was unfortunately obstructed by these true inheritances, the group of Gu Masters behind him would be able to near him. Once he was encircled, the situation would turn much more dangerous.

Right at this moment, a dark red true inheritance meteor flew towards Fang Yuan.

Wind flower Gu.

Fang Yuan, however, had a slight smile on his face as he inwardly willed.

A gust of wind condensed into a giant flower which suddenly appeared beside him. The wind flower nimbly changed its direction, carrying him with it.

Swoosh—!

A sharp ear-piercing wind breezed past; Fang Yuan brushed past this unparalleled true inheritance light lump.

The unparalleled true inheritance shot forward directly towards the group of Gu Masters behind; the group was caught unprepared and panicked for a moment, dodging and fleeing.

Taking advantage of this time, Fang Yuan increased his speed and rapidly pulled apart the distance between him and the group.

Hei Lou Lan's group naturally was not willing to see this situation. Each of them was an elite; they immediately reacted and sent out countless long range attacks.

Fang Yuan sneered, using the primeval essence in his first aperture.

Flash bug Gu.

This was a rare space path movement Gu and under its effect, Fang Yuan immediately disappeared from the spot.

When he appeared, he was already five hundred steps ahead.

The attacks from Hei Lou Lan and the others thus landed on nothing.

Fang Yuan stopped flash bug Gu and changed to eagle rise Gu.

Flash bug Gu was a rank five Gu but its speed was not great, and it also expended a lot of purple crystal primeval essence to move forward by five hundred steps per use. Its main usage was to make sudden movements to avoid attacks.

To truly speed up and fly for a long distance, eagle rise Gu was still a lot better.

Eagle rise Gu might only be rank four Gu, but there were six wings on Fang Yuan's back; he had simultaneously used three eagle rise Gu!

Eagle rise Gu's speed was very impressive and rapidly transported him away, while also consuming less primeval essence.

The group of Gu Masters chasing Fang Yuan could only gnash their teeth as he rapidly flew away.

"Damn it! This guy is truly slippery, only focusing on running away, he has not even a bit of bravery."

"Didn't he shatter his aperture to ascend to Gu Immortal? How come he still has so much primeval essence left?"

"Hmph, there are many methods for Gu Masters to preserve primeval essence. So what if the aperture is shattered? One just needs to have Gu that can store primeval essence like fish bubble Gu, beggar moth or grave yam Gu."

"My movement Gu can't endure it, the backlash from heaven and earth qi is really terrifying."

Hei Lou Lan sneered: "We are suffering backlash, he is also in the same situation. We will continue chasing without stop. The enemy is a flying master, it is normal for us to not be able to reach him. But as long as we chase closely and not give him time to advance to a Gu Immortal, we will have fulfilled our objective!"

Fang Yuan glanced back and seeing that the pursuers had no intention of giving up, the anxiety in his heart deepened.

Without doubt, he had to admit that Hei Lou Lan was striking at his weak point.

Bursts of pain spread from his second aperture.

The second aperture was already shattered, forming a hole which was occupied by a lump of three colored qi at this moment, waiting for the vital Gu to be put into it and reach the final step, accumulating its foundation till the immortal aperture is born.

If the immortal aperture was not created, Fang Yuan would perish from the backlash of heaven and earth qi.

If the immortal aperture was created, no matter which grade it was, Fang Yuan would have to concentrate on it fully at that moment, causing him to enter a period of weakness where he would be defenseless.

This time could be long or short, depending on the person.

If the enemies took advantage of this time, Fang Yuan's situation would be bleak and was very likely to die in a tragic end!

At present, Hei Lou Lan's group was firmly blocking Fang Yuan at this step.

Fang Yuan did not dare to place in his Gu and could only look on as the extremely compressed three colored lump of qi started to vibrate.

"I can't continue like this! If it is put off any longer, the three colored lump of qi will disperse and all my accumulations used in advancing to Gu Immortal will vanish into thin air." Fang Yuan kept on thinking of one solution after another to get out of this predicament.

Rumble...

Right at this time, true inheritance secluded domain started shaking.

Rumble...

Another tremor soon spread, causing everyone to panic.

"What is going on?"

"What happened, is true inheritance secluded domain collapsing?"

Hei Lou Lan, Ye Lui Sang and others had a worried expression, realizing fully well in their mind: this was the heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities outside starting to affect Eighty-Eight True Yang Building.

Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng were instead overjoyed, this signified Giant Sun's will had already staked all its strength but the heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities was so terrifying that even it had reached its limit.

"Damn it, damn it... I barely endured it!" Giant Sun's will gasped for breath with fear and joy, it did not even have the energy to curse Fang Yuan.

The ten meter thick golden armor created by Giant Sun's will that had covered Eighty-Eight True Yang Building tightly was now left with nothing but a thin layer with its luster dimmed.

Thirty-six chaotic branching teeth attacking together was not a simple matter of addition, their overall might was amplified by close to ten times!

During this whole process snow war tribulation lightning attacked crazily like the attacks were free. The lightning which flashed in intervals before had almost become unending like sunlight; one could see the terrifying frequency of snow war tribulation lightning.

Giant Sun's will avoided death narrowly, but there was not even one percent of the original will remaining.

He used all his strength and put in all of his effort to destroy eleven spirals in advance. The remaining chaotic branching teeth erupted together, Giant Sun's will used all his ability and blocked most of them, but he could not block seven of them.

Seven scars appeared on Eighty-Eight True Yang Building. Four scars even directly penetrated through True Yang Building, opening up four passages.

The tremor Fang Yuan and the rest felt in true inheritance secluded domain originated from this.

“My Eighty-Eight True Yang Building...” Giant Sun’s will’s heart bled at the sight and almost howled out in grief.

The losses were too severe, not only were the numbers of Gu worms destroyed extremely huge, two immortal Gu were also destroyed.

Who knew how long it would take to replenish these Gu worms and restore Eighty-Eight True Yang Building to its complete form.

“Fang Yuan, you insufferable bastard. You are undergoing the tribulation, yet I was the one who bore the consequences! I will make sure you regret being born into this world!”

Giant Sun’s will cursed fiercely in his heart.

The giant cocoon formed from the heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities had already thinned.

Several rays of light pierced through the layers of dark clouds and shone down on the damaged Eighty-Eight True Yang Building.

Heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities were slowly dissipating.

Giant Sun’s will felt a huge stone lifting off his heart and was joyous to the point of crying: “The heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities have finally ended!”

“I managed to endure it! Although Eighty-Eight True Yang Building suffered heavy damage, the fundamental Gu worms haven’t been lost, and the mortal Gu might have been destroyed in large numbers, but they can be replenished. The destroyed immortal Gu are rather troublesome to obtain, but they also can be refined again. Even if others refine them first, I can use other Gu worms to replace them. The situation is set, now I shall get rid of the otherworldly demon then teach that scum Fang Yuan his place!”

The heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities were dissipating in front of his eyes, Giant Sun’s will saw the time to take revenge was here and his mood took a turn for the better.

However, right at this time, a light blue giant hand gradually appeared in front of Giant Sun's will.

“Thi...This is...?!”

The remaining Giant Sun's will trembled intensely, even more frightened than seeing seventy or even eighty chaotic branching teeth at once.

“This is Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable's killer move — Formless Hand. This accursed Fang Yuan, how is his luck so bad that he attracted this disaster!”

Rank nine Gu Immortals were invincible under the heavens and could leave behind unique traces in the whole world.

Even after death, some of their killer moves could emerge again during heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities.

“I got it! This Fang Yuan is too audacious, he was set on killing the child of luck Ma Hong Yun and suffered the backlash from fortune rivalling heaven Gu, causing his luck to be completely messed up, thus attracting such terrifying a heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity!”

Giant Sun's will felt extremely agonized when he realized the cause.

Going to the bottom of this, it was Giant Sun Immortal Venerable who left behind fortune rivaling heaven Gu. Under an absurd combination of different factors, Giant Sun's will was actually suffering a loss from his own arrangement!

“Back then, the whole world was helpless when Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable used formless hand to rob countless Gu worms. Fortunately, this formless hand only has five fingers, thus at most, it can only seize rank five Gu, Gu, Gu... oh heavens!”

Giant Sun's will's pitch suddenly rose an octave higher, crying out in shock.

The heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity slowly dissipated, large numbers of formless hands appeared one after another.

Two, three... twenty, thirty... two hundred, three hundred...

Innumerable formless hands appeared, covering the whole sky!

Among them, one finger to five fingered formless hands occupied the majority.

There were sixteen six fingered formless hands and nine seven fingered formless hands.

There were even three eight fingered formless hands!

“Impossible! Even if Fang Yuan was targeted by fortune rivaling heaven Gu and his luck became terrible, it could not have gotten to this extent!” Giant Sun’s will shouted in an incredulous tone.

“It’s over, everything is finished!” Giant Sun’s will howled, if he could cry, his face would be filled with tears right now.

Instantly, the large number of Giant Sun’s will dispersed and fell down from Eighty-Eight True Yang Building like sand.

This was the self-collapse of a will!

There was not even a trace of fighting spirit left, it could not endure such an impact.

The heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities had not ended, but were transforming into this final tribulation.

Formless hands!

The remaining Giant Sun’s will curled up into a lump, exposing Eighty-Eight True Yang Building.

Inside true inheritance secluded domain, Fang Yuan and the others were still in the dark, not knowing anything that occurred outside.

The chase was still continuing.

Due to the backlash of heaven and earth qi, the loss of Gu worms on both sides had reached the hundreds. But they were still persisting firmly.

Fang Yuan had almost no movement Gu left, but he had already found a way to resolve this predicament!

He led the pursuers to make a large detour before suddenly changing direction and flying towards Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

“Senior brother, quickly open your immortal aperture and let me in. I can evade these pursuers and smoothly advance to a Gu Immortal there!” Fang Yuan secretly transmitted his voice.

“This...” Tai Bai Yun Sheng could not help but hesitate.

The immortal aperture was the foundation of a Gu Immortal. If Fang Yuan was let in and he failed, the resulting destruction would have to be endured by Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

“Senior brother, what are you hesitating for at such a crucial moment? Once I advance to a Gu Immortal, we will have the strength to survive this danger. Don’t worry, I have complete assurance in advancing successfully!” Fang Yuan shouted.

Chapter 630 - Chaotic and Dangerous Situation

Chapter 630: Chaotic and Dangerous Situation

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was already bound firmly on Fang Yuan's chariot, and thinking of the Fixed Immortal Travel that was with Fang Yuan, he had no choice but to accept Fang Yuan's request.

Fang Yuan was overjoyed and charged into Tai Bai Yun Sheng's immortal aperture.

"Damn it!" The pursuers paled at this sight.

"This scum is too crafty, actually hiding in Tai Bai Yun Sheng's immortal aperture. We can't hunt him now!" Ye Lui Sang helplessly shouted.

"Then, we shall slaughter an immortal! Kill Tai Bai Yun Sheng!!" Hei Lou Lan's eyes glinted ominously, killing intent pervading from his body.

The strength path giant phantom he had turned into, charged towards Tai Bai Yun Sheng with overwhelming momentum, like a bear pouncing at its prey!

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was scared witless, quickly fleeing with the supreme true inheritance light lump.

"Don't forget that I am also a flying master!" Tai Bai Yun Sheng had learned from Fang Yuan and shouted loudly while flying away.

The pursuers' momentum was involuntarily destroyed.

Someone powerlessly cursed: "F*ck, two flying masters appeared in this Imperial Court contest and both of them had to be these two!"

Only Hei Lou Lan was provoked by the remark, his battle intent soared to an unprecedented level.

‘Looks like I have to use my full strength as well!’ His expression was solemn as he made a resolution and punched fiercely.

The fist qi surged majestically like a mountain peak!

Tai Bai Yun Sheng nimbly dodged it without receiving any injury.

But the barrage of grand fist qi suddenly transformed into strength path giant phantoms.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was caught unprepared and in a short moment was completely surrounded by these strength path giant phantoms.

“What bad luck.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s face turned pale white.

“Who could have thought Hei Lou Lan’s strength had actually reached such a powerful level! Sixteen strength path giant phantoms, this strength can truly slaughter an immortal!” Ye Lui Sang and the others were greatly shocked at this scene.

“Huff huff huff...” Hei Lou Lan gasped for breath, the strength path giant phantom on him had already dissipated. This move clearly used a lot of his energy and strength.

Even Great Strength True Martial Physique of ten extreme physiques could not endure its usage.

His fat body flickered with a layer of faint black light; that was the power of Immortal Gu Dark Limit, helping him to suppress and conceal Great Strength True Martial Physique.

“What a close call, I almost broke the seal of dark limit Gu!” Hei Lou Lan rejoiced inwardly, a vicious gaze flashing on his eyes as he looked at Tai Bai Yun Sheng, “Your death is assured now! My grand plan of revenge will start from you, Tai Bai Yun Sheng!”

However, a change occurred right at this moment!

Giant light blue hands suddenly appeared in true inheritance secluded domain.

The dense giant light blue hands soon attracted everyone's gazes.

“What is that!”

“What kind of thing?”

Whoosh.

An ordinary true inheritance that was flying like a meteor collided into a giant light blue hand.

The giant light blue hand opened its palm and grabbed this true inheritance, holding it so tightly the true inheritance could not even budge.

The giant light blue hand paused for a breath of time before flying away swiftly.

Under everyone's gazes, it left behind a trail of gorgeous blue light while its speed kept on increasing.

After it moved thousands of steps away, it suddenly disappeared without a trace, even the true inheritance it was holding was gone.

Everyone's pupils involuntarily shrunk at this sight.

“These giant hands are so terrifying, they easily subdue the true inheritance!”

“I know, this is definitely Ancestor Giant Sun's ability. Haven't you noticed these giant light blue hands are similar to the flying snow hands?”

“Haha, Ancestor Giant Sun has made his move. It seems the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity has already passed, these two scoundrels are finished now!!”

Some people made guesses which were quickly approved by everyone. However, right when they were cheering, a miserable shriek spread to their ears.

Everyone looked at the source of the voice and saw that a Gu Master in the outer periphery was grabbed by the giant light blue hand.

Shortly after, the giant hand seemed to have grabbed something, flying far away with a clenched fist.

That Gu Master let out a miserable howl: “My... that hand seized all my Gu worms!!”

“What!?”

There was a commotion.

Soon, the second victim appeared.

“My vital Gu was actually seized... puff!” He spurted a mouthful of blood. Vital Gu was closely related to the Gu Master’s life and when it was forcibly seized by the giant hand, the Gu Master immediately suffered backlash.

The hands fell down like rain, beginning to wantonly seize Gu worms.

“Run away...” Everyone dispersed in confusion.

“Isn’t this Ancestor Giant Sun’s ability!? Could it be that this is a heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity?” Many cried out in shock.

“What kind of heavenly tribulation is this, it can actually seize Gu worms!!” Someone shouted in bewilderment. The importance of Gu worms to Gu Masters was self-evident.

“Quick, store your Gu worms into your apertures!” Someone reminded in panic.

However, everyone soon discovered even after storing in the aperture, the Gu worms were still being seized.

The giant light blue hands were formless. They did not inflict the slightest injuries and only captured Gu worms. Once the Gu worm was captured by them, the Gu worm would immediately lose connection with the Gu Master.

“What kind of tribulation are these giant light blue hands? Can it seize even Immortal Gu?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng could not make out any details on these giant light blue hands and was very nervous from the scene unfolding in front of him.

At this time, three giant hands moved towards him. He evaded in panic.

Even as a flying Gu Master, he was soon in danger, his face perspiring heavily.

The giant hands were very fast and extremely nimble; the crucial point was they could sneak attack like flash bug Gu, making it very hard to defend against them.

Even Tai Bai Yun Sheng was cutting out a sorry figure, there was no need to mention other Gu Masters.

“There seems to be information of this in the tribe records...” Hei Lou Lan frowned. He could not dodge in time and was grabbed by a four fingered giant hand.

For a moment, he could not budge.

The giant light blue hand seemingly had no substance and like wind brushing past one's face, it caused no harm to Hei Lou Lan's body.

However, Hei Lou Lan felt his head go dizzy, instantly losing connection with a rank four Gu.

“Oh no.” Hei Lou Lan inwardly exclaimed, the Gu that was seized might only be rank four but it was very important. It was one of the necessary Gu worms to use his strength path killer move.

Roar!

Hei Lou Lan suddenly let out a beastly roar.

Rank five — fixed sound Gu!

A formless soundwave rapidly chased after the four fingered giant hand and locked it in place like a formless iron chain.

“I don’t care what all these hands are, I’ll destroy them!” Hei Lou Lan gave a loud shout to raise his spirits, and turned into strength path giant phantom once more.

The giant grabbed the giant light blue hand with its house sized fist, and clenched!

The giant light blue hand flickered twice before shattering apart like glass. Hei Lou Lan immediately sensed that crucial Gu worm.

The shattered giant light blue hand fell apart like ice melting into water.

Hei Lou Lan smoothly grabbed the Gu worm and was just feeling joyous when five formless hands suddenly appeared behind him.

His face turned pale instantly. He fiercely turned his body and delivered a horizontal strike with his arm!

He used all his strength in this strike!

Wind erupted, and soundwaves burst out like thunder.

But when the strike touched the formless hands, the giant arm directly passed through like they were image of the moon in the water.

Hei Lou Lan was stupefied, the formless hands quickly moved and grabbed specific parts of the strength path giant phantom.

Hei Lou Lan was paralyzed once more.

Next moment, the strength path giant phantom collapsed with a loud sound.

His killer move was broken!

“My Gu worms... puff!” Hei Lou Lan spurted out large amounts of blood.

His vital Gu was seized which was the core Gu of his strength path killer move! Besides it, four other crucial Gu worms were also seized.

What gave Hei Lou Lan the most heartache was false emotion fake will Gu and wooden chicken Gu, two Immortal Gu, were also seized!

“Stop right now!” Hei Lou Lan exerted all his strength to chase the hands, the matter of Fang Yuan thrown out of his mind.

The giant light blue hands moved everywhere, seizing Gu worms.

The Gu Masters fled and evaded in disorder.

A rumble erupted in true inheritance secluded domain, threads of light shone down as the True Yang Building began to crumble.

“No, I absolutely can’t let Eighty Eight True Yang Building perish! Formless hands cannot be attacked, but when they grab a Gu worm and clench their fist, they can be destroyed. As long as I can protect the several rank eight core Gu worms, with enough time, I will be able to rebuild True Yang Building!”

Outside the tower, the remnant Giant Sun’s will curled up in a ball and was accumulating its energy.

The enormous True Yang Building was like an old man with a foot in the grave, letting the formless hands fly in, grab the Gu worms and fly away.

The beautiful and grand True Yang Building soon turned into a nibbled giant corn; its surface was a mess, filled with holes.

The formless hands continued to rain down endlessly.

True Yang Building's complete destruction was not far away.

Inside Tai Bai Yun Sheng's immortal aperture blessed land, however, was a scene of tranquility.

Fang Yuan waited for a while before carefully transferring his second vital Gu.

All-out effort Gu had a beetle-like shape with an oval body and an arching carapace. The majestic horn on its head appeared dignified and powerful. It had three pairs of strong legs, and its entire body was brown which shone with a metallic luster.

Fang Yuan obtained this Gu back in southern border, later he refined it rank four which allowed him to casually strike out with beast strength phantoms.

“Go.” Fang Yuan softly spoke.

All-out effort Gu obeyed Fang Yuan's intent, charging towards the extremely compressed three colored qi lump.

BOOM!!!

Fang Yuan's body shook intensely as lightning seemed to have burst in his mind.

The qi lump exploded loudly and like the process of creation after destruction, it gave birth to an immortal aperture!

The sky in the immortal aperture was orange yellow and a white mountain stood tall on the earth.

Since the immortal aperture was newly born, the space inside was limited, but it soon rapidly expanded all around.

Like a newborn baby, it demanded nutrition intensely.

The immortal aperture's nourishment was the heaven and earth Qi.

“Senior brother, let me out quick.” Fang Yuan immediately sent his voice.

“You succeeded!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng was overjoyed before warning, “You need to be careful when you come out, the situation now is quite dangerous!”

Fang Yuan’s vision changed as he was let out of the immortal aperture by Tai Bai Yun Sheng; the next moment, he appeared beside Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

“This, this is formless hand?!” Five hundred years of experience was not for show, Fang Yuan immediately recognized the origin of the giant light blue hands and turned pale with fright.

Feeling his aura, a six fingered formless hand suddenly appeared above Fang Yuan and grabbed!

Chapter 631 - Striking a fortune

Chapter 631: Striking a fortune

The six fingered formless hand's appearance was so sudden that Fang Yuan only had the time to raise his head.

The light blue radiance shone down on his face as his sight was filled with the giant light blue hand.

The formless hand did not show any notions of stopping, grabbing towards Fang Yuan, completely shrouding over his body.

“Junior brother!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng shouted in fright.

The next moment, however, this six fingered formless fist loosened up and spread open.

Fang Yuan's figure showed up five hundred steps away. The six fingered formless hand had grabbed at nothing.

Flash bug Gu!

This Gu was a rare rank five space path movement Gu. Fang Yuan had to spend a lot of efforts to purchase it in treasure yellow heaven.

“Huff...” Tai Bai Yun Sheng let out a breath of turbid air, a giant stone lifted off his heart.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng knew Fang Yuan was unable to react properly because he had just came out. In truth, it was nothing difficult for flying masters to evade these formless hands.

“Close call!” Fang Yuan’s body let out cold sweat from the fright.

He had much more understanding of formless hands than others; as such, he knew their threat level clearly!

“Formless hand is Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable’s killer move; it can range from one finger to nine fingers, respectively able to seize rank one to rank nine Gu worms! They can even seize the vital Gu without any problems. If that six fingered formless hand succeeded in grabbing me, I would have definitely lost either Spring Autumn Cicada or Fixed Immortal Travel... my luck is too bad, it actually provoked such a catastrophe!”

Fang Yuan rapidly flew, dodging the pursuit of the formless hand while observing his surroundings.

True inheritance secluded domain had already fallen into complete chaos.

True inheritance meteors and formless hands filled one’s sight; Gu Masters flew around in disorder – some were evading the formless hands, some cried out in grief after their Gu worms were seized, while some used all their strength to attack the formless hands.

“It seems that they have found out already! Once a formless hand captures a Gu worm, it will clench its fist; this is the moment it can be attacked! When it is in its spread out palm form, it is almost completely immune to all attacks and can only be dodged.”

Fang Yuan recalled the relevant information on formless hands.

He was very familiar with the formless hands. In his previous life, Ma Hong Yun had successively obtained a portion of Giant Sun Immortal Venerable and Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable’s inheritance, also obtaining a similar method of capturing Gu worms. He had used this method many times in the great battle of the five regions, resulting in the disastrous loss of many strong enemies and making them flee.

Fang Yuan had thus researched a lot on this.

Fang Yuan continued to dodge, use flash bug Gu, wind flower Gu, eagle rise Gu and so on before he was able to pull apart a huge distance, making the six fingered formless hand chasing him to change its target.

He immediately sent a portion of his consciousness to inspect his immortal aperture.

There were remnants of heaven and earth qi in true inheritance secluded domain.

Ever since Fang Yuan came out, his immortal aperture had been crazily absorbing these heaven and earth qi, growing rapidly.

In just a short while, his immortal aperture had expanded to over 2000km² and was still growing.

At the same time, the time flow inside the immortal aperture was starting to become faster than the outside world. From a one to one ratio, it increased to six times as fast.

“Damn it.” Fang Yuan suddenly frowned and his face paled.

The change in the immortal aperture was going smoothly, but the problem appeared in the first aperture; more accurately, the problem was the Spring Autumn Cicada.

Spring Autumn Cicada was recovering rapidly and the first aperture was already showing signs of being unable to bear the huge pressure from it!

“Oh no! When an immortal aperture is born, not only does the space enlarge, the time flow also changes. The change in the time flow is the main reason an immortal aperture can turn into a small world and attract a tributary of the river of time! Spring Autumn Cicada feeds on the water of the river of time, and now being so close to the source, it is able to drink a lot and accelerate its recovery speed!”

Fang Yuan was able to instantly understand what was going on.

Since the last activation of Spring Autumn Cicada which had fortunately succeeded, it had been slowly recovering.

It has been a long time since Fang Yuan arrived in northern plains; Spring Autumn Cicada was gradually recovering causing the pressure on the first aperture to increase day by day.

The first aperture was already at rank five peak stage and should have been able to endure for some time according to Fang Yuan's estimation. But this unforeseen event had greatly shifted the time limit to an earlier date!

Since rebirth, Spring Autumn Cicada had been a hidden danger to Fang Yuan. Now that Fang Yuan was advancing to a Gu Immortal, this hidden danger had expanded to a serious danger that directly pushed itself to Fang Yuan's sight.

"Damn it." Fang Yuan gritted his teeth. He suddenly descended; a formless hand passed by his hair, grabbing at the air.

For now, Fang Yuan had no way to deal with this situation.

The immortal aperture must be successfully created, otherwise all his efforts would go to waste. Without a Gu Immortal's strength, it would be impossible for him to continue contending.

However, Spring Autumn Cicada also could not be ignored.

Crack...

A huge sound echoed in true inheritance secluded domain like some important thing had shattered, causing palpitation in everyone's heart.

Everyone paused and hurriedly looked up.

Like an egg shell that was smashed, countless cracks appeared on true inheritance secluded domain. The cracks rapidly enlarged and let the outside world's light flow in.

At the same time, many formless hands also squeezed in through the cracks, a seven fingered formless hand among them!

The Gu Masters let out shocked cries at the sight of so many giant light blue hands.

“Why are there so many giant hands?”

“This is bad, look, a seven fingered giant hand has actually squeezed in!”

With the endless giant light blue hands flying in true inheritance secluded domain, everyone’s situation had become even more perilous.

Hei Lou Lan’s expression was grave and even Tai Bai Yun Sheng felt an intense suffocation.

Flying masters were not omnipotent.

With so many formless hands, the difficult in evading them increased greatly.

Moreover, the longer they spent, the more likely it was for them to make an error under such a strained state.

“This is turning worse!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng was gloomy, what he was afraid of came, he made a mistake in the crucial time.

His sole remaining escape path was blocked by six formless hands.

At this moment of crisis, Tai Bai Yun Sheng gritted his teeth and directly crashed towards a three fingered formless hand.

The formless hand grabbed him; Tai Bai Yun Sheng was immediately paralyzed.

But this time period was extremely short and soon, the three fingered formless hand flew away with a clenched fist. Out of danger, Tai Bai Yun Sheng immediately burst out with his greatest speed and escaped through this gap.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng's back was soaked with cold sweat from this thrilling situation.

Even Tai Bai Yun Sheng was in such a predicament, let alone others.

All the Gu Masters met with calamity, at worst, not even one of their Gu worms remained.

Without Gu worms, Gu Master's battle strength plunged down to the very bottom. And even if they had a lot of primeval essence, it would be of no use.

"Save me!" A Gu Master looked on with fright a true inheritance that was flying right towards him.

All his Gu worms were already seized by the formless hands. At this moment of life and death, he cried out for help while swinging his arms crazily to speed up his flight, but his movement speed was no faster than a snail in comparison to the true inheritance.

The surrounding Gu Masters heard his plea for help, but right now they had no way to help however much they wanted to.

Thud!

There was no unexpected event; the unlucky Gu Master was directly crushed into meat paste by the true inheritance.

This blue colored true inheritance did not stop after crushing the Gu Master and kept on flying away.

On its way, formless hands kept on obstructing its path while it kept on evading.

The wild newborn Gu will in the true inheritance also sensed the deadly threat of the heavenly tribulation formless hands, and did its best to escape.

However, the will of Gu worms was not as intelligent as humans.

The blue colored true inheritance evaded several formless hands before it was finally grabbed by a five fingered formless hand.

The formless hand clenched its fist tightly but did not stop at the place.

The true inheritance light lump's speed was too fast; the formless hand was pulled in its inertia, except that the speed was greatly reduced.

The five fingered formless hand flew away with a Gu worm. But even more formless hands pounced down and covered the true inheritance light lump.

One hand was not enough, another came followed by the next. Soon, ten formless hands were tightly grabbing the true inheritance light lump.

The true inheritance light lump continued to slow until it came to a stop.

The formless hands suddenly separated and flew in all directions with clenched fists.

There was nothing left at the spot, the blue colored true inheritance was already robbed clean.

At this moment, Fang Yuan snickered and flew towards the target he had his eyes on, and started attacking fiercely.

A formless fist was broken by his attacks and revealed the Gu it was holding.

Fang Yuan immediately reacted and grabbed it.

This was a rank five mortal Gu and after he refined it, he stored it in his pocket.

Flash bug Gu!

He disappeared from the spot and suddenly appeared three hundred steps away, right beside another formless fist.

Bam bam bam.

He punched heavily and broke the formless fist in three punches, leaving after grabbing the Gu.

It was an Immortal Gu!

Almost at the very next moment, a formless hand pounced at him, and naturally it was in vain.

Fang Yuan moved like lightning, occasionally soaring like a sparrow and occasionally piercing forward like an eagle.

He was dodging the formless hands while also taking any chance to strike a fortune, grabbing many Gu worms of the true inheritance.

However, the formless fists were very fast and the opportunity to destroy them was fleeting.

The blue colored true inheritance was a good opportunity Fang Yuan ran into, but he only had enough time to break three formless fists, obtaining two mortal Gu and an Immortal Gu.

While Fang Yuan was occupied with breaking the formless fist, the other formless fists had already flown far away and Fang Yuan was not able to chase after them.

“Suppress!”

Fang Yuan transferred his will into the Gu worms to temporarily suppress them.

He did not have the time to refine these Gu worms, let alone study their uses.

Suddenly, Fang Yuan’s sight was covered with blue light.

Maybe it was because Fang Yuan was too active and attention drawing, eight formless hands attacked him together!

Fang Yuan’s heart jumped and he quickly evaded.

He moved and stopped at times, changing his directions madly; his vision kept on changing intensely, one moment he was above while the next he was below. He almost made himself go dizzy.

He spent tremendous effort before he was able to get rid of the formless hands.

He had just stabilized his breathing when suddenly, there was the sound of wind!

A formless hand was flying right towards him.

Fang Yuan was just about to dodge, but his pupils enlarged rapidly the next moment. This was a formless fist!

He laughed heartily and flapped his six wings, directly punching towards the formless fist. He obtained a rank five Gu after breaking the formless fist.

The Gu worm was vibrating in his hand and struggled intensely, attempting to escape.

Fang Yuan sent a portion of his will inside, but was not able to suppress it.

He immediately frowned as he realized this Gu was not a wild Gu, but a Gu Master's Gu worm. Because the Gu worm had someone else's will, the difficulty in refining it was several times greater than refining wild Gu, and even temporarily suppressing it was difficult!

"Let go of my Gu!" A familiar voice sounded by Fang Yuan's ears at this moment.

Fang Yuan looked at the source of the voice, and immediately smiled.

He saw Hei Lou Lan flying towards him hurriedly and furiously, his gaze fixed on the Gu in Fang Yuan's hand.

ChibiGeneral Yoink, this is mine now.

Chapter 632 - Coexistence of Pain and Joy

Chapter 632: Coexistence of Pain and Joy
Translator: ChibiGeneral Editor: ChibiGeneral

Hei Lou Lan poured incessant grievances in his heart.

He had outstanding battle strength along with an extremely powerful strength path long range killer move, it was just that they were not enough to cover his weakness in the movement aspect.

More accurately speaking, Hei Lou Lan cultivated strength and dark path which were not impressive in movement ability.

But in the present situation, only flying masters could barely survive. Hei Lou Lan's weakness was thus completely revealed under the pursuit of the formless hands.

The formless hands wantonly seized the Gu worms in Hei Lou Lan's body.

He had destroyed many formless hands and chased after many, but at the same time, new formless hands would appear to grab even more of his Gu worms.

Right now, Hei Lou Lan was flying fiercely like a berserk bear, his expression was one of malevolence and anger.

He knew Fang Yuan had big advantage in this situation, but he could not give up. The reason was that the Gu worm Fang Yuan had captured was, very unfortunately, Hei Lou Lan's vital Gu!

The vital Gu was closely interlinked to the Gu Master's life. Once it was destroyed, the Gu Master would immediately suffer heavy injuries. By grabbing this Gu, it was akin to Fang Yuan controlling a huge weakness of Hei Lou Lan.

Mentioning this vital Gu, it had gone through many difficulties as well; being seized by the formless hands many times while Hei Lou Lan seized it back again.

Counting the number of times, this was already the sixth time this vital Gu had been seized. Only this time, an accident happened, it landed in Fang Yuan's hand.

His vital Gu was with the enemy, this was a very serious situation and it needed to be retrieved!

Fang Yuan's eyes shone with a cold light.

He did not know the rank five Gu in his hand was Hei Lou Lan's vital Gu, but he could tell the huge importance of this Gu from Hei Lou Lan's behavior.

"Hmph! You want to take back this Gu? Keep on dreaming." Fang Yuan moved the six wings on his back and rose up, flying far away.

Hei Lou Lan had hunted down Fang Yuan again and again before; the hatred between them was already very deep.

But this moment was not a good time to kill Hei Lou Lan.

There were more and more formless hands, Fang Yuan was already feeling difficulty in dodging them. If he fought under this situation, he would surely have to pay an extremely disastrous price even if he succeeded.

It was more so when Hei Lou Lan had Great Strength True Martial Physique, if he was forced into a corner and self-detonated, Fang Yuan would have to suffer the terrible consequences.

“Let’s see how long he can continue chasing me!” Fang Yuan snorted, and forcibly suppressed the restless Gu worm in his hand.

Soon, he shook off Hei Lou Lan. While dodging the formless hands on the way, he sent a portion of his consciousness into his immortal aperture.

The immortal aperture was growing without stop.

Ever since Fang Yuan exited Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s immortal aperture, his immortal aperture had been continuously absorbing heaven and earth qi. Now, it was already over 2600km²; the sky was orange and yellow while the earth was rugged with steep white stone mountain ranges that stood tall and lofty.

The terrain of the immortal aperture was related to the Gu Master’s paths, accumulation, temperament and comprehension.

This was the first time Fang Yuan became a strength path Gu Immortal and he only roughly understood it now, only knowing the general situation. If he wanted to have a deeper understanding, he needed to research in the future

“The time flow has reached one to twelve ratio. One day in the outside world is twelve days inside the immortal aperture. The growth rate is gradually slowing down...” Fang Yuan assessed.

By now, he had almost absorbed all the heaven and earth qi in true inheritance secluded domain.

He was now waiting for the immortal aperture to stabilize completely which was the most important. Once he possessed a Gu Immortal’s battle strength, everything would change.

“I will let you hold onto my Gu for the moment, I will get it back no matter what!” Hei Lou Lan could only roar helplessly as he looked at Fang Yuan fly further and further away.

He was obstructed by the formless hands when he chased and had lost many Gu worms. It was already very difficult for him to evade the formless

hands, it was no wonder he would suffer the consequences when he chased after Fang Yuan under such conditions.

Hei Lou Lan helplessly gave up. If he still persisted in chasing, it would definitely make Fang Yuan suspicious. And if Fang Yuan guessed the Gu was Hei Lou Lan's vital Gu, the situation would turn even worse.

"I can only rely on my connection to my vital Gu and slowly get near him while dodging the formless hands, then I will ambush this damned thief!"

Hei Lou Lan gritted his teeth till they made cracking noises, while thinking of all kinds of schemes.

Formless hands could seize Gu worms but could not refine them. Once the formless hand was broken apart, the Gu worm would be released upon which the Gu Master would be able to immediately sense the Gu and use his will to recall them.

Fang Yuan forcibly suppressed Hei Lou Lan's vital Gu, but had no time or energy to spare to refine it. Thus, Hei Lou Lan still had connection with the Gu worm, and had hope of turning the situation around.

Time passed, the formless hands had completely gained control of the situation in true inheritance secluded domain. Giant light blue hands could be seen everywhere like swarms of bees hovering around.

Be it Gu Masters or true inheritance light lumps, they only had the choice of escaping.

"Spring Autumn Cicada..." Fang Yuan's mouth was dry as the pressure in him continued to increase.

Following the growth of the immortal aperture, Spring Autumn Cicada continued to absorb the water of the river of time, causing the pressure in the first aperture to continue to increase. There were already many cracks on the first aperture's walls.

To decrease the pressure on the first aperture as much as possible, Fang Yuan had already emptied out all the primeval essence in the aperture.

He flew rapidly, using tens of movement Gu which had huge demand towards primeval essence.

“Fortunately I had already planned and prepared long before this, and bought large numbers of beggar moths. But even so, I need to pay attention to my primeval essence. The consequences will be unimaginable if my primeval essence is completely exhausted!”

These beggar moths were Gu worms used to store primeval essence.

They looked like moths, but their wings had round holes. These holes made the beggar moth look tattered, resembling a beggar’s clothings.

In truth, however, the more holes there were on the beggar moth’s wings, the better. More holes meant the beggar moths could store higher rank primeval essence.

In the mortal world, these beggar moths were limited in supply. But Fang Yuan possessed Hu Immortal blessed land and was able to buy groups of beggar moths in treasure yellow heaven.

Fang Yuan directly purchased a group; although there were not many rank five and rank four beggar moths, rank three and rank two were huge in numbers.

Fang Yuan had close to a thousand beggar moths and had brought almost all of them with him.

Mortals could not buy them and would also find it hard to bear the expenses of raising Gu. But Fang Yuan had a Gu Immortal’s assets in Hu Immortal blessed land, and it was easy for him to raise them.

Not only beggar moths, he also had a lot of spare eagle rise Gu and other Gu.

Fang Yuan would keep his eagle rise Gu after using them for certain time and activate another eagle rise Gu.

There were six wings on his back and it looked like he was using three eagle rise Gu, but in truth, he was using more than a dozen eagle rise Gu in turns.

This was because of the heaven and earth qi.

Using Gu worms under this situation would be met with the backlash from heaven and earth qi, the Gu might even perish if they were used for too long.

Fang Yuan's immortal aperture was growing, as such he was the center of the gathering heaven and earth qi; causing the backlash force on him to be very high.

Thus, by alternating the use of Gu like eagle rise Gu, he could prolong their duration to the greatest limit.

It was again thanks to having Hu Immortal blessed land, having the help of a Gu Immortal resources, that he could be such extravagant.

The backlash of heaven and earth qi was also one of the barriers for a Gu Master to advance to Gu Immortal.

When Tai Bai Yun Sheng faced the tribulations in his ascension, his Gu worms perished in large numbers. If not for Fang Yuan's support, he would already have no more Gu worms to use after using them all up in facing chaotic lightning balls outside Eighty-Eight True Yang Building.

If a Gu Master was lucky enough to advance to a Gu Immortal, all their mortal Gu would normally be destroyed.

Advancing to a Gu Immortal was extremely risky and there was a high price to be paid.

In lots of cases, a newly advanced Gu Immortal would have nothing on him. Almost all the Gu worms they accumulated before would be

completely used up.

Six Arm Heavenly Zombie King!

Fang Yuan suddenly turned into heavenly zombie form while flying and evading; his six wings soared and he raised his eight arms.

Bam.

The next moment, he directly clashed against a formless fist!

Fang Yuan did not feel any pain and directly shattered the formless fist, obtaining a Gu.

Fang Yuan was overjoyed when he saw the Gu.

This was the third wild Immortal Gu he had obtained after exiting Tai Bai Yun Sheng's immortal aperture. He was unable to examine it closely, but he stored it in his pocket after suppressing it.

Right now, he had the internal danger of Spring Autumn Cicada while on the outside, there was the formless hand disaster. He had to concentrate completely on flying, as well as pay attention to his primeval essence and the condition of his Gu worms.

But he could not deny his plentiful harvests.

Fang Yuan was deeply realizing what was called the coexistence of pain and joy.

His flying master attainment was a great help to him in this situation.

“Where is Ma Hong Yun?” Fang Yuan stored the third Immortal Gu and looked around him with insatiable greed.

Luck path supreme true inheritance had all along been of extreme interest to him.

Back then, Giant Sun Immortal Venerable had, to a large extent, relied on this to dominate the lands and become invincible in the world.

Previously, Fang Yuan had no way to do anything about this luck path true inheritance but now borrowing the strength of formless hands, he could seize the luck path Gu worms. This was an extremely rare opportunity!

However, even after searching all over whenever he had the chance, he did not see even the shadow of the luck path true inheritance.

Clearly, luck path true inheritance was also moving around.

The supreme true inheritance might be protecting Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun, but it was only an acknowledgement of Fortune Rivaling Heaven; and it was still being controlled by a wild will. It was an instinct for wild Gu worms to dodge heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity.

It was a scene of chaos in the large true inheritance secluded domain; there were formless hands everywhere, true inheritance meteors, fleeing Gu Masters or dazzling attacks towards the clenched formless fists, all these were obstructing Fang Yuan's vision.

Fang Yuan also had to evade the formless hands and could not casually search. Both sides were on the move, thus it was actually normal for them to not bump into each other.

Crack, crack...

The sound of something cracking, like the cracking of egg shell, started to spread.

The cracks in true inheritance secluded domain were enlarging; it was only at one side first, but now the cracks had gradually spread to cover all sides.

More and more giant light blue hands squeezed in through the cracks.

Time passed, the losses to Fang Yuan's Gu worms were also becoming more severe.

On one hand, because of the backlash from heaven and earth qi, especially the movement Gu worms, even after being used in turn, they had reached the limit and many perished.

On the other hand, the quantity of formless hands had surpassed the point of qualitative change; sometimes, many formless hands would appear together and block all escape paths. Fang Yuan was thus grabbed two-three times.

But every time he was grabbed, he would intentionally choose the formless hand with less fingers, prioritizing his safety and letting his Gu worm be taken of his own accord.

Chapter 633 - Finally becoming a Gu Immortal

Chapter 633: Finally becoming a Gu Immortal

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

As time continued to pass, Fang Yuan had no more opportunity to go shatter formless fists. He was busy running from the pursuit of the formless hands.

“Return my Gu!” By some coincidence, Hei Lou Lan appeared in front of Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan sneered and activated wind flower Gu.

A translucent wind flower appeared beside him and quickly changed direction, taking him with it.

Whoosh!

With the wind flower Gu’s help, Fang Yuan’s speed remained the same when he changed his direction, and was able to avoid Hei Lou Lan.

Hei Lou Lan, however, was very happy: “I am finally lucky for once! He actually ran that direction!”

Fang Yuan had not flown far away before his speed rapidly declined.

“This is...”

His expression changed as he sensed that he had fallen into a dark vortex.

This was the trap Hei Lou Lan had set using one time expenditure Gu, specially used to trap enemies.

The formless hands were less than a hundred steps away.

Fang Yuan snorted and without losing his composure, used flash bug Gu; he disappeared from the spot and appeared five hundred steps away the next moment.

After getting out of his predicament, Fang Yuan immediately increased his speed, but not even a few breaths later, he once again fell into a dark vortex.

He again used flash bug Gu to free himself.

But following that, he fell in the third dark vortex again.

True inheritance secluded domain was originally a place filled with darkness, as such dark vortexes were extremely concealed here. Without someone running into them, they would remain still and there would be no way to sense them. But once someone ran into them, they would form a sinking force like one had stepped into a swamp or quicksand.

“You can’t run away! I have placed countless traps all over the surrounding hundred li!” Hei Lou Lan shouted while rapidly flying towards Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan was suffering the consequences of a lack of investigation. He shouted furiously: “You are seeking your own death, don’t blame me!”

He activated six arm heavenly zombie king and forcefully freed himself from the vortex, charging straight towards Hei Lou Lan.

Hei Lou Lan felt a chill before it turned into joy. He was not afraid of Fang Yuan attacking him, but afraid of Fang Yuan fleeing all the time and not give him the chance to fight.

New and old hatred overlapped; both sides wanted nothing more than to kill each other.

However, they had not even fought yet, when Hei Lou Lan suddenly changed his direction and fled.

Shortly, Fang Yuan’s expression also changed and retreated towards the back extremely quickly.

Too horrifying!

A large group of formless hands breezed down from above, their numbers were at least five to six hundred!

The light blue radiance dyed the surrounding space into a scene of blue.

The formless hand group divided into two, chasing after Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan.

Fang Yuan was facing an unprecedented crisis.

He did not dare to fly in between the formless hands. There were too many formless hands, even a light movement could easily seal all his paths.

Fang Yuan could only fly forward swiftly, with the large group of giant light blue hands closely chasing him.

“No, don’t come here!” Ye Lui Sang shouted in panic. He was moving with three other Gu Masters, and coordinating with each other, he was barely able to ensure the safety of his fire path Immortal Gu; however, now he suddenly saw Fang Yuan flying towards them!

And when he saw the group of formless hands behind Fang Yuan, Ye Lui Sang’s heart nearly jumped out in shock.

Fang Yuan not only increased his speed, he also quickly made his move; long range attacks sealed the best escape routes of Ye Lui Sang’s group and also greatly slowed down their speed.

Next, Fang Yuan turned a little and flew past them, continuing to fly swiftly.

Ye Lui Sang’s group was escaping with all their strength, but it was nowhere near enough.

“No—!” This unlucky Ye Lui tribe leader let out a miserable scream as hundreds of formless hands filled his vision.

Like a burst of strong wind wreaking havoc or like locusts passing through the fields, the giant light blue hands plundered Ye Lui Sang's group and continued to chase after Fang Yuan.

Ye Lui Sang's group stood on the spot with dazed expressions. There were too many formless hands and in just a few breaths of time, all their Gu worms were seized.

In an instant, they had become completely penniless. Although they still had primeval essence remaining in their apertures, there was nothing to use them on!

"How will I report to supreme tribe elder when I return?!" Ye Lui Sang's heart was filled with fear and bewilderment.

His fire path Immortal Gu was lent to him by Ye Lui tribe's supreme tribe elder Ye Lui Lai to help him obtain victory in this Imperial Court contest.

The value of the Immortal Gu was self-evident.

Ye Lui Sang lost in the contest, but to preserve the Immortal Gu, he had to bear the disgrace of siding with Hei Lou Lan who was also a super tribe leader like him.

And now, because of Fang Yuan sending the disaster towards him, the fire path Immortal Gu he had protected with his heart and soul was gone!

Fang Yuan flew rapidly before glancing behind him; he felt relieved when he saw the formless hands had decreased in number.

This was the contribution of Ye Lui Sang's group.

Fang Yuan saw hope in getting rid of this group of formless hands.

That was to draw the disaster towards others!

He had flying master attainment while others did not.

“Eh? That is!” While fleeing, Fang Yuan finally discovered trace of Ma Hong Yun.

Luck path supreme true inheritance was shielding Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun, while dodging and flying away from many formless hands chasing it. Of course, when compared to the group chasing Fang Yuan, it paled in comparison.

Without the least bit of hesitation, Fang Yuan immediately flew towards Ma Hong Yun.

Sensing an even greater danger, luck path true inheritance light lump instinctively changed its direction.

However, Fang Yuan chased it relentlessly and with extremely deft movements, he was able to gradually get closer.

“Let us go, I beg you, please let us go!” Ma Hong Yun’s pleading came from within luck path true inheritance.

“Don’t come over, don’t come over!” Zhao Lian Yun was also shivering in fear.

Fang Yuan’s heart was tough like iron and cold as steel, how could he be swayed?

His speed suddenly increased violently as he made a beautiful arc beside the luck path true inheritance.

The formless hand group was immediately attracted to the aura of luck path true inheritance and flocked to it.

“We’re finished!” Both of Ma and Zhao’s faces turned as they looked at the hundreds of formless hands blocking their escape routes, attacking like a storm.

“Hahaha, luck path supreme true inheritance!” Fang Yuan made a full circle, before flying back.

“My immortal aperture has almost finished forming, this is truly wonderful, I can use it to store the luck path Immortal Gu!” Fang Yuan’s gaze burned looking at the formless hands shrouding the luck path true inheritance.

Whoosh Whoosh Whoosh...

Soon, many formless fists started flying away.

Fang Yuan immediately started using all his methods to seize the Gu.

One, two... five, six... the number soon crossed ten.

Fang Yuan knew he would not be able to catch all luck path Gu worms, but he was satisfied at having such a harvest.

“Wait a moment, a six fingered formless fist!”

Fang Yuan suddenly discovered a major target. The six fingers signified this fist was holding a rank six luck path Immortal Gu!

Fang Yuan’s eyes reddened and his breathing sped up as he used all his strength to chase the six fingered fist. He turned into six arm heavenly zombie king and directly pounced towards the fist. His eight arms burst out with fist shadows as he rained down violent punches!

The formless fist shattered and as expected, revealed a luck path Immortal Gu.

“Haha!” Fang Yuan laughed heartily as he quickly grabbed it.

However, right at this instant, a six fingered formless hand flew over and grabbed Fang Yuan! Its timing was impeccable as Fang Yuan’s guard was slightly relaxed due to the happiness; the result was extreme joy turning into sorrow!

Fang Yuan felt his mind go blank and cursed out; the time seemed to have stretched out extremely long at this moment.

After two breaths, the six fingered formless fist flew away from him and Fang Yuan recovered the ability to move.

Fang Yuan immediately unfolded his six wings and left the spot immediately.

He hurriedly glanced behind him and saw fifty to sixty formless hands crashing into each other at the spot where he had just been before.

If he had even the slightest hesitation...

Fang Yuan's forehead was soaked with cold sweat.

He then examined his body and the discovery caused him to turn gloomy. The Gu that was seized was not any of the Immortal Gu he had seized or Spring Autumn Cicada, it was Fixed Immortal Travel.

"This damned luck!" Fang Yuan cursed. Fixed Immortal Travel was his primary method to leave this place and return to Hu Immortal blessed land!

He must get it back!

Fang Yuan temporarily suppressed the luck path Immortal Gu and stored it in his pocket, then he stared at that six fingered formless fist and gave chase.

When one walks by the river, how could one's shoes not get wet?

Fortunately, his immortal aperture finished stabilizing during the chase.

Fang Yuan's risky attempt at advancing to Gu Immortal ended in success, at this moment he had become a true strength path Gu Immortal!

His strength path immortal aperture was very huge with about 3500km² of area. The sky was orange-yellow and there were all sorts of lofty, tall and straight mountains on the ground made of white stones with not even a blade of grass on them.

An invisible tributary of the river of time was pulled into the immortal aperture blessed land, supporting the normal operations of this small world.

In comparison to the outside world, the flow of time here was one to sixteen.

The most important point was there were twenty-two green grape immortal essence beads!

“This is a medium grade blessed land...” Fang Yuan sighed.

When a Gu Master advanced to Gu Immortal, their immortal aperture could be classified into three grades.

A small blessed land has a size of 2000km² at the maximum, can draw in a small tributary of the river of time and create over ten beads of immortal essence, while being a land of few resources.

Medium grade can have a size of 2000km² to 4000km², draw in a slightly bigger tributary of the river of time, create over twenty beads of immortal essence and has plentiful resources.

High grade blessed land can have a size of 4000km² to 6000km², draw in a large tributary of the river of time and create over thirty beads of immortal essence. There will be plenty of heaven and earth qi remaining which can mutually interact and refine a mortal Gu into Immortal Gu during a burst of inspiration!

When Tai Bai Yun Sheng advanced to Gu Immortal, he refined two Immortal Gu; no doubt, his was a high grade blessed land.

Fang Yuan's strength path immortal aperture, however, was a medium grade blessed land.

“I might have much more human qi compared to Tai Bai Yun Sheng, but he received the help of human qi Gu and his human qi was able to greatly surpass mine. I received the protection of Eighty-Eight True Yang Building and Giant Sun's will; this was both an advantage and a disadvantage. Large

amounts of heaven and earth qi were isolated outside and only a small part was able to seep into true inheritance secluded domain which was absorbed by me.” Thoughts flashed Fang Yuan’s mind like sparks.

Giant Sun’s will was after all forced to help Fang Yuan resist the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity due to helplessness.

It absolutely would not kindly allow the heaven and earth qi to enter true inheritance secluded domain which could provide Fang Yuan with more potential.

“Besides this, there is also another important factor – Spring Autumn Cicada.”

Spring Autumn Cicada absorbed the water of the tributary of river of time which was akin to cutting off the nourishment and greatly weakened the accomplishment of strength path immortal aperture.

Thus, Fang Yuan’s strength path immortal aperture’s time flow had one to sixteen ratio which was lower than normal standard.

Chapter 634 - Wind Veil of Assimilation

Chapter 634: Wind Veil of Assimilation

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

Fang Yuan felt no regret towards obtaining a medium grade blessed land.

This was for the best!

Within the first aperture, Spring Autumn Cicada's pressure had already reached its limits, the first aperture's walls were full of cracks. If he continued, he might cause the aperture to explode.

If it was a high grade blessed land, it could refine an Immortal Gu and create a heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity within the blessed land.

Fang Yuan's predicament was extremely dangerous, he had both internal and external threats. If his immortal aperture had a heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity wrecking havoc inside, Fang Yuan would surely become too distracted, it would be fortunate if he only suffered a great loss, but most likely he would lose his life.

“Regardless, becoming a strength path Gu Immortal means I have the ability to interfere in the battle now.” Fang Yuan sighed deeply, throwing all of his Gu worms, be it mortal or Immortal Gu, into his strength path immortal aperture.

The immortal aperture had a huge space, it could easily hold Immortal Gu.

Next, Fang Yuan willed and used a bead of green grape immortal essence.

Immediately afterwards, the green grape immortal essence spread and filled the entire blessed land, turning into almost limitless primeval essence.

Fang Yuan heaved a sigh of relief, from this moment on, he no longer had to worry about primeval essence expenditure, he could use mortal Gu without any restraints anymore.

This was the biggest difference between mortal and immortal.

“At the same time, after becoming an immortal, the heaven and earth qi were all consumed, thus there would no longer be any threat of a backlash!” Fang Yuan’s aura was surging, his eyes were shining with brilliance.

His body shook slightly, and another pair of eagle wings grew on his back.

Flying with eight wings, Fang Yuan’s speed become faster again, chasing after Fixed Immortal Travel.

Seeing that he was about to reach his target, Tai Bai Yun Sheng called out for help behind him.

“Junior brother, assist me, that hand took away my Immortal Gu Landscape as Before!”

Fang Yuan turned around and saw a six fingered formless fist flying towards his left. Tai Bai Yun Sheng was dragging the supreme true inheritance light lump as he chased after it desperately.

Fang Yuan hesitated for a moment, this six fingered formless fist was right beside him, if he did not help, he would not be able to explain himself.

He immediately activated the wind flower Gu, barely turning around.

His speed was simply too fast, even the wind flower Gu in his immortal aperture could not take it, as many petals fell out.

Fang Yuan caught up to the six fingered formless fist and smashed at it, breaking it open and rescuing Landscape as Before.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was overjoyed upon seeing this: “Great, junior brother, if not for your help...”

Fang Yuan's pupils shrunk, shouting anxiously: "Senior brother, dodge!"

Too late!

An eight fingered formless hand flew over and grabbed onto Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was immobilized, his face was full of shock and fear. During this time, hundreds of formless hands flew over and encircled Tai Bai Yun Sheng!

At the same time, large numbers of formless hands were flying over from far away.

"Damn it... not only was Tai Bai Yun Sheng caught, he had the supreme true inheritance with him. This is bad, Eighty-Eight True Yang Building is going to be destroyed! I have to take back Fixed Immortal Travel quickly!" Fang Yuan did not dare to save him, his eyes flashed with a cold light as he placed the landscape as before Gu into his immortal aperture and turned around to leave.

Fixed Immortal Travel Gu was the best method to escape, it was more important than any other Immortal Gu right now in Fang Yuan's heart!

Fang Yuan flew rapidly, about to reach the formless fist.

"After I take Fixed Immortal Travel, I will leave, who cares about Tai Bai Yun Sheng anymore!" Fang Yuan's eyes shone with brilliance, he had made up his mind.

True inheritance secluded domain was at the deepest part of Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, and there were already so many formless hands here, not to mention the outside world.

He had obtained enough benefits, and he had even successfully advanced to an immortal, if he continued staying here, he might lose his life.

Fang Yuan had the intention to retreat already.

But just when he was about to succeed, Hei Lou Lan blocked his path.

“Don’t think that I’ll be afraid just because you became an immortal! Return my Gu worm to me now and I’ll give way immediately!” Hei Lou Lan screamed.

“You are courting death!!” Fang Yuan stared furiously, he wanted to tear Hei Lou Lan into several pieces, but his logic dictated him to change directions and swerve around Hei Lou Lan, continuing his pursuit.

Hei Lou Lan snickered, he was unable to catch up to Fang Yuan, but in terms of long range methods, he had his ways to obstructing Fang Yuan in his chase.

Fang Yuan was obstructed by Hei Lou Lan time and again, he had to change his direction.

“Is this worth it? Just return my Gu to me and you’ll be able to reach this formless fist. Don’t forget, after the formless fist flies for a certain distance, it will vanish along with the Gu worm.” Hei Lou Lan urged.

He was extremely anxious, his vital Gu was in Fang Yuan’s hands, but he had to control himself and mask his anxiety.

Fang Yuan shouted out in anger, his expression still as water.

There was no way he would return the Gu worm to Hei Lou Lan.

The more Hei Lou Lan cared about this Gu, the more important this Gu was to him.

Hei Lou Lan was a huge enemy, even if he returned the Gu worm, if he did not keep his promise and continued obstructing Fang Yuan, what then?

Fang Yuan could only make detours and continue chasing after his target.

Bam!!!

Right at this moment, there was a huge sound.

True inheritance secluded domain completely broke apart, instantly exploding.

Eye piercing sunlight filled everyone's vision. At once, Fang Yuan and the others were caught off guard, their entire vision turned white.

In such a situation, who would dare to shut their eyes completely?

Even though their eyes were overflowing with tears due to the intensity, they had to open a slit.

As the white light faded slowly, from their blurred vision, everyone could see that they were floating in the air.

“Save us!” Many Gu Masters cried out desperately for help.

They were all unlucky people who had their Gu worms taken away. Without Gu worms, this rapid descent would cause them to die upon impact with the ground.

Nobody lent a hand to help them. Those Gu Masters who were barely floating in the air could only care about themselves, as they looked around in shock.

In the sky, there were thousands of formless hands, closely packed together.

On the ground, smoke was rising and there was debris of Eighty-Eight True Yang Building everywhere. These broken walls and structures were disintegrating, turning back into Gu worms.

The number of Gu worms was too many, each tile could split up into an ant's nest worth of Gu worms.

“Oh my heavens!”

“Eighty-Eight True Yang Building collapsed!”

“Oh Longevity Heaven, why is this happening?”

Everyone was flustered and shocked, when suddenly a bright golden rainbow shot up in the sky!

“Leave behind the Immortal Gu!” The remaining Giant Sun’s will had been storing energy for this moment, he finally made his move!

The golden rainbow shot out like lightning, in the blink of an eye, it destroyed one formless fist and obtained the Immortal Gu within.

Divert disaster Gu!

Giant Sun’s will entered the Gu and quickly activated it.

Divert disaster Gu shot out pillars of light and shone everywhere.

The formless hands that were swept by the light pillars shrunk in size and their speed fell. Those formless hands that were hit by the light pillar disintegrated rapidly and the Gu worms within were released.

At once, Giant Sun’s will regained several Immortal Gu!

“Otherworldly demon! Luck path true inheritance!!” Giant Sun’s will looked at the luck path true inheritance that was trapped by the formless hands, as well as Ma and Zhao who were inside the light lump.

Without a trace of hesitation, he flew over with killing intent.

“My Fixed Immortal Travel...” Fang Yuan’s heart sank to rock bottom.

He lost his target.

The formless fist that contained Fixed Immortal Travel had gone missing, it had flew away with Fixed Immortal Travel into the unknown.

Fang Yuan had completely lost Fixed Immortal Travel!

“Damn it!” Fang Yuan controlled his heartache as he forced himself to calm down.

Without Fixed Immortal Travel, he could still use the stargate to return to Hu Immortal blessed land, but this stargate needed to be sustained, so if Fang Yuan wanted to leave this place, he first needed to find a safe environment.

“Old Ancestor is here, you have no way out now. Return my Gu worm to me and I can still help you ask for mercy.” Hei Lou Lan flew over, shouting.

Fang Yuan’s eyes flashed with cold light.

Hei Lou Lan’s words reminded him, his biggest threat now were the formless hands, followed by Giant Sun’s will.

Although the current Giant Sun’s will was heavily damaged and was not even a tiny fraction of its original state, it was still not something Fang Yuan could take on!

The will that Giant Sun Immortal Venerable left behind was too grand and majestic. Even though it had undergone such tremendous weakening, even though Fang Yuan was now a Gu Immortal, he was still not its match.

Most importantly, it was currently snatching Immortal Gu all over the place, once it activates the Gu, its battle strength would surge!

“Ordinary Gu worms need primeval essence or immortal essence to activate. No matter how powerful Giant Sun’s will is, he is still a will and needs to use the rank nine yellow apricot immortal essence that Giant Sun Immortal Venerable had left behind.”

Fang Yuan’s gaze was like an eagle, he looked towards Giant Sun’s will who was far away.

He had just taken a look when a formless hand flew over.

Fang Yuan flapped his wings, evading successfully.

“Damn it!” Hei Lou Lan cursed ruthlessly, he had also suffered the attacks of three formless hands along the way.

True inheritance secluded domain was broken apart, the number of formless hands in the air increased by at least ten times!

These formless hands attacked, causing Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan to be dodging them with all their effort, they could not spare the energy to care about other things.

Bam bam bam...

Wind blades danced in the air, cutting apart several formless hands.

The Gu that were caught earlier were released, while Giant Sun's will was like a golden dragon, pouncing on them.

He had much of Giant Sun's immortal essence, he had the capability to instantly refine Gu worms when he got them, his battle strength surged and his aura was like a rainbow.

"Otherworldly demon! Luck path true inheritance!" Soon, Giant Sun's will found Ma and Zhao.

They were surrounded by countless formless hands, the originally large true inheritance light lump had shrunk by at least a third of its size.

Giant Sun's will howled loudly, as several Immortal Gu and hundreds of rank five mortal Gu were used together at once.

The light of divert disaster shot straight, a thousand wind blades danced in formation, a bright red fire crow spread its wings and flew while screeching...

All sorts of attacks surrounded the luck path true inheritance like the falling petals of a flower.

Once any formless hands flew out, they would be instantly destroyed, and the Gu worm within would be taken by Giant Sun's will.

"Oh no, this luck path true inheritance originally belonged to Giant Sun Immortal Venerable. If Giant Sun's will obtains it, it would truly be a tiger

gaining wings, or a flood dragon entering the sea!” Fang Yuan flew rapidly, taking a look at this scene, his heart turned heavy.

He looked around, but realized that to leave this place, he needed the stargate Gu.

“Imperial Court blessed land is on the brink of destruction, the outer fringe of the blessed land is already blowing with winds of assimilation, forming a huge circular wind veil. This wind has tremendous force, even if I am a Gu Immortal, I cannot resist it, I cannot force my way out!”

Chapter 635 - Important Decision

Chapter 635: Important Decision

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

Imperial Court blessed land was the number one blessed land of northern plains, it had deep foundations and tremendous fortune.

Despite this, after Fang Yuan entered it, first, there was the contest of the land spirit, Frost Jade Peacock, and Giant Sun's will.

Next, Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng underwent immortal ascension and took in the heaven and earth qi of the blessed land.

Furthermore, there was the once in ten years blizzard ravaging the blessed land, and it even fused with Tai Bai Yun Sheng and Fang Yuan's tribulations to form a terrifying heavenly tribulation.

Frost Jade Peacock was able to endure it for so long, that was really quite a miracle already. Imperial Court blessed land's destruction was a foregone conclusion, now that the wind veil was formed, Imperial Court blessed land was surrounded like a sphere, and the walls of the sphere were extremely thick, at least hundreds of meters.

Even if the formless hands flew there, they would be crushed into bits, being assimilated into wind and lead to growing the strength of the winds of assimilation.

Even with flash bug Gu, Fang Yuan could not get through it.

However, this wind veil also formed an isolation barrier and prevented outside forces from intervening.

At this moment, thousands of meters above the ground, in the sky.

Three Gu Immortals looked down at the grand winds of assimilation that was like a giant dark green bowl inverted on the ground with a grim expression.

The wind veil's surface was very tranquil, but no one dared to underestimate the power of the winds of assimilation!

“Imperial Court blessed land's destruction is unavoidable! What happened inside? How did it become like this?!” One of the Gu Immortals, an elderly man, looked with a furious gaze as his brows were tightly folded.

Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, Imperial Court blessed land, they were the arrangement of Giant Sun Immortal Venerable to benefit his descendants.

As descendants with Huang Jin bloodline, they had already considered Imperial Court blessed land as their territory since long ago.

But now, the domain that held great treasures had been destroyed, these righteous path Gu Immortals of northern plains' super tribes were like dormant volcanoes turning active.

“Very evidently, this is a huge scheme. Our investigations earlier have shown that the most suspicious person is that Wolf King Chang Shan Yin. We have enough evidence to conclude that this person is an impersonator, the real Chang Shan Yin had died long ago!” Another young Gu Immortal said solemnly.

After pausing for a while, he continued: “Obviously, not just Chang Shan Yin, but other than him, Tai Bai Yun Sheng, Bian Si Xuan and the others are also suspicious. This scheme is very deep, it involves the forces of central continent!! According to what we've learnt, there are at least three of the ancient sects in central continent plotting against the Eighty-Eight True Yang Building for the last hundred years!”

Central continent Gu Immortals' secret plot expended a lot of their effort and resources, to create the loopholes and setups. In the end, Fang Yuan

made use of these arrangements in advance, all of their hard work had gone to the benefit of someone else.

Northern plains Gu Immortals were not to be trifled with.

Imperial Court blessed land, Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, they were the spiritual symbols of northern plains, they were extremely important.

The moment something happened to Imperial Court blessed land and the happenings inside were exposed to the outside world, northern plains' forces all paid close attention to it.

Unfortunately, they were all outside, and the situation had advanced too quickly, it was already too late by the time they wanted to save Imperial Court blessed land.

“Sigh...” The leader of the Gu Immortals sighed deeply.

He was good looking with red lips and white teeth, but for some reason, he had the appearance of a child, the aura he was emitting was extremely powerful, he was subtly the leader of the three.

“The most important thing now is not to investigate these matters, but to consider the ways to salvage this situation! Eighty-Eight True Yang Building was the arrangement of Giant Sun Immortal Venerable, a rank eight Immortal Gu House, it is profound and mysterious, its heavenly power is not something we can understand. Although the winds of assimilation this time are fierce, forming a wind veil, it might not be able to destroy Eighty-Eight True Yang Building. We will stay here and look for an opportunity to help, while being careful of any unexpected situations.”

The child Gu Immortal's words made the elderly man and the young man Gu Immortal breathe in deeply.

“Lord Tong Zu, you are absolutely right. Our Chanyu tribe has the immortal killer move — Winged Blade, as long as we activate it together, we will be able to forcefully break the wind veil of assimilation.” The young man Gu Immortal said this, unable to conceal his pride.

“The winds of assimilation is not to be underestimated, even with winged blade, we only have one chance to attack. I have made my calculations, the injury that we cause on this wind veil of assimilation would recover in only eight breaths of time.” The elderly man was a wisdom path Gu Immortal, he could make deductions and predictions.

The leader of the three, Chanyu Tong Zu, nodded slightly: “Right now, Hei tribe, Ye Lui tribe, Dong Fang tribe and others are surrounding the wind veil, all these righteous path super tribes have sent their Gu Immortals. There is also the number one demonic path force Snowy Mountain, they sent six Gu Immortals, attempting to take advantage of the situation. Don’t underestimate them, we have our trump cards, so do they. When we use the winged blade, we have to prevent them from taking advantage of us.”

...

“The luck path true inheritance cannot fall in the hands of the otherworldly demon, all these are mine, mine!” Giant Sun’s will shouted loudly, his voice reverberated over the entire battlefield.

He turned into a golden dragon, taking form at will. Sometimes, seventeen to eighteen small dragons were created, while at the next moment, they combined into a giant dragon!

He carried Giant Sun’s immortal essence, using it without holding back.

More than ten Immortal Gu were embedded on the dragon’s body, there were two on its dragon horns, one in each of its eyes, and six to seven in its scales.

Blazing flames, divert disaster light beam, frost energy, all sorts of attacks were unleashed unceasingly.

At this point, Giant Sun’s will could finally use his full strength.

Giant Sun’s will had suppressed his anger for too long, he released all of it at this moment!

First, he had to get rid of the otherworldly demon, and because of the luck path true inheritance's importance, Giant Sun's will first surrounded Ma and Zhao.

Large numbers of formless hands covered the luck path true inheritance tightly, at times, formless fists that captured luck path Gu worms flew out.

Giant Sun's will was like a golden dragon, surrounding the luck path true inheritance and coiling around it, destroying all of the formless fists that came out.

There were many formless fists, even Giant Sun's will could only choose some and attack those, trying to free more Immortal Gu to raise his battle strength.

But near the giant will dragon, there were also large numbers of formless hands.

When Giant Sun's will snatches these Gu worms back, the formless hands would steal them again. During this contest, the two were fighting intensely and occupied the sky.

Below this battle, the remaining surviving Gu Masters were fighting with a smaller number of formless hands.

Even though Giant Sun's will attracted most of the formless hands, the Gu Masters were not having an easier time.

With the destruction of true inheritance secluded domain, the Gu Masters were completely exposed and out in the open, they were attacked by even more formless hands.

The formless hands were almost immune to all attacks, they flew in the sky and pierced through rocks, nothing could obstruct them. Only after stealing a Gu worm would they form into a fist and be susceptible to attacks.

But the speed of the formless fists was very fast, not all Gu Masters could chase after them and destroy them successfully.

Fang Yuan, Hei Lou Lan, and the others were a minority, they were geniuses among geniuses.

“Old ancestor, please help... ahh—!”

A shrill scream could suddenly be heard.

Everyone could not help but raise their heads and look.

Only to see that a Gu Master from a super tribe, one who bears a pure bloodline, was left with no other choice after being chased by the formless hands and flew into the sky to seek help from Giant Sun's will. But in the end, he was the first to be slaughtered by Giant Sun's will after he activated the Immortal Gu to attack.

“Such might...” Hei Lou Lan raised his head and looked, even with his Great Strength True Martial Physique, he did not dare to get close to Giant Sun's will.

Giant Sun's will had completely erupted, his attacks were fierce and carried tremendous might. His entire mind was on the luck path true inheritance, while competing with the formless hands, he had no energy to care about Giant Sun's bloodline descendants.

“So painful...” At this moment, Ye Lui Sang drew in a breath of cold air, crawling up from the ground.

The Gu worms on his entire body were stolen, he had fallen from the sky. Thankfully, his body was once tempered using Gu worms, thus he only suffered bone fractures while keeping his life.

Looking at this unlucky person who died, he suddenly felt extremely glad. At least, compared to this unlucky guy, he was still alive!

Being alive was more important than anything.

Fang Yuan could feel an immense mental pressure.

“Damn it...” He gritted his teeth in annoyance, he wanted to leave but had no way to break out of this predicament.

“Thankfully, Giant Sun’s will did not target me at the start, but instead went after that otherworldly demon Zhao Lian Yun, while also wanting to protect the luck path true inheritance.”

Fang Yuan was very clear in his heart, once Giant Sun’s will gets rid of this problem, he would not let him off.

By then, he would be like a sheep standing near a tiger, or a rabbit near a python.

“Giant Sun’s will alone cannot activate so many Immortal Gu. Even though I became a Gu Immortal, if we fought head on, I would still not be Giant Sun’s will’s match. That is unless I cut away his connection with Giant Sun’s immortal essence!”

Fang Yuan’s mind was very sharp.

But unfortunately, there were too many formless hands, he had to exert himself in dealing with them.

Other than Giant Sun’s will, he was the one with the most Immortal Gu, their aura was attracting the attack of many formless hands.

At the same time, Hei Lou Lan’s continuous attacks were also quite a problem.

He had the Great Strength True Martial Physique of the ten extreme physiques, a true child of heaven, he could be thought of as the matured version of Bai Ning Bing. Be it his battle capabilities or foundation and accumulation, they were very outstanding.

He had heaven defying battle strength, even Tai Bai Yun Sheng was not his match, the power of his self-detonation could slay an immortal!

After being obstructed once again by Hei Lou Lan, Fang Yuan’s gaze towards him became more ominous.

At the same time, Fang Yuan thought to himself: “This Hei Lou Lan has an absurd number of Gu worms. He had many of his Gu worms taken away, yet he still has so many remaining!”

There was a reason for this of course.

Hei Lou Lan’s sole purpose was to enter Eighty-Eight True Yang Building and obtain a strength path Immortal Gu, before attempting his immortal ascension in Imperial Court blessed land.

Thus, he made ample preparation, especially with his father’s help, he accumulated many Gu worms.

He considered the backlash of the heaven and earth qi during his immortal ascension which would lead to the death of Gu worms, thus he prepared a lot of Gu worms, more than what anyone could imagine.

“Junior brother, save me!” After dodging for a while, Fang Yuan heard Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s cry for help.

It turns out, Tai Bai Yun Sheng was trapped by the formless hands, floating in the air as he desperately defended himself.

Eventually, his Gu worms were all taken away.

After losing the support of his Gu worms, even as a Gu Immortal, he started falling towards the ground.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was his only alliance mate, he could not abandon him yet.

Fang Yuan immediately made a turn and took a risk to save him.

But who knew that during that period, Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s anxious shout could be heard: “Quick, junior brother, take back my Immortal Gu Man as Before!”

Fang Yuan’s heart jumped, seeing that a six fingered formless fist was flying out.

If at this moment, Fang Yuan chooses to save Tai Bai Yun Sheng, then he would lose the best opportunity to take back man as before Immortal Gu. Most likely, after he saves Tai Bai Yun Sheng, Man as Before would be transported away by formless fist.

To save Tai Bai Yun Sheng, or to take back the Immortal Gu Man as Before?

At this moment, Fang Yuan had to make an important decision.

Chapter 636 - Shocking Change

Chapter 636: Shocking Change

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

To save Tai Bai Yun Sheng, or take back Man as Before?

At this instant, Fang Yuan hesitated.

Man as Before, this Gu was extremely famous even though it was a mortal Gu. Now that it had become an Immortal Gu, its ability was even greater.

According to what Tai Bai Yun Sheng had said earlier, when it was a mortal Gu, it could turn a Gu Master's condition back to a state in the past. After becoming an Immortal Gu, it could not only affect others but even himself.

This 'himself' naturally meant Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was a Gu Immortal, it was not hard to deduce that the Immortal Gu Man as Before could affect Gu Immortals as well!

As a Gu worm that can heal a Gu Immortal, the value of Man as Before need not be mentioned. In fact, its value far surpassed ordinary Immortal Gu!

Thus, Tai Bai Yun Sheng was so anxious, forgetting his own predicament and reminding Fang Yuan to take back Man as Before.

But Tai Bai Yun Sheng's words were merely out of anxiety, he said it without truly considering the consequences.

In the case that Fang Yuan really abandoned him and attempted to retrieve Man as Before Immortal Gu, Tai Bai Yun Sheng would be in great danger.

Even though the essence of a Gu Master's life undergoes a qualitative change when becoming a Gu Immortal, if he fell from such a high altitude, even if Tai Bai Yun Sheng survived, he would be gravely injured.

And don't forget that there were many other Gu Masters who were remaining on the ground.

"Taking back Man as Before would use up a lot of time. Even if I retrieve Man as Before, if this causes a rift between me and Tai Bai Yun Sheng, what should I do then?"

Tai Bai Yun Sheng shouted out of anxiety, once he was in grave danger and his life was at risk, he would immediately realize: Compared to the Immortal Gu, his life was more important. If at that moment, he saw his 'junior brother' chasing the Immortal Gu and giving up on saving himself, how would he think?

A person's heart is very fickle and ever changing.

Even though this sentence was said by Tai Bai Yun Sheng himself, when thinking of the circumstances and seeing things from another's shoes, he would feel doubt and suspicion.

"So be it if I still had Fixed Immortal Travel, but now that I have lost it, and the wind veil of assimilation is still contracting, isolating us from the outside world, I will need to use a stargate to leave this place and connect it to Hu Immortal blessed land!"

Fang Yuan was facing great difficulty.

To open the stargate, he would need to use starlight firefly Gu.

The formless hands were flying about and ravaging the place, they were an unstoppable force.

Once the starlight firefly Gu appeared, the formless hands would show up like flies. Even as a Gu Immortal, Fang Yuan had no confidence in protecting them from the formless hands.

“But now that the wind veil of assimilation has been formed, there is no more heaven and earth qi, even though there are a lot of formless hands, no new ones will appear. Furthermore, with Eighty-Eight True Yang Building breaking apart and dissolving into different Gu worms that are flying around...”

The formless hands had no energy source, they could not be sustained.

Fang Yuan was a veteran demonic path cultivator with five hundred years of experience, he naturally had good insight.

“Once the formless hands weaken, Giant Sun’s will would become the strongest force in this battlefield. By then, after he gets rid of Ma and Zhao, retrieving the luck path true inheritance, he would come after me!”

By then, Giant Sun’s will would have Giant Sun’s immortal essence and many Immortal Gu, he would truly be the strongest foe.

As the weaker party, Fang Yuan had to choose to cooperate against this strong foe, to resist the enemy with numbers.

In this entire battlefield, Tai Bai Yun Sheng was the only suitable person.

Even though he was a healing Gu Immortal, he was still a Gu Immortal!

Even though his Gu worms were all stolen, Fang Yuan could lend him some.

Moreover, Hei Lou Lan and the other blood related descendants were all Giant Sun’s will’s natural allies. No matter how well Fang Yuan could speak, in such a short time and in such a situation, they would not switch sides.

After thinking so deeply, in reality, merely a short moment passed.

Fang Yuan moved like lightning, without hesitation, he flew towards Tai Bai Yun Sheng who was falling.

“Junior brother, you... sigh!” Seeing Fang Yuan make such a choice, Tai Bai Yun Sheng who had calmed down looked with shining eyes, he was touched and wanted to say something, but eventually ended up sighing.

Along the way, many formless hands were obstructing them, but Fang Yuan twisted left and right, he was agile like a bird, he quickly shortened the distance between him and Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

But right at this moment, the figure of a person suddenly appeared around Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

“Old fool, you have finally fallen into my hands!” The figure quickly turned solid as Hei Lou Lan grabbed Tai Bai Yun Sheng by the collar, capturing him.

Although Tai Bai Yun Sheng was a Gu Immortal, he had no Gu worms on him, it was simply too easy for Hei Lou Lan!

Hei Lou Lan quickly activated his Gu worm, sealing Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s four limbs and making him faint.

Seeing the captive in his hands, Hei Lou Lan was overjoyed.

He was able to capture Tai Bai Yun Sheng under such chaotic circumstances mostly due to luck. But the result was already a success, now Hei Lou Lan’s mind was full of ways to threaten Fang Yuan, to use this captive to take back his vital Gu!

But he had just raised his head and had yet to speak, before he saw Fang Yuan’s body turning around and flying high up into the air.

“Hei Lou Lan captured Tai Bai Yun Sheng, it is obviously because he wants to threaten me and ask for that Gu worm!” Fang Yuan had guessed Hei Lou Lan’s intention at the first moment.

His heart sank, but he was still as calm as ever.

Since Hei Lou Lan had such an objective, he would not cause harm to Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s life. That means, Tai Bai Yun Sheng was safe for the time

being.

In that case, the most important thing for Fang Yuan now was to retrieve the Immortal Gu Man as Before!

He dodged left and right, avoiding the formless hands' attacks. His eight wings flapped intensely as wind flower Gu and flash bug Gu were used in turns, eventually after fifteen minutes, after exerting all of his strength, with great difficulty he smashed the formless fist and took back the man as before Immortal Gu.

Because he obtained Tai Bai Yun Sheng's trust, man as before Immortal Gu did not struggle in Fang Yuan's hands.

Fang Yuan did not use his will to suppress it, he placed it into the strength path immortal aperture.

"Your senior brother's life is in my hands, quickly return my Gu worm!" At this point, Hei Lou Lan finally caught up and had the chance to issue a threat.

He was full of sweat, chasing Fang Yuan was not easy.

Especially when his movement speed was insufficient, and he still had to carry Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

He thought he understood Fang Yuan's objectives, he was very confident in himself.

Just as he said that, a formless hand flew over to him, Hei Lou Lan did not dare to resist it head on and had to dodge. This way, the imposing aura that he had tried to create was immediately weakened.

Fang Yuan's figure was like a lightning shadow, moving around the formless hands easily, when he got close to Hei Lou Lan, he was expressionless, but he was sighing over the inconvenience in his heart.

Fang Yuan knew that he could not resist Giant Sun's will alone, he needed Tai Bai Yun Sheng's help.

But now that Tai Bai Yun Sheng was a captive, Fang Yuan was quite restricted.

Although he had man as before Immortal Gu, he was not given permission by Tai Bai Yun Sheng to ‘use the Gu’. If he could use it, when Hei Lou Lan kills the captive and Tai Bai Yun Sheng dies, Fang Yuan could revive Tai Bai Yun Sheng using Man as Before.

But there was a major problem here.

Using Immortal Gu Man as Before required immortal essence.

To revive a mortal, there was no issue. But to revive an immortal, the immortal essence expenditure would surely be huge.

Fang Yuan only had twenty-two beads of green grape immortal essence. He used up one in diffusing it into endless primeval essence, thus he only had twenty-one left.

This was his greatest assurance in fighting Giant Sun’s will.

But to revive Tai Bai Yun Sheng, he would need to use at least ten green grape immortal essence!

Unless there was no choice, Fang Yuan did not want to do that.

Hei Lou Lan was truly a formidable character, it was no fluke that he was the person who became the victor of the Imperial Court contest. He had overwhelming talent and ability, once an opportunity appeared, he knew how to grab onto it.

“Don’t tell me, I really have to return his Gu worm?”

Once that thought appeared, Fang Yuan suppressed it.

Hei Lou Lan was so anxious about that Gu, it was surely something extraordinary. Fang Yuan was not willing to return it just like that.

Most importantly, Hei Lou Lan was not trustworthy!

As time passed, Giant Sun's will and the formless hands' battle intensified.

Giant Sun's will originated from Giant Sun Immortal Venerable, he was very ruthless and wise, now that his original strength could be displayed fully, he showed off a matchless disposition.

He drew support from the luck path true inheritance light lump, and while fighting against the formless hands, he took back control of the one and only copy of the luck path true inheritance.

After so long, the luck path true inheritance light lump was still quite intact.

There were simply too many Gu worms inside this true inheritance, it was shocking. In just this short while, six luck path Immortal Gu were already taken by the formless hands.

No wonder it was the one and only copy.

Immortal Gu were unique, even for Giant Sun Immortal Venerable, he exerted all his efforts and could only elevate the true inheritance to this extent.

Three of the six Immortal Gu were retrieved by Giant Sun's will when he broke the formless fists. Giant Sun's will could only watch as the other three were taken away by the formless fists.

"Damn it! Too hateful!" Giant Sun's will got more furious as he fought, he had already hated Zhao Lian Yun to the depths of his soul, now he no longer cared about Ma Hong Yun's life.

"I want to see how long this luck path true inheritance can protect you for!" Giant Sun's will gritted his teeth.

If not for him wanting to protect the luck path true inheritance and being unable to attack all out, he would've destroyed this light lump and killed Ma and Zhao.

Ma and Zhao hugged each other, towards this situation, there was nothing they could do but to await death.

The great pressure was a huge turmoil on their hearts, their feelings for each other rapidly grew.

But this was useless.

The Frost Jade Peacock that recognised them as its master had already died.

The size of the luck path true inheritance light lump was less than a third of what it had been originally. Seeing that death was approaching closer and closer, Ma and Zhao lost any hopes of surviving.

Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan were at a stalemate, they were bargaining. Both sides were very distrustful of each other, this talk was progressing very slowly.

Clang—!

Right at this moment, from outside the wind veil, there was the sound of a blade.

The sound of the blade was crisp and sharp, it reverberated in everyone's ears.

“What?”

“This is!”

Everyone raised their heads, they were attracted by this strange event, even the giant dragon of Giant Sun's will stopped its attacks.

Only to see that above them, on the wind veil of assimilation, there was a huge opening created by a blade.

Everyone could see the outside sky of northern plains through the opening caused by the blade.

In the sky, three Gu Immortals from Chanyu tribe were breathing roughly.

This was the immortal killer move that they activated — Winged Blade!

Around them, there were a dozen or so Gu Immortals.

It turns out that when the three of them were colluding not too long ago, other righteous path Gu Immortals approached them. Because Hei tribe's Gu Immortals were very sincere and put in a lot of effort, they came to an agreement quickly and thus chose to attack earlier than expected.

With the blade opening, the inside and outside world were connected.

This was a huge influence to anyone in the battlefield!

The ones who reacted faster than Fang Yuan and the other humans were the Gu worms!

Eighty-Eight True Yang Building was an ownerless object, after being destroyed by the heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities, the walls collapsed and turned into large number of wild Gu worms.

At this crucial moment, using their instincts, these Gu worms flew into the air, towards the opening.

During the process, formless hands were capturing them all over the place.

“This is the best chance to charge through the wind veil and escape from this dangerous place!” The Gu Masters' eyes were glowing.

“Ah! So many Gu worms, these are all formed from Eighty-Eight True Yang Building!” Northern plains Gu Immortals watched with burning and shining eyes.

Chapter 637 - Huge Shocking Change

Chapter 637: Huge Shocking Change

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

Originally, within the wind veil of assimilation, the Gu worms were lifeless.

Now, a huge opening was cut into the wind veil of assimilation, opening a link outside to northern plains, the Gu worms all went into a frenzy, frantically rushing towards the opening.

Formless hands arrived, attempting to grab them along the way.

Nearly half of the Gu worms were captured by the formless hands, and carried off by the formless fists, vanishing into thin air.

Despite this, the majority of the Gu worms managed to rush out of the opening, escaping this dangerous area surrounded by the wind veil of assimilation, and arriving in the outside world of northern plains.

“Come to me, be mine!”

“So many Gu worms, eh, that is an Immortal Gu?!”

“Stop at once! Do not fight, distribute the Gu according to our prior arrangement, no one should act recklessly!!”

The northern plains Gu Immortals saw a cluster of Gu worms, like an unceasing torrent of water rushing forth, they were already in a state of shocked ecstasy.

They struck at once, repeatedly shouting, competing against each other, and displaying all kinds of methods.

Fang Yuan raised his head to look, and saw a scene of Gu Immortals madly fighting over Gu worms.

“There are more than twenty Gu Immortals... they probably used the immortal killer move winged blade; this killer move is a first class attacking method of northern plains, during the battle of the five regions in the future, many central continent Gu Immortals died from it.” His expression was grim, his eyes were flickering with cold light, the memories of his previous life was still vivid within his mind.

Winds of assimilation, the number one wind in the world, they were able to assimilate all things, there are few methods capable of restraining it.

But the immortal killer move winged blade had peerless might, it was a rare method that was even able to cleave open the wind veil of assimilation!

“Naturally, this is also because the wind veil of assimilation had not formed for a long time, the wind walls are still not too thick, given a longer period of time, even the winged blade will be unable to damage it.”

Winds of assimilation, they were a wind that blew when immortal apertures faced destruction.

Once the wind gained momentum, and there was enough wind blowing, even rank eight Gu Immortals would struggle to resist it.

As for rank nine Gu Immortals, they were the rulers of the world, they were invincible beings! No matter how strong the winds of assimilation became, it could do nothing to them.

This shocking change was out of Fang Yuan's expectations, to him, this was not a method of escaping.

He had caused harm to Giant Sun's will and caused the collapse of Eight-Eight True Yang Building, he was the culprit behind Imperial Court blessed land's destruction! Once he went outside, and got caught by the angry northern plains Gu Immortals, he would end up facing a terrible fate. By then, even death would be a luxury.

He placed his attention on Hei Lou Lan now.

If Hei Lou Lan got distracted now, Fang Yuan would launch a sneak attack and take back Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

But Hei Lou Lan's eyes were fixed on Fang Yuan without a single bit of distraction.

His objective this time was to obtain a strength path Immortal Gu and become a Gu Immortal. But he was did not excel in movement and could not break the formless fists.

However, he had made an agreement with Giant Sun's will, as long as he helped him, Giant Sun's will would give him a strength path Immortal Gu as a reward.

This was also the sole reason why Hei Lou Lan had followed Giant Sun's will since the battle began.

"This fellow..." Fang Yuan had no opportunity at all, he could only grit his teeth.

Right at this moment, there was a transmission from above the wind veil, but the voice was choppy: "Hei Lou Lan... my son... father is here... to bring you back..."

Hei Lou Lan's own father, the supreme tribe elder of northern plains' super tribe, Hei tribe, a legendary figure in northern plains who was also the famous main character of the love story, Su Xian's Night Elopement — Hei Cheng!

He was rank seven and cultivated dark path, his eyes were like ink while his face was like jade, he had a handsome appearance and looked carefree.

At this moment, he was floating in the air, keeping some Gu worms while calling out Hei Lou Lan's name with much worry: "Don't worry... father... has already found the strength path Immortal Gu for you..."

But Hei Lou Lan snorted coldly when he heard his father's call.

He pretended he did not hear Hei Cheng's words, instead it triggered his anger as his expression turned into one of hatred.

Filled with the deep intent of revenge, he growled at Fang Yuan: "My patience is running out, do you still want your senior brother's life? Quickly hand over my Gu worm to me, otherwise I will kill him!"

He obviously had to save Tai Bai Yun Sheng, this was the only useful reinforcement that Fang Yuan could use to resist Giant Sun's will.

Thus, Fang Yuan shouted: "I can give the Gu to you, but you must wake my senior brother up first and let him run a thousand steps away from here!"

His suggestion was immediately denied by Hei Lou Lan: "Impossible! You have to pass the Gu to me first, otherwise I will crush his skull directly!"

Both sides did not trust each other.

Fang Yuan wanted Hei Lou Lan to release Tai Bai Yun Sheng, but Hei Lou Lan was afraid of Fang Yuan's movement speed.

Hei Lou Lan wanted Fang Yuan to return the Gu first, but Fang Yuan was afraid of Hei Lou Lan playing tricks.

Of course, there was the most common way to settle this.

That was for both parties to act at the same time, releasing Tai Bai Yun Sheng and the Gu together.

But in this environment, where formless hands were flying around everywhere, who would dare to let their Gu worms fly around?

It was not that Fang Yuan did not want to save Tai Bai Yun Sheng, but the discussion was always stuck at this stage.

Fang Yuan raised his head to look, and the scene was making his heart sink: "Oh no... the formless hands disappear after capturing Gu worms. The formless hands will continue to decrease in number, and soon, Giant Sun's will would gain control of the situation!"

Not only was Hei Lou Lan anxious, Fang Yuan was also starting to become anxious.

Giant Sun's will was a special will, exterminating the otherworldly demon was his top priority. This objective ruled above his desire to live.

The dragon made of will roared, it ignored the passage above its head as it coiled around the luck path true inheritance.

The remaining luck path Gu worms were the true inheritance's core.

Giant Sun's will did not dare to be careless.

"Are we going to die?!" Seeing the luck path true inheritance light lump reduce to a thin layer, Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun felt that all hope was lost.

But right at this moment!

The true inheritance light lump burst out with a dazzling light, the light was so strong it could blind everyone's vision.

With a whoosh, the true inheritance light lump carried Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun, flying up and turning into a rainbow of light, charging towards the opening in the wind veil.

The luck path true inheritance was governed by the will of a wild Gu, it had a very strong instinct for survival.

"Don't even think about it!" The dragon of Giant Sun's will shouted furiously, without hesitation, it gave chase immediately!

The true inheritance light lump was really fast, Giant Sun's will could not catch up to it.

Seeing that true inheritance light lump was about to get out of the wind veil of assimilation and escape into northern plains, Giant Sun's will finally let go of his reservations and set his mind on exterminating the otherworldly demon Zhao Lian Yun!

This was the primary objective that Giant Sun Immortal Venerable had given to the special will!

When one could not get the best of both worlds, Giant Sun's will had no choice but to discard one to achieve the other objective!

Giant Sun's immortal essence was injected into all the Immortal Gu, as the dragon of will shined with a dozen spots of lights. In three breaths of time, the light expanded rapidly, ready to attack.

The will dragon's aura surged, as it readied itself, a shockingly powerful attack was about to be launched!

But, right at this moment.

From among the group of Gu worms, another true inheritance light lump appeared suddenly!

This true inheritance light lump was about the size of an adult, it was a supreme true inheritance!

This supreme true inheritance gave off a thin layer of light.

This light was not dazzling in brightness alone, but it kept changing into different colors. The light was also very dense, and it covered a huge area, forming a giant halo.

The supreme true inheritance along with the halo crashed fiercely into the dragon of Giant Sun's will.

Crack crack crack...

Under the halo's effect, Giant Sun's will rapidly expanded and exploded, leaving behind the sound of firecrackers.

The giant halo with the supreme true inheritance as its center attacked the dragon of Giant Sun's will, and attempted to cut the dragon into two at its waist.

Giant Sun's will howled, falling into extreme anger and shock.

It had broken into two, originally the dozen Immortal Gu were ready to attack, but their lethal attacks had been cancelled already.

“Rank nine wisdom Gu!” Fang Yuan's expression was unchanging, but his heart jumped.

From the appearance of this supreme true inheritance, its true identity had been exposed.

Within the true inheritance secluded domain, there were only three supreme true inheritances.

One was Eight-Eight True Yang Building itself, it had already been broken up by the formless hands. This was also why Eight-Eight True Yang Building had collapsed completely and split back into Gu worms.

The other was the luck path true inheritance, it had once fuelled Giant Sun Immortal Venerable's glorious success. Right now, it was heading towards the opening in the wind veil of assimilation, rushing for its freedom.

The final one was the rank nine wisdom Gu, Fang Yuan had once seen it inside the true inheritance secluded domain, if not for Mo Yao's will reminding him back then, he may have nearly lost his life under wisdom Gu's influence.

Being as high as rank nine, wisdom Gu which was recorded inside <<The Legends of Ren Zu>> was definitely extraordinary.

It gave off the light of wisdom.

Basking in this light, lifeforms would lose their lifespan rapidly, thoughts would be created and destroyed in their minds quickly, they would collide with each other and create the sparks of wisdom in the process.

When a person thinks, countless thoughts would be created, destroyed, or collide into each other, to obtain the results of thinking.

Wisdom path, with this principle, became one of the paths of Gu Masters.

The light of wisdom would increase the number of thoughts to the limit, the speed of thinking would be raised to the limit, and the collisions would occur at the most rapid rate. By reducing the time to think greatly, one could attain greater effects.

This was the true effect of wisdom Gu!

“That’s right, wisdom Gu also has a wild will, and had been hiding since long ago. Now that the wind veil of assimilation is broken, it is instinctively trying to escape. Except that it had remained silent until now before suddenly striking!” Fang Yuan realized at once.

Fang Yuan felt no shock towards how wisdom Gu was able to easily deal great damage to Giant Sun’s will.

It has been mentioned previously — wisdom path is classified into thought, will, and emotion.

What were wills made up of?

Multiple thoughts!

Under the shining light of wisdom, these thoughts collided intensely, they expanded and faced destruction rapidly.

If the light was shone on humans, new thoughts would develop in their minds.

But Giant Sun Immortal Venerable was dead!

This was only a will that he left behind!

This special will was just like the formless hands, without a source of energy!

Under the light of wisdom, these thoughts collided at an extremely fast pace, they were rapidly destroyed but no new thoughts were generated. The

dragon of Giant Sun's will was thus easily snapped into two.

It could be said that wisdom Gu directly countered Giant Sun's will!

“But this advantage is not enough to take down Giant Sun's will, unless...”
Fang Yuan's gaze was sharp as an eagle, he looked up while enduring the piercing light from the inheritance.

Indeed!

He saw that in the sky, up to a hundred beads of immortal essence were falling down.

These yellow immortal essence were skull sized, each was filled to the brim and they had their auras concealed. Fang Yuan's rank six green grape immortal essence could not hold a candle to them.

These were rank nine yellow apricot immortal essence!

Giant Sun Immortal Venerable's immortal essence which he had left behind!

Chapter 638 - Unfilial Descendants

Chapter 638: Unfilial Descendants

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

Immortal Gu normally required immortal essence to activate. Under most circumstances, will could not activate Gu worms alone. Even Giant Sun's will was not exempt from this rule.

The reason the dragon of Giant Sun's will could activate Immortal Gu was because it was holding Giant Sun's immortal essence.

However, the wisdom Gu's attack cut apart the dragon of Giant Sun's will into two and actually revealed it was holding Giant Sun's immortal essence.

“As expected of wisdom Gu! Such an amazing result in just one move!!” Fang Yuan's gaze brightened and praised wisdom Gu inwardly.

He had also thought of cutting apart the connection between Giant Sun's immortal essence and Giant Sun's will, but he did not have enough strength to do so.

However, wisdom Gu accomplished it!

Wisdom Gu was not the slightest bit afraid of formless hands. The most terrifying formless hands only had eight fingers while wisdom Gu was a rank nine Immortal Gu and could only be grabbed by nine fingered formless hands.

However, wisdom Gu was extremely fragile despite being rank nine. It was not an offense oriented Gu and could still be destroyed.

It wanted freedom and wanted to soar to the skies, and the dragon of Giant Sun's will which possessed many Immortal Gu was its primary obstacle.

From wisdom Gu's perspective, dealing with the dragon of Giant Sun's will was of the utmost importance.

Thus, it concealed itself and waited for an opportunity to strike. It remained inconspicuous when it did not make a move, but when it made a move, it was extremely shocking, striking the weak point of the Giant Sun's will dragon and cutting its connection with Giant Sun's immortal essence in one move, thereby causing the Immortal Gu controlled by Giant Sun's will, more than ten in number, to be of no use.

Giant Sun's will let out a furious roar at the heavy damage!

However, it did not turn around to attack wisdom Gu and instead relentlessly chased after the luck path true inheritance which was holding Ma and Zhao.

Giant Sun's will instantly condensed into a huge golden hand that struck towards Ma and Zhao like a meteor.

For a moment, the whole battle situation turned into this

The wind veil of assimilation was separating the ruins of Imperial Court blessed land from the outside world of northern plains.

In the outside world were northern plains' Gu Immortals.

Inside was the ruins of Imperial Court blessed land.

There was a giant tear in the wind veil of assimilation from which countless Gu worms flew out, sparking conflicts among the Gu Immortals.

Inside the wind veil.

At the highest point was the luck path true inheritance which had turned into a rainbow and flew rapidly towards the tear in the wind veil of assimilation, it was already close to it.

In the middle was the huge hand of Giant Sun's will which could no longer activate Immortal Gu.

Below Giant Sun's will was wisdom Gu which was following closely.

Even further below in the mid-air was the deadlock between Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan.

On the ground were dozens of surviving Gu Masters. Formless hands were attracted towards the Gu worms that filled the sky, and as such the Gu Masters' situation was a lot better.

The huge hand of Giant Sun's will which had burst out with all its strength was rapidly closing the distance between it and the luck path true inheritance.

Crackle crackle crackle...

Giant Sun's will was bursting out with explosive sounds.

Wisdom Gu was not far below and Giant Sun's will had all along been under the light of wisdom; its thoughts violently collided and perished.

The huge hand of Giant Sun's will was shrinking rapidly at a visible speed.

However, the light of wisdom Gu was not just exhausting Giant Sun's will, the intense collisions of the will was further increasing the speed and power of the huge hand of Giant Sun's will.

Finally, when the luck path true inheritance was just about to charge into the wind veil, the huge hand of Giant Sun's will was able to block its path.

"None of you can escape, die!" The huge hand of Giant Sun's will grabbed down with extreme killing intent, not caring that the luck path true inheritance was a unique existence and just focused on killing Ma and Zhao.

"Are we going to die?!" Ma and Zhao hugged each other, terror and shock filled them as they looked at the giant hand falling down upon them.

Boom!

Powerful attacks rained down like a hailstorm, smashing down ruthlessly at the huge hand of Giant Sun's will.

"You unfilial descendants!!" Giant Sun's will let out a furious roar as its giant hand collapsed.

The luck path true inheritance carried Ma and Zhao, and flew through the wind veil of assimilation to the outside world of northern plains.

"These are Immortal Gu!"

"Grab the Immortal Gu!"

"They are mine, all mine!!"

How could the righteous path Gu Immortals whose hearts were filled with greed know about the identity of the giant hand of will. Even if they knew, would they just look on as the huge hand of will crushed the Immortal Gu?

A man whose heart cannot be satisfied is like a snake trying to swallow an elephant!

The luck path true inheritance was brimming with dense Immortal Gu aura which further intensified the greed of the northern plains' Gu Immortals.

"Fight!"

"Courting death, who dares to seize the Immortal Gu in front of me?!"

"You shameless bastards! Did you guys forget the agreement we made earlier?"

Verbal agreements between Gu Immortals were already fragile; who would comply with such agreements in front of huge profits?

The northern plains' Gu Immortals removed all consideration for face and grabbed at the luck path true inheritance!

The majestic auras of the Gu Immortals collided against each other.

Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun blacked out, almost fainting on the spot.

They had left the wolf's nest and entered the tiger's den!

“Eh? This aura and radiance, I am not wrong, this definitely is connected to luck path! Everyone move together!” Suddenly, a long and loud whooshing sound rang out.

Over ten Gu Immortals appeared.

At the lead was an old Gu Immortal with a snow-white beard that reached the toes.

The righteous path Gu Immortals narrowed their eyes at the sight of this man. Someone cried out in surprise, introducing this man's origins: “Old Ancestor Xue Hu, you actually came in person!”

Old Ancestor Xue Hu was the leader of Snowy Mountain blessed land, a rank eight Gu Immortal and the number one demonic path Gu Immortal of northern plains!

Following him were Snowy Mountain blessed land's demonic path Gu Immortals, legendary experts whose names were known far and wide.

“Imperial Court blessed land is about to be destroyed, of course I have to come and reap some benefits! Enough nonsense, strike!” Old Ancestor Xue Hu screamed out before leading the group behind him to join in the fight.

The scene turned even more chaotic.

Righteous and demonic factions battled with all sorts of Gu worms flying about. The luck path true inheritance changed hands several times; Ma and Zhao were in a precarious situation, walking on the edge of life and death.

“Don't fight, inside the wind veil of assimilation there are definitely many more Immortal Gu!” A Gu Immortal shouted in the chaos.

“The three immortals of Chanyu, make your move. The wind veil of assimilation is closing up!” Another Gu Immortal gave a reminder from

within the chaotic battlefield.

The three Chanyu immortals had gathered with the Gu Immortal Tong Zu as the lead. They hurriedly glanced below when they heard the reminder.

Sure enough, the tear on the wind veil of assimilation was already closing up and there was only a thin crack remaining.

The tear that winged blade had created was extremely large, but the wind veil of assimilation's recovery speed was very fast.

Gu Immortal Tong Zu had estimated the cut would be closed in eight breaths of time. And from the looks of it, it indeed took around eight breaths.

If they used the winged blade now, they would be able to open up a tear again. However, Chanyu tribe's three immortals showed no signs of using it.

This immortal path killer move had extremely terrifying power, but the price to pay was equally large, consuming a lot of immortal essence. And in this chaotic situation, the three Chanyu immortals did not dare to use it again so as to keep it in reserve to intimidate enemies.

“Brother Hei Cheng, what are we going to do now?” Hei tribe's Gu Immortal, Hei Bai, lost his cool when he saw the wind veil of assimilation closing up, and hurriedly consulted Gu Immortal Hei Cheng.

Hei Cheng was silent, his expression extremely unsightly.

Hei Bai had been seeking Immortal Gu Wooden Chicken since long ago, they had also received information from Hei Lou Lan that he had already obtained the Immortal Gu. But the wind veil of assimilation was now closed, Hei Lou Lan had not escaped when he had the chance, causing Hei Bai's plan to be fruitless.

Hei Cheng did not have the ability to cut apart the wind veil of assimilation.

His voice turned extremely gloomy: “Brother Hei Bai, you still have a chance. Those formless hands inside the wind veil are extremely likely to have seized wooden chicken Gu. When they travel through space and their energy is used up, the captured Gu worms will also be freed.”

The investigative abilities of Gu Immortals were much stronger than that of Gu Masters.

After the tear was opened on the wind veil of assimilation, they had immediately glanced at the dangers within the wind veil. And because of the formless hands as well, they did not dare to enter the wind veil and risk themselves.

“It’s like that?” Hei Bai’s eyes brightened before he thought of something, “Then nephew Hei Lou Lan...”

Hei Cheng didn’t speak, but his expression turned even more gloomy.

.....

Hei Lou Lan did not grab the opportunity to escape the wind veil of assimilation, this made Fang Yuan inwardly shocked.

However, he did not have the time to ponder over this and threw it to the back of his mind.

He fixed his gaze on the falling immortal essence of Giant Sun.

His mind was filled completely with the thoughts of this immortal essence of Giant Sun.

Gu Masters cannot use the primeval essence of others. Gu Immortals were also unable to use the immortal essence of others.

After Fang Yuan obtained Hu Immortal blessed land, he had obtained a lot of green grape immortal essence left behind by Hu Immortal. But only the land spirit, Little Hu Immortal, could use this immortal essence.

Land spirits were formed from a Gu Immortal's obsession. Giant Sun's immortal essence also could only be used by Giant Sun's will. Even if Fang Yuan obtained this immortal essence, he would not be able to use them.

But this did not affect Fang Yuan's resolve to seize the immortal essence of Giant Sun even a little bit!

"I can't use it, but as long I seize all this immortal essence, the power of Giant Sun's will will drop down to twenty to thirty percent!!" Fang Yuan soared to the sky, crazily activating all sorts of movement Gu to increase his speed.

This exceptionally good opportunity was created by wisdom Gu, Fang Yuan would not be worthy of being an authoritative figure of the demonic path if he did not grab this chance.

"You dare!!" Attacked by his own descendants, and now sensing what Fang Yuan was attempting, Giant Sun's will was furious as well as anxious.

Without immortal essence, it was not able to activate Immortal Gu and could only use the power of its special will to battle.

It understood the severity of this more than anyone else!

Fang Yuan's extremely fast speed gave Giant Sun's will an unprecedented fear!

"Damn it, it's too late!" The will condensed back together into a giant hand which fell down like a meteor.

"Hahaha...." Fang Yuan threw his head back and laughed loudly, he was less than a hundred steps away from Giant Sun's immortal essence.

Even if Giant Sun's will was mighty, Fang Yuan was not worried.

Because between Fang Yuan and Giant Sun's will was the rank nine wisdom Gu!

“Wisdom Gu is the bane of Giant Sun’s will, Giant Sun’s will would have to detour around wisdom Gu which would waste a lot more time! Hei Lou Lan does not have high speed and he still has to hold Tai Bai Yun Sheng, so he can’t chase me. The only worry is the formless hands...”

Fang Yuan thought of every possible scenario with his understanding of the whole situation.

Wind whistled past, Giant Sun’s immortal essence was already within reach!

Chapter 639

Chapter 639: Giant Sun flaunts his might, Fang Yuan receives help
Translator: ChibiGeneral Editor: ChibiGeneral

Seeing that he was about to succeed, Fang Yuan's lips curled into a faint smile.

But that did not stop unexpected events from happening.

Wisdom Gu quickly descended, as the light of wisdom shrouded Fang Yuan.

Once he entered the wisdom halo, Fang Yuan's thoughts were created and destroyed intensely, he aged rapidly.

“This?!” Fang Yuan was shocked, raising his head to take a look, he saw wisdom Gu descending towards himself.

Meanwhile, Giant Sun's will which had lost a huge portion of its body shrunk into a tiny ball and followed closely after.

In reality, Giant Sun's will knew that if he took a detour around wisdom Gu, he would not be able to stop Fang Yuan. Thus, he forcefully got close to wisdom Gu and used a technique to send it flying.

Although wisdom Gu countered Giant Sun's will, Giant Sun's will was large enough and after paying a huge price, he could barely come into contact with wisdom Gu by risking his life.

This way, wisdom Gu was like a rubber ball flying straight for Fang Yuan, it became greatly troublesome for Fang Yuan now.

“As expected of Giant Sun!” Seeing wisdom Gu approaching himself, Fang Yuan could not help but praise Giant Sun’s will’s decision.

He laughed heartily, his heart was extremely resolute.

If you, Giant Sun, could make such a sacrifice, why can’t I, Gu Yue Fang Yuan?

Thus, Fang Yuan endured the light of wisdom and used his method to sweep away all of the falling immortal essence of Giant Sun!

Immediately afterwards, he used wind flower Gu to change his direction, moving to the side and trying to get away from wisdom Gu.

Wisdom Gu continued to descend, as Fang Yuan narrowly passed by it.

“Cough cough cough...” Fang Yuan coughed non stop, he was finally out of the range of the light of wisdom. But his face no longer had the appearance of a young man, anyone who saw him would think he was a middle aged man.

The closer one was to wisdom Gu, the more intense the light of wisdom would be.

Earlier when Fang Yuan was inside the true inheritance secluded domain, he was still a great number of steps away from wisdom Gu, but in just a few breaths’ time, he lost two years of his life.

Earlier, he was so close to wisdom Gu, and had endured the light of wisdom for such a long time, thus he lost more than ten years of lifespan.

Ordinary people only had a hundred years of lifespan.

In order to snatch Giant Sun’s immortal essence, Fang Yuan paid a heavy price!

“Little scoundrel, die!” Drawing an arc in the air like lightning, Giant Sun’s will pounced like an eagle.

Fang Yuan immediately felt an intense sensation of danger and death assaulting him, at the crucial moment, he only had time to activate six arm heavenly zombie king.

Bam!

With a loud bang, Fang Yuan was swatted like a fly.

Crashing down like a meteor, he landed heavily on the ground, forming a huge crater.

Rocks were sent flying as dust clouds formed.

Fang Yuan was lying in the deepest part of the crater, he regained his senses three breaths of time later.

Out of his eight arms, six were broken. His entire back was in a terrible state, his spine and ribcages could be seen. He was dizzy, he could barely think — the attack of Giant Sun's will earlier had not just targeted his body, but a large amount of special wills entered his mind, trying to destroy it and affect his cognitive ability!

While only barely conscious, Fang Yuan actually dodged without thinking about it.

The next moment, Giant Sun's will in the form of a huge golden axe swung down from high in the sky, cutting away Fang Yuan's left arm and left leg.

If Fang Yuan did not dodge in time, perhaps he would have been split into two by this attack.

As his consciousness recovered, Fang Yuan quickly used his sole remaining palm to support himself, his immense strength pushing his body out of the crater.

But as he was doing so, Giant Sun's will turned into a huge golden hammer, flying into the sky and slamming towards Fang Yuan.

Bam!

Fang Yuan was like a giant elephant who was hit while running, his ribcage was completely broken while his intestines were crushed to bits due to the impact.

At the same time, in his mind, he was invaded by Giant Sun's will again, as he fell into greater confusion.

Fang Yuan was like a rubber ball that was slammed on the ground, he rolled along the ground as he flew, causing a long trail to appear on the ground where he was sent flying.

The intense collision caused his clothes to be torn, and he was covered in dust.

Eventually, he sprawled on the ground weakly, motionless. His broken bones and hanging flesh were all exposed, as blood flowed, they were not red, instead, his blood had a deep green color due to six arm heavenly zombie king.

His expression was distorted, his fangs were exposed as he struggled in pain.

At this moment, there was a huge battle in Fang Yuan's mind, the battle of wills was intense, and Giant Sun's will had the upper hand.

Fang Yuan was taking a beating passively, although he resisted stubbornly, he could barely think clearly now.

Only after he exterminated the portion of Giant Sun's will in his mind could he reawaken and regain his consciousness.

But Giant Sun's will would not give him such a chance.

It condensed into a golden sword, sixteen meters long and six meters wide, it gave off an indomitable aura, and had the ability to judge all beings.

"This, this is Giant Sun's will's true battle strength? This is too terrifying..." Far away, Hei Lou Lan held the unconscious Tai Bai Yun Sheng as he said with a tongue-tied expression.

Giant Sun's will had refined many Immortal Gu, and was struck by wisdom Gu and also attacked by a group of over twenty Gu Immortals, in the end, he had to make a sacrifice and forcefully charge ahead to send wisdom Gu flying.

After all these, he had suffered great injuries, his mass was a miniscule fraction compared to the time he was slumbering.

But even so, Fang Yuan had no way of fighting back. And without using a single Immortal Gu, no wonder Hei Lou Lan watched with such nervousness, this battle strength was simply too terrifying!

But immediately after, Hei Lou Lan calmed down: "No, the special will is not this strong. But earlier, Ancestor Giant Sun struck at the perfect moment, while he was unprepared, he dealt a serious blow. The scoundrel wanted to retaliate, but he could not think as his mind was already invaded by the special will, falling into chaos. If he was prepared and had ample time to react, it would not have ended this way!"

"The main factor was because he inherited Old Ancestor's battle experience, he is ruthless and decisive, once he finds an opening, he would strike at the opponent's weakness and give him no chance of fighting back! Especially the will invading the mind, this is too scary, it is simply impossible to fight back. It seems that I need to be careful about this when fighting a wisdom path Gu Master!"

Hei Lou Lan reminded himself as he landed slowly on the ground.

He looked at the sword of will, it was floating and eventually landed above Fang Yuan, the tip of the blade was right on top of his brain.

"This guy is finished." Hei Lou Lan muttered softly; the great foe before him had landed in such a state because of a mistake that was strictly not his fault. He felt some relief, some joy, and even a slight sadness.

The strength of Giant Sun's will was due to the battle experience that it had inherited from Giant Sun Immortal Venerable.

Although Fang Yuan had five hundred years of experience, in this aspect, Giant Sun's will was much stronger than him and had much greater experience.

Once Giant Sun's will gets a chance, he would attack consecutively and gain the upper hand, expanding on his advantage and preventing Fang Yuan from recovering any of his footing!

Giant Sun Immortal Venerable was not only lucky, this aspect of him displayed his invincible nature, his firm and domineering battle talent.

"It's over." Hei Lou Lan looked at Tai Bai Yun Sheng who was in his arms.

Inside the wind veil of assimilation, he was Fang Yuan's only ally, but now he was unconscious.

Hei Lou Lan threw him onto the ground casually, his gaze fixed on the sword of Giant Sun's will.

Without hesitation, the sword of Giant Sun's will shot down soundlessly, the tip of the sword pointed at Fang Yuan's brain.

Even though Fang Yuan was in six arm heavenly zombie king state, and had transformed into the body of a zombie, but once his head was pierced, Giant Sun's will would completely destroy his brain, along with his entire soul.

This was a truly fatal blow!

Tai Bai Yun Sheng had fainted, Fang Yuan was unconscious, he had no way to fight back.

But just when the sword's tip was about to reach Fang Yuan's forehead, with just an inch away, a water wall suddenly appeared.

At the same time, a shrill woman's voice could be heard: "With me here, don't think of taking his life!"

"Who is this?" Hei Lou Lan gasped, he looked at the water wall with shock, the surface of the water wall had turned into a spiral, coiling around the

sword tip and preventing the sword of Giant Sun's will from descending.

At the same time, a strong aura burst out from Fang Yuan's body.

Giant Sun's will pulled back the sword, retreating several hundred steps away rapidly.

He stood in the air for a moment before saying in a low voice, as he remembered: "It's you! Over ten thousand years ago, you barged into Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, you were the one who freed fortune rivalling heaven Gu!!"

Mo Yao laughed delicately: "I'm surprised you remember."

Saying this, the water wall turned into a liquid armor that covered Fang Yuan's body.

A light blue glow surrounded Fang Yuan, causing his wounds to heal rapidly, his broken limbs, flesh and bones were all rapidly healing.

Giant Sun's will was able to remember because Eighty-Eight True Yang Building had recording Gu worms that filmed all that had happened inside it.

When Mo Yao explored Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, she did not wake up Giant Sun's will. But this time, after Fang Yuan woke up Giant Sun's will, he used the respective Gu worms to look through the records, learning what had happened.

Mo Yao's voice, appearance, Fang Yuan's name as well as his wicked deeds inside Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, Giant Sun's will was very aware of all of them, that was why he was able to expose the secret of the Chang Shan Yin impersonation.

Giant Sun's will was extremely furious: "You unscrupulous and shameless thieves, you have been targeting my True Yang Building for tens of thousands of years! Die!"

Giant Sun's will attacked with rage, the golden sword flew like lightning, piercing the air and drawing a golden rainbow in the air.

The rainbow hit the liquid armor, causing ripples on it, but could not pierce the armor's protection.

Fang Yuan slowly woke up.

"This is... the rank seven Immortal Gu House Water Pavilion?" He looked at the liquid armor on him and realized.

It turns out that since an unknown time ago, Water Pavilion had been on him.

When he was in a chaotic state and his life was at risk, Mo Yao's will activated Water Pavilion and protected him.

Giant Sun's will could control Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, Mo Yao's will could naturally manipulate Water Pavilion.

Eighty-Eight True Yang Building had Giant Sun Immortal Venerable's yellow apricot immortal essence, how could Water Pavilion not have Fairy Mo Yao's red date immortal essence?

"Lad, you are finally awake. The immortal essence that my main body had left behind is limited, Water Pavilion's consumption is too great, quickly take over the battle, I will defend your mind!" Mo Yao's will said.

Chapter 640 - Fang Yuan vs Giant Sun's will (1/2)

Chapter 640: Fang Yuan vs Giant Sun's will (1/2)

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

“Hmph, I could escape death all thanks to you, fairy!” Fang Yuan squinted, his eyes shining with cold light.

He loosened his joints, rubbing his palms as his newly born bones creaked, his battle intent surged again!

“If you want to repay me, return Water Pavilion to Spirit Affinity House.” Mo Yao's will sighed: “Quickly battle!”

“Hahaha, okay!” Fang Yuan howled, jumping up.

He had turned into six arm heavenly zombie king form, it had great physical strength. With green eyes and fangs, he looked extremely vicious and ruthless.

The water armor shrunk into a lump, before turning into a helmet, protecting his head. This way, he was no longer afraid of Giant Sun's will's mental attack.

Without any worries left, Fang Yuan took huge steps forward, raising his fists and punching at Giant Sun's will!

Swoosh.

The expected impact did not occur, instead, there was a light sound.

Giant Sun's will was very experienced, he did not fight with Fang Yuan directly. At the crucial moment, the sword turned into a golden ribbon and coiled around Fang Yuan's wrist lightly, before flying away like a flash of light.

Fang Yuan's hammer-like fist was cut apart around the wrist and fell on the ground.

Even with the defense of Fang Yuan's six arm heavenly zombie king, it could not match Giant Sun's will's sharpness.

Fang Yuan rolled away and quickly picked up his hand.

The injury on his arm was oozing with green blood slowly. Fang Yuan paid attention to Giant Sun's will while pressing the fist back onto the wound on his arm.

The flesh on the wound quickly mended and healed, even the bones started to join together.

This was the strong regenerative ability of six arm heavenly zombie king.

But why would Giant Sun's will give Fang Yuan time to recover? The will turned into a sword resembling a rainbow and charged at Fang Yuan again.

Fang Yuan squinted, he pushed with his legs as his body shot into the sky.

The sword rainbow followed closely behind him, chasing relentlessly.

Fang Yuan activated four eagle rise Gu at the same time, but the sword rainbow was faster, as their distance was pulled closer.

Fang Yuan activated wind flower Gu again.

He had already lost track of which wind flower Gu this was, all in all, he had already expended a lot of them.

Wind flower Gu allowed Fang Yuan to change directions rapidly, but the sword rainbow of will was even more agile, not only did their distance not become larger, the rainbow made use of this chance to catch up to Fang Yuan.

At once, the two sides fought intensely in the air, exchanging blows.

The sword rainbow of will drew a golden arc in the air, circling around Fang Yuan and attacking from time to time.

Fang Yuan was completely at a disadvantage, six arm heavenly zombie king's strong defense was extremely weak when matched against the sword rainbow of will.

Flesh kept falling from the sky.

These were all cut off from Fang Yuan's body by the sword rainbow of will.

Thankfully, after activating six arm heavenly zombie king, Fang Yuan lost his sense of pain. Together with Water Pavilion as a helmet, Giant Sun's will did not manage to succeed in attacking Fang Yuan's mind.

"You're not making any progress!" Seeing that Fang Yuan was not taking back the lead, in fact he was taking more of a beating and finding fewer and fewer chances to retaliate, Mo Yao's will was getting anxious.

"Easy for you to say!" Fang Yuan snorted, his gaze becoming more ruthless.

Giant Sun's will was different from ordinary enemies, he hardly had any mass and was extremely quick, even when turning. Fang Yuan's flying master attainment was nothing compared to it.

Giant Sun's will did not have a fixed form, it could turn into a sword rainbow to cut, an axe to chop, a rain of needles for a wide range attack, or even a hammer for a strong blow.

The most troublesome thing was that he could split and form at will. Suddenly, he could split into two or three sword rainbows and do a pincer attack, distracting Fang Yuan. At times, he could turn into one hammer and one sword. The hammer would strike at Fang Yuan's defense while the sword would shoot like lightning, all sorts of combinations were used flexibly, with absolutely no errors.

One could say, he fully displayed the advantages and abilities of a will in battle.

Meanwhile, Fang Yuan had been reborn, and walked on the strength and enslavement paths. He was skilled at fighting head on, attacking fists with fists, or using numbers to suppress the enemy.

But meeting this kind of enemy was something he had no methods to deal with.

He was at a disadvantage, taking hits passively, that was very natural.

In the sky, Fang Yuan's green-black figure clashed with Giant Sun's will's golden rainbow, forming a large battle arena.

Great numbers of Gu worms were still flying around, their instincts were telling them to give way to Fang Yuan and Giant Sun's will, while avoiding the attacks of the formless hands.

“Even though so many Gu worms flew out, there are still countless Gu worm groups left here, I cannot begin to imagine how many Immortal Gu were used to form Eighty-Eight True Yang Building.” Ye Lui Sang raised his head and sighed, the injuries on his body had mostly healed.

At the crucial moment, his status of being the leader of a super tribe worked, Ye Lui Sang obtained the help of other Gu Masters.

“There are not many formless hands left, although we have lost many Gu worms, there are so many Gu worms here, we can capture them now and regain our battle strength!” Some Gu Masters suggested.

This suggestion was quickly supported by the other Gu Masters: “We need to work together sincerely, we need to be fast! The wind veil of assimilation is getting thicker, it is spreading and the space in here will continue to shrink.”

Hei Lou Lan looked at the unconscious Tai Bai Yun Sheng, walking over: “The wind veil of assimilation is not something us mortals can deal with, to escape with our lives, we need Ancestor Giant Sun's strength!”

Everyone was silent.

Above them, in the air, Fang Yuan and Giant Sun's will were engaging in fierce combat, at times, furious growls and shouting could be heard.

Be it Fang Yuan or Giant Sun's will's terrifying battle strength, everyone was scared, they subconsciously avoided those two and did not want to interfere in the battle of these two top experts.

But Hei Lou Lan's words were extremely true.

Relying on the mortal Gu that they subdue, no matter how many they have, they cannot break the wind veil of assimilation.

Hei Lou Lan asked again: "Don't worry, how can this scoundrel be Ancestor Giant Sun's match? Can't you see that ancestor is having the upper hand all along?"

Everyone's eyes were shining. The battle situation was very visible in the sky, everyone could clearly tell what was happening.

Hei Lou Lan changed the direction of the conversation: "Although ancestor has the upper hand, he cannot turn the advantage into victory. The root of the problem is that ancestor's immortal essence has been completely taken by that scoundrel, ancestor has over a dozen Immortal Gu, but he cannot use any of them."

Everyone nodded, they agreed with Hei Lou Lan's analysis.

Ye Lui Sang asked: "Then what do we do next?"

Hei Lou Lan laughed heartily, displaying Tai Bai Yun Sheng in his hands: "I have captured this old thief, he is that guy's senior brother, they share a tight bond. Our ability is limited, we can only try to help old ancestor. My suggestion is still the same, we should capture Gu worms first to increase our strength! In order to cooperate well, we should report all of the Gu worms that we have now! I will start."

Gu Masters were normally very secretive about the Gu worms that they owned.

This was important information, once it was exposed, others could use it against them and they might lose their lives.

However, this was a special circumstance where their lives were about to be lost.

Thus, everyone could only do this to increase the hopes of their survival.

Hei Lou Lan was a natural leader and had a fierce reputation, as he took the lead to expose his own Gu worms, the remaining Gu Masters followed along and Hei Lou Lan was able to recruit these people into his force once again.

Hei Lou Lan had great ambitions.

He wanted to ascend to immortal and needed a strength path Immortal Gu for it, thus he needed to rely on Giant Sun's will. These people were the pawns that he needed to fulfill his ambition.

In the sky, the battle was already at its climax.

"I've caught you!" Fang Yuan howled, pouncing down as his six arms that were tougher than steel grabbed the sword made of Giant Sun's will at lightning speed.

But Giant Sun's will instantly split apart, Fang Yuan's long awaited counterattack only destroyed a bit of his thoughts.

"Damn it!" Fang Yuan cursed, Giant Sun's will could split and gather together, it was agile beyond belief, Fang Yuan did not have methods to deal with him, thus most of the time he could only be a punching bag without any feasible counterattacks, he did not manage to make any progress.

"Sigh, if there is no other choice, we can only undergo a drawn out battle." Mo Yao's will said: "Giant Sun's will has no source of energy, during the battle, he needs to think, that will accelerate the collision of his thoughts and thus the expenditure of them."

Fang Yuan was concentrating on the fight while denying Mo Yao's suggestion: "We cannot afford to drag this on! Don't forget six arm heavenly zombie king's weakness, it can only be used for thirty minutes. Once that time passes, the backlash of the killer move would make me a zombie. If I completely turn into six arm heavenly zombie king form, the entire body would be zombified and both my apertures including my immortal aperture would lose all life force, my cultivation will be cut off from advancing further!"

Mo Yao retorted: "You underestimate yourself, don't forget that you are a strength path Gu Immortal, the essence of your life has undergone a qualitative change. Thus, the time that you can use the killer move has also been extended, it is far from thirty minutes. My rough estimate is that you have about an hour in length!"

"Even so, we cannot delay this, don't forget that the wind veil of assimilation is getting thicker, shrinking the space in here. My methods cannot counter the special will, does your Water Pavilion have any methods?" Fang Yuan asked.

Mo Yao heaved a long sigh: "Although Water Pavilion is a rank seven Immortal Gu House, it is not skilled at attacking, but rather, its ability lies in concealment and movement. Most importantly, my main body only left behind twenty or so beads of red date immortal essence. After sustaining the Immortal Gu House's operations over the years, there are only five left. If you want to use Water Pavilion to turn this around, you should dispel this thought! Watch out!!"

Mo Yao suddenly alerted, but it was too late.

Giant Sun's will feigned an attack and attracted most of Fang Yuan's attention, but it suddenly made a turn and got behind him, attacking brutally.

Fang Yuan vomited out a mouthful of green zombie blood, his eight eagle wings were smashed to bits, and his spine was completely shattered, his back was caved in and his chest was caving out of his body.

The intense force caused him to descend rapidly.

Fang Yuan quickly mobilized his Gu worm, attempting to fly into the sky.

But why would Giant Sun's will give him this chance?

It would beat the dog while it was down, the golden rainbow coiled around Fang Yuan as it attacked. Fang Yuan raised his eight arms to cover his whole body while curling up and was barely able to protect himself.

Giant Sun's will changed shape freely, slashing, cutting, slamming, piercing, all sorts of attacks caused Fang Yuan's eight arms to be destroyed, the six arm heavenly zombie king's body was tattered as there were many injuries on him from the front to back.

Fortunately, Fang Yuan had turned into six arm heavenly zombie king form, otherwise with his human body, he would have already had a tragic death.

Fighting with Giant Sun's will gave Fang Yuan great pressure, only by using six arm heavenly zombie king non-stop could he barely keep up.

Chapter 641 - Fang Yuan vs Giant Sun's will (2/2)

Chapter 641: Fang Yuan vs Giant Sun's will (2/2)

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

Fang Yuan had, just a moment ago, conversed with Mo Yao's will and these few sentences were exchanged at lightning speed. Unfortunately, Giant Sun's will noticed this tiny moment and attacked at the point when Fang Yuan was slightly distracted.

Giant Sun's will had incredible methods at controlling the fight, he was even stronger than Fang Yuan at grasping battle opportunities!

Bam!

A loud bang.

Fang Yuan crashed on the ground harshly, rocks were sent flying and the ground was shaking slightly.

Giant Sun's will followed closely after.

Adding salt to the wound!

It turned into a golden sword again, the blade was extremely sharp and fast, it stabbed after leaving a golden trail in the air.

Fang Yuan had no way to resist, at the crucial moment, Mo Yao's will manipulated Water Pavilion and turned it back into a liquid armor, preserving Fang Yuan's life.

Giant Sun's will stabbed again and again, causing huge ripples to appear on the liquid armor.

"Quick, quickly stand up!" Mo Yao's will shouted anxiously.

Fang Yuan gritted his teeth, he used his remaining left arm to support his body off the ground, enduring the strong impact of Giant Sun's will's as he stood up.

"It is useless, you cannot kill me. I have stored all of your own, Giant Sun's, immortal essence in my immortal aperture! Hahaha." Fang Yuan laughed crazily, attempting to break Giant Sun's will's fighting spirit.

But his words caused it to become even more furious.

The attacks became faster, he was stabbing at several times the original frequency!

Crack crack crack...

Because he had exceeded his limit, Giant Sun's will's thoughts were destroying themselves too.

But because of the furious attacks, the liquid armor could not defend against it, occasionally, the sword would pierce through.

Fang Yuan laughed unceasingly, as he protected his brain. In addition, as long as his mind was protected, he would not be invaded by Giant Sun's will, he did not care how many times his organs were stabbed.

The liquid armor was pierced through continuously, but also recovered rapidly. Emitting a blue glow, Fang Yuan's body was nourished as his injuries healed.

"Quickly dodge, at this rate, my immortal essence is expending too rapidly!" Mo Yao's will reminded him frantically.

"No! This is a rare chance!! We have to endure it!" Fang Yuan refused, standing at the same spot enduring the frantic attacks of Giant Sun's will: "Even if your immortal essence is used up, you can lend Water Pavilion to me, I still have over twenty green grape immortal essence beads! Giant Sun's will went crazy, he is doing something very stupid, that is to consume

his own thoughts for strong attacks. At this rate, the amount of thoughts he destroys would surpass the damage I have been dealing to him.”

“This...” Mo Yao’s will went into deep hesitation.

The two were expending resources intensively, falling into a stalemate.

“Should we go and assist old ancestor?” Gu tribe leader Gu Guo Long asked.

While Fang Yuan was fighting Giant Sun’s will, Hei Lou Lan led everyone and captured many Gu worms, they had recovered their battle strength.

The reason they were able to capture Gu worms so easily was because there were still many Gu worms inside the wind veil, meanwhile, the number of formless hands was decreasing.

With Gu worms in their possession, they were no longer scared.

In addition, because they saw that Fang Yuan was on the ground taking hits from Giant Sun’s will, not just Gu Guo Long, the other Gu Masters were also moved and wanted to go in and fight.

Hei Lou Lan was silent, watching the surroundings.

The wind veil of assimilation continued to spread, the wind walls getting thicker as the space inside was unceasingly being squeezed between.

Out of their survival instincts, Gu worms could only fly inwards. Thus, the density of Gu worms became even higher, they were all over the place.

In fact, sometimes, a Gu Master only needed to stretch out his hand and grab beside him to capture a Gu worm.

Crack crack...

On the ground below, cracks started forming, this was a sign that the area was collapsing.

Far away.

A huge spherical light halo was created again.

Wisdom Gu, which had been sent flying by Giant Sun's will earlier, seemed to have sensed the danger of extermination as it exerted all of its strength to defy its fate, preventing other existences from getting near it.

All this showed that: There was not much time left!

Hei Lou Lan decided not to wait anymore, he nodded and shouted: "Everyone listen to my command, we will attack together, do not cause internal conflict and weaken our offensive!"

Everyone nodded, their expressions were serious.

To them, killing Fang Yuan was the same as surviving this crisis.

However, just when Hei Lou Lan and the others were about to strike, Giant Sun's will suddenly laughed loudly: "Fang Yuan, you have fallen into my trap!"

Saying this, he retreated quickly.

Wills had almost no mass, he retreated as he liked, taking a huge number of steps back in the blink of an eye.

"What?" Fang Yuan's pupils shrunk, he saw a formless hand grabbing at him.

He shouted in shock: "Seven fingered formless hand!"

It turns out, when Giant Sun's will was pretending to fight with Fang Yuan, even using self-destruction to lure Fang Yuan into tanking the hits, his frenzied attacks were only to attract all of Fang Yuan's attention, to obscure his vision so that this formless hand could be lured over.

In the wind veil, although there were decreasing numbers of formless hands, a large number of them still remained.

Giant Sun's will lacked immortal essence, he could not use Immortal Gu, but he had never relied on Hei Lou Lan and the others, his plan was to use the external force called formless hands.

He split out a small portion of his will, carrying several Immortal Gu to attract the formless hand.

The formless hand was faster than Giant Sun's will, Giant Sun's will thus split up into ten wills that carried Immortal Gu each at regular intervals. Once the formless hand got near, he would destroy the Immortal Gu!

The formless hand did not have any gains, after feeling the aura of the next Immortal Gu, it would go over.

This way, after Giant Sun's will lost eight Immortal Gu, the formless hand was finally lured over.

"Quickly dodge it!" Mo Yao's will screamed.

"It's too late!!" Fang Yuan had already darted away, simultaneously activating eagle rise Gu. But it was no use, he needed time to accelerate, but the formless hand had already arrived.

At the moment of life and death, Mo Yao's will sighed gloomily, she suddenly activated Water Pavilion and had it leave Fang Yuan, crashing towards the seven fingered formless hand.

The seven fingered formless hand grabbed, and immediately took away the rank seven Immortal Gu that formed part of Water Pavilion, water harmony Gu, away.

Water Pavilion was a rank seven Immortal Gu House, it was made up of over three thousand Gu worms, each of the Gu worms were interlinked and connected to each other.

Their core was the rank seven water harmony Immortal Gu.

Other than that, there were two supporting Immortal Gu, the rank six movement Immortal Gu Worldly Wave Trace, and the wisdom path

Immortal Gu Delight in Water and Mountain.

Right now, the one and only core, water harmony Immortal Gu, was taken away by the formless hand, Water Pavilion broke down immediately!

“Hahaha, let’s see what you can use to block me now!” Giant Sun’s will laughed continuously, he paid a huge price and obtained the result he wanted to see.

The formless fist carried the water harmony Gu and flew into the sky.

“Quickly destroy it!” Mo Yao’s will screamed, the remainder of the over three thousand Gu worms carried red date immortal essence as they floated around Fang Yuan.

Without her reminder, Fang Yuan had already begun to do that.

He used all of his movement Gu, chasing the formless fist and attacking fiercely.

Giant Sun’s will snorted, blocking them.

“We will strike too!” Hei Lou Lan and the others saw the good chance and came to join in, attempting to thwart Fang Yuan’s plans.

“You’ve come at the right time!!” Giant Sun’s will praised loudly, he changed his battle tactic and stopped blocking Fang Yuan, turning into a bright rainbow and attacking him instead.

Fang Yuan was faced with the Gu Masters’ attacks, but he did not mind it, he could use six arm heavenly zombie king to resist them.

But Giant Sun’s will’s attacks were very threatening to him.

Giant Sun’s will did not block Fang Yuan at all, his battle tactic was — go ahead and chase it, I’ll let you! In the process of chasing it, I will kill you!

Water Pavilion was broken apart, Mo Yao’s will could no longer provide him any defense.

Fang Yuan got into an even more dangerous situation, Hei Lou Lan and the others' attacks were troublesome, they hindered his speed.

Pop!

Giant Sun's will slammed, turning into a monk's spade as he changed directions, cutting the Gu worms circulating around Fang Yuan into two segments.

"Oh no, my red date immortal essence!" Mo Yao was caught off guard, not only were many Gu worms destroyed by Giant Sun's will, the red date immortal essence was taken by Giant Sun's will.

There were already few red date immortal essence left, now they were completely gone, Mo Yao was stunned.

"Mo Yao, I'll open my aperture, quickly come in!!" Fang Yuan shouted, retreating rapidly at the same time.

The technique of Giant Sun's will was ongoing and he could not give chase immediately, Fang Yuan was able to pull some distance.

He snorted, flying over quickly in pursuit.

During this time, Mo Yao's will moved the remaining Immortal Gu and together with them entered Fang Yuan's immortal aperture.

"Quickly lend worldly wave trace Gu to me!" Fang Yuan urged.

Mo Yao's will did not hesitate at all, shouting: "Since I have no immortal essence left anyway, I'll lend these Gu to you."

Although Fang Yuan had obtained many Immortal Gu earlier, he did not have time to refine them, he could only suppress them with his will.

There were only two Gu he did not suppress with his will, Tai Bai Yun Sheng's Man as Before and Landscape as Before.

It was a pity that he did not obtain Tai Bai Yun Sheng's permission, thus Fang Yuan could not use them.

After obtaining Mo Yao's agreement, Fang Yuan immediately used the rank six Immortal Gu.

He shouted while using one bead of green grape immortal essence, activating Worldly Wave Trace.

This Gu was like a jellyfish, it was the size of a baby's fist, wrapping around the green grape immortal essence as it consumed it.

Swoosh!

A huge wave appeared below Fang Yuan's feet, bringing Fang Yuan away at rapid speed, pulling distance away from Giant Sun's will.

Worldly Wave Trace was a rank six Immortal Gu. Although Fang Yuan was not a water path Gu Immortal, he had rank six cultivation and could activate it fully.

Giant Sun's will was stunned, this was the first time Fang Yuan was able to shrug him off since the battle began.

But he was merely slightly shocked, snickering immediately after: "If this was the outside world, I would be helpless against you. But inside this wind veil of assimilation, the space is becoming more limited. Go ahead and run, as time passes, I will eventually catch you! Give up on struggling, you destroyed Eighty-Eight True Yang Building and ruined Imperial Court blessed land, and you still want to leave? Hmph, don't think of the impossible, you are dead meat!"

"Don't worry, if I die, I will drag all of you with me, don't think of leaving unscathed!" Fang Yuan gritted his teeth, his green face and sharp fangs made him look extremely vile and ruthless.

"Then come and battle, don't run away if you have the guts!" Although Giant Sun's will could not catch up to Fang Yuan, he chased behind with

menacing killing intent.

Fang Yuan did not dare to fight it!

He did not have Water Pavilion to protect his brain, once he exposes a weakness in battle, Giant Sun's will would invade his mind.

By then, he would fall into confusion again and be unable to think. He would be meat on the chopping block, without any way to fight back.

However, Giant Sun's will's earlier words were not wrong.

As the wind veil of assimilation spreads, the space would get smaller. Eventually, it would become small to the extent where Fang Yuan cannot dodge, and would be killed by Giant Sun's will.

Chapter 642 - Thirty-Eight Sealing Arts

Chapter 642: Thirty-Eight Sealing Arts

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

“Giant Sun, I admit your power. But don’t forget that all of your Giant Sun’s immortal essence is in my immortal aperture. Without any immortal essence, how will you use Immortal Gu? You have no chance of breaking through the wind veil of assimilation just by relying on your special will!” Fang Yuan’s thoughts were racing as he attempted to negotiate with Giant Sun’s will.

“Want to negotiate? Hahaha!” Giant Sun’s will laughed loudly, not concealing the hatred within, “Why would I negotiate with you? Won’t it be the same if I kill you and seize the immortal essence back from your immortal aperture? Why don’t you try to destroy the immortal essence, you might even succeed.”

Giant Sun’s will was self-confident.

It was not that the immortal essence could not be destroyed, but at the moment it was not possible.

If Fang Yuan destroyed the immortal essence in his own immortal aperture, the foreign immortal essence would inflict serious harm to his immortal aperture; this would be the same as seeking his own doom!

If he destroyed the immortal essence outside his body, the scattered immortal essence aura would instead help Giant Sun’s will to activate Immortal Gu.

“Fang Yuan, I won’t compromise. You can’t fight me and can’t escape either. What can you still do? Just let it be, die quickly!” Giant Sun’s will taunted while chasing.

Fang Yuan did not respond and only concentrated on fleeing.

As time passed, the wind veil of assimilation was creeping closer; it made no sound, but it devoured everything in its path, assimilating everything.

The space Fang Yuan could flee to was shrinking. As Giant Sun's will intercepted his paths, Fang Yuan was facing great dangers all around him.

"Giant Sun's will, I will stand here, do you dare to come?" Fang Yuan suddenly stood still and stopped using worldly wave trace Immortal Gu.

Giant Sun's will, however, stopped chasing; they were still hundreds of steps afar, but it did not dare to move closer.

"Hmph, I already expected you would make such a choice." He scoffed in disdain, "But so what? You are only delaying your death by a few moments. I will watch as you die!"

The area Fang Yuan was standing on was the area covered by the light of wisdom.

The light of wisdom was the bane of Giant Sun's will; Giant Sun's will could only stop its chase.

Through this intense battle, its remaining will was only the volume of an adult man, and could no longer endure any more severe exhaustion.

"Fang Yuan, your lifespan!!" Mo Yao's will warned.

"There is no other way, tell me, what else can I do in this situation?" Fang Yuan gritted his teeth, his tone filled with hatred and extreme helplessness.

Standing in the light of wisdom, Fang Yuan could clearly feel his lifespan was decreasing unceasingly, but he did not have any other choice. Giant Sun's will hated him to the extreme and gave him no chance to make compromises.

"Sigh..." Mo Yao's will heaved a long sigh, "This is simply a struggle at death's door. Perhaps wisdom Gu might stop sending out the light of

wisdom in the next moment.”

Fang Yuan was silent.

Giant Sun’s will suddenly shouted to Hei Lou Lan’s group: “Go deal with this thief! Most of his defensive Gu have already perished in our fight! Force him nearer to wisdom Gu where the light of wisdom is much stronger; his life span will be used up even faster. Let me see how much lifespan he can waste!!”

Hei Lou Lan’s group accepted the order immediately.

Even Hei Lou Lan with his Great Strength True Martial Physique did not want to fight Fang Yuan in close combat.

They had long ago discussed as appropriate and right now, all of them used long range attacks.

Inside the light of wisdom, Fang Yuan gave a cold snort and used his Gu to counterattack with his own long range attacks while maintaining defensive Gu.

Four to five layers of light barriers covered his body, tens of bone shields hovered around him, and occasionally, stone barriers emerged from the ground to shield him from the attacks of Hei Lou Lan’s group.

Ordinary defensive mortal Gu were not of much use against Giant Sun’s will. But they were still effective in dealing with these mortal Gu Masters.

Fang Yuan cultivated strength path and was not specialized in long range battle. However, he had no shortage of long range attacking Gu worms, it was only that they did not follow a proper fighting system.

More importantly, he had unlimited primeval essence. Thus, he was not at any disadvantage and the situation was even many times better compared to when he fought with Giant Sun’s will.

“Speed up the attacks, don’t stop for even a moment! Even if he has unlimited primeval essence, mortal Gu cannot be activated non-stop!” Hei

Lou Lan shouted.

“Right! Mortal Gu are not Immortal Gu and have a limit to what they can endure, activating them unceasingly will only cause them to collapse.” Ye Lui Sang also added.

They were tribe leaders of Hei tribe and Ye Lui tribe, they understood the situation deeply.

Gu were the essence of heaven and earth, carriers of the Great Dao. Essentially, they were tools.

Every tool has their own respective usage. The more they were used, and when the burden on them crosses the limit, they will start breaking down.

When mortal Gu Masters used mortal Gu, they could only activate the Gu worms a few times because of the limitations in primeval essence, thus this flaw was not too evident. When Gu Immortals activated mortal Gu, this issue would become conspicuous.

However, after some time, Hei Lou Lan’s group’s hopes came to nothing.

“Why does he have so many Gu worms?” Someone shouted in an incredulous tone.

The quantity of Fang Yuan’s Gu worms surpassed their imagination. During the course of the fight, he switched Gu worms one after another as if it was very natural and effortless.

“Even if he has a mysterious origin and made prior preparations for Gu Immortal advancement, preparing many mortal Gu, a mortal aperture is not able to hold so many Gu.” No one could explain this no matter what they thought of and were bewildered.

“Could it be...” Giant Sun’s will recalled the scene of Fang Yuan opening a stargate.

Fang Yuan had opened a stargate within Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, thus Giant Sun’s will knew it clearly.

“It seems he relied on that gateway to leave Imperial Court blessed land and obtained significant support!” Giant Sun’s will was very experienced and knowledgeable, immediately realizing the usage of the stargate when it thought of hole earth Gu and connecting heaven Gu.

It was thanks to Fang Yuan having Hu Immortal blessed land behind him that he was able to purchase large numbers of mortal Gu from treasure yellow heaven.

Although he had given most of them to Tai Bai Yun Sheng, he had also left many for himself.

Fang Yuan’s naturally cautious nature of being prepared for anything had paid off at this moment.

“Hmph, you borrowed external strength. Unfortunately, your opponent is me!” Giant Sun’s will gave a cold snort before suddenly making a move.

He pierced the air at lightning speed.

He did not move into the light of wisdom but shot towards the Gu worms.

Several breaths later, he appeared above Hei Lou Lan’s group and dropped a large group of mortal Gu.

“Take it. I am going to impart a killer move to you!” Giant Sun’s will split itself into a dozen or so parts which covered the Gu worms and directly moved into everyone’s apertures.

Every person received thirty-eight Gu.

These mortal Gu had already been refined by Giant Sun’s will.

Under the coordination of Giant Sun’s will, the group was able to immediately refine the Gu worms and learn the killer move through the directions of the special will.

“This killer move!” Hei Lou Lan’s group showed expressions of joy and shock when they comprehended the killer move.

“It is just a small trick my main body created when I had inspiration during my leisure time, I have not given it name yet.” Giant Sun’s will said in a light tone, “Now is a good time to use it, for the time being let’s call it Thirty-Eight Sealing Arts.”

Hei Lou Lan’s group immediately activated the killer move, breathing out rays of purple light qi from their mouths.

Fang Yuan’s eyes narrowed and he immediately dodged them.

But he had limited space and the purple light qi mixed in with other attacks, as such he was still struck.

“So it was like this, this killer move’s effect is this...” Fang Yuan’s expression changed slightly.

Thirty-eight sealing arts was targeted against Gu worms.

This concept was not unusual. A Gu Master’s battle strength came mostly from their Gu worms, thus many Gu worms targeted this point like rank four problem nipped in the bud Gu, or rank five pitch black Gu.

However, this killer move, thirty-eight sealing arts, was much stronger than pitch black Gu. It could contaminate moves that were used by a Gu Master, and all the Gu worms used for it would be sealed one after another.

This killer move naturally could not seal Immortal Gu. And as for mortal Gu, the higher the rank of the Gu, the shorter the duration of the seal.

But it could seal them completely, and the Gu worms that formed this killer move were mostly ordinary and could be easily gathered. It touched upon qi path and even if an attacking Gu was used, it could follow the qi back to the source, sealing the Gu.

This was an exceptional killer move which particularly suited the current situation.

After Fang Yuan was struck, his defensive Gu were sealed successively.

The stone barriers were pervaded by the purple light qi, the stone barrier shield Gu were immediately sealed. The white bone shields hovering around Fang Yuan were also shrouded in the purple light qi, falling down one after another, turning back into flying bone shield Gu.

The windblades Fang Yuan attacked with were touched by purple light qi and even if the corresponding wind blade Gu were inside his aperture, the Gu worms would be covered by a faint layer of dense purple qi and be sealed.

Historically, sealing defensive Gu was easy while sealing attacking Gu was difficult all because defensive Gu were easier to attack. But thirty-eight sealing arts could deal with both equally.

Fang Yuan's Gu worm quantity decreased the more he used them.

He already did not have a lot of defensive Gu and could not forcibly resist the purple light qi, only able to dodge and evade all over the place.

But there was only so much space, he would sooner or later run out of space to run to.

At this moment, Fang Yuan took the initiative to attack the purple light qi. He would rather more of his attacking Gu be sealed, he required defensive Gu to protect his whole body.

Once the purple light qi touched his six arm heavenly zombie king form, who is to say it might not seal the corresponding Gu worms and break the killer move six arm heavenly zombie king.

Soon, Fang Yuan's offensive started becoming sparser as he was suppressed into disadvantage by the crowd of Gu Masters.

"Kill, kill this demon!" Ye Lui Sang shouted excitedly and sent out hundreds of fireballs; the fireballs detonated in an intense explosion with dust and dirt flying everywhere. Fang Yuan dodged here and there but he was still struck by the explosions, his skin and flesh were torn open.

“You demon, you are guilty of the most heinous crimes, you went as far as daring to topple True Yang Building! We ended up in this state all because of you!” Gu Guo Long shouted furiously, throwing out endless wind blades that were as sharp as knives and could also chase the target, new cuts were formed on Fang Yuan’s body.

Rays of purple light qi were also constantly sent out now and then.

These surviving Gu Masters, more than ten in number, gritted their teeth with eyes filled with fury; they wished they could eat Fang Yuan’s flesh and drink his blood!

They had painstakingly fought in many battlefields and taken huge risks to arrive at Imperial Court blessed land. It was supposed to have been an enormous opportunity, but they ended up in this plight, almost all of their tribesmen, relatives and friends were dead.

The disparity from the beginning to the end was too large, it could easily be imagined how much hatred and anger they felt towards the main cause of this disaster.

“You will die a dog’s death today, this is your end for offending Ancestor Giant Sun!” One Gu Master did not forget to flatter Giant Sun’s will. It was a pity Giant Sun’s will was not human and his expression could not be seen.

He only reminded everyone: Do not cause harm to wisdom Gu no matter what!

Chapter 643 - Final Trump Card

Chapter 643: Final Trump Card

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

Giant Sun's will was too strong.

Not just his battle strength, but also his deep foundation.

It inherited some of the Immortal Venerable's experience, just a killer move created out of boredom drove Fang Yuan into a desperate state again.

"Damn it, is it time to use Spring Autumn Cicada again?" Fang Yuan gritted his teeth, a thought arising in his mind.

The first aperture was filled with pressure, the surface of the aperture walls was covered with cracks resembling a spider's web.

Spring Autumn Cicada floated in the center, as yellow and green lights flickered on the cicada's body.

Fang Yuan was not ignorant, the aperture had obviously reached its limits, it could break the very next second!

But he quickly dispelled the thought of using Spring Autumn Cicada.

More and more of his Gu worms were being sealed, his firepower was weakening, Fang Yuan was starting to take hits passively.

"Come on, why don't you strike back!" The Gu Masters laughed maniacally.

"Are you afraid now? Come out and fight if you have the guts!" Someone laughed coldly.

“You demon, this is your deserved fate, go and die!” Someone cursed.

Seeing Fang Yuan suppressed by them, they felt unbelievable joy.

Suddenly, Mo Yao’s will’s frantic voice resounded in Fang Yuan’s mind again: “Oh no! Fang Yuan, zombie speckles are showing up on your body. The death energy is starting to invade your body. If the speckles spread over your whole body, you will turn into a six arm heavenly zombie king for real!”

An even worse situation had arrived.

The estimated hour limit had not been reached, but Fang Yuan was already starting to become a zombie.

A body that is zombified will be completely immersed in death energy, they cannot return to normal.

Unless he removed the six arm heavenly zombie king killer move now, the zombie speckles would continue to spread.

“No, once I stop using the killer move, Giant Sun’s will would attack. At this distance, I would not be able to react!” Fang Yuan shook his head, his expression turning solemn.

Although he had defensive Gu, these mortal Gu were not worth mentioning in front of Giant Sun’s will.

Only six arm heavenly zombie king could allow Fang Yuan to hold his own.

Right now, although Giant Sun’s will had not entered the wisdom halo, that was only because the price to pay was too great for a small gain.

Giant Sun’s will was definitely capable of making sacrifices.

To attract a seven fingered formless hand, he lost eight Immortal Gu!

“If I cancel the killer move now, Giant Sun’s will would go all out and kill me regardless of the sacrifice. Once I die, he would take back the immortal

essence of Giant Sun, I cannot take this risk!” Fang Yuan’s attitude was firm.

“But, your body...” Mo Yao’s tone was hesitant, sounding worried.

Fang Yuan was unmoved, his expression was determined.

The zombie speckles continued to spread, there was only a dot on his back at first, but now almost his entire back was covered.

The speed of spreading was getting faster, soon, Fang Yuan’s chest turned black.

The Gu Masters saw this and were shocked.

Giant Sun’s will laughed heartily: “So this is it, you have turned into a zombie for too long, the balance of life and death energy had been broken, now that the death energy is invading you, you will turn into a real zombie, a member of the living dead, a monster that is neither human nor a ghost, your cultivation will be stagnant forever!!”

Giant Sun’s will had great experience and knowledge, he understood Fang Yuan’s situation immediately.

The Gu Masters felt a surge in morale, some laughed heartily: “Hahaha, persisting in evil brings about self-destruction, demon, you have committed too many wicked deeds, this terrible end is brought about entirely by yourself!”

“Even without us attacking now, you are finished! Hmph, members of the demonic path crave strength and disregard all else, you have finally experienced the painful consequences now. What a pity, even if you became an immortal luckily, you still became a zombie, a monster!”

“This is the result of you toying with evil schemes and causing harm to everyone, being enemies with Ancestor Giant Sun, and with us of the righteous path!”

Mo Yao's will urged as well: "Fang Yuan, the price to pay is too huge. In my opinion, Giant Sun's will might not necessarily attack, it does not have much strength left. You have great talent and ability, you should not end up like this! It is not too late to stop now, once you turn into a six arm heavenly zombie king for real, it will be far too difficult to revert back to being a human!"

Fang Yuan's gaze was shining, his emotions were in turbulence, as his expression was changing.

But eventually, his gritted teeth did not loosen.

He turned into a six arm heavenly zombie king completely!

The speckles turned his body black, in the strength path immortal aperture, the bright and clear heaven and earth turned into an eerie dark color, white stone mountains collapsed one after another. The sky was dark grey and the land was rotting, there was not a trace of life energy.

Meanwhile, in the first aperture, it was deathly silent too. The purple crystal aperture walls no longer had the crystal clear appearance, they looked like grey rocks.

But precisely because of this, Spring Autumn Cicada's pressure was no longer so threatening.

Right after becoming a Gu Immortal, he degraded into a zombie! All his past accumulations, all his achievements, all turned into nothing.

From this point on, his cultivation could not advance in the slightest!

Without any potential to progress, in this regard, Fang Yuan was worse off than a mortal.

Even with Fang Yuan's iron will, he felt a bit of desolation.

The thought of using Spring Autumn Cicada appeared in his head once more — "If I use Spring Autumn Cicada and restart everything, I will be

able to quickly retreat and avoid this terrible situation to the best of my ability!”

But Fang Yuan forcefully suppressed this thought.

The wind veil of assimilation was very close now, without any sound from the wind, it spread silently, compressing the space and bringing an immense mental pressure to all at the scene.

Fang Yuan observed everyone from afar, suddenly doing something shocking — he stopped the activation of all his Gu.

He had completely become a six arm heavenly zombie king, he did not need to use Gu worms to activate it.

As the purple light qi hit him, this move, thirty-eight sealing arts, had no effect.

As long as Fang Yuan did not activate his Gu worms, the purple light qi would not be able to follow the qi within and trace it back to the source, sealing the Gu worms.

Everyone was stunned, even Giant Sun’s will gasped lightly.

But next, the Gu Masters erupted with fierce momentum.

“Kill, kill this demon!”

“He stopped using his Gu worms right in front of us, he is courting death!”

Everyone shouted, screamed, and yelled with their lungs.

Fang Yuan retreated step by step, using the six arm heavenly zombie king’s defense and recovery speed to endure the attacks.

“Be careful, don’t hit the wisdom Gu!” Seeing that Fang Yuan was getting close to wisdom Gu, Hei Lou Lan quickly gave a reminder.

The Gu Masters controlled their firepower, no longer unleashing flashy attacks, but aiming more precisely at Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan's appearance was nothing like before, his chest was blown open, his bones were broken, and his intestines were smashed.

He had no choice but to turn around, with his back facing everyone and using it to endure the intense attacks.

Bam!

A bolt of lightning struck Fang Yuan's back.

An intense force slammed him to the ground.

From behind him, cheering could be heard: "Hahaha, I beat him! This newly caught Gu is not bad, it should be the rank five thunder hammer Gu."

Fang Yuan crawled up in difficulty.

His back was burst open, the injury was coiling with lightning, his spine and bones were exposed to the air.

"Look at my wind path killer move!" Someone shouted.

Swoosh!

A huge wind blade with jagged teeth spun and shot out, making a loop around Fang Yuan's arm and cutting it off, it fell on the ground.

This person was breathing roughly, almost all his primeval essence had been expended, but his eyes were shining with a ruthless light of excitement.

He shouted; "Did you see, did you see! I took away one of his arms!!"

"Hmph, you made use of that weakness, if the flesh and skin of that area of his arm hadn't already been fully removed, left with only a segment of his bone, would you be able to cut it off?" Someone scoffed.

The body of six arm heavenly zombie king was strong, but it could not endure such fast paced and strong attacks.

Everyone laughed wildly, they shouted and cheered, torturing Fang Yuan, feeling pride from the heavy injuries they were inflicting on him, competing against each other.

Fang Yuan was defeated time and time again, his tall and muscular body was becoming smaller.

But he got up every time.

Even though he had one out of eight arms remaining, even though he did not have a patch of undamaged skin left, even though his zombie blood was dying the ground, even though his organs were exposed to the air, even though his right shoulder was only left with a pale white shoulder blade.

“Why, to this extent? Why...” Mo Yao’s will sobbed.

Fang Yuan was silent.

“Enough.” Giant Sun’s will suddenly spoke.

The Gu Masters did not dare to disobey him, they stopped attacking.

“At this point, are you still not giving up? Hmph, your attitude is truly worth admiring.” Giant Sun’s will spoke in a milder tone: “Enough, it is not easy for you to reach this extent. Give up, I will give you a chance to surrender, as long as you recognise me as your master, I will allow you to make up for your mistakes.”

“What?!”

“Ancestor Giant Sun is sparing him?”

“Ancestor, please reconsider it.”

Everyone was shocked.

“Surrender?” Fang Yuan scoffed: “Let me consider it.”

Giant Sun’s will continued: “You destroyed Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, your sins are unforgivable! I will give you a chance to redeem yourself, after recognising me as your master, you will help me to once again establish Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, that will make up for your sins. When True Yang Building is rebuilt, not only will I grant you freedom, I will even get rid of your zombie status, and teach you the method to regain a human body.”

If someone else heard this, their heart would waver.

Giant Sun’s will gave Fang Yuan a way to live, most importantly, he gave him hope to continue cultivating.

Fang Yuan was silent: “Let me consider.”

Giant Sun’s will laughed plainly: “I will not give you any chance to stall for time. I will count down from ten, you must give me a response. Ten!”

“Fang Yuan, are you really surrendering? Be careful of Giant Sun’s will’s schemes, as long as you get out, and leave the light of wisdom’s range, you will be a fish on his chopping block, subject entirely to his treatment.” Mo Yao’s will worriedly reminded in Fang Yuan’s mind.

Fang Yuan laughed in his heart: “How could I be so stupid as to believe him?”

Next, he sighed: “Oh, to think that I will still have to use my final trump card.”

“You still have a trump card?”

“To speak the truth, I have Spring Autumn Cicada.”

“What? Spring Autumn Cicada! Don’t tell me it’s that seventh ranked Gu among the top ten mystical Gu worms in the world, it can travel upstream along the river of time, returning to the past, that Spring Autumn Cicada which can change history?” Mo Yao’s will screamed.

“That’s right!”

Chapter 644 - Not committing the same mistake again (1/2)

Chapter 644: Not committing the same mistake again (1/2)

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

“That’s right!”

Fang Yuan said, as he snickered in his heart, asking Mo Yao’s will: “You’ve been wanting me to use it, haven’t you?”

“Hmm? Fang Yuan, what do you mean? How would I know that you have Spring Autumn Cicada!” Mo Yao’s will stared blankly, before quickly denying it.

“Hehehe...” Fang Yuan laughed: “Oh, Mo Yao, I am a naturally cautious person, I consider situations where I suffer defeat more than those of victory! Thus, from the moment you lurked in my mind, I had already considered the worst possible situation.”

What was the worst possible situation?

“That was the fact that the greatest mystery of me having Spring Autumn Cicada and being reborn is known by you. I would assume, since the first time I entered Water Pavilion, your will had already known this secret, right?”

Mo Yao’s will appeared in Fang Yuan’s mind, she appeared extremely sincere as she shook her head: “Fang Yuan, are you misunderstanding something?”

Fang Yuan ignored her, continuing: “You knew this secret, but you pretended not to know, revealing yourself on your own initiative. Next, you pretended that you had let down Spirit Affinity House, showing a guilty

expression as you purposely gave me the mission of returning Water Pavilion to Spirit Affinity House. In truth, this was a red herring.”

“In order to obtain my trust, you truly racked your brains. You created six arm heavenly zombie king for me and taught me ink transformation along with other refinement path killer moves, assisting me in infiltrating True Yang Building, as well as giving me multiple reminders in battle, acting as a strategist. These acts were to lower my wariness. At the same time, you had been changing my thoughts, subconsciously trying to influence my decisions, you had truly insidious intentions!”

Mo Yao’s will raised her voice, showing some displeasure: “Lad, what is wrong with you? You are actually speaking of me in this way, did you hit your head?”

“Hehehe. Mo Yao, you are very impressive, I truly suffered at your hands. Your acting was nearly flawless, I almost believed you. When Giant Sun’s will awakened, you urged me to leave this place, to take Water Pavilion and return to central continent. But at the same time, you were influencing my thoughts, causing me to make the choice of continuing to take risks.”

“When facing Ma Hong Yun, you urged me to help Ma Hong Yun, but on the other hand, you altered my thoughts, triggering my killing intent and summoning my rage and excitement, causing me to impulsively attack Ma Hong Yun and resulting in my black coffin luck increasing. Honestly, under normal circumstances, I would consider the costs and benefits, how could I be so brainless?”

“When I first saw Imperial Court blessed land’s land spirit, Frost Jade Peacock, I learnt about the conditions for ownership. After leaving True Yang Building, I actually recalled some events in my previous life, a certain person... My true nature is not so weak that I would be affected to that extent. All these are the deepest memories of my previous life that have been buried to the depths of my heart. It was all your doing! You struck in secret, and then while my mind was in turmoil, you attempted to look at the memories of my previous life!”

Mo Yao stared with her eyes wide open, her tone was unkind and aggrieved, sounding like the defense of one treated with injustice: “Fang Yuan, all these were your choices, after landing in this state, you are refusing to admit your mistakes, instead, you are blaming it all on me!”

Fang Yuan laughed: “Hahaha, admit my mistakes, of course I admit my mistakes! My foundation is superficial, especially when compared to you or Giant Sun, experience and insight are no longer to my advantage. But do you know what your greatest flaw was?”

Mo Yao’s will snorted, folding her arms in front of her: “Lad, I am going to get angry if you continue speaking like this! All along I have been helping you, is this how you treat your benefactor?”

Fang Yuan did not listen to her, he ignored this and continued speaking: “Your greatest flaw was that you actually sent Water Pavilion to charge at the seven fingered formless hand.”

“The mission you gave me was to return Water Pavilion to Spirit Affinity House.”

“Why was it that at the crucial moment, you gave up on Water Pavilion to protect me?”

“Don’t tell me that during these days of being together, you changed your principles and had started caring for me? Hehe, I can admit my charisma has not reached that level.”

“This is enough to show, the so-called mission you gave me was a red herring!”

Fang Yuan’s voice was plain, but Mo Yao’s will listened to it like it was rumbling thunder.

She sank into silence.

This time, she did not refute him!

Fang Yuan laughed lightly, continuing: “Other than this, you had more flaws. First, you placed Water Pavilion on my body but concealed that fact, evidently you were hiding ill intentions, wanting to control me using this rank seven Immortal Gu House during a crucial moment.”

“Second, if you were truly going to cooperate with me, why would you hide what kind of will you were? This indicates that the moment your type of will was exposed, I would be suspicious of you.”

“Third, you purposely gave me an incorrect timing so that my body would completely turn into that of six arm heavenly zombie king! After I became a zombie, I felt desolation, that was also because of you.”

“Fourth, you played tricks multiple times and secretly influenced my thoughts, making me think of using Spring Autumn Cicada repeatedly. I am a person with a firm will, I do not hesitate, once I decide on a plan, I will execute it without doubt. How could I have this same thought multiple times?”

Fifth, since you had little immortal essence, and I had become a Gu Immortal, why did you not lend me Water Pavilion earlier? Evidently, you had other plans.”

“Hehehe...” Mo Yao’s will laughed loudly, retorting: “Fang Yuan, your words are contradicting yourself. Don’t forget, I was the one who saved your life. If I did not use Water Pavilion, you would’ve been killed by Giant Sun’s will! Now, you are saying that I purposely harmed you, lying about the timing of six arm heavenly zombie king and causing the transformation to be permanent. In this way, I have saved you and harmed you, am I crazy?”

“Of course you are not crazy, in fact, all along you have been very clear-minded! First you harm me, then you save me, all these were part of your plans. Hehe, if I was you, thinking in your perspective, it is not hard to guess your intentions.”

After pausing for a while, Fang Yuan continued: “If I was a will and had remained in this world for ten thousand years, after my main body was

already dead and my lover was also dead after a failed tribulation, at this point, when I see the Spring Autumn Cicada, what would I think?”

“The answer is obvious, I would naturally want to make use of the Spring Autumn Cicada and travel back in time! Spring Autumn Cicada’s effect is to sacrifice everything that the Gu Master has, merely preserving their consciousness in the Gu. At the crucial moment, I would sneak into the Spring Autumn Cicada and destroy the Gu Master’s will, replacing him and going back to the past to revive myself, altering history and changing my fate!”

Fang Yuan had a sound analysis, he exuded self confidence and an extraordinary attitude.

Mo Yao’s will’s pupils shrunk, she fell into silence again.

Fang Yuan continued: “However, for you to fulfill this goal, there were many difficulties, mainly, there were two big obstacles.”

“Firstly, you are just a will, no matter what kind of will you were, you cannot use most Gu worms on your own. Spring Autumn Cicada is not only such a case, it needs even more. It needs the Gu Master to self-detonate, using their essence, flesh, and all other Gu worms as sacrifices to become the driving force to propel the Gu Master back to the past. The stronger the fuel, the further into the past it can return.”

“Secondly, Spring Autumn Cicada is my Gu worm, my vital Gu in fact, it is not ordinary. You are not a formless hand, you cannot take it away from me by force. I had also found many wisdom path Gu worms, and can create many types of wills, thus it was even more difficult for you to snatch it.”

“Therefore, you had no choice but to continue interacting with me and waiting for an opportunity in accordance with the situation. On one hand, you needed to strengthen me and raise my foundation, that way, the force of my self-detonation would create more driving force when activating Spring Autumn Cicada. On the other hand, you needed to create a situation of absolute despair for me, so that I had no choice but to take a major risk, left with no options but to use the Spring Autumn Cicada!”

Saying this, Fang Yuan sighed: “I was vigilant of you earlier, but as you gradually affected my thoughts, I eventually fell for your schemes and arrangements. You influenced me secretly, causing me to take risks time and time again in True Yang Building, and even inducing me to deal with Ma Hong Yun, to deal with Giant Sun’s will, and Hei Lou Lan. Many matters were obviously disadvantageous to me and irrational, but I still acted on impulse time and time again. You caused me to make strong enemies, to create a situation where I would be desperate.”

“But on another hand, you were afraid of going overboard and causing me to die. Thus, at the crucial moment, when my life was at stake, you had to make a move and expose Water Pavilion, in order to help me survive Giant Sun’s will’s fatal blow.”

“Thus, when I was about to be captured by the formless hand, you activated Water Pavilion and crashed into it, you were afraid of it taking away my Spring Autumn Cicada, you were afraid of the Spring Autumn Cicada being exposed.”

The conversation between wills was extremely rapid, even though they had talked a lot.

But after Fang Yuan said that, Mo Yao’s will did not reply for a long time.

It was silence in his mind.

In the outside world, Giant Sun’s will had already counted down to six from ten.

Eventually, Mo Yao broke the silence, clapping as she laughed: “Hehehehe, good, good analysis! You really unravelled the mystery step by step, it was very meticulous and clear. To think that I had planned for such a long time, yet I did not manage to deceive you. I am really amazed by you, lad, even as a reborn person, your talent is simply astounding. If you were born in my time, we might have been good friends, who knows. What a pity, what a pity.”

Fang Yuan had understood everything, this was Mo Yao's will laying her cards on the table.

Mo Yao's will could not pretend any further, at this moment, she chose to confess!

Her body was slim and beautiful, a black veil covered her face, even though she was a will, she was like a night lotus silently floating in the dark, she had a graceful bearing and a grand disposition.

As expected of Spirit Affinity House's thirty-sixth generation fairy, a rank seven Gu Immortal, a refinement path grandmaster. Even though her schemes were exposed, she was not embarrassed or ashamed. Seeing that there was no hopes of continuing her facade, she showed a plain attitude, extremely forthright.

She sighed: "Back then, when my main body took a risk to enter Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, I obtained an inheritance in the true inheritance secluded domain, creating this will of mine with it. I left behind Di Qiu inheritance, on one hand, I was preparing for any accidents, to preserve the chance of refining calamity beckoning Gu. On the other hand, it was a trap targeting Spirit Affinity House. Back then, I had betrayed my sect for Bo Qing, but I did not expect that ten thousand years later, it would be you who came."

"Actually, back when you refined calamity beckoning Gu, I had already discovered your Spring Autumn Cicada. I am a refinement path grandmaster, I tampered with the Immortal Gu refinement process, the calamity beckoning Gu that you refined already had my will in it. This arrangement was originally meant to target pursuers from Spirit Affinity House, because nobody can stand giving up the chance of refining an Immortal Gu."

Chapter 645 - Not committing the same mistake again (2/2)

Chapter 645: Not committing the same mistake again (2/2)

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

“Just as you said, when I first discovered that you had Spring Autumn Cicada, I was extremely excited, immediately thinking of using Spring Autumn Cicada in order to be reborn. I used calamity beckoning Gu to attract you to Water Pavilion. You refined ten percent of Water Pavilion, that was something I purposely engineered to make you less alert. When you left, I activated Water Pavilion and hid in the sweat on your skin. But in this aspect, how did you confirm that Water Pavilion was on you from the start?”

“Fang Yuan answered: “This is not hard to guess. You have to ensure my safety, just your will alone is not enough, the rank seven Immortal Gu House Water Pavilion is your strongest safeguard. Secondly, thinking will expend your thoughts, and cause your will to weaken. I made you exert yourself in creating the killer move, but you had never gone into a state of weakness. Next, you contested against Giant Sun’s will in my mind, and even helped to refine the supreme true inheritance of True Yang Building. Furthermore, you were under the light of wisdom, but I did not see your will weakening. The only explanation is Water Pavilion! Your will had always been obtaining replenishment. When I first inspected the Gu worms that made up Water Pavilion, I did not realize it. The most crucial Gu worm is that wisdom path Immortal Gu, delight in water and mountain Gu, right?”

“Hehehe, you are half right.” Mo Yao’s will confessed: “Delight in water and mountain Gu can only create joyful will, but my will is not joyful will, thus I used other Gu worms to convert the joyful will. This will of mine can indeed influence your thoughts, meddling with your lines of thinking and

making you act differently to your nature. Am I right to say... you were purposely losing to Giant Sun's will?"

Fang Yuan laughed: "Giant Sun's will is indeed strong, but the difference in our battle strengths would not be so absurdly large. When I awakened in shock, I realized that Water Pavilion had already turned into an armor around me, saving my life, at that moment I realized something was wrong. Although I was alert in the past, because of your influence, it gradually vanished."

"But although I found something amiss, I could not be sure of it. When Giant Sun's will attacked me in a frenzy, I guessed his tactic. This battlefield is only so big, there are very few outside elements that can influence the battle, why would I not be wary of the formless hands? Thus, I took a risk and went along with his ploy, purposely moving slowly so that the formless hand would attack me. In the end, I obtained proof of your ill intentions!"

"Next, even though Water Pavilion broke apart, I was still afraid of its power. Thus, I coaxed you into entering my immortal aperture, and at the same time, using your Gu worms for fighting. I purposely got hit by many killer moves, and most of the Gu worms that I borrowed from you were sealed as a result. This was to prevent you from having any Gu worms that did not need primeval essence to activate."

Mo Yao's will heard this and shook her head, exclaiming: "Fang Yuan, you are too shrewd, the moment you found something wrong, you schemed to this extent, your acting surpassed mine."

"But there is something I don't understand." Fang Yuan asked.

"Oh, what is that?"

"Earlier, I lost fixed immortal travel Immortal Gu to a six fingered formless hand. I know that Fixed Immortal Travel is an Immortal Gu that you really wanted to get rid of, because it affected your plans too much. But how were you so sure that the six fingered formless hand would take away Fixed

Immortal Travel, and not other Immortal Gu, least of all Spring Autumn Cicada?”

Mo Yao’s will laughed bitterly: “Lad, I am only a will left behind by the main body for ten thousand years, do you really think I can control the entire situation? Back then, the situation was so chaotic, and at the moment when the formless hand grabbed you, I hesitated, afraid to show Water Pavilion as it would attract your suspicion.”

“But next, after it took Fixed Immortal Travel, I was overjoyed, I quickly interfered with your thoughts, causing you to help Tai Bai Yun Sheng. This delayed some time, and you lost Fixed Immortal Travel.”

Fang Yuan stared blankly: “Your luck is very good.”

Mo Yao shook her head, bitterly smiling: “Back then, I sneaked into True Yang Building and wanted to get my hands on fortune rivalling heaven Gu, releasing it in the end. Since then, my luck had been terrible. Later, when I blocked the seven fingered formless hand for you, my intention was to sacrifice the rank seven calamity beckoning Gu in Water Pavilion, what a pity that the formless hand took the core, water harmony Immortal Gu!”

“If your Spring Autumn Cicada had a mortal’s consciousness, I would’ve struck long ago. Unfortunately, your Gu Immortal will is still inside, and I did not dare to act rashly, only influencing you secretly.”

“When I lurked in your mind, I had been paying attention to your thoughts and had been attempting to read your memories. But after fighting with Giant Sun’s will, I could not split up, all of my will was used to manipulate Water Pavilion to protect your life. Otherwise, I would have noticed when you sensed something amiss. In fact, I would have interfered with your thoughts and made you dismiss this problem.”

“Moreover, I had little immortal essence left, most of it was used to create wills. Your tactic of consuming it was very effective, but if I had five or six more beads of red date immortal essence, the situation would have been very different.”

Fang Yuan nodded: “Sigh, actually, this was not a fair fight. A will alone cannot think as deeply as the main body. Especially when wills have their specialties and would act on those traits. A will is just a will, it cannot replace the main body. If your main body was dealing with me, I would’ve lost long ago. Fairy Mo Yao, you truly live up to your name! With just a will that you left behind, you could reach this stage.”

Fang Yuan sighed continuously, after revealing their cards, he instead started consoling Mo Yao’s will, seemingly forgetting their status as enemies, it was as if he was Mo Yao’s long time friend.

He continued to sigh: “Your plan was really too difficult, it is like walking on a tightrope, you had to be careful of the balance of the situation at all times. If when you schemed against me was prior to now, there was a chance I would have continued being fooled by you. Unfortunately, right before coming to northern plains, I made a similar mistake, and my decree in life is to never commit the same mistake twice!”

Saying so, the image of a young woman dressed in white appeared in Fang Yuan’s mind.

“Actually, it is also thanks to wisdom Gu’s help. Even without using it personally, just by the light halo that it emitted, my thoughts became extremely sharp and I understood many things, thus being able to expose your scheme. As expected of a rank nine Immortal Gu. Hmm, after talking this much, I have a question to ask you, what type of will are you?”

Mo Yao chuckled: “I might as well tell you now. Since you already know my methods, you’ll get the answer sooner or later. In fact, under such circumstances, it is already too late even if you discover my true motive. There is no doubt you will need to use Spring Autumn Cicada to self-detonate! My will is called fake will. Fake and true, truth and lies, fake will can disguise as a person’s thoughts and collide with other thoughts, changing the results of their thinking and influencing a person’s decisions and actions.”

Fang Yuan realized at once: “No wonder I could not find where you were lurking when I checked in my mind. You were disguised as part of my

thoughts! But you are wrong on one thing, I will not use Spring Autumn Cicada.”

“Are you sure? Hehehe.” Mo Yao’s will laughed: “Six arm heavenly zombie king was a killer move that I perfected with you. I purposely gave an incorrect estimation and caused your body to turn into a zombie, you no longer have any way to progress. At this point, you have no future. I have been around you for so long, I understand you well, you have no trump cards left.”

“Right now, the wind veil of assimilation is closing in, and you have already lost Fixed Immortal Travel, do you think you can open a stargate here? Don’t be unrealistic! You will be attacked by everyone, even though you purposely acted weaker, your real battle strength is still inferior to Giant Sun’s will. After all, this is not the true inheritance secluded domain. Inside the true inheritance secluded domain, wills and thoughts are suppressed. As for worldly wave trace Immortal Gu, I am not going to lend it to you anymore.”

“Moreover, other than Giant Sun’s will, you still have a huge threat here, that is Hei Lou Lan with the Great Strength True Martial Physique! Rank five peak stage, hehe, think about the force of his self-detonation! Right now, you are only holding on because of the light of wisdom. Hahaha, with so many strong foes, you are at your wits end!”

Mo Yao’s will laughed for a while before her tone became calmer: “You refuse to use Spring Autumn Cicada because you are wary of your black coffin luck. You do not have to be so nervous. Spring Autumn Cicada’s drawback is that it will cause its owner’s luck to become progressively worse. Back then, Red Lotus Demon Venerable was a victim of this. Luck is really strong and influential, no doubt, but it cannot decide everything, it depends on who is facing it. You had so much bad luck, yet with your strength and wisdom, you still managed to get this far. Ma Hong Yun had so much good luck, yet he could not grasp it well, even though he escaped from this place, he would surely fall into the hands of northern plains’ Gu Immortals and become a captive.”

Fang Yuan snickered: “You’ve schemed for this long, I’m sure you’ve made ample preparations, you have the confidence of certain victory. A contest of wills is not my forte, if I self-detonate, that is using my weakness to fight my enemy’s strength, how can I be so stupid?”

Mo Yao also laughed: “To think that you’d have such a timid side. It is a pity, but you are not entirely right. I do intend on using the Spring Autumn Cicada, but it is impossible with your foundation to travel ten thousand years back in time. I plan to find Red Lotus Demon Venerable’s inheritance when travelling upstream in the river of time. Using the power of the inheritance, I would go back to travelling against the current, ten thousand years into the past. Hehehe, don’t you want to see what Red Lotus Demon Venerable’s inheritance looks like?”

Mo Yao said something shocking, she actually knew of Red Lotus Demon Venerable’s secret inheritance ground.

But Fang Yuan gave no response, he was silent.

Outside, Giant Sun’s will finally counted down from “ten” to “one”.

“It seems you are still very stubborn, you want to resist to the end!” Seeing that Fang Yuan did not surrender, Giant Sun’s will said this in a deep and low tone.

“This demon deserves nothing less than death! Ancestor Giant Sun had granted him mercy, giving him a chance to turn over a new leaf, yet he is still refusing to change!” Ye Lui Sang shouted, yet in the depths of his heart he felt eased.

“Kill, kill this demon. Cut his head off and make it our urine flask!”

“Today, we will exterminate a menace of society!” Everyone was riled up.

“Oh no, the wind veil of assimilation is already within a hundred steps of us! Ancestor Giant Sun, what will we do?” Someone said in shock.

Wisdom Gu was maintaining a halo of light to protect itself, the Gu Masters were all standing near its edge and outside of it, only Fang Yuan was inside. As the wind veil of assimilation grew closer, it shrunk the space that was inside and in just a short period of time, the wind veil would reach the surface of the light halo.

Chapter 646 - Road of Life

Chapter 646: Road of Life

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

The wind veil of assimilation was constantly getting closer, that was why Giant Sun's will tried to get Fang Yuan to surrender.

If Fang Yuan surrendered and returned Giant Sun's immortal essence, everything would be easy to settle.

But if Fang Yuan was adamant and refused to surrender, Giant Sun's will would have to fight him to the death!

"Hei Lou Lan, I am giving you this strength path Immortal Gu, release your dark limit seal and display the true might of one of the ten extreme physiques. Your Great Strength True Martial Physique has the highest recovery speed in the world, it greatly surpasses the other nine extreme physiques. Don't worry, even if you self-detonate, I have my ways to save you." Giant Sun's will said, handing Hei Lou Lan a strength path Immortal Gu.

Obtaining the Immortal Gu that he had been dreaming of, Hei Lou Lan was unable to conceal his excitement: "Thank you lord ancestor!!"

At the same time, Giant Sun's will promised the other Gu Masters many benefits, handing out Gu worms one by one.

Giant Sun's will raised the morale: "This scoundrel has committed many evil deeds, you will all be great heroes renowned in northern plains after eliminating him! Your act of bringing peace to the people will make sure you are well respected wherever you go."

“We know that being basked in the light of wisdom would reduce lifespan. But in this situation, if we continue delaying it, we will be killed by the wind veil of assimilation. How can losing a bit of lifespan compare to death?”

“Furthermore, you just need to restrain him, I will strike and deal the finishing blow!”

Everyone looked at each other.

Giant Sun’s will had incomparable reputation, he was left behind by the old ancestor, under benefits and reputation, forced by the situation, everyone summoned their courage and looked at Fang Yuan, ready to strike.

“Strange, why isn’t he dead yet? After being in the light for so long, he should’ve expended all his lifespan already?” Suddenly, someone asked this.

Because if Fang Yuan was dead, they would not need to take a risk.

“That is because he is already dead. After completely becoming a zombie monster, he is among the living dead. The dead have no lifespan, no matter how long he stays there, he would not die of old age.” Hei Lou Lan explained, destroying their fantasies.

“So that’s it!!”

Everyone was taken aback, they finally understood that this fight was unavoidable.

The air seemed to turn frigid, the Gu Masters’ killing intent surged, without doubt, this was the final battle!

They had great confidence in killing Fang Yuan. After all, there was the Great Strength True Martial Physique as well as Giant Sun’s will. However, they were still nervous.

Fang Yuan’s terrifying battle strength was ingrained into their hearts.

“Of course we have to kill this demon, but there are bound to be casualties in battle, oh great Longevity Heaven, please don’t let it be me!” Those were the inner thoughts of everyone.

The atmosphere was getting more solemn, the battle was going to commence.

But right at this moment, there was another surprising twist.

Wisdom Gu suddenly stopped sending out the light of wisdom, and flew into the sea of Gu worms.

Earlier, it had displayed its rank nine aura at full force, but now it had completely concealed itself, hiding with the Gu worm group, it quickly vanished.

Everyone was shocked.

Giant Sun’s will was the first to react, laughing heartily: “Excellent! This wisdom Gu’s wild will is a newborn, it is still very immature. Earlier, it created the halo to prevent other lifeforms from getting near it, but now that it sensed the battle was near, in order to avoid getting dragged into this, it escaped first!”

Everyone was overjoyed at this, there was no better situation.

Without wisdom Gu’s halo causing trouble, Giant Sun’s will could enter battle directly.

“Demon, the wisdom Gu that you entrusted your life to has run away!”

“Your time of death is now, come and receive your death!”

“Demon, you have committed many heinous sins, landing in this situation today, you are dead meat!”

Everyone shouted, their morale surging.

Giant Sun’s will was ready to strike.

“Hahaha, hahahaha!” Fang Yuan broke the silence, he raised his head and laughed. His laughter boomed over the surroundings, giving off a wild aura, he suppressed all other voices.

He had a green face with sharp fangs, and his eyes were shining with a ruthless light.

Although his recovery ability was strong, his previous injuries were too severe, his body was still in bad shape.

He was left with one arm, his body was crooked, yet his imposing attitude burst out, causing everyone to take a slight step back.

“Damned demon, still being arrogant before your death?”

“What are you laughing for!”

Hei Lou Lan took a big step forward, his body was like a bear, he stared with his eyes opened wide: “Demon, committing evil acts will lead to your own doom, you have no way out but death!”

“Fang Yuan, I had already given you your only chance of surrender, but you did not grab onto it. Now, there is no way out for you anymore.” Giant Sun’s will shouted resolutely.

Mo Yao’s will also said: “Lad, no need to continue acting secretive. Your fake imposing aura cannot stop them. Don’t you want to see Red Lotus Demon Venerable’s secret inheritance ground? The battle is going to commence, if your mind becomes muddled against Giant Sun’s will, I will not be able to save you again. Give up, this is a dead end, there is no way out! Quickly use the Spring Autumn Cicada!”

Fang Yuan’s laughter ended, his voice was coarse: “Isn’t there a saying, heaven will always leave a path for you, as long as I want to walk, there will be a road for me to step on!”

Everyone was shocked, these words were very familiar, thinking about it, they realized it was from <<The Legends of Ren Zu>>.

<< The Legends of Ren Zu>> chapter three, section three states —

Luo Po valley was a very wide and complex labyrinth, Ren Zu searched for Northern Dark Ice Soul, who was missing, but he got lost in the labyrinth himself, even after several days, he did not find a way out.

He was extremely tired, he had sprawled on the ground, his back leaning against the walls of the labyrinth.

A feeling of boundless loneliness quickly engulfed him.

This was because he had given his original heart to hope, right now, he only had a heart of loneliness left.

The feeling of loneliness was unbearable, Ren Zu was afraid of being lonely, he had once dug out both of his eyes and turned them into a son and daughter to accompany him.

But right now, he could only endure the torture of loneliness.

Amidst the loneliness, Ren Zu felt intense desolation, loss, and pain. Time seemed to have stopped, he was all alone in this world, there was nobody he could rely on, there was no fire that he could gain warmth from.

Ren Zu felt suffocation, but as time passed, he got used to the feeling of loneliness, he even started to savor it.

He started to feel that loneliness was not that scary.

In his loneliness, he felt serenity, peace, and quiet.

He talked to himself: “Oh human, what is the purpose of your existence? Struggling here in this world, rushing about everywhere.”

Next, he heard a voice from beside him: “Oh human, you are the spirit of all beings. You are lonely, thus you wanted to be comforted, to be understood, to be recognised. Right now, the thing you want to do most is to find the way out of this damned place.”

Ren Zu was shocked: “Who, who is talking to me?”

That voice laughed as it said: “I am a Gu, called ‘self’. If you look inside yourself, you will find me.”

Ren Zu quickly inspected his heart of loneliness, as expected, in the deepest part of his heart, he saw a Gu worm.

This Gu looked very real, almost like himself, but it was many times smaller than him, like the size of an ant.

Ren Zu was curious: “Eh, you are a Gu worm, why are you inside my body?”

Self Gu said: “Ever since you gained life, I had been inside your body, you just did not discover me. It is not easy to find me, you will need to inspect your inner heart of loneliness.

“Is that so.” Ren Zu had little interest, he was quite indifferent about this as his mind was entirely concerned with Northern Dark Ice Soul.

Self Gu saw Ren Zu’s lack of concern and laughed: “Oh Ren Zu, you should be happy. You should know, finding yourself and understanding yourself, that is the most important thing in life. You yourself are the most reliable thing in the world, let me help you leave this place.”

“You can help me leave this place? No way, can you bring me out of Luo Po valley, and travel in the reverse flow river?” Ren Zu was shocked and excited.

Self Gu laughed heartily: “Oh Ren Zu, why must you walk on this road? The door of life and death’s entrance and exit are the traces left behind by fate Gu when it visited fairness Gu. When you walk on this road, you will be under the manipulation and arrangement of fate. If you want to revive, to leave this place, you should walk on a brand new road.”

Ren Zu was perplexed: “Isn’t there only one road? Wisdom Gu had already told me that, where can there be a second road?”

Self Gu said: “Oh Ren Zu, as long as you want to walk, there will be a road for you to step on.”

Ren Zu was even more confused now: “Then how should I walk?”

Self Gu said: “Didn’t I say it already, first, you have to ‘think’ about leaving.”

“Think?” Ren Zu tried using his brain, thinking of how to move on.

He thought for half a day, his head was bursting, when finally, a Gu jumped out of his mind.

This Gu was an old friend of Ren Zu, it was cognition Gu.

“Where there is cognition, there is me.” Cognition Gu said: “Oh human, you seem to have gotten into trouble again, let me help you think.”

Saying so, cognition Gu gave off a bright light, enlightening Ren Zu.

Cognition Gu had an ability, that was to enlighten all beings. Any lifeform enlightened by cognition Gu would gain wings.

Back then, Verdant Great Sun obtained the wings of “self”, flying into the sky.

When the light dispersed, Ren Zu obtained a pair of wings.

This pair of wings was located at his heels, they were very delicate.

Cognition noted: “Mm, this pair of wings is called independence, Ren Zu, it will help you walk on a new road. You have to be careful, a new road is hard to walk on, other Gu are unreliable, you can only rely on your self Gu.”

Saying so, cognition Gu vanished.

Ren Zu was still very much confused: “How should I walk?”

“Walk ahead, and carve the path of your road of life. This is a road that is unique to yourself! Only you can walk on it!” Self Gu said excitedly.

Ren Zu took the first step forward.

Bam!

The next moment, his vision changed.

...

Everyone heard Fang Yuan and reacted, flying into a rage.

“This demon has lost his mind!!”

“Kill, we have to work together and kill him!!”

“Hehehe, how dare you compare yourself to Ren Zu? Go ahead and walk, let me see what road you can walk on?”

Everyone lost their patience, they shouted as they charged towards Fang Yuan.

Guh.

At this moment, Hei Lou Lan suddenly showed a pained expression, spitting out a mouthful of blood.

“Good timing.” Fang Yuan smiled, showing an eerie aura.

He raised his remaining hand as he punched directly.

Bam.

With a loud explosion, fist qi burst out as a strength path phantom materialized in the air.

Chapter 647 - The answer is found in one's self!

Chapter 647: The answer is found in one's self!

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

This strength path phantom had a striking resemblance to a youthful Fang Yuan. Vivid and lifelike, and generally in the same dimensions.

It obstructed the charge of the Gu Masters by itself, appearing lonely and insignificant.

“Isn’t this that lad Hei Lou Lan’s killer move?” Mo Yao’s will was surprised, “Ah, I remember now, you seized his crucial Gu worm, but how did you reproduce his killer move?”

While she was speaking, the Gu Masters had already reached the strength path phantom; Fang Yuan’s strength path phantom could only endure three moves before it was torn to pieces.

The remaining fist qi was condensing again, but was extinguished by Ye Lui Sang’s fire.

“This demon is a paper tiger, no need to be afraid!”

“Hmph, the method he is relying on now was merely stolen from Lord Hei Lou Lan.”

“This strength path phantom has the form but at most only has half the strength of Lord Hei Lou Lan’s killer move, what’s there to be afraid of?!”

The group’s morale soared higher, they paused for a moment before moving towards Fang Yuan at an even faster speed.

Only Hei Lou Lan had a bewildered expression and slightly decreased his speed, staying at the rear: “Did he use my vital Gu to create this strength

path phantom? How could this strength path phantom actually have his own actual appearance?!”

Although his vital Gu had been seized, his injuries had rapidly recovered. Great Strength True Martial Physique’s recovery ability was at the top of the ten extreme physiques, tens of times stronger than six arm heavenly zombie king.

It was not strange for Fang Yuan to forcibly refine Hei Lou Lan’s vital Gu. Fang Yuan was already a Gu Immortal and with the help of immortal essence, this meant an enormous advantage in refining mortal Gu.

Fang Yuan’s strength path phantom actually had the same appearance as him, this was what made Hei Lou Lan extremely surprised.

“Even if you seized Hei Lou Lan’s Gu and roughly reconstructed his killer move, your strength path phantom merely has its form and it might have the ability to recondense from the fist qi, but the difference when compared to Hei Lou Lan’s genuine killer move is too great.” Mo Yao’s will bluntly commented.

At this moment, everyone had reached Fang Yuan.

On the outer periphery, Giant Sun’s will had curled up into a ball, moving slowly, waiting for the time Fang Yuan showed a weakness during the chaotic battle to deal a fatal strike!

“In that case Mo Yao, open your eyes and watch what happens next closely.” Fang Yuan’s grin slowly turned into a huge smile.

He punched! With the only remaining arm!

Fist qi surged and turned into a strength path phantom. The phantom did not pause, immediately pouncing towards the incoming Gu Masters.

Fang Yuan punched again!

Another strength path phantom appeared, but it was different; this strength path phantom also resembled a young Fang Yuan, but it had two extra arms

and it was even more powerful.

Fang Yuan's breathing sped up as he punched rapidly, the fist shadows interweaving together into a curtain!

BOOM BOOM BOOM.....

Punches after punches in the air sent out cracking noises, producing continuous echoing explosions.

Majestic fist qi surged madly, forming whirlwinds.

Wind and clouds surged and roared like dragons and tigers!

In a blink of an eye, a hundred strength path phantoms were created, forming layers upon layers of protection around Fang Yuan.

The Gu Masters had just finished off the previous two strength path phantoms and were about to charge towards Fang Yuan. But when they raised their heads, all of their expressions turned into great shock!

"How could there be so many strength path phantoms?!" One Gu Master's eyes almost popped out.

"F*ck, there are still more being created!!" Another Gu Master swore loudly.

Fang Yuan continued to punch; fist qi formed into strength path phantoms as if they were endless.

The Gu Masters could not believe what they were seeing; this number greatly surpassed Hei Lou Lan's limit, moreover it was still rapidly increasing.

Within moments, there were already a thousand strength path phantoms!

Just recently, Fang Yuan was alone, but now he had an army standing around him!

“Are they phonies?” A Gu Master was suspicious and felt Fang Yuan was using Gu worm to create illusions.

But the strength path phantoms’ solid attacks in the next moment gave a painful answer to the group!

“Kill!”

“We will let you taste our power.”

These strength path phantoms were actually able to speak, and showed extraordinary intelligence.

They attacked together, forming an endless stream of humans! The Gu Masters who were confident in their numbers were now drowned in strength path phantoms.

They seemed to be stranded in a torrential river; suffering the strong attacks of the waves.

“Defend!”

“Stabilize our formation, they are only strength path phantoms!”

“Damn it, these strength path phantoms can actually coordinate and carry out battle tactics!!”

The Gu Masters shouted one after another. Their formation was like a large reef near the shore. However, after engaging in battle, they discovered that the power of these strength path phantoms far surpassed their imaginations!

These strength path phantoms coordinated together and did not care about sacrificing themselves; although they only had singular method of attacking, it generated an extremely large pressure on the Gu Masters.

The Gu Masters’ formation soon showed signs of breaking.

“This... what killer move is this? My strength path phantoms could not coordinate to this extent. This is simply a relentless army fighting to the

death!” Hei Lou Lan was shocked and uneasy.

Fang Yuan retreated while continuing to punch out fist qi.

The number of strength path phantoms continued to rise crazily.

“Your... killer move, this... killer... move...” Mo Yao’s will stammered in shock!

She analyzed: “Mortal Gu absolutely cannot have such might, you definitely used Immortal Gu! You still have a trump card that I don’t know about? No, impossible, you definitely had refined Immortal Gu. How could you refine Immortal Gu so quickly?”

Fang Yuan laughed loudly: “Why do you think I tried to get near to wisdom Gu by all means possible? It was to use its rank nine aura to help me refine Immortal Gu! If it were other people’s Immortal Gu, it would not be easy to deceive, thus I could not refine Man as Before and Landscape as Before. But it is very difficult for young wild will to distinguish if this aura originated from me.”

Gu worms higher by two ranks or more could pressure others into submission. Back then on Qing Mao mountain, Fang Yuan used Spring Autumn Cicada’s aura to help him refine Gu.

“That means you had planned to intentionally transform completely with six arm heavenly zombie king?” Mo Yao’s will immediately started feeling uneasy when she discovered this.

The light of wisdom consumed lifespan, but after transforming into a zombie which was already dead, Fang Yuan naturally could stay for much longer in the light of wisdom.

Mo Yao continued to observe and found that Fang Yuan’s killer move followed some certain characteristics of strength path. His strength path phantoms normally had two arms. But sometimes, there would be phantoms with four arms and even six arms occasionally.

The more arms the phantoms had, the stronger they were.

Two armed phantoms only had average battle strength comparable to hundred beast kings. Four armed phantoms were comparable to thousand beast kings and six armed phantoms were comparable to myriad beast kings.

“This... this is simply the re-creation of a beast group!” When Mo Yao’s will became aware of this, her delicate body shivered, and said with an incredulous tone, “You, lad you, you actually managed to resolve the age old question, you have merged the two paths of enslavement and strength!”

Enslavement path controlled a great number of beasts and used numbers to crush enemies.

Strength path focused on strengthening oneself, fighting many enemies alone.

The essence of two Gu Master paths that were polar opposites were now perfectly harmonized and united in Fang Yuan’s killer move!

Fang Yuan had been trying to solve this issue since long ago. But he made no progress and was even ridiculed and persuaded against by Mo Yao’s will.

However, he had never given up on his attempts to resolve this. He would never abandon something because of other people’s denial, ridicule and persuasion.

The most crucial breakthrough came during the process of Gu Immortal advancement.

He used this extremely precious opportunity to advance his strength path realm. Obtaining inspiration from heaven and earth, he abandoned everything else to wholeheartedly seek the answer for the merging of enslavement and strength path.

Heaven and earth were completely open to him, he was imparted supreme mysteries!

But finally, he also had wisdom Gu to thank.

Fang Yuan stayed under the light of wisdom for a long time, wasting away his lifespan and turning into one of the living dead. He paid a heavy price but his rewards were also enormous. Finally, he was able to use his available Gu worms to coordinate together and form the killer move.

Without investment, how could there be any gains?

Of course, he also had to thank Hei Lou Lan, thanks to his vital Gu which was one of the most crucial components of the killer move. Besides it, there were Immortal Gu, as well as many Gu worms which were required to form six arm heavenly zombie king, and in addition Fang Yuan's second vital Gu, all-out effort Gu, which played an important role.

This was also one of the reasons Fang Yuan intentionally transformed with six arm heavenly zombie king. He needed the Gu worms forming six arm heavenly zombie king to make this new killer move!

Even if the black coffin luck on him intensified, even if powerful enemies surrounded him and the wind veil of assimilation isolated everything from the world, heaven would never seal all of one's paths!

There was no absolutely desperate situation in this world, there were only people who despair.

The answer to resolving problems will always be in our own hands; when we inspect our inner hearts, we will find that the miraculous heavenly power was in ourselves all along!

To discover oneself, to recognize oneself, and to rely on oneself!

“The convergence of enslavement and strength path is an age old question which has baffled countless heroes and geniuses through the ages. I had never expected it to be perfectly resolved in your hands. Lad, you have

ventured on a new road indeed. As you continue to develop this path, you might even be able to truly unite enslavement and strength path, and develop a whole new path. This path will definitely have unprecedented strength!” Mo Yao’s will sighed with deep emotions, her refinement path grandmaster spirit made her not stint on praising Fang Yuan.

“Hehehe.” Fang Yuan was just about to reply when suddenly Giant Sun’s will appeared right in front of him.

It was a sneak attack!

During this critical moment of life and death, Fang Yuan moved his head, his vital area, and used his shoulder to bear the brunt of Giant Sun’s will’s attack.

Boom, a huge sound erupted, Fang Yuan was sent rolling to the ground, plowing a gorge metres in length.

“Looks like there is still quite a bit of your will remaining in my mind, you influenced my thoughts again!” Fang Yuan was furious as he saw through Mo Yao’s scheme.

Mo Yao shed all consideration for face and screamed: “Kid, I asked you to obediently activate Spring Autumn Cicada, but you didn’t give in! Destiny sent you in front of me to give me a chance at rebirth. I will definitely grasp this opportunity!!”

“Hmph! Most of your will and Gu worms have been locked in my immortal aperture. Your red date immortal essence is also under my control; you have no way to replenish your will anymore. To influence my thoughts, your thoughts will have to collide, let me see how long this portion of your will that is hiding in my mind can last!”

Fang Yuan attacked Mo Yao’s will while tightly fixing his gaze on Giant Sun’s will. Strength path phantoms soon gathered around him and filled the gap, once more tightly protecting Fang Yuan.

Giant Sun's will felt quite troubled, it was okay when Fang Yuan was alone previously, but now he had so many helpers!

Giant Sun's will excelled in speed and transforming, but was afraid of expending his thoughts. Fang Yuan's killer move that combined enslavement and strength path was a direct counter to him.

No matter how fast your speed is, I will form a tighter defense. You have your countless transformations, I have my self-detonating phantoms!

There were way too many strength path phantoms; they surrounded Fang Yuan in layers after layers, not only in all directions, there were strength path phantoms even floating in the sky.

There was simply no gap to attack.

“This killer move actually combined the essence of both enslavement and strength path. These strength path phantoms can not only condense back from the remnant fist qi, they can even self-detonate! This kid definitely already had some foundation in this aspect and had made preparations, otherwise just relying on the time within the light of wisdom, he absolutely would not be able to create it out of nothing... Right, he succeeded in his Gu Immortal ascension, it is extremely likely that he received the guidance of heaven and earth during the process of advancement. Damn it!”

Giant Sun's will pondered intensely before hurriedly stopping his thoughts. There were hardly any left, if he thought for too long, a large portion of him would vanish.

“A chance!” Suddenly, he transformed into a golden rainbow, travelling nimbly between the army of strength path phantoms and ruthlessly striking at Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan grinned: “Old geezer, why are you in such a rush?”

He had intentionally revealed this flaw in the strength path phantoms' formation!

Giant Sun's will fell for Fang Yuan's scheme. Three strength path phantoms instantly appeared in front of him.

Giant Sun's will thought rapidly and like a snake, he coiled around two. However, he could not avoid the last strength path phantom, and directly smashed into it.

Boom!

A huge sound erupted, the strength path phantom was crushed into smithereens.

"Old bastard, do you really think I am easy prey? Hmph, I have already waited for too long!" Fang Yuan was already fully prepared. He raised his fist and pounded down with all his strength at Giant Sun's will.

Giant Sun's will was caught unprepared and shattered!

Chapter 648 - Fierce and Ambitious

Chapter 648: Fierce and Ambitious

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

Fang Yuan finally displayed his true strength; his punch was extremely fast, Giant Sun's will was caught unprepared and received the full brunt of the attack.

Bang, the condensed golden will was smashed into smithereens, splitting into countless parts.

But in the next moment, the will condensed again, though its volume had fully decreased by one-fifth.

Having suffered such a great loss, Giant Sun's will was about to furiously counterattack. However, Fang Yuan had already retreated to safety behind the layers upon layers of strength path phantoms.

Giant Sun's will was so angry at this that he almost collapsed again.

He could not think about too many things, otherwise he would have already seen this was a trap. Thus, he fell for Fang Yuan's scheme.

"Hei Lou Lan, what are you still hesitating for?" Giant Sun's will bellowed.

"How can he send out strength path phantoms that look exactly the same as him?" Hei Lou Lan's thoughts were tangled and confused, and when he heard Giant Sun's will's roar, he quivered before coming back to his senses.

Fang Yuan's killer move was powerful and had the number advantage, suppressing everyone into such disadvantage that they were not even able to raise their heads. Even Giant Sun's will could not make any progress.

This was the moment of life and death!

Hei Lou Lan's Great Strength True Martial Physique was the crucial battle strength that could change the situation! As he thought of this, Hei Lou Lan opened his eyes wide in anger and stood up straight.

BOOM!!!

One ordinary punch produced a terrifying result; the piercingly cold fist qi almost penetrated the heavy layers of strength path phantoms.

Human figures flew all around as the phantoms were smashed to pieces.

This was the true strength of Great Strength True Martial Physique.

At this moment, Hei Lou Lan displayed all his strength without any reservations!

The Immortal Gu Dark Limit's remaining power on him was a thin layer of black membrane.

When Hei Lou Lan tore apart this layer of black membrane, his figure suddenly changed! The surging aura of one of the ten extreme physiques soared to the skies, a formless aura shook the air and formed a shockwave that engulfed the surroundings.

“This?!”

“What's going on? Lord Hei Lou Lan actually turned into a woman!”

“The rumor was actually true! In Su Xian's Night Elopement, Su Xian had given birth to a daughter with Hei tribe's supreme elder, Hei Cheng...”

It was no wonder that back then, Giant Sun's will had chosen Hei Lou Lan and Ma Hong Yun to be Frost Jade Peacock's masters. Giant Sun's will had already seen through Hei Lou Lan's true gender.

Hei Lou Lan turned a deaf ear to everyone's shocked remarks, and fixed her gaze at Fang Yuan. Killing intent surged and a wild, noble aura manifested like a proud tigress starting her hunt – bold and fearless, and hungry to devour humans.

Fang Yuan gave a cold snort, fist qi surged beside him non-stop, condensing into strength path phantoms that had the formation of an army.

He had full confidence in his killer move and was not afraid of Hei Lou Lan: “The self-detonation of one of the ten extreme physiques can indeed slaughter immortals. But my killer move can also do so!”

Strength path phantoms shouted one after another; their rallying cries poured like a river towards Hei Lou Lan.

Hei Lou Lan who had exposed her true appearance was simply unstoppable, she was like a female warrior goddess who possessed the strength of a thousand troops. The strength path phantom army charged at her, but she was stable and unmoved.

“Save me!” At another side, Ye Lui Sang and the others cried out for help.

Fang Yuan was concentrating on three tasks; facing Hei Lou Lan, taking care of other Gu Masters and also guarding against Giant Sun’s will.

He displayed his master level attainment in enslavement path for all to see.

The strength path phantom army were highly coordinated and they seemed to move like one entity. With no regard for sacrifices, they attacked with a crazy offense; Ye Lui Sang and the others were already in danger, but now could hold on no longer, their final defensive line was broken.

Hei Lou Lan wanted to return and assist them, but was firmly stalled by the strength path phantoms.

“These strength path phantoms actually have an ordinary person’s intelligence! How was he able to accomplish this? He definitely seized my vital Gu, but how could he create strength path phantoms that have the exact same appearance as him!” Hei Lou Lan was extremely astonished.

The more she battled with the strength path phantom army, the more she realized their power.

An individual strength path phantom was of no concern. But three strength path phantoms' tacit cooperation could slightly resist Hei Lou Lan. Six strength path phantoms could form a small battle formation and stall her. Nine strength path phantoms attacking in succession could pressure her.

The greater the number of strength path phantoms, the higher their battle strength.

This was all because of the exquisite coordination between them!

Even beast groups could not accomplish this, but Fang Yuan's enslavement path army was actually made of his own strength path phantoms; they came from the same source and thus were of one mind.

Hei Lou Lan was not able to reinforce them in time; Ye Lui Sang and the others were killed one after the other by the strength path phantoms.

And facing the cries for help from his bloodline descendants, Giant Sun's will made the opposite choice of Hei Lou Lan; he turned into several arrows and tried to take advantage of the chaos to kill Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan mobilized the guards beside him to engage in an intense battle with Giant Sun's will.

The duration of the battle was extremely short but it was exceptionally fierce.

Seeing that he could not succeed, Giant Sun's will left after probing and did not continue fighting zealously. There were hardly any thoughts left in this will; the intense battle would demand quick thinking and he would slowly be unable to bear such intensive consumption.

And Fang Yuan also was in trouble.

Mo Yao's will continued to bother him from time to time, creating distracting thoughts and causing him to repeatedly make mistakes when mobilizing the strength path phantoms, making him unable to display his master level enslavement path attainment to the fullest.

However, as time passed, Fang Yuan gradually attained the upper hand.

His strength path phantom army continued to increase in numbers, the narrow remaining space was filled with these strength path phantoms, their number already surpassing ten thousand.

At the same time, Mo Yao's will's influence on him was weakening.

Giant Sun's will sneak attacked many times but did not succeed, his remaining volume was less than that of an adult.

The only one who was still fighting like an addict, Hei Lou Lan, was a monster with unlimited stamina. Great Strength True Martial Physique's battle strength could make one speechless. If not for the layers of strength path phantoms which consisted of an absurd number already, they might not have been able to restrain her.

...

"Child, you have to be careful. I researched this strength path killer move for you, although it is strong, it has a flaw. The strength path phantom you create is actually your subconscious image." Her mother, Su Xian, said in an extremely weak tone at the moment of her death, advising her repeatedly with a worried expression.

Hei Lou Lan sat at the side of the bed, grabbing her hand, nodding her head as she wept without letting out a noise.

"<<The Legends of Ren Zu>> has already told us that every person has a self in their hearts. Child, your strength path phantom is the self in your heart. What I can see from it is that you thirst for tyrannical strength, you long to escape from a woman's status and have it become that of a man's. Use this killer move as few times as possible, be careful as the killer move might imperceptibly influence you to become as savage as your strength path phantom in the end." Su Xian continued to mumble, almost exhausting all of her energy.

"Mother, I understand, you can be at ease." Bean sized tears trickled down Hei Lou Lan's cheeks.

“When one day, you can create strength path phantoms that resemble your appearance completely, mother will be at ease. Remember, remember, find your ‘self’. Also... also... be careful of your fa... father...” Su Xian finished her last words, using up her final breath as she left this world.

“Mother—!” Hei Lou Lan’s heartbroken scream echoed in the room.

...

“Hei Lou Lan, what are you doing? You are actually letting your thoughts wander at this moment?” Giant Sun’s will’s furious shout broke Hei Lou Lan’s recollection.

Hei Lou Lan was startled to awareness, she then stared at Fang Yuan, her heart filled with extremely complicated emotions — this guy actually had already found his self!? How did he accomplish it?

“The final moment is arriving, the wind veil of assimilation is already close to us. Hei Lou Lan, self-detonate, I swear upon the honor of Giant Sun that I will save you!” Giant Sun’s will commanded.

Fang Yuan’s gaze became sharp, he might have the phantom army’s protection and was sure they could create enough time for him to open a stargate, but he was not willing to take the risk.

He quickly provoked: “Hehehe, Hei Lou Lan, you are a hero of a generation! Giant Sun’s will might have Immortal Gu, but his immortal essence is still with me, how could he save you? How about you surrender to me, I have a way to escape this wind veil of assimilation!”

Fang Yuan was only probing and did not hold high hopes for it.

But Hei Lou Lan’s movement slowed down and her battle intent clearly lowered when she heard his words.

Giant Sun’s will saw the situation taking a turn for the worse and quickly shouted: “Don’t listen to this demon’s nonsense, he cannot be trusted! Hei Lou Lan, don’t hesitate, this is our final chance to turn around the situation! Could it be that you don’t believe me, your ancestor? Don’t forget that I am

only lending you the strength path Immortal Gu, it still has my will and it will self-detonate with just a thought from me!”

Hei Lou Lan roared as her battle intent soared again.

“Demon, you have a glib tongue, crafty as a fox! Damn it, what Gu did you use on me? I will make you pay the most terrible price, hand over your life!”

Hei Lou Lan erupted and like a wild dragon entering the sea, she carved out a path through the layers of the strength path phantom army.

Fang Yuan laughed loudly: “Good, let me personally experience the power of Great Strength True Martial Physique!”

He then faced Hei Lou Lan head-on, and engaged in close combat.

Six arm heavenly zombie king was strong but it was not the match of the ten extreme physiques. This was still the case under the circumstances in which Fang Yuan possessed unlimited primeval essence and was activating large numbers of mortal Gu.

Hei Lou Lan’s feelings were much different.

Fang Yuan’s power and ferociousness along with the surrounding strength path phantoms’ tacit coordination made her feel extremely pressured, and she was suffering injuries after injuries.

But Great Strength True Martial Physique’s recovery ability was much stronger than six arm heavenly zombie king, the pain instead caused Hei Lou Lan to become even more fierce.

For a moment, both sides exchanged moves after moves and were evenly matched.

Giant Sun’s will only had to wait for a short while before it saw a flaw from Fang Yuan and sneak attacked at lightning speed.

Fang Yuan retreated a step and turned around, counterattacking with clear hatred at Giant Sun's will.

Giant Sun's will gnashed his teeth as he fiercely clashed with Fang Yuan, creating an even bigger flaw. He bellowed: "Hei Lou Lan!"

As long as this exposed flaw was used, Hei Lou Lan could definitely inflict heavy injuries upon Fang Yuan and might even be able to take his life.

Giant Sun's will finally saw hope at this moment.

"Coming!" Hei Lou Lan charged over and activated her Gu worms, striking with an unprecedented power.

A dozen strength path phantoms suddenly jumped beside Fang Yuan to protect him.

"You!" Giant Sun's will roared in shock, Hei Lou Lan's attack did not strike Fang Yuan, but smashed upon him!

Giant Sun's will crumbled, revealing three Immortal Gu.

Hei Lou Lan opened her mouth, actually swallowing the three Immortal Gu.

With a gulp, the three Immortal Gu entered her stomach.

Fang Yuan laughed loudly, the dozen strength path phantoms that had come to reinforce him changed their formation and surrounded Giant Sun's will, before brazenly self-detonating!

Fist qi surged, almost completely exterminating all of Giant Sun's will; only four to five traces of golden thoughts managed to escape!

Chapter 649 - Twin Demons

Chapter 649: Twin Demons

“Why, why?!” The golden thoughts were furious and puzzled by the betrayal.

“Hmph! Old bastard, I followed your commands earlier because I needed something. Now that the strength path Immortal Gu is already in my possession, why would I still listen to your commands?” Hei Lou Lan sneered, her beautiful appearance filled with pride and coldness.

“You thankless wretch, unfilial descendant, you actually betrayed your ancestor!” The golden thoughts shouted in hatred.

“Shut up, stop screaming. Is it because your thoughts are too few now that you are unable to think and have become so demented?” Hei Lou Lan crossed her arms and squinted her eyes, “You want me to self-detonate, but after making that kind of promise, what can you actually use to save me? Relying on your slavery Gu, divert disaster Gu or Fixed Immortal Travel? These are the only three remaining Immortal Gu on you, now tell me, where is the Immortal Gu that can resurrect me? Hmph, you want to deceive me with such a childish trick?”

“If you were strong and powerful, I would obey you according to the rule of complying to the strong. But look at you now, what reason do you have to order me around? Hmm? Just because you are the remaining will left behind by a dead man? Hehehe, even if it is Giant Sun Immortal Venerable, he is already dead, he is a thing of the past! This is a new era, why is a dead man like you still jumping around like a clown?”

Her words were filled with ambitious and ruthless grandeur!

Hei Lou Lan was still that Hei Lou Lan!

“Even if I only have a single thought remaining, I can still cause the Immortal Gu to perish!” The golden thoughts cried out.

However, Hei Lou Lan was calm: “You can try as much as you want.”

“What’s going on? You are actually suppressing four Immortal Gu! You might have Great Strength True Martial Physique, but you don’t have the will of an immortal, how can you suppress four Immortal Gu?” The golden thoughts flashed with radiance before screaming out in an incredulous tone; clearly, it was unable to destroy the Immortal Gu.

“There are still many things you do not know.” Hei Lou Lan seemed to be shrouded in profound mystery at this moment.

“Hei Lou Lan, as a descendant of Huang Jin bloodline and a tribe leader of a super tribe, you colluded with an outsider to scheme against your ancestor! You two shameless bastards, when did you team up? Why didn’t I discover it?!” The golden thoughts asked in a furious tone.

“Sure enough, you are much easier to deal with when you can’t think. Sigh, your pathetic performance really brings shame to Giant Sun Immortal Venerable’s reputation.” Fang Yuan sighed, but there was a grin on his face filled with disdain.

The two had actually allied just before now.

Earlier, Hei Lou Lan had shouted —”Demon, you have a glib tongue, crafty as a fox! Damn it, what Gu did you use on me? I will make you pay the most terrible price, hand over your life!”

Fang Yuan had not used any Gu, but Hei Lou Lan said Fang Yuan used a Gu.

This was a code word.

Whether it was Fang Yuan or Hei Lou Lan, both were meticulous and suspicious, merciless and formidable characters.

They had cooperated together throughout the Imperial Court contest and had great understanding of each other. Both knew how ambitious the other was and would not resign to being under someone else.

Just because of this, Fang Yuan was willing to take a gamble; anyway, with the strength path phantoms' protection, the risk was not high.

The two swindlers cooperated together, Hei Lou Lan made use of a opportunity in battle and succeeded in attacking Giant Sun's will and seizing away all the Immortal Gu.

"I am unresigned, I am unresigned! I am the strongest, yet I was plotted against till I reached this stage. None of you will have a good end, my main body left behind many arrangements which are set to activate when Eighty-Eight True Yang Building collapses. True Yang Building will be rebuilt, and you guys will be hunted down to the ends of the world. I didn't lose to you, if I didn't make moves against Ma Hong Yun and ruin my luck, how could I lose?! In the end, I lost to luck!" The golden thoughts roared hysterically.

Boom boom boom.

In the next moment, it self-detonated, destroying itself!

It was after all something left behind by Giant Sun Immortal Venerable, even if there were only a few thoughts left, it was decisive.

It was worried the secrets on it would be searched and extracted; the situation was hopeless so it directly chose to self-detonate.

The self-detonation of thoughts was extremely fast. Even if Fang Yuan wanted to stop it, he did not have corresponding methods. Unlike blood path, strength path and enslavement path, his wisdom path attainment was still very shallow.

Only by deceiving Giant Sun's will to enter his immortal aperture, like Mo Yao's will, would Fang Yuan be able to easily suppress it.

Like this, the strongest existence and ruler of Imperial Court blessed land finally dispersed in smoke, not leaving even a trace of it behind.

Hei Lou Lan let out a breath of turbid air before looking at Fang Yuan with a tranquil gaze, speaking in a serious tone: “Now, let’s have a good discussion, I believe we have the foundation for cooperation.”

Fang Yuan nodded, sneering: “Before speaking of anything else, the Immortal Gu Fixed Immortal Travel you seized is mine.”

That formless fist which seized Fixed Immortal Travel had been broken by Giant Sun’s will. After Giant Sun’s will seized the Immortal Gu, he forcibly suppressed Fang Yuan’s will within the Gu but did not have time to refine it, or it may be that he did not have the strength to forcibly refine it.

Thus, Fang Yuan was not able to sense the connection with Fixed Immortal Travel. He had lost track of the target earlier and thought the formless fist had already torn through space and left.

“I know, this is precisely one of my conditions. Right now, I am suppressing your Immortal Gu, but there is no time for me to forcibly refine it. I need you to lend me this Fixed Immortal Travel!” Hei Lou Lan made an astonishing demand.

Fang Yuan had a calm expression: “Why should I lend it to you?”

“Hmph, the Gu is on me and without Fixed Immortal Travel, how can you escape from here? Only if we sincerely cooperate, can we have the chance to escape.” Hei Lou Lan said.

Fang Yuan chuckled: “Who told you I don’t have other methods to leave this place?”

Hei Lou Lan’s pupils shrunk as she looked at Fang Yuan deeply: “The wind veil of assimilation isolates the outside world from the inside, Gu like hole earth Gu and connecting heaven Gu cannot be used. You actually have another method... but you didn’t use it even until now, heh, it seems this method has its flaws!”

She was a formidable character, regaining her cool quickly and even carrying a probing counterattack.

She sounded extremely certain, but she was not that sure inwardly and was only probing. Fang Yuan laughed loudly, his strength path phantom army was beside him and he did not fear the self-detonation of Great Strength True Martial Physique.

However, his opponent was not any ordinary person of the Great Strength True Martial Physique, but Hei Lou Lan!

This fellow could not be underestimated. They had contested repeatedly in Eighty-Eight True Yang Building but they were evenly matched, in fact, she even caused much trouble to Fang Yuan.

Now, she was clearly still a mortal but was able to suppress four Immortal Gu, causing even Giant Sun's will to be surprised.

If Fang Yuan did not lend her Fixed Immortal Travel, she was sure to die. But he still had some fear if she counterattacked at the risk of her life.

Without the intervention of Mo Yao's will, Fang Yuan had returned to his original nature, he calculated his profits; shortly after, he asked the most crucial question — "Then, what can I obtain?"

"Immortal Gu Dark Limit." Hei Lou Lan calmly replied, but inwardly she let out a breath of relief.

"Oh, I would like to hear the details."

"I will help you obtain this Gu. This Gu is in the hands of Gu Immortal Jiang Yu, it can conceal aura, hide heavenly secrets and protect you from deductions. My Great Strength True Martial Physique was sealed with the help of Immortal Gu Dark Limit. You have caused such a huge incident, northern plains' Gu Immortals will definitely track you down and cause troubles for you. Not only them, there are also the arrangements left behind by Giant Sun Immortal Venerable. But with Immortal Gu Dark Limit, your location will not be discovered."

“Interesting, what else?” Fang Yuan rubbed his chin.

Hei Lou Lan smiled: “We are both smart people, I will speak frankly. I shoulder a huge hatred and grudge so I cannot self-detonate to kill you with me. But you also probably don’t want to force me until I drag you along with me, right?”

“Hmph, you are unlikely to kill me, but it is true that it will be really troublesome!” Fang Yuan gave a cold snort.

Hei Lou Lan’s pupils shrunk: “From your words, it seems you still haven’t fully displayed the power of your killer move. But I also have another trump card!”

Fang Yuan nodded, Hei Lou Lan had already displayed it just before. She could suppress Immortal Gu which was not possible by just relying on Great Strength True Martial Physique.

As long as there were enough profits, there was no need for bloodfest. Fang Yuan was not afraid of Hei Lou Lan’s self-detonation, but there would be no benefits to both of them if he pushed her too far.

Hei Lou Lan continued: “I will help you obtain Immortal Gu Dark Limit and will also return Fixed Immortal Travel once I finish using it. I will also give you my strength path killer move, I believe it will provide some help to your new killer move. Moreover, I haven’t killed your senior brother Tai Bai Yun Sheng.”

Fang Yuan glanced at Tai Bai Yun Sheng who was lying on the ground in unconsciousness, with his body covered by a defensive barrier; this was clearly Hei Lou Lan’s work.

His evaluation of Hei Lou Lan could not help but rise by a level.

Hei Lou Lan was truly not simple, she actually protected Tai Bai Yun Sheng until now. Clearly, she was dissatisfied with Giant Sun’s will and had been scheming against it.

More importantly, she gave many benefits; Immortal Gu Dark Limit was an important benefit, Fixed Immortal Travel was second, then the strength path killer move and finally Tai Bai Yun Sheng. Such an arrangement showed how much she understood Fang Yuan.

“Then your condition is?” Fang Yuan asked.

“Protect me during my Gu Immortal ascension and also help me when I kill my father personally!” Hei Lou Lan’s eyes revealed extreme hatred when she said this.

Fang Yuan’s brows involuntarily rose up.

He did not ask why, and he did not need a reason.

“Hahaha.” Fang Yuan laughed brightly. He looked at the surrounding wind veil of assimilation then turned towards Hei Lou Lan.

Hei Lou Lan who had torn off the seal of Dark Limit and revealed her true appearance was no longer an obese and fierce bear, instead she had a stimulating, charming body with sharp brows and bright eyes; she was a remarkably beautiful woman filled with a tyrannical aura.

“Interesting! Well, there is no harm in cooperating for the moment.” Fang Yuan praised as he agreed.

The benefits of this cooperation were truly shocking.

In any case, Fixed Immortal Travel was in Hei Lou Lan’s hands, Fang Yuan was also helpless about that and so he might as well cooperate.

Next, Fang Yuan mentioned his own conditions and reached a basic consensus with Hei Lou Lan.

The shrinking of the wind veil of assimilation had almost reached the extreme.

Large numbers of Gu accumulated in the narrow space, crowding together. Many Gu worms were already devoured by the wind veil of assimilation,

becoming a part of it.

But the tribulation, formless hands, were also completely gone.

“There is no time today, we will talk more in the future.” After a rough agreement, Hei Lou Lan activated Fixed Immortal Travel; dark green light covered her body.

She was not a Gu Immortal but astonishingly, she could activate Immortal Gu!

Before leaving, she gave a deep glance at Fang Yuan and asked, seemingly without much thought: “Your killer move, what is its name?”

“Myriad Self.” Fang Yuan replied.

Hei Lou Lan nodded, engraving this name to the depths of her heart. She knew that sooner or later, this killer move’s name would rise to fame and spread throughout the five regions!

The next moment, Fixed Immortal Travel activated and Hei Lou Lan disappeared.

The moment she left, Fang Yuan immediately destroyed the surroundings to prevent her from using Fixed Immortal Travel to return.

Wind veil of assimilation was already pressing in very closely, there was only a cabin sized space left for Fang Yuan to move.

Large numbers of Gu worms were already devoured by the wind veil of assimilation, while there were still a few that were flying around.

Fang Yuan released starlight firefly Gu and opened the stargate.

But he did not leave immediately, instead deeply gazing at these flying Gu worms.

He did not have any certainty, but still wanted to give it a try.

A few breaths later, a Gu worm flew towards him of its own accord.

Rank nine wisdom Gu!

“Hahaha...” In the narrow space, Fang Yuan’s laughter was echoing endlessly.

.....

One could say:

Open attacks and secret ambushes interweave, schemes and conspiracies conjure countless arrangements. Misfortune descends and one loses their rationality, struggling in peril for that sliver of hope. The immortal zombie is dead and has no lifespan, yet with myriad self one has no worries. Crumbling bones pile into a meeting of two demons, thus creating endless mysteries henceforth!

ChibiGeneral And that brings us to the end of book 3. There was no use of Spring Autumn Cicada, the so-called convenient plot device. With our now-zombie MC, more problems are waiting for him but first, it is time to see our Little Fox Loli once again.

Chapter 650 - Return to Hu Immortal Blessed Land

Chapter 650: Return to Hu Immortal Blessed Land

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

Book 4: The Demon Lord Rampages Unhindered

Slowly opening his eyes, Fang Yuan woke up.

Seeing crystal walls sparkling with a bright pink colored light, Fang Yuan was dazed, before reacting — he had used the stargate to return to Hu Immortal blessed land from northern plains.

Except that in this trip to northern plains, he had exhausted his mind and spirit, it was such a dangerous trip, it was a near fatal experience. Even though Fang Yuan's body was that of six arm heavenly zombie king, his mind was still filled with fatigue.

After returning to Hu Immortal blessed land, he made some arrangements and fell into deep sleep.

He slowly woke up now, after sleeping for an unknown amount of time.

He was very exhausted, even now, Fang Yuan only wanted to lie down and not get up.

“My body is filled with death energy, I have completely turned into a zombie, my body knows no fatigue, but my soul is still my original soul, it has its limits and will suffer injuries too.”

A thought flashed in his mind, as Fang Yuan gradually got up.

His mind was in tranquility, it was a comfortable feeling.

Sleeping had the effect of soothing one's soul.

Fang Yuan breathed out some turbid air, stretching his limbs, but he only felt like his body was rusty, he felt very inflexible and heavy.

He was not surprised, he knew that this was the backlash of using his killer move, myriad self — his soul was greatly depleted. Thus, when he tried to move this extremely strong zombie body, he felt difficulty and resistance.

“Where is the land spirit?” Fang Yuan spoke. His voice was coarse and irritating, like the sound of sand grinding on ice shards, it would give a dry and icy feeling to people.

“Master!” At the next moment, the land spirit Little Hu Immortal's voice resounded in Fang Yuan's ears.

The voice was still cute and sweet, but there was a hint of worry and sadness in it.

Fang Yuan turned around, only to see Little Hu Immortal appearing before his left hand with reddened eyes.

“How long have I been asleep?” Fang Yuan nodded, asking.

“Master, you have been asleep for two days and three nights.” Little Hu Immortal replied.

Fang Yuan recalled, two days and three nights was in terms of Hu Immortal blessed land time. Five days in Hu Immortal blessed land was one day in the outside world of the five regions. That means that since Fang Yuan left the wind veil of assimilation, less than a day had passed in northern plains.

Fang Yuan's inner thoughts settled.

Before he slept, he had made an agreement with Hei Lou Lan, they were temporarily cooperating, thus, he would have to return to northern plains soon.

Little Hu Immortal saw that Fang Yuan was silent, and thought he was upset. She opened her tiny mouth and consoled; “Master, master, don’t be too upset. Your current appearance, although it is quite ugly, I’m sure there’s a way to change it back. I believe that one day, master will go back to his original form. Master, you have to cheer up!”

Fang Yuan laughed speechlessly, stretching out one arm and touching Little Hu Immortal’s tiny head.

Little Hu Immortal dodged for a bit, but eventually, Fang Yuan’s terrifying giant zombie hand landed on her head.

She lowered her head, not making a sound.

Fang Yuan started stroking her hair and Little Hu Immortal could not take it anymore, she cried: “Master, although your palm is icy cold, I still like it!”

Saying this, she hugged Fang Yuan’s huge legs and began sobbing.

Little Hu Immortal was still so cute, she was like a five to six year old child, pure and innocent, cute and tiny. She wore a rainbow dress and her snow-white fox tail was drooping towards the ground, showing her current sad mood.

The land spirit was formed from the fusion of obsession and heavenly power, it was different from wills and would never lie.

Little Hu Immortal spoke the honest truth.

Fang Yuan’s expression was calm, he did not speak. But the fangs that were outside his mouth retracted a little, and the movement of his hand stroking Little Hu Immortal’s head became more gentle.

He split a portion of his consciousness and looked inside his body.

In the first aperture, there was dead silence. There was not a bit of primeval essence inside, only Fang Yuan’s first vital Gu.

The originally clear crystal purple walls had turned into a rock-like material. The rock wall was filled with small cracks, the culprit behind this wound was the Spring Autumn Cicada in the middle of his aperture.

Spring Autumn Cicada's body was glowing with green and yellow light, the aura of a rank six Immortal Gu was permeating the entire aperture.

If it was his rank five peak stage aperture, it might have burst already. But now that the aperture was dead, it could handle more of the Immortal Gu's pressure. Even though there was a limit, he was far from reaching it yet.

At the same time, Fang Yuan also noticed that the aperture was completely dry and could not produce any more primeval essence.

"This is the price for turning into a zombie, the aperture is dead and cannot produce any primeval essence." Fang Yuan assessed in his mind.

He could not help but think of First Gen Gu Yue, he had turned into a blood wight and his aperture could not produce primeval essence, thus he had great desire for Gu worms like Heavenly Essence Treasure Lotus.

"My current situation is way better than First Gen Gu Yue. I have already ascended into an immortal, I have nineteen green grape immortal essence and limitless primeval essence!"

Thinking of this, Fang Yuan moved his consciousness from the first aperture to the second aperture.

The newly born strength path immortal aperture had also turned grey, the blessed land was now a dead land. The sky was grey and the white stone mountains had collapsed, the ground was rotten and dark, emitting a foul odor. The ground was full of cracks, like the aftermath of an earthquake. This was the result of forcefully containing wisdom Gu.

Inside this immortal aperture were almost all of Fang Yuan's Gu worms.

The most attention grabbing ones were naturally the Immortal Gu.

There were seven Immortal Gu in here!

This amount was bound to shock others if revealed publicly. Immortal Gu were unique, they were extremely hard to get. Most ordinary Gu Immortals would not even have one Immortal Gu.

If he included Fixed Immortal Travel that he had lent to Hei Lou Lan, as well as Spring Autumn Cicada, Fang Yuan had a total of nine Immortal Gu.

This number could put most rank seven Gu Immortals to shame.

There were three Immortal Gu that were related to Water Pavilion, they were: worldly wave trace Gu, delight in mountain and water Gu and calamity beckoning Gu. The other four Immortal Gu were obtained when Fang Yuan painstakingly smashed the formless fists.

Other than the Immortal Gu, there were mortal Gu.

The most valuable mortal Gu were also obtained when Fang Yuan smashed the formless fists. All these Gu worms originated from the true inheritance secluded domain's many inheritances, each of them were high quality Gu worms and had profound differences from common Gu.

But of greater importance was the second aperture's vital Gu — rank four all-out effort Gu, as well as bitter strength Gu, borrow strength Gu, self-reliance Gu, refine essence spirit Gu, earth strength Gu, water strength Gu, wind strength Gu, lightning strength Gu, fire strength Gu, lurking beast coat Gu, aura concealment Gu and so on.

It was these Gu worms that formed the foundation of the killer move myriad self, allowing Fang Yuan to ultimately clinch victory within the wind veil of assimilation.

Other than these, there were the other random Gu worms, like the eagle rise Gu which Fang Yuan had used and expended the most in this journey within northern plains. The wind flower Gu which could allow changes in direction easily, the sole blade Gu obtained from Sole Blade General Pan Ping. There was also the battle bone wheel Gu, Stargate Gu, and the Gu that made up the foundation of a Gu Immortal, hole earth Gu, connecting heaven Gu, divine sense Gu and others.

The highest quantity that he had among them were of beggar moths, almost a thousand of them, they had the effect of storing primeval essence. They were a huge help to Fang Yuan during the final moments of his northern plains trip.

After inspecting his mortal and immortal aperture, Fang Yuan directed his attention to his body.

Without using a mirror, he knew that he had turned into a monster completely. Six meters tall, a green face and sharp fangs, blood red eyes, bulging muscles that were tough as rocks. Most importantly, he had eight arms, other than his two human arms, his other six arms were terrifying in appearance, they originated from the other rank five flying zombie Gu — asura zombie Gu, heavenly demon zombie Gu, blood wight Gu, nightmare zombie Gu, plague zombie Gu, and earth chief zombie Gu.

Fang Yuan did not care whether his appearance was handsome or ugly. Little Hu Immortal was concerned about it because she was formed from the obsession of the female Gu Immortal, Fairy Bai Hu.

What Fang Yuan cared about was that the zombie body caused his cultivation to stagnate, he was unable to advance his cultivation in the slightest. This was a huge obstacle in his pursuit of the demonic path and his dream.

He had grand ambitions, he wanted to obtain eternal life. Eternal life was in reference to being the strongest, an indestructible being that cannot be taken down by tribulations or disasters, a person that cannot be harmed by anyone, as well as having infinite lifespan.

Although a zombie body had no lifespan, his soul could still suffer damage, and his body could still be destroyed if he was attacked by someone stronger than him, there were still many flaws and weaknesses. Thus, many Gu Masters and Gu Immortals would turn into zombies only after they were left with no other choice. This method was truly a last resort for survival, it was like longing towards heaven while being in hell.

“How can I get rid of the zombie body, returning to life from death, and obtain a live human body again?” Fang Yuan asked in his heart, evidently, this was a problem that needed to be solved.

Although he had no answers, he had some rough ideas.

Interrogating Mo Yao’s will who was in his immortal aperture was one method. Using wisdom Gu was the second.

Little Hu Immortal’s crying slowly stopped, as Fang Yuan retracted his hand, his emotions calmed down as he asked: “During the days when I was asleep, did anything happen?”

Little Hu Immortal heard her master’s inquiry and immediately stood up straight, she wiped her tears and answered him maturely: “Reporting to master, there were two things. First, your senior brother, Tai Bai Yun Sheng, had already woken up, he has been wanting to meet you over these last few days, he was so anxious he even cried several times. But master had given me the orders, thus I refused to let him in. The second matter is regarding Immortal Crane Sect, they have stopped engaging in our rockmen transactions.”

Fang Yuan heard this and frowned lightly.

Fang Yuan was well aware of the reason why Immortal Crane Sect stopped the rockmen transactions. Hu Immortal blessed land had Dang Hun mountain, this was something known by everyone in central continent. Immortal Crane Sect’s target was Dang Hun mountain, but they could not attack Hu Immortal blessed land directly, thus over a year ago, they had sent Fang Zheng to negotiate, eventually settling on the transactions of rockmen. But their primary objective was Dang Hun mountain and the guts Gu.

After that, Immortal Crane Sect had repeatedly urged and emphasized while requesting Fang Yuan to sell the guts Gu, but he refused them every time.

After a year, seeing that Hu Immortal blessed land was refusing to give in, Immortal Crane Sect had lost their patience, thus stopping the rockmen

trade. As to whether they would express anger and want to force Fang Yuan to renegotiate, or whether they have other objectives, that would depend on how the situation progresses.

“Hu Immortal blessed land is not a utopia, it is located at Tian Ti mountain, and the outside situation is also perilous.”

If Fang Yuan had a blessed land as an immortal aperture, his reliance towards Hu Immortal blessed land would greatly reduce. He could even swallow Hu Immortal blessed land directly, making his escape and leaving this place. Unfortunately, he was now a zombie, his immortal aperture was a dead aperture, there was no way to consider this.

Fang Yuan thought about it, but for now could not come up with any ideas.

“Damn it, after becoming a zombie, my cognitive abilities have weakened, my thoughts are moving slower and slower, it is too inefficient.” Fang Yuan frowned deeply, he started to feel the drawback of the zombie body.

Chapter 651 - Guilt-ridden Tai Bai

Yun Sheng

Chapter 651: Guilt-ridden Tai Bai Yun Sheng

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

The stagnation of his cultivation was only the main drawback, other than that, there were many other smaller drawbacks. One of them, was the fact that he had no sense of pain. His cognition slowing down was another problem.

In this world, wisdom path had already deciphered the mysteries behind how a person thinks.

When a person thinks, many thoughts would be created in their minds. Intelligent people would generate a large number of thoughts more quickly, while stupid people would generate fewer thoughts, and at a slower pace.

When these individual thoughts collide into one another, they would fuse or possibly be destroyed, eventually, one or more new thoughts would be created. These new thoughts would be the result of their thinking.

The brain is the place which gives birth to thoughts, it is an important domain for all life forms when they think. But this domain is decided on two aspects.

One was the body, while the other was the soul.

If a person's soul resided in a wild beast's body, then this 'wild beast' would become very intelligent. This level of intelligence would far surpass an ordinary wild beast, but would be lower than a normal human being.

Gu is the essence of heaven and earth, man is the spirit of all beings. Among all living beings, humans were the most intelligent. To achieve this, one needed a human's physical body and a human's soul.

Now that Fang Yuan's body was completely dead, only his soul was intact. Thus, in his mind, the number of thoughts generated would be much fewer, and the speed of his cognition would reduce greatly.

Intensive thinking would lead to a sharp fall in the number of thoughts. Because the zombie's mind produces fewer thoughts, and at a slower pace, the thoughts generated cannot keep up with the expenditure of thoughts.

If Fang Yuan was a brute, so be it. But he was very skilled at scheming, he was an ambitious person who was used to plotting in order to succeed in situations, after becoming a zombie, he felt very uncomfortable, he was not used to this new change at all.

"No wonder most zombies like First Gen Gu Yue choose to enter deep sleep. When one is sleeping, they would think less, and the consumption of their thoughts would fall sharply, thus they would be able to accumulate more thoughts in their mind. When they battle, they would think intensely and use up these thoughts." Fang Yuan had a new understanding in his mind.

This was the same reason as that of Giant Sun's will, who chose to enter deep sleep.

"The less I think, the more dull and slow I would become. To think that one day, I, Gu Yue Fang Yuan, would turn into an idiot. Hehe." Fang Yuan mocked himself in his mind, collecting his scattered thoughts.

Next, he turned to Little Hu Immortal: "Bring my senior brother, Tai Bai Yun Sheng, in here, I want to meet him."

Little Hu Immortal replied to him obediently, immediately vanishing from the spot.

She was the land spirit, she could freely teleport anywhere within Hu Immortal blessed land.

After ten breaths of time, Little Hu Immortal reappeared, this time bringing Tai Bai Yun Sheng with her.

“Junior brother, you... sigh!” What shall we do now?” Taking a look at Fang Yuan, Tai Bai Yun Sheng was stunned, his eyes turned red as he spoke in a choking voice.

He already was aware of the fact regarding Fang Yuan turning into a six arm heavenly zombie king completely. This was something Fang Yuan had specified to Little Hu Immortal earlier, as something that could be exposed to Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

Fang Yuan laughed heartily: “Originally, I had advanced into a strength path Gu Immortal, what a pity that I have ended up in this state, there is no choice, I will have to continue calling you senior brother. Come! Senior brother, this is a crude place, please find a block of stone and take a seat.”

The cave that Fang Yuan was in now was dug out from the center of Dang Hun mountain back in the day by Fairy Bai Hu, it was the place where she had built Dang Hun palace.

After Dang Hun mountain was destroyed by the gruel mud Immortal Gu, Fang Yuan had returned it to normal with Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

The restored Dang Hun mountain retained this mountain cave.

But the golden bricks, the silver tiles, the pink curtains, the large round bed, the golden silk blankets, and the fragrant wind chimes that were in Dang Hun palace were nowhere to be found.

Rank six Immortal Gu Landscape as Before, it could restore any mountain or body of water back to a state in the past. The furniture inside Dang Hun palace did not count as being part of a mountain or body of water.

Of course, Fang Yuan did not want to restore the former Dang Hun palace, either. After all, Fairy Bai Hu’s bedroom was way too pink, it was filled with a feminine aura and did not suit Fang Yuan.

There was no furniture in the mountain cave, it was really crude and simple. Tai Bai Yun Sheng chose the boulder closest to Fang Yuan and sat down.

Right now, his inner thoughts were filled with concern, gratitude, and unconditional trust towards Fang Yuan.

After all, the two of them had braved dangers and near death experiences together, they had gone through a lot in northern plains, and had witnessed the sincerity and feelings in each other's hearts.

Not to mention the two times Fang Yuan had helped Tai Bai Yun Sheng in the true inheritance secluded domain, he did not hesitate at all, not even batting an eyelid. The first time, it was to retrieve landscape as before Immortal Gu, while the second time, he gave up on man as before Immortal Gu in order to save Tai Bai Yun Sheng's life.

During that moment, Tai Bai Yun Sheng was so touched his tears nearly flowed down his cheeks.

He had a Gu Immortal inheritance, he naturally knew the immense attraction an Immortal Gu had towards a Gu Immortal. Fang Yuan gave up on the Immortal Gu in order to save him, Tai Bai Yun Sheng, this completely displayed Fang Yuan's true feelings!

After that, Tai Bai Yun Sheng was captured by Hei Lou Lan. Fang Yuan immediately changed his direction, taking back man as before Gu first, Tai Bai Yun Sheng was in complete agreement with his actions and his heart settled, this was truly a rational decision.

When he woke up, he found that he was inside Hu Immortal blessed land, and was out of danger.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was jubilant, being able to luckily maintain his life was naturally a very joyous matter. But what made him even happier was that afterwards, seeing that he had woken up, Little Hu Immortal returned Landscape as Before and Man as Before, these two Immortal Gu back to him!

Tai Bai Yun Sheng had a soft and kind nature, he had deep attachment towards these two Immortal Gu. Regaining his important treasures after losing them, he was truly overjoyed.

But when he heard about Fang Yuan's situation from Little Hu Immortal, his heart shuddered, all of his joy was swept away, his inner thoughts were filled with sadness, guilt, regret, and pity.

Thus, he had repeatedly tried to meet Fang Yuan, attempting to give it his all to save this junior brother.

At this moment, he sat on the stone boulder, he had an expression of grief as he sighed deeply: "I am ashamed, not only did junior brother save this life of mine, I even have to bear your consolation and kind words after meeting you."

Fang Yuan stretched out one arm, patting Tai Bai Yun Sheng's shoulders, using his hoarse voice as he laughed: "Destiny is unpredictable, most things in life do not go your way. As a person, we should be more open minded. Although I became a zombie, it is still halfway between life and death, compared to those dead people and Giant Sun's will, we are much better! Especially when at the final moment, I even obtained wisdom Gu! This is a huge profit, senior brother does not need to blame yourself, you should be happy."

When Fang Yuan was leaving, he opened the stargate.

Wisdom Gu knew that this was a tunnel to the outside world, its survival instincts urged it to fly towards Fang Yuan on its own initiative.

This was something Fang Yuan had expected.

Stargate Gu was a mortal Gu, it could not contain the aura of an Immortal Gu. Fang Yuan gritted his teeth as he forcefully placed wisdom Gu in his immortal aperture.

Even though wisdom Gu restrained its own aura and Fang Yuan's immortal aperture was a dead land, having much greater capability to support it, Fang Yuan was barely able to handle it during the short period of time needed to pass through the stargate.

The moment he returned to Hu Immortal blessed land, he quickly let wisdom Gu out.

Hu Immortal blessed land was a rank six immortal aperture, but it was situated on Tian Ti mountain, it took in the earth qi of central continent and was very stable. It was not comparable with an immortal aperture that was still in a Gu Immortal's body.

Regarding wisdom Gu, Tai Bai Yun Sheng was aware of the matter.

“An outstanding person will do outstanding things, junior brother's abilities have truly made me feel nothing but deep admiration. But even the legendary rank nine Immortal Gu would not be able to treat junior brother's zombie body. Why don't you let me try and use man as before Gu!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng was very emotional, at this point, he had already stood up, ready to give it a try.

But Fang Yuan stopped him.

“Senior brother, you know clearly deep within your mind that this man as before Immortal Gu can only return a person to a prior state within one moment in the past. Although it can revive a person, such a long time has already gone by, I do not know what countless number of moments have passed since then. How can it possible heal me? It will be in vain even if you try, why should you waste your precious green grape immortal essence?”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng's expression was ashen, his emotions were unstable. When Fang Yuan had finished his words, he suddenly stretched out his palms, slapping harshly on his own face!

Crack crack crack.

Five to six sharp sounds were heard, Tai Bai Yun Sheng was actually slapping himself.

“Senior brother, stop it! What are you doing this for?” Fang Yuan acted like he was caught off guard, he hurriedly stood up, stretching out two arms and

grabbing Tai Bai Yun Sheng's hands.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng could not compete with Fang Yuan's strength at all, after being immobilized, he cried profusely: "Junior brother, I have let you down, I am really very sorry!"

As he cried, his knees bent as he actually attempted to kneel down.

Fang Yuan quickly grabbed him, asking in shock: "Senior brother, what are you doing?!"

"Junior brother, if back then, I had lent man as before Immortal Gu to you, you would have been able to use it at the crucial moment and would not have turned into this current form!" Tai Bai Yun Sheng said with a tear stricken face.

He was a very kind person, although he had indirectly caused the death of Gao Yang and Zhu Zai in the past, that was just a person's instincts to survive. To him, Fang Yuan was the savior of his life, a benefactor. He was also his junior brother, they had the same master, but this person who was his benefactor and junior brother, was harmed because of his own negligence.

If back then, Tai Bai Yun Sheng had taken the initiative to lend his Gu worm to Fang Yuan, Fang Yuan would not have ended up in such an awkward state.

After Tai Bai Yun Sheng woke up, this thought had been lurking in his mind, it caused him to feel great grief and regret, he was in deep agony.

At this moment, Tai Bai Yun Sheng was weakly falling towards the ground, he was in agony and regret, he was only supported by Fang Yuan's two arms.

Fang Yuan was six meters tall, he looked down at the crying Tai Bai Yun Sheng from above as a trace of eeriness flashed across his eyes.

“I am very glad that you have such thoughts...” He laughed in his mind, but with his mouth he sounded very sincere as he said: “Senior brother, you do not need to be like this. Although a zombie’s body is very hard to revert, there exist many ways and methods that are available for me. And don’t forget that we have wisdom Gu here.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng slowly shook his head, he spoke weakly: “Wisdom... wisdom Gu is as high as rank nine, it came here with you all because of its survival instincts. Junior brother, even if you are a rank six Gu Immortal, you are unable to refine it, and there is no way you can control... can control it!”

“Of course I understand this. But even like this, just a bit of the light of wisdom is able to give me great rewards. In fact, my current zombie body has no lifespan, it is even more suitable for getting close to wisdom Gu!” Fang Yuan stretched out his third arm, patting Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s back lightly as he explained amicably.

“And what’s more, I still have Mo Yao’s will.”

“Mo Yao?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng was confused.

“This was an additional gain of mine in Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, Mo Yao was once a refinement path grandmaster, a certain generation’s fairy of central continent’s Spirit Affinity House.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was a born and bred man of northern plains, he had never heard of Mo Yao’s name, but as Spirit Affinity House was one of the the famous top ten sects of central continent, he had heard of it before.

“A certain generation’s fairy of Spirit Affinity House, as well as a refinement path grandmaster. It seems that this Mo Yao is not simple.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s gloomy expression eased.

Fang Yuan laughed again, saying: “And most importantly, senior brother, don’t forget that we still have master. I am sure that master has a solution for this. I will not hide this from you, after master handed me the mission for Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, he only left me a single consumable

Gu, with the specific use of reporting the details to him. I had already used this Gu two days ago, when I first returned to Hu Immortal blessed land.”

Fang Yuan had searched Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s soul earlier in Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, and learnt about his life experiences as well as secrets.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng had once met a mysterious beggar, and obtained a time path Gu Immortal inheritance from him.

Thus, Fang Yuan lied and swindled, using his eloquent tongue and world class acting skills to convince Tai Bai Yun Sheng in Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, making him believe that both of them have the same master, which is that old beggar.

Fang Yuan even gave that old beggar a random title of Purple Mountain True Monarch.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng believed this lie from Fang Yuan completely.

Now that Fang Yuan mentioned this, Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s eyes were shining: “So junior brother has a method to contact master! This is truly fantastic, others might not have a way, but master is such a knowledgeable person, I am sure he has a method!”

The fires of hope were burning in his heart.

From his tone, one could tell that the old beggar held a very important position within his inner thoughts, Tai Bai Yun Sheng was filled with confidence towards this old beggar.

If at this moment, he knew the truth, who knows what expression he would show.

Fang Yuan showed no flaws, replying calmly: “Senior brother, don’t be hasty, I believe that master’s letter is going to come in a few days, we should wait patiently.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng nodded, after Fang Yuan used the name of Purple Mountain True Monarch, his mood had finally calmed down.

He stood up straight, as Fang Yuan let go of his arms.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng took a step back, his gaze was locked with Fang Yuan's bright red eyes, he raised his palm and placed it by his chest, saying with a very solemn expression: "Junior brother, I will engrave your kindness deep into my heart, I will never forget it. I swear to Longevity Heaven, even if master has no way to cure you, I, Tai Bai Yun Sheng, will spend my entire life looking for a way to revive you, junior brother!"

"Hahaha! Longevity Heaven is Giant Sun Immortal Venerable's grotto-heaven, we have just wrecked this old fellow's True Yang Building, now you are swearing in its name, this is simply too ironic!" Fang Yuan raised his head and laughed: "Senior brother, I will be frank with you! We are all master's pupils, and I have saved your life before. A droplet received in need will be repaid with an entire spring, next, I will need you to repay me fully!"

"Tell me." Tai Bai Yun Sheng immediately responded without hesitation. He had long since decided to repay this debt, even if Fang Yuan wanted him to do the impossible, he would have no objections! During these days after he woke up, he had felt extremely guilty, his conscience was taking a beating and only by making a sacrifice for Fang Yuan would his heart feel slightly better.

Thus, Fang Yuan also became solemn: "This matter, I have been thinking about it for a long time. That is our seniority issue! I am master's legacy disciple, but because you became an immortal, you caught up to me. I am unsatisfied with this! I was originally a strength path Gu Immortal, even though I turned into a zombie, but sooner or later, there will be a day when I revert back. Thus, according to seniority, I am the senior brother, you are the junior brother."

"What?" Tai Bai Yun Sheng stared with his eyes wide open, he had never expected that the great debt Fang Yuan was requesting him to pay back was for such a tiny matter.

A touched feeling welled up in his heart.

Fang Yuan was someone who did not want to take advantage of his favor, but was he, Tai Bai Yun Sheng, someone who did not know how to repay favors?

Tai Bai Yun Sheng thought in his mind, he sighed and stretched out his palm, patting Fang Yuan's leg which was tough like a mountain rock. His sharp and rough leg hair even caused pain to Tai Bai Yun Sheng's palm.

Fang Yuan was like a giant, about six meters tall.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng could only pat his leg with that height.

He was solemn, before raising his head, looking at Fang Yuan's face, he laughed teasingly: "Oh junior brother, that is wishful thinking! How can a thing like seniority be so easily changed? Unless master personally rearranges our positions, I will definitely still be your senior brother, hahaha!"

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was a man not lacking in pride, how could he repay this huge favor so easily?

"Hey!" Fang Yuan shouted, venting his unhappiness: "Old Bai, why are you such a petty person! Could it be that you forgot what I said earlier? I will definitely not call you senior brother!"

"Hahaha, junior brother, I can completely understand you, this senior brother does not mind." Tai Bai Yun Sheng laughed and laughed, he was so touched his tears were overflowing.

How many years had passed in which he had not laughed so joyfully?

He had finally found his organisation.

Although he had not known Fang Yuan for long, he felt very close to him, it was as if they were family...

His laughter was echoing in the mountain cave, with the pink crystal mountain walls also looking very heartwarming at this moment.

Chapter 652 - Seeing Wisdom Gu Again

Chapter 652: Seeing Wisdom Gu Again

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

There was only Fang Yuan left in the cave, Tai Bai Yun Sheng had already left.

He sat on the stone bench, his eight monstrous arms were hanging down, some were behind his back, some were crossed, together with his huge body, just by sitting, he gave off a mountainous aura, it gave people fear.

As for the way to deal with Tai Bai Yun Sheng, Fang Yuan had considered it deeply.

Fang Yuan only trusted himself, he would never truly trust others.

If he killed Tai Bai Yun Sheng, he would obtain man as before Gu and landscape as before Gu, as well as his rank six time path immortal aperture. But this was not maximising his benefits.

He could not deny the fact that Tai Bai Yun Sheng was a very useful chess piece.

This ‘useful’ was in two aspects.

Firstly, he was worth using. Before he became an immortal, he was a famous healing Gu Master in northern plains. Now that he was a rank six time path Gu Immortal with a high grade blessed land, and don’t forget, he was even a flying master, he had great value if exploited.

The second aspect was that he was easy to control. Fang Yuan had once searched his soul, thus he knew about Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s life experience clearly. Tai Bai Yun Sheng was a kind-hearted man, he was conscientious

and knew how to repay favors. He was indebted to Fang Yuan, because he had been helped several times in True Yang Building, especially during the final moment when he was rescued from the wind veil of assimilation, and even had his two Immortal Gu returned to him, Tai Bai Yun Sheng had placed his complete trust in Fang Yuan now.

This point could be seen when Tai Bai Yun Sheng chose his seat earlier.

There were many boulders in the cave. Fang Yuan had such an ugly appearance and was so huge, normal people who got close to Fang Yuan would feel great pressure and would subconsciously keep a distance from him. But Tai Bai Yun Sheng purposely chose a seat that was closest to Fang Yuan.

This meant that in his heart, Fang Yuan was one of the closest people to him, he was not afraid that Fang Yuan would cause any harm to him.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng had once harmed Gao Yang and Zhu Zai, this was the most important point!

His survival instincts took over his reasoning, this was something very natural. After that incident, Tai Bai Yun Sheng was filled with guilt and could not forget it. His appearance was haggard and he was mentally tortured. After Fang Yuan's entrapment, he had almost gone crazy and rushed his immortal ascension, his original intention was to die.

Attempting suicide because of his guilt, one could see how powerful his conscience was.

By coincidence, Tai Bai Yun Sheng received the help of Giant Sun's will and successfully became a Gu Immortal, before falling unconscious.

Fang Yuan used the glass owner token, entering the round of Eighty-Eight True Yang Building he was placed in and woke him up. At this crucial moment, he told Tai Bai Yun Sheng about the 'secret' of their master. This precisely hit a weak point within Tai Bai Yun Sheng's mental state.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng denied his own self, thus he was in great agony and was very lost.

But at this moment, Fang Yuan appeared, giving him a group of apprentices and an organisation to provide him a sense of belonging, it gave him a feeling of protection and warmth. Next, Fang Yuan entered and exited his time path immortal aperture, casually asking him to take care of his Immortal Gu, this gave him the initial confidence.

In addition, during their encounters and difficulties in True Yang Building, all that had happened gave Tai Bai Yun Sheng a good reason to fully trust Fang Yuan. In a way, he had to thank Mo Yao for interfering with his own mind, otherwise, how could he have obtained Tai Bai Yun Sheng's unconditional trust?

“Tai Bai Yun Sheng caused the death of Gao Yang and Zhu Zai, this greatly violated his values and beliefs, he harboured extreme guilt. He felt that he was not such a person, yet he committed such an act. Now that I am his benefactor, he is indebted to me, he will definitely repay me a hundredfold or even a thousandfold. This is not only because he knows to repay favors, but also because this is a chance for him to prove that he is a good person!” Fang Yuan calmly analyzed.

Bad people would not repay favors, in fact, they would even return the favor with ill intentions. In the future, the more Tai Bai Yun Sheng sacrifices for Fang Yuan, the more it would prove that he is a good person. That way, this can cancel out the guilt he felt towards Gao Yang and Zhu Zai. This touched upon the psychological studies from Earth, including the balance theory and compensation mentality.

In a way, Fang Yuan gave Tai Bai Yun Sheng a chance to prove himself once more, and a reason for him to continue living.

Fang Yuan knew this clearly, thus when he saved Tai Bai Yun Sheng, he even returned Man as Before and Landscape as Before, these two Immortal Gu.

“I have way too many Immortal Gu, it is very costly to feed them. At this point, leaving Man as Before and Landscape as Before to Tai Bai Yun Sheng is undoubtedly better. At the same time, my immortal aperture is dead, it cannot produce immortal essence. I only have nineteen beads of green grape immortal essence, the more I use them, the fewer I have left. Although I can use some of Bai Hu’s immortal essence, isn’t it best if I can make use of Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s green grape immortal essence instead?”

Thinking of the cost of feeding Immortal Gu, Fang Yuan felt a headache.

Raising a Gu worm was like supporting a mistress, Gu Masters are often unable to afford it or maintain their upkeep. Ever since Fang Yuan had Hu Immortal blessed land, he had no problems feeding mortal Gu. But now that he had so many Immortal Gu, not even Hu Immortal blessed land could afford such high costs.

This was a blissful worry!

Many Gu Immortals did not have a single Immortal Gu, they were still looking for one. In Fang Yuan’s previous life, he also struggled to refine one, Spring Autumn Cicada, after he finally succeeded after numerous difficulties, he was forced to self-detonate.

Right now, Fang Yuan was racking his brain, trying to think of how to feed so many Immortal Gu.

Fang Yuan sat silently, attempting to find some inspiration from his previous life’s memories, after trying for a while, he gave up.

“Sigh, after becoming a zombie, my cognition has truly slowed down. Earlier when speaking to Tai Bai Yun Sheng, I could feel my thoughts moving slowly. Right now, my thinking speed cannot keep up with my original pace.”

He summoned the land spirit, Little Hu Immortal: “How is wisdom Gu? Where is it now?”

Little Hu Immortal was the blessed land's land spirit, she could understand everything that was happening in the blessed land.

“Master, wisdom Gu had gone deep underground since it was brought here by you. It found a rockman cave and is currently slumbering inside.” Little Hu Immortal closed her eyes, after sensing for a while, she opened her giant watery eyes and said this.

Fang Yuan nodded, ordering: “Bring me there.”

The cave that wisdom Gu was in was rather big, after Fang Yuan was brought over by Little Hu Immortal, he could still move about freely.

Sensing that Fang Yuan had arrived, wisdom Gu shone with a five colored light.

Little Hu Immortal sat on Fang Yuan's shoulder, staring at wisdom Gu curiously.

This was the rank nine wisdom Gu!

Although Little Hu Immortal could sense everything in the blessed land, but such a close range encounter was still very rare.

“Oh wisdom Gu, I helped you to escape and saved your life. According to our earlier agreement, it is time for you to hold your end of the deal.” In the dark and grey cave, Fang Yuan's voice echoed.

Wisdom Gu was silent, after a few breaths' time, it floated up into the air.

At the same time, it summoned the light of wisdom.

“So beautiful!” Little Hu Immortal stared with shining eyes, laughing joyfully.

The sphere shaped light of wisdom was shining in many colors, it engulfed Fang Yuan and Little Hu Immortal.

Fang Yuan could instantly feel many of his thoughts colliding, he could think at lightning speed, this was the result of an accelerated cognition speed.

“This feeling... this is so comforting.” Little Hu Immortal slowly opened her eyes wide and stared dazedly, she was immersed in the wonderful feeling of being in the light of wisdom.

But after a few breaths’ time, her body started fading.

“Little Hu Immortal, you were formed from obsession, although fused with the heavenly power, you are still restricted by the wisdom Gu. You cannot stay here for long, quickly go back.” Fang Yuan stretched out a finger, pointing at Little Hu Immortal’s head, waking her up.

Little Hu Immortal hugged her head, her white cheeks turned red with excitement.

“Master, master, I can’t believe I could become so smart. Wisdom Gu is amazing!” She shouted, like a child who had found new toys, she was overjoyed.

“Master is most amazing, you could even get wisdom Gu! Just let me stay here a bit longer, is that okay?” She started bootlicking Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan laughed heartily: “It seems that wisdom Gu had made you think more, quickly get out.” Saying so, his two fingers pressed on Little Hu Immortal’s head.

Little Hu Immortal’s cute, tiny head was squeezed by Fang Yuan’s finger, as he pressed again and again.

Little Hu Immortal pouted slightly as she shook her head: “Master, I am going to leave.”

She did not dare to disobey Fang Yuan’s words, she vanished with a flash.

The cave was quiet again, Fang Yuan did not sit down, since the zombie’s body was extremely hard and tough, there was no difference in feeling

between sitting or standing.

He stood in the halo, the first thing he did was to inspect Mo Yao's will which was suppressed in his immortal aperture.

Mo Yao's will was unaffected by the light of wisdom.

Even though he had confirmed this earlier in the wind veil of assimilation, Fang Yuan's heart was finally at ease after confirming it once again.

“Once the immortal aperture is formed, it is a small world. The walls of the immortal aperture are the walls of heaven and earth. It isolates the inside and outside, there is almost no outside force that can influence the small world inside.”

Fang Yuan shut his bright red eyes as he started to think and ponder.

He had become a zombie, the production of thoughts in his mind had become much slower, and his cognition had also slowed. But the light of wisdom could cause his thoughts to collide at an increased speed, as they collided, he would expend a lot of thoughts in a short period of time.

If he was another ordinary zombie basking in this light, although he would turn smarter for a moment, he would become an idiot immediately afterwards.

But there were wills in Fang Yuan's mind.

These wills were all formed from wisdom path Gu worms, they could think.

Earlier, in order to deal with Mo Yao, Fang Yuan had delved into wisdom path and bought many different Gu worms like special will Gu, deliberate will Gu, sharp intent Gu and so on. These wills all helped him at the last moments of his journey in northern plains.

Right now, Fang Yuan's brain could no longer keep up, he had to use these wills as replacements.

His primeval essence was limitless, thus his wills were also near infinite. Under the light of wisdom, the originally stable wills all melted like snow in sunlight, they were shrinking.

What followed after was the appearance of flashes of inspiration, and his old memories were becoming clearer. As long as Fang Yuan concentrated and recalled his memories, these huge amounts of memories would vividly play out again in his mind.

At this moment, the world seemed brighter.

Even before he had truly thought of the result, Fang Yuan already had many different ideas to resolve the problem. As long as he followed these methods, Fang Yuan was sure that he would be able to find the most suitable method to solve this problem!

Chapter 653 - Bankruptcy and Zombie Alliance

Chapter 653: Bankruptcy and Zombie Alliance

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

In the underground cave, Fang Yuan bathed in the light of wisdom and pondered deeply.

“Although I am reborn and have five hundred years of experience from my past life, but in contrast to old monsters like Mo Yao and Giant Sun, I pale in comparison. My previous dominance in this aspect has already vanished.”

Throughout the flow of history, there were as many grand heroes as there were stars in the sky!

In the history of humans, Giant Sun Immortal Venerable was an unrivalled expert that could seldom be produced even in a million years.

Fairy Mo Yao was a refinement path grandmaster, and back then was the fairy of Spirit Affinity House; she was a famous and influential person with shocking talent. In those days, she would be listed among the top ten renowned Gu Immortals in the large Central Continent.

Fang Yuan had firm willpower and had gone through unique experiences, but he was also a single unremarkable star in this vast starry sky. With just his current strength and foundation, it was hard for him to be on par with the great experts that appeared in history.

“This trip to northern plains has far surpassed my original expectations. If not for the meddling of Mo Yao’s will, I could have stayed in True Yang Building and explored gradually using a different identity every ten years. But at this point, the die is cast and northern plains is bound to be in a great

uproar; countless experts and powerful forces will seek to find trouble with me!”

Fang Yuan summed up his experiences and sensed that the losses he suffered were due to his weakness in the aspect of wisdom path.

His strong points were in calculating and scheming. And building upon his experience preserved from rebirth, his advantages were further amplified.

However, Mo Yao’s will was able to disturb his thoughts which caused him to not be able to think properly.

“Eighty-Eight True Yang Building is a spiritual symbol of northern plains and I am the main culprit in causing it to be toppled. If I am captured now, the consequences will be unimaginable. Although I am able to hide in Hu Immortal blessed land right now, it is not actually safe. Not speaking of Immortal Crane Sect which has been eyeing Dang Hun mountain since the beginning, perhaps northern plains’ Gu Immortals could discover my origins and track me down through wisdom path deductions!”

Fang Yuan knew clearly that holing up within Hu Immortal blessed land seemed extremely safe but was actually akin to waiting for death. Only by going on the offensive before these enemies ascertain the truth could he remedy this perilous situation.

“Dark limit Immortal Gu, I have heard of it even in my previous life, it can indeed conceal aura and obstruct calculations. If I can get this Gu, I believe I can avert the dangerous situation.”

Fang Yuan thought of Hei Lou Lan.

This woman was not of minor importance and was an outstanding, ruthless person. She was pragmatic and could flexibly take advantage of situations; she betrayed her ancestor for her own interests and wanted to kill her own father – these evidently displayed a demonic nature! She possessed Great Strength True Martial Physique and also obtained a strength path Immortal Gu, once she advanced into a Gu Immortal, her path would be one of rapid progress.

One could say that she was similar to Fang Yuan, but precisely because of this, in cooperating with her, it demanded exceptional caution.

Whether it was Immortal Gu Dark Limit or Fixed Immortal Travel, they were both things he desired.

Fang Yuan's thoughts started to slow down as he thought till this point.

The wills in his mind were nearly expended.

Fang Yuan was dazed for a moment, before retreating from the light of wisdom to activate Gu worms and create new wills.

His mind was soon filled with many types of wills.

"It is a pity that mortal Gu cannot create too many wills and they are easily consumed in the light of wisdom. If I can use an Immortal Gu to create wills, their number would be enormous and could also be sustained for a long period of time, allowing me to think as much as I like!"

Fang Yuan felt some regret.

He had a rank six wisdom path Immortal Gu, Delight in Water and Mountain which could create joyful will.

However, Fang Yuan did not use it after slight consideration.

Immortal Gu required immortal essence. He only had nineteen beads of green grape immortal essence left, and because his immortal aperture had become a dead land, using one immortal essence bead would mean one fewer bead left without replenishment.

He needed to save his immortal essence as much as possible to be prepared for the times when they are necessary.

Thus, he opted to use mortal Gu for now.

After accumulating a fixed amount of mortal wills, Fang Yuan stepped into the light of wisdom again.

This time, he did not think about external situations, instead concentrating on himself.

“I have transformed into a zombie, my cultivation cannot progress an inch, how to resurrect and restore my human body is the first issue. It would be great if I could use yin-yang rotation Gu, but I am an immortal zombie while yin-yang rotation Gu only is at rank four. The second issue is that I am already bankrupt!”

Fang Yuan had invested almost all of his savings in his trip to northern plains. His required expenses were now already greater than his earnings and he was now facing bankruptcy.

He did not even have one immortal essence stone in his possession now, even Hu Immortal blessed land had become extremely barren.

Before the decisive battle in northern plains, Fang Yuan had already used up the remaining immortal essence stones. At the final juncture, he even had to exchange his goods to make purchases. He had already sold almost all the fox groups and wolf groups in Hu Immortal blessed land; in the large grassland in the blessed land, foxes and wolves could only be seen occasionally.

Most of the nearly ten thousand hairy men Fang Yuan had bought in the past were also sold for emergency support. Now there were only around two thousand old hairy men that were experienced in refining Gu left which Fang Yuan was reluctant to sell off.

The rockmen slave transactions had been a strong economic pillar for Fang Yuan. But after Immortal Crane Sect stopped the transactions, this pillar crumbled down. The rockmen trading market in treasure yellow heaven had already been divided up completely and it would be hard for Fang Yuan to squeeze in. This caused the already bad situation to turn worse.

There was no use in merely having powerful battle strength. There must be enough resources to support one's cultivation.

The way of Gu involved nurturing, using and refining; Gu Masters could not just use Gu, they had to raise and also refine Gu.

Fang Yuan was now a zombie, his cultivation had stagnated which further increased the resources he required. Only by doing so could he have a higher chance of restoring his life.

Three days later.

Within Dang Hun Palace.

Fang Yuan made simple arrangements once again, building a rough hall where stone chairs were arranged in two rows. The main chair was as spacious as a bed with its back as high as a monument, however when Fang Yuan sat on it, it fit him just right.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was sitting on the first seat to Fang Yuan's left; his brows were furrowed as he held a small and exquisite white dove.

This white dove was flickering with faint radiance, it was the rank five messenger dove Gu.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng's consciousness left the messenger dove Gu after few moments; he heaved a deep sigh and worriedly said: "Master does not plan on helping and is making this a test for junior brother."

Fang Yuan nodded: "Right. Master criticized me in the letter, saying I was greedy for small gains, not listening to his advice before I left and rashly opening Di Qiu inheritance, which caused me to encounter Mo Yao's will and created a series of ill consequences. So this time, he wants me to resolve this issue by myself. Sigh, master's style has always been like this, it seems I have no other option but to work hard!!"

Tai Bai Yun Sheng nodded, approving of Fang Yuan's last sentence.

Back then, the old beggar disappeared right after giving him the Gu Immortal inheritance, not concerned with anything else. This style was the

same as Fang Yuan's test, thus Tai Bai Yun Sheng did not sense anything weird.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng asked in a quiet voice: "Junior brother, you said master had already taken in six legacy disciples. You are ranked fifth, grasping strength and enslavement path, with two Gu Immortal inheritances. That means you have five other fellow disciples, how about we ask them for help?"

Fang Yuan shook his head.

What a joke, of course it was not possible!

This messenger dove Gu's contents were fabricated by Fang Yuan. Purple Mountain True Monarch's name was also casually made up by him. The six great legacy disciples were even more fictitious, how could one ask for help from those that did not exist?

"This is not possible." Fang Yuan gave a bitter smile, his gaze revealing extreme sincerity, "First of all, I only have heard master mentioning these fellow disciples once in a while. I have not personally seen them and also don't know what their identities are or where they are located. More importantly, this is a task assigned by master! He has already approved of your status in the letter and has ranked you as the fifth disciple, and has said you have to help me for this period of time to solve this issue. At the same time, he allowed me to retain and use all the spoils of battle from northern plains, this is the help master is giving me. If I still ask for help from the other disciples, it would not be what master wishes for. After all, this is his test for me."

Tai Bai Yun Sheng worriedly and anxiously said: "Even if master did not say it, I would still remain by junior brother's side and use all my strength to help you! What are your plans now?"

"Old Bai, you also read the contents in the letter. Master mentioned for me to join Zombie Alliance."

“What kind of organisation is this Zombie Alliance?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng asked. He had just recently advanced into a Gu Immortal, as such there were many things regarding Gu Immortals he did not know about.

“Zombie Alliance is just like what its name implies, it is an alliance of zombies. This alliance has existed since long ago, and reportedly it appeared in the Medieval Antiquity Era, three hundred thousand years ago. Now, it is a super force which is spread throughout the five regions; its main headquarters is in eastern sea, with a branch in each of the other four regions.” Fang Yuan introduced.

“It actually extends throughout the five regions, could they be even more powerful than northern plains’ Huang Jin family?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng was moved.

Fang Yuan shook his head: “That isn’t the case. Almost all of Zombie Alliance’s members compose of zombies, and their higher ups are immortal zombies like me. For the most part, these immortal zombies are Gu Immortals who reached the end of their lifespan and had no choice but to turn into zombies to prolong their life. These Gu Immortals’ immortal apertures are dead; they cannot produce immortal essence nor can they absorb heaven and earth qi, and after some time, their blessed land would start shrinking and parts of it would crumble. Thus, their battle strengths often can’t compare to normal Gu Immortals. Naturally, certain immortal zombies are exceptions.”

Zombie Alliance’s branches were weaker than the respective region’s super forces. But the headquarters at eastern sea was a level stronger than the native super forces.

“So it is like that.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng had grown in knowledge, he then asked with some doubt, “Then why does master want junior brother to join Zombie Alliance?”

Fang Yuan thought for a moment before saying: “If a Gu Immortal reached the end of their lifespan and transformed into an immortal zombie with no other choice left, then later on, if they obtain lifespan Gu, they are sure to want to resurrect. Originally, one of the purposes for Zombie Alliance’s

establishment was to help each other to research the method to regain a live physical body. So much time has gone by, they definitely have obtained some results. I think master's purpose lies in this point."

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was happy and also worried: "This suggestion is really good. But how will you join Zombie Alliance?"

Fang Yuan laughed: "Old Bai, you don't need to worry. Joining Zombie Alliance is extremely simple, I only need to show my status as an immortal zombie."

"It's that simple?"

"Of course. Zombie Alliance is suppressed by all the super forces, thus they operate with much difficulty, as such they are very eager to have more members in the alliance. At the same time, an immortal zombie's identity is not easy to disguise. Zombie Alliance has researched very deeply and has many methods to distinguish between immortal zombies. I intend to join northern plains' Zombie Alliance, but before this, we have to wait for someone."

"Hei Lou Lan." Tai Bai Yun Sheng blurted out.

Fang Yuan nodded.

He did not hide his plans to go to northern plains from Tai Bai Yun Sheng and had revealed almost everything, as he still needed to borrow the latter's strength in the future.

Chapter 654 - Asking Mo Yao's will

Chapter 654: Asking Mo Yao's will

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

“Sigh, it has been so many years since I last saw a mirror willow.” Mo Yao's will sighed, she touched the one and only mirror willow tree, speaking with deep emotions as she recalled the memories of her past.

Fang Yuan's will was by her side, he silently watched and did not say a word to disrupt her.

This world was rotting and dark, it was Fang Yuan's dead immortal aperture.

Fang Yuan had tricked Mo Yao's will into entering his immortal aperture, suppressing her afterwards.

Mo Yao was a refinement grandmaster, she was once a legendary Gu Immortal. In the history of central continent, she had left behind her markings.

Her will naturally had great value.

Although Fang Yuan was harmed by Mo Yao's will and had gone through a near death experience in northern plains, Fang Yuan did not hate Mo Yao's will. On the contrary, there was appreciation, even as much as admiration.

If he was the one scheming, he might not have done any better than Mo Yao's will.

He was prepared to interrogate Mo Yao's will, but it turned out that she was extremely cooperative. Towards the questions that Fang Yuan asked regarding refinement path, not only did she answer all of them, she even

elaborated on the points and Fang Yuan gained huge insights from her words.

But when Fang Yuan asked about the information of Spirit Affinity House, Mo Yao's will suddenly had a request: "I have been away from central continent for so many years, over these years, I have been missing the people and things over there more and more. Please find for me a tree of the mirror willow, it will alleviate my longingness for my homeland."

Mirror willows were ordinary plants, they were about the size of ordinary willow trees, but their leaves were like pieces of mirrors. The leaves of these willows were the food of beggar moths.

In the past, during the rockmen transactions, Fang Yuan had purchased a batch of mirror willows from Immortal Crane Sect and had planted them in Hu Immortal blessed land.

Thus, he casually picked one of them and placed it into his immortal aperture.

"Back in the day, my main body and brother Bo Qing had first met each other under this mirror willow. The world moves on after a genius perishes..." Mo Yao's will sighed.

Immediately after, she turned around, looking at Fang Yuan's will: "Thank you for acceding to my request. Since you want to know about Spirit Affinity House's matters, I will tell you about them. However, my information is extremely dated, you need to take note of this."

Fang Yuan's will nodded.

Mo Yao's will stood below the mirror willow, telling him much of Spirit Affinity House's inside information.

Fang Yuan listened to her as he made comparisons to his five hundred years of experience, his understanding of Spirit Affinity House greatly increased.

“Your immortal aperture is already dead, the mirror willow will be corroded by the death energy and turn into a dead tree in less than three days. What a pity...” After giving him Spirit Affinity House’s details, Mo Yao sighed again.

But it unclear whether her ‘pity’ was directed towards the mirror willow or Fang Yuan’s immortal aperture.

“The next time you come here, can you bring a cup of qingpu tea? This is Spirit Affinity House’s specialty tea, it is not rare. Although I cannot taste it, I would like to see it.” Mo Yao said.

Fang Yuan’s will snorted: “It seems you have no awareness of your captive status. You are asking for this and that, are you scheming something again?”

Mo Yao’s will laughed charmingly: “Oh Fang Yuan, you are too vigilant. Ever since my plan was exposed by you and was lured into the immortal aperture to be suppressed, I was already meat on the chopping block, subjected to your supervision at all times, you can do anything you want to me. How can I create any schemes and how would I be able to execute them?”

“However, let’s speak openly. Even though I failed completely and have no way of turning this around, if you try and be forceful, you will get a very incomplete result. After all, soul searching is easy, but will searching is tough. If you were a wisdom path grandmaster, that would be possible, but sadly you have nearly no foundation in wisdom path, all your Gu worms were bought randomly in the market. Wisdom path is different from other paths, it is mysterious and complex, you have not even reached the entry level yet.”

Mo Yao’s will started criticizing Fang Yuan, she was not holding back at all, after all, she knew that Fang Yuan was very broad-minded, he was a rare and extraordinary demon.

Indeed, at the next moment, Fang Yuan’s will laughed: “You are right, my wisdom path attainment is low, but thanks for your cooperation, from now

on, you can live in my immortal aperture. I will bring the qingpu tea next time.”

Saying so, his will flew into the sky.

The immortal aperture opened a tiny slit, and this will flew all the way up into Fang Yuan’s mind.

In an instant, Fang Yuan learnt of all the information that this will had gotten from Mo Yao.

Indeed, he lacked methods to properly search wills.

Soul searching was easy, will searching was hard, this was normal.

If that was not the case, when wisdom path Gu Masters fight their enemies using wills, these wills would reveal their own secrets to their enemies when they are captured and taken.

Precisely because will searching was hard, wisdom path Gu Masters used them to fight enemies.

As for Mo Yao...

“She is indeed quite a formidable person, no wonder she could leave her name in history.” Fang Yuan praised her and sighed secretly.

Mo Yao’s will’s plan was exposed, she had utterly failed. She could not even self-detonate, she was sealed in Fang Yuan’s immortal aperture and was fully suppressed.

But even in such a desperate situation, she did not give up.

She cooperated with Fang Yuan, answering his questions for him, that was to display her value, and to fight for more time for herself.

If one day, Fang Yuan encounters any danger and his immortal aperture shatters, or if he was captured by anyone, or died in the battlefield, Mo Yao’s will would have a chance to escape for freedom.

Mo Yao's will did not give up, her persistent and unyielding attitude made Fang Yuan inwardly feel admiration towards her.

Of course, if Fang Yuan had the proper methods and could search wills, he would strike at the first moment. But currently, Mo Yao's will was cooperating with him, this was better for his benefits.

"If I could really find a wisdom path inheritance, it would all be easier. Unfortunately, wisdom path is mysterious and deep, there are very few wisdom path Gu Masters and Gu Immortals in number. There are no wisdom path inheritances that I know of in my memories."

Back then, Fang Yuan had collected some scattered wisdom path Gu worms in treasure yellow heaven. He had mild progress in terms of wisdom path.

But now that he was bankrupt, he had almost no purchasing power, he could not even continue this mild progress.

As for the details of Red Lotus Demon Venerable's inheritance, he did not ask. Because Mo Yao's will knew: Fang Yuan did not have any methods to deal with her yet.

The two of them were smart people, they knew that asking forcefully was not possible.

"Master, Immortal Crane Sect's reply is here." At this time, Little Hu Immortal appeared beside him, holding a rank five letter Gu.

Immortal Crane Sect suddenly stopped the purchase of rockmen, not long ago, Fang Yuan had sent them a letter to probe about this.

Immortal Crane Sect's reply came very quickly.

Fang Yuan took the letter Gu and his consciousness went into it.

The content of the letter was written in a tough stance, they requested for Fang Yuan to initiate the trade of guts Gu, otherwise, Immortal Crane Sect would announce that Fang Yuan was a traitor of the sect, and would mobilize the Gu Immortals to attack Hu Immortal blessed land!

A year ago, Fang Yuan had used Fixed Immortal Travel and snatched Hu Immortal blessed land from under everyone's nose, it was like he was taking food from a tiger.

Immortal Crane Sect immediately reacted, using the similar appearance of Fang Yuan and Fang Zheng to announce that Fang Yuan was actually a disciple that Immortal Crane Sect had nurtured in secret. The other nine sects thus recognised Immortal Crane Sect's victory.

Immortal Crane Sect's plan was to remove the other nine competitors, then deal with Fang Yuan single handedly, attempting to take Hu Immortal blessed land for themselves.

Fang Yuan was happy to see this.

After all, the difficulty of dealing with solely Immortal Crane Sect was completely different from dealing with the ten great sects at the same time.

But this way, Fang Yuan silently agreed with Immortal Crane Sect's lie — he was Immortal Crane Sect's disciple.

“Hu Immortal blessed land is situated on Tian Ti mountain, even the ten great sects cannot attack it casually, as it would provoke public anger within central continent. But if they announced that I was a traitor of the sect, they would have the perfect reason to attack.” Fang Yuan's expression was solemn, thinking about the situation.

He was not afraid, this was something that he had expected over a year ago.

He only did not expect that Immortal Crane Sect's patience had worn thin so quickly.

Fang Yuan laughed, saying to Little Hu Immortal: “Bring Tai Bai Yun Sheng here.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng heard this news and his face turned gloomy: “What shall we do now? Immortal Crane Sect is one of the ten great ancient sects of

central continent, it is a powerful force that surpasses northern plains' super tribes. If they really attack, just the two of us cannot stop them!"

Fang Yuan laughed: "Old Bai, oh Old Bai, I asked you here to inquire about your opinion regarding this difficult question. But the moment you met me, you asked me a question instead."

Tai Bai Yun Sheng gasped, he showed some embarrassment and shame as he frowned, thinking about it. Eventually, he had an idea: "Didn't we ally with Hei Lou Lan? We can ask her to help us!"

Evidently, Hei Lou Lan's great battle strength was ingrained into Tai Bai Yun Sheng's heart.

"Although Hei Lou Lan has the Great Strength True Martial Physique, even if she advance into a Gu Immortal successfully, with just the three of us, we cannot stop Immortal Crane Sect." Fang Yuan sighed and shook his head.

"Then what shall we do? What shall we do?" Tai Bai Yun Sheng paced back and forth, thinking hard.

Fang Yuan looked at him, laughing but not saying a word.

Suddenly, Tai Bai Yun Sheng stopped in his tracks, he patted his head: "I've got it! Didn't master ask you to join Zombie Alliance? We can totally join Zombie Alliance, and use Zombie Alliance's force to threaten Immortal Crane Sect."

But Fang Yuan shook his head, saying: "Zombie Alliance's structure is loose with little binding force, and central continent's Zombie Alliance branch is far inferior to Immortal Crane Sect, it is not threatening in the least. Furthermore, if I try to make use of Zombie Alliance, I will have to give up some benefits. I'm afraid that instead of Immortal Crane Sect, Zombie Alliance would be the first to benefit from this."

"That won't work too, then what are we going to do?" Tai Bai Yun Sheng raised his head and looked at Fang Yuan with a bitter, frowning expression.

But when he saw Fang Yuan's smile at the corner of his lips, he was stunned, before reacting, pointing at Fang Yuan as he scolded laughingly: "What a junior brother you are, actually lying to this senior brother, watching my desperation! You look so confident, it is obvious you already have a plan."

"Hahaha, Old Bai, you have amazing vision, I could not lie to you." Fang Yuan laughed loudly, admitting it.

"What method do you have, aren't you going to tell me?"

Fang Yuan replied: "I had already told you the background of this matter. Immortal Crane Sect said I was their disciple because they were afraid of the other nine great sects' interference. This is their weakness, and is something I am going to use to make a breakthrough."

"What are you going to do?"

Fang Yuan did not keep it from him: "I already have a plan to send a letter to Spirit Affinity House, establishing our first contact."

Earlier, Fang Yuan had asked about Spirit Affinity House's information from Mo Yao for this purpose.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was worried again: "Establishing a relationship now and only sending a letter, isn't that too late? The ten great sects compete with each other, but they also cooperate. Is it possible that Spirit Affinity House would reject your letter and give it to Immortal Crane Sect to express goodwill?"

"Of course not, because this letter... is very special." Fang Yuan was extremely confident.

Chapter 655 - Deducing a Gu recipe

Chapter 655: Deducing a Gu recipe

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

Many flashes of inspiration appeared in his mind.

Countless ingredients and Gu worms formed into many different ideas.

The thoughts in his mind were also being consumed at a rapid rate. Such intense expenditure had far exceeded Fang Yuan's own limit in thinking speed.

"The power of a rank nine Gu is truly terrifying! In fact, I have not even refined wisdom Gu, I am only using a bit of its light of wisdom." Fang Yuan sighed in shock as he went out of the wisdom light halo.

He was deducing and perfecting the refinement recipe of gruel mud Immortal Gu.

Unlike beforehand when he reflected on the current situation or the changes in his body, perfecting an Immortal Gu recipe needed many more fields of consideration. A set of Gu refinement materials contained up to tens of hundreds of different materials. Not to mention the grouping and coordination of different Gu worms.

Precisely because of this, the wills in Fang Yuan's mind were depleting at a shocking rate.

After a few days of accumulating wills, they were all expended in a dozen breaths' time.

The result of this was an advancement of less than 0.1% in the deduction of gruel mud Gu's recipe.

“But to get such progress, if I did this alone without the help of the light of wisdom, I would need at least half a year.” Fang Yuan estimated.

A dozen breaths’ time in exchange for half a year’s time, this showed the great power of wisdom Gu.

But Fang Yuan was not satisfied.

Deducing Gu recipes required too many areas of consideration, too many of his wills were being consumed, and too quickly. The wills that he accumulated in a few days were quickly used up in such a short time.

The result was, he could not deduce more than 0.1% of the Gu recipe.

Fang Yuan’s original plan was to use wisdom Gu to deduce Immortal Gu recipes, before selling them in treasure yellow heaven for profit. But now he encountered a problem.

“Deducing Immortal Gu recipe requires a great amount of will. But mortal Gu produce too little will each time. Even though I have been using these mortal Gu to create wills at full capacity these days, I have almost pushed them to their limits, if I exceed this, the mortal Gu will be damaged, unless I use the rank six delight in water and mountain Gu...”

Fang Yuan thought about it for a while before deciding to give it a go.

He consumed one bead of green grape immortal essence, activating delight in water and mountain Gu.

Swoosh!

The Immortal Gu floated above his head, bursting out with a brilliant and dazzling light.

The light poured down, like a heavenly river, injecting into Fang Yuan’s mind.

This joyful will was produced at such a grand scale. Compared to rank five mortal wisdom path Gu, the will they produced was like a puddle of water.

Meanwhile, this joyful will was produced like a great river!

“As expected of an Immortal Gu!” Fang Yuan was overjoyed.

Joyful will continued to pour and inject into him, only after a long while did it stop.

In Fang Yuan’s spacious mind, a third of it was filled with joyful will.

Special will was a golden color, appearing like sand. Joyful will was bright yellow.

“That is to say, as long as I activate delight in water and mountain Gu three times, my mind would be filled completely? No wonder the market in treasure yellow heaven would have those wisdom path Gu that can make the mind more spacious.” Fang Yuan gained some enlightenment from his experiment.

Strength path Gu worms modified the Gu Master’s body. In contrast, wisdom path Gu worms modified the person’s mind.

Fang Yuan entered the wisdom light halo once again, falling into deep thoughts.

Euphoria!

This felt way too good!

Like there were no limits binding him, everything was clear. For any difficult problem, a breakthrough could be attained in a flash! The only difference was: The harder the problem, the more will would be expended.

A vast amount of refinement materials were chosen one by one, countless Gu worms were combined into groups and tested at lightning speed, before splitting them apart again.

Fang Yuan showed off his great skills, he felt that there was no problems in this world that could trouble him.

This feeling was splendid, only until all of the joyful will was expended, did Fang Yuan leave the light of wisdom reluctantly, he felt that only a dozen breaths' time had passed by since then.

But in reality, seven minutes had gone by already.

“Puff...” Fang Yuan let of a sigh of turbid air, he shook his head.

After leaving the light of wisdom, he immediately went back to his former self, he was still that zombie with slow cognitive abilities.

The great difference felt like falling from heaven into hell.

Fang Yuan breathed in deeply, adjusting his emotions as he inspected the fruits of his labor.

The progress of the deduction of gruel mud Immortal Gu's recipe advanced by one percent.

Compared to before, this was huge progress!

Fang Yuan nodded, but he soon shook his head again.

He silently left the underground cave, going to Dang Hun mountain's palace.

“Junior brother, how is the situation?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng had been waiting inside the palace for some time, he quickly asked Fang Yuan in concern.

He was covered in dust and sand, he had just returned after inspecting the western area of Hu Immortal blessed land.

“Take a seat.” Fang Yuan waved to him, taking a few big steps to the main seat and sitting down.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng looked at Fang Yuan with a curious gaze after choosing the seat closest to him.

He knew that Fang Yuan was using wisdom Gu to deduce an Immortal Gu recipe. Not long ago, he had followed Fang Yuan into the underground cave, and had looked at wisdom Gu from far away — he had finally obtained a lifespan Gu from Fang Yuan some time ago, he had limited lifespan and did not dare to get close to this legendary Gu worm.

Fang Yuan leaned on the stone block like it was a chair, his legs were spread open and a pair of his arms were placed on his leg. One pair was crossed over his abdomen, while another pair was at the handle of the seat. The final pair was crossed over his chest, he sat with a grand posture, like an unmoving mountain, he was still and silent, like a giant statue.

He sighed, saying: “Mortal Gu were not efficient to use. I tried using the wisdom path Immortal Gu Delight in Water and Mountain. The river of joyful will that it produced, under the light of wisdom, allowed my Gu recipe deduction to progress by one percent.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng heard this and stood up from his seat in excitement, he showed evident joy on his face: “One percent? As expected of the rank nine wisdom Gu! That means, if we use it a hundred times, we will be able to deduce an Immortal Gu recipe? With these Immortal Gu recipes, we can sell them in treasure yellow heaven, this is a huge treasure chest that can yield us endless profits! By then, we will have an unceasing flow of immortal essence stones!! To think... that after becoming a zombie, junior brother can actually receive such benefits!”

These days, Tai Bai Yun Sheng had been worrying over cultivation resources.

He found out that after becoming a Gu Immortal, he needed much more cultivation resources.

When Gu Master cultivate, they nurture their apertures, when Gu Immortal cultivate, they nurture their immortal aperture.

There are many different ways one can nurture an immortal aperture. But the ultimate goal was the same, that is to make the immortal aperture's small world more vibrant and diverse.

Planting more varieties of plants in the immortal aperture, bringing in more animals, improving the cycle of life and establishing a proper food chain, nurturing and feeding more varieties of Gu worm groups...

The more prosperous the immortal aperture, the greater life force it would have, and the faster immortal essence would be produced in the immortal aperture.

This was the cultivation path of Gu Immortals, this was their way of improving.

Thus, in treasure yellow heaven, not only were Gu worms and Gu recipes sold, there were also the sale of beast groups, vegetation, mysterious stones, precious water, and so on.

Looking at Tai Bai Yun Sheng's excited look, Fang Yuan nodded in satisfaction: "It seems that my method of asking you to inspect Hu Immortal blessed land and becoming familiar with the cultivation path of Gu Immortals is very effective. You have finally realized the importance of cultivation resources. But unfortunately, although selling Immortal Gu recipes is a very profitable trade, we temporarily cannot engage in that."

"Ah, why is that?" Tai Bai Yun Sheng was confused.

"Because the investment is too great." Fang Yuan sighed: "To get something from nothing, to deduce a rank six Immortal Gu recipe, the amount of green grape immortal essence we would need to expend is at least over a hundred."

"Junior brother, didn't you deduce one percent of this Immortal Gu recipe?"

"That is because what I was deducing was the gruel mud Immortal Gu remnant recipe. I told you before, earlier I had engaged in the trade of gruel mud, thus I obtained many gruel mud Immortal Gu remnant recipes. But after I collated these remnant recipes, I only obtained this sixty percent remnant recipe." Fang Yuan answered.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was not stupid, he immediately understood Fang Yuan's words.

With the light of wisdom, no problem could trouble Fang Yuan.

Under normal circumstances, if he encountered difficulty when deducing Gu recipes, they would be hard to resolve. If he was lucky and had a burst of inspiration, he would be able to think of a solution. But if he was unlucky and could not resolve this problem, he would be stuck there for years, or even decades without making any progress.

But with wisdom Gu, Fang Yuan faced no difficulty when deducing Gu recipes.

Even if Fang Yuan encountered a problem that he could not solve due to his foundations, he just needed to think more. Using the light of wisdom to think, he only needed to consume more wills in order to resolve this problem.

In this way, Immortal Gu recipes were easier to deduce towards the later parts.

A sixty percent remnant recipe means it already has a general direction, this could allow Fang Yuan to rule out a large number of Gu refinement elements. On this basis, he progressed by one percent of the deduction.

That is to say, if he started from zero, from scratch, and deduced the recipe from nothing, it would be extremely difficult, he would not even reach one percent.

Fang Yuan continued: "I only have eighteen green grape immortal essence beads, while you have twenty-six. Hu Immortal blessed land only has sixty-four beads of Bai Hu's immortal essence. But you and Hu Immortal land spirit cannot be under the wisdom light halo. Even if I lend delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu to you, the joyful will that you create cannot be used by me. At this point, the gruel mud remnant recipe is the most promising of them, but it also requires about forty beads of immortal essence from us. Don't forget that we are not safe now. Northern plains' Gu

Immortals and Immortal Crane Sect are going to find trouble with us. Especially if wisdom Gu is exposed, I'm afraid every Gu Immortal in the five regions would charge towards us with killing intent!"

"Yes, the investment is too big, and we also need to preserve some green grape immortal essence as a preemptive measure to guard against enemies and accidents." Tai Bai Yun Sheng nodded, he sighed deeply and looked at the ground, he accepted this fact in disappointment.

But immediately after, he raised his head, his eyes shining with light: "Eh? I have an idea! Junior brother, I remember you told me about the matter with Lang Ya land spirit. Master told you about the secrets of Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, thus when you requested help from Lang Ya land spirit, you said you deduced it yourself. That caused Lang Ya land spirit to assume you were a wisdom path Gu Master, and it wanted to work with you to perfect Gu recipes."

"Oh!" Fang Yuan pretended to jolt into realization, he showed an appropriately excited expression on his face: "There is such a thing, ahh, ahh, after becoming a zombie, my brain is so useless, I did not think of this! Old Bai, you are completely right, the best remnant recipe that I have right now is the sixty percent gruel mud Immortal Gu recipe. There must be many remnant recipes in Lang Ya land spirit's hands. He probably has remnant recipes with a much higher completion rate."

"Junior brother, you are familiar with Lang Ya land spirit, and you also know the method to enter Lang Ya blessed land, we can totally cooperate with Lang Ya land spirit!" Tai Bai Yun Sheng thought about this amazing plan and laughed loudly and heartily.

Chapter 656 - I will take down my brother in the name of justice

Chapter 656: I will take down my brother in the name of justice

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

“Old Bai, your reminder is very true, but I have no way to directly contact Lang Ya land spirit. I used two opportunities in the past to obtain two Immortal Gu from that old man, Lang Ya land spirit, and I was nearly chased out by him. Hehehe, I don’t think I’ll be able to contact him.” Fang Yuan smiled bitterly.

“Is that so...” Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s joy on his face froze.

Linking between two blessed lands could be done through hole earth Gu, directly connecting both of their territories. Earlier, when Fang Yuan traded with Immortal Crane Sect, he used this method.

But Fang Yuan and Lang Ya land spirit’s relationship was naturally not close to that extent.

Most critically, Hu Immortal blessed land was in central continent, while Lang Ya blessed land was in northern plains, even the hole earth Gu was not easy to use. To directly connect to there, he needed to use stargate Gu.

Stargate Gu came in pairs, but Fang Yuan only had one stargate Gu left now. The other one was destroyed in the wind veil of assimilation.

“It seems we can only return to northern plains and meet Lang Ya land spirit personally, before asking for cooperation.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng sighed.

“No, there is another method that relies on luck.” Fang Yuan hummed:
“That old land spirit loves refining Gu, but he cannot go out to search for Gu refinement materials. Lang Ya blessed land’s terrain is very plain, it can

produce very limited varieties of materials, he will have to go to treasure yellow heaven often. We can wait for him patiently, staring at treasure yellow heaven until his divine sense appears.”

“Right, there is still this method!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s eyes shone.

“So from now on, I will be relying on you, Old Bai.” Fang Yuan said as a matter of fact.

“No problem, count on me. I will go back now and open connecting heaven Gu, linking to treasure yellow heaven!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng patted his chest, he could not wait any longer, he was brought back to his residential area by the land spirit.

He chose to build a temporary house at the western area of the blessed land.

That was his temporary home.

The terrain of Hu Immortal blessed land was similar to northern plains, Tai Bai Yun Sheng did not feel any discomfort living here, he felt a serene feeling like being at home.

Having roamed northern plains for about half his life, he had finally found an organisation and had settled down, therefore he especially treasured this home.

After sending Tai Bai Yun Sheng away, Fang Yuan fell into deep thought.

He had already thought of cooperating with Lang Ya land spirit long ago. In truth, a few days ago, he had asked Little Hu Immortal to keep an eye on treasure yellow heaven, waiting for Old Immortal Lang Ya’s divine sense.

But there was no progress at all.

What he was thinking about now was not the matter about Lang Ya land spirit, but about Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

His journey in northern plains was very chaotic, now during these days when he was in Hu Immortal blessed land, he observed Tai Bai Yun Sheng

heavily and gained a lot of insight on this person.

“Tai Bai Yun Sheng is indeed a good person. He has ability but no ambition. His intelligence is only that of an average person, what he really has is the wisdom accumulated from his entire life’s experiences. He does not have a grasp of the big picture, it is no wonder that even though he was a former young tribe leader, and having roamed for so many years, with sufficient reputation and strength, he did not manage to create a force of his own.” Fang Yuan evaluated in his mind.

Such a person is best as a follower that closely sticks to him, he should not be left alone due to his lack of leadership capability. Because of his nature and beliefs, if he is far away, not only would he be unable to cooperate, he might even ruin plans.

Over these days, Fang Yuan had been in constant contact with Tai Bai Yun Sheng, their relationship had been improving.

During several of their late night talks, Fang Yuan talked of his experiences since rebirth, only with the addition of the non-existent “Purple Mountain True Monarch”.

Meanwhile, Tai Bai Yun Sheng talked about basically all of his life’s experiences.

Many times, even though Fang Yuan already had some plan in his heart, he still asked Tai Bai Yun Sheng to come over and discuss it.

It might seem like a waste of time, but this was Fang Yuan’s elaborate plan.

Firstly, it was to test Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s ability and true self, to see if his emotions really came from the bottom of his heart.

Secondly, telling him about the current situation without concealing anything increased his sense of belonging, and his feelings of responsibility.

Thirdly, it was a type of formless suppression towards Tai Bai Yun Sheng. The result of all their discussions usually ended up with Fang Yuan’s

method being used, and Tai Bai Yun Sheng's method being denied. As this happened more frequently, subconsciously, Tai Bai Yun Sheng would rely more and more on Fang Yuan, paying greater attention to his plans and denying his own ideas. At crucial moments, Fang Yuan would be able to make decisions without any opposition. They would not quarrel over their own ideas and lead to conflict which could botch a situation.

Fang Yuan was not Hei Lou Lan, Hei Lou Lan had the rank six slavery Gu and could enslave a Gu Immortal.

Fang Yuan did not have it, but Tai Bai Yun Sheng was neither Bai Ning Bing nor Hei Lou Lan.

Most importantly, Fang Yuan had his own methods, and he believed: Even without slavery Immortal Gu, he could still subdue Tai Bai Yun Sheng, to squeeze out his greatest potential and become his tool.

This was the confidence of a demonic path overlord!

Central Continent, Fei He mountain.

The clouds were abundant in the sky, thousands of cranes were flying.

Winds blew on the verdant green mountain, Fang Zheng sat on a cliff, focusing his gaze on thousands of iron beak flying cranes, as they created different formations according to his will. At times they charged, at times they split into two to pincer attack, and at times they formed a circular defensive formation.

The wind blew his long hair, his bright eyes were shining with determination.

Tough times make men grow, to Fang Zheng, the Hu Immortal blessed land's competition a year ago was a major setback for him.

After some consolation, he walked out of his despair, and put in even more effort, he had almost risked his life to cultivate daily!

At this time, a voice came from Fang Zheng's aperture: "Good, your command of the iron beak flying cranes have reached a stage where you can manipulate them with ease, they move with a thought from you. Now, you can already go back to the sect to take the flying crane manipulation test, and attempt to get B grade evaluation. You have a sixty percent chance of succeeding, if you do, you will get the test reward — a rank five, five hole jade flute Gu. Once you have this Gu, your manipulation of the crane group would reach quasi enslavement master level."

The voice originated from a spirit incubating flea in Fang Zheng's aperture.

Fang Zheng's master — Lord Sky Crane's soul was residing in this Gu worm.

"Rank five, five hole jade flute Gu?" His eyes shone, excitement was all over his face: "Yes, master, I will go now."

Fang Zheng stood up, he willed and a large iron beak flying crane king arrived before him.

He jumped and easily got on the crane king's back.

The crane king cried out in a proud tone. Fang Zheng sat on the crane king's back, the crane group flying around him, it was a scene of white as he flew towards Immortal Crane Sect amidst the wind and clouds.

Not long after, he arrived at white jade square D.

The iron beak flying crane landed in the square, Fang Zheng had just landed, when one of Immortal Crane Sect's disciples ran over quickly, greeting him: "Senior brother Fang Zheng."

Fang Zheng nodded: "Junior brother, I am here to take the flying crane manipulation test."

"Senior brother Fang Zheng, please follow me." Immortal Crane Sect's disciple led the way.

“Quickly look, guys, that is senior brother Fang Zheng. He is the number one elite disciple of our batch!”

“Did you hear, senior brother Fang Zheng is actually attending the flying crane manipulation test.”

“Senior brother Fang Zheng is an enslavement path genius, to think that he has already reached the stage of quasi enslavement path master, he is truly amazing...”

Along the way, everyone’s whispered discussions entered Fang Zheng’s ears.

Fang Zheng heard them and smiled lightly.

He was now fully grown, his body was tall and he had long black hair that resembled a cape, his eyes were crystal clear. Although he looked ordinary, he had quite the disposition and was full of life. Wearing a green and white robe, he looked like a gentleman, it was very comfortable to look at him.

“Although senior brother Fang Zheng is strong, his brother is even more amazing, he is a superb character who managed to obtain Hu Immortal blessed land.”

“That’s right, according to a reliable source, his brother, Fang Yuan, is secretly a legacy disciple of a certain supreme elder. When Spirit Affinity House were on the verge of taking Hu Immortal blessed land, the supreme elder had no choice but to send senior brother Fang Yuan out, as expected, he shocked everyone and sealed the deal, obtaining Hu Immortal blessed land!”

“Fang Zheng has a good brother, the guts Gu on Dang Hun mountain can strengthen the soul. I can bet that Fang Zheng used the guts Gu. Otherwise, with just his own hard work, how can he raise his cultivation to rank five in one year? Furthermore, his enslavement path attainment improved at lightning speed, he is actually going to take the flying crane manipulation test!”

The tone of these people was sour and bitter, Fang Zheng heard them as his smile slowly vanished, his fists which were hidden in his sleeves were tightly clenched.

“Brother!” Fang Zheng’s eyes shone with a trace of darkness.

Ever since Fang Yuan used some unthinkable method to snatch Hu Immortal blessed land, Immortal Crane Sect had declared publicly that Fang Yuan was Immortal Crane Sect’s disciple.

During this year, Fang Zheng felt like life had returned to the past, when he was suppressed by Fang Yuan.

No matter what great results he obtained or how many improvements he made, others would only praise him briefly before mentioning the even more impressive Fang Yuan.

“Calm your spirit, my disciple.” Lord Sky Crane’s voice came from the spirit incubating flea.

Lord Sky Crane’s experiences were much richer than Fang Zheng. After these years of staying together, he had grasped a firm understanding of Fang Zheng.

He consoled Fang Zheng: “These years, I have seen all of your hard work. You are in no way inferior to your brother. Don’t forget, you are now a rank five Gu Master, a quasi enslavement master! I bet your brother is not your match right now. In any case, Fang Yuan is going to face extermination soon. The sect has mobilized three supreme elders in this plan, they are tasked to take back Hu Immortal blessed land, your brother has no way to survive.”

Three supreme elders... that is the battle strength of three Gu Immortals.

Fang Zheng heard this and licked his lips, before his gaze turned a bit dimmer.

Lord Sky Crane knew what he was thinking, he laughed and said: “Fang Zheng, don’t feel any guilt towards this. Your brother had ventured into the wrong path, he is walking on the demonic path now. He actually slaughtered his entire clan, this makes him a beast worse than pigs or dogs! Fang Yuan is a true and blue demonic head, you cannot feel any sympathy towards him. Killing him is equivalent to benefitting the people of the world. Think about it, if he is alive, how many innocent people would be harmed?”

“That’s right. Brother’s hands are full of blood, he is a murderer! A killer! I will take revenge for my clan, for my uncle and aunt, for Shen Cui Er!” Fang Zheng inwardly shouted, urging himself.

“Good, that’s it.” Lord Sky Crane was evidently very happy with Fang Zheng’s attitude: “Think about these years, you were training in Fu Hu blessed land, how dangerous and terrifying was it! One year outside was eight years inside Fu Hu blessed land! You became a rank five Gu Master, suffering so much and enduring so much, wasn’t it for the greater plan of taking back Hu Immortal blessed land? Don’t screw up at the last moment, you cannot disappoint everyone at this most crucial juncture.”

“Don’t worry, master! I understand, I will do my best and contribute to the sect, I will exterminate all evil, and take down my brother in the name of justice! I will not disappoint you!” Fang Zheng assured resolutely and unhesitantly.

Chapter 657 - Dong Fang Chang Fan, Miniscule Mountain

Chapter 657: Dong Fang Chang Fan, Miniscule Mountain

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

The light of wisdom dyed the cave walls with beautiful lights.

Fang Yuan quietly stood in it for a good while before opening his eyes, slowly stepping out of the wisdom light halo.

The wills in his mind were almost fully consumed. Mortal Gu could only produce limited wills and could not compare to wisdom path Immortal Gu.

“My deduction of Immortal Crane Sect’s plan has failed, not because I don’t have enough wills, but because I don’t have enough clues.” Fang Yuan reflected inwardly.

After being in the wisdom light halo many times over these days, he had summed up his experiences.

Wisdom Gu was different from natural inspiration.

Wisdom Gu emitted the light of wisdom which could provide unending insights to Gu Master. But the result of the thoughts and deductions were based on the Gu Master’s foundation as well as the clues they had accumulated.

Fang Yuan’s attempt at deducing Immortal Crane Sect’s conspiracy against Hu Immortal blessed land failed because he did not have enough evidence.

In summary, the deeper the Gu Master’s foundations and the more evidence they gathered, the more accurate the outcome of the deduction would be.

Naturally, when there was more evidence, there would be more factors to consider, and the amount of thoughts and will consumed would also become larger. Especially when deducing Immortal Gu recipes, the factors to consider were too many, thus the wills consumed were enormous.

As for natural inspiration, it was a precious experience when a Gu Master advances to a Gu Immortal.

During this process, the Gu Master questions heaven and earth, and heaven and earth would directly provide the solutions with no need for the Gu Master to think.

Let's take a difficult mathematical problem from Earth, for example, solving a multivariate equation.

If the Gu Master used wisdom Gu, his thoughts would quickly consume while he would obtain numerous insights, causing there to be many paths to the solution. Some of these paths might be dead ends while some might give wrong results. Only a few would be correct paths which could deduce the solution.

While natural inspiration would be akin to directly giving the correct answers.

The Gu Master would obtain the correct answer, but they had to know how to use it.

Thus, during natural inspiration, the Gu Master should not ask overly profound questions. Fang Yuan did not directly ask about eternal life; maybe heaven and earth would give him an answer but he would absolutely not be able to comprehend it.

It was like a child who had not learned mathematics seeing a linear equation, they naturally would not be able to comprehend the answer.

To comprehend this answer, the child would have to learn numbers, unknown variables, positive and negative numbers, and so on. But this would only be the foundation of the foundation.

To Gu Masters, even if they obtained answers to excessively profound questions, they would not be able to comprehend it or be able to use it.

Even if they asked about all aspects of this difficult problem during natural inspiration and comprehended the basics, the time consumed would be too high, the amount of information would also be so large that the mind would not be able to bear it.

As such, the best way to make use of natural inspiration was to ask according to the state of one's current foundation, then stabilize the foundation and progress step by step.

“But within wisdom path, there is an Immortal Gu that can allow a Gu Immortal to directly obtain answers. That is heavenly secret Gu. Gu Masters do not need to have their thoughts collide nor make deductions, as long as they grabbed onto that strand of heavenly secret, they would directly obtain the answer. In the records of history, this Gu was created by Paradise Earth Immortal Venerable; he possessed a rank eight heavenly secret Immortal Gu but after his death, this heavenly secret Immortal Gu disappeared without a trace and there has been no news regarding it since then.”

Fang Yuan suddenly recalled heavenly secret Immortal Gu.

Gu worms had one ability, and even the rank nine wisdom Gu was no exception. The higher the ranks of the Gu, the more powerful their ability was. If wisdom Gu was truly activated, its effect would definitely be terrifying. But even if it was stronger, it could not replicate the effect of heavenly secret Immortal Gu.

“It was rumored that Paradise Earth Immortal Venerable was the rank nine Gu Master who could detect and react to the heavenly fate most closely. He created heavenly secret Immortal Gu to interact with heaven and earth, and also to experience natural inspiration again. If I have heavenly secret Immortal Gu, it would combine exquisitely with wisdom Gu. Meanwhile, if anyone else used heavenly secret Immortal Gu to investigate me, all of my secrets would likely be exposed...”

Heavenly secret Immortal Gu could let Gu Masters directly question heaven and earth.

There were no events in the world that heaven and earth did not know of.

It was as the saying goes, except you and me, only heaven and earth know.

As for other wisdom path Gu worms, Fang Yuan did not need to worry for the moment. The wind veil of assimilation had swallowed everything, cleaning up all the traces of crimes Fang Yuan had committed in Imperial Court blessed land.

Without heavenly secret Immortal Gu, wisdom path Gu Masters would have to make deductions according to normal methods and that was to gather as much evidence and clues as possible.

They were unable to plunder any crucial clues from Imperial Court blessed land and could only begin investigating from the Imperial Court contest. It was not impossible to deduce Fang Yuan's true identity with this, it was only that the probability was low and the time required would be longer.

Northern Plains, Jade Pool blessed land.

From a bird's eye view, the blessed land was covered with innumerable large and small deep pools with the color of a mixture of blue and green.

Lead by Chanyu tribe's Gu Immortal, Tong Zu, around ten Gu Immortals of northern plains' righteous path slowly descended from the air.

"The noble Jade Pool blessed land is truly unique and fresh. These innumerable jade pools are like the stars in the sky, their beauty unmatched." A female Gu Immortal strolled through the sky, expressing her admiration. Her hair that was twenty to thirty feet long draped behind her and was extremely eye catching.

"All of these jade pools have different types of water, raising countless aquatic species. Dong Fang tribe's fish groups and water vegetation have been famous for a long time in treasure yellow heaven." A male Gu

Immortal opened the third vertical eye on his forehead and gazed at the jade pools with a shining gaze.

“Lord Murong Qing Si and Lord Guan Shen Zhao are exaggerating. My tribe’s Jade Pool blessed land has only been in operation for just over six thousand years; the landscape cannot compare to Murong tribe’s Yin-Yang blessed land, while in terms of productivity, it still falls short of Guan tribe’s Shi Huang blessed land.” Gu Immortal Dong Fang Yi Kong who was attending to them, welcomed them with a smile, modestly talking of Dong Fang tribe’s specialities.

Jade Pool blessed land was the headquarters of the Huang Jin family’s Dong Fang tribe, a super force.

A group of Gu Immortals slowly descended.

This, among the myriad jade pools, did not appear to be a remarkable location.

Beside a jade pool was a small hut.

An elderly man was sitting beside the pool in front of the house, in the midst of fishing.

“These are underworld eels.” Guan Shen Zhao’s vertical eye on his forehead gazed at the pool before blurting out in shock at the scene inside the clear pool.

When the other Gu Immortals heard it, some of them also showed slightly moved expressions.

“Sir Dong Fang, we have already not seen each other for over ten years. Thinking of back then when we charged into Snowy Mountain and fought side by side.. Sigh, time really flies by...” Everyone stood still, as Gu Immortal Tong Zu who had the highest cultivation made a greeting.

“Lord Tong Zu, you are still as graceful as ever while this old man has one foot in the grave, I don’t dare to compare with you.” The elderly man who

was fishing stood up slowly; he was Dong Fang Chang Fan, northern plains' number one wisdom path Gu Immortal.

Dong Fang Yi Kong walked to Chang Fan's side, as Chang Fan continued: "Dong Fang tribe is honored with the presence of all of you, being able to welcome everyone to my humble abode is an extreme honor. Everyone, please come in."

Dong Fang Chang Fan led everyone inside the hut.

The inside of the hut was spacious; there was a plaza and also halls. There were sixteen stone statues at the plaza, seemingly arranged in order as well as randomly, as they were separated by varied distances. The expressions on them were subtle, as if containing some kind of mystical pattern.

"This is Dong Fang tribe's rank six Immortal Gu House — Modest Thatched Hut? It truly is brilliant." One Gu Immortal praised directly.

Dong Fang Chang Fan led everyone to the administration hall and seated them. Northern plains' righteous path Gu Immortals, representing all the different forces, had gathered under one roof!

Dong Fang Chang Fan sat at the main seat and smiled as he observed everyone: "This time, I have invited everyone here personally in order to make a transaction with you."

Guan Shen Zhao and the others glanced at each other with no one taking the initiative to speak, it was still Tong Zu who responded: "Sir Dong Fang already decided to not make deductions for others tens of years ago. But in the letter, you said you were making an exception for us, and will deduce the true culprit of the destruction of True Yang Building or perhaps other aspects. But I wonder how we can pay for this transaction?"

Dong Fang Chang Fan coughed several times before sighing: "This old man's lifespan is at its end and I know there is no hope in prolonging my life. But before I depart, I have some concerns lingering in my heart. One is the tribe's growth and the other is my tribe's descendants, I hope I can make this transaction with everyone. This old man shall make deductions for each

of your tribes once, and after I die, I hope everyone can ally with my Dong Fang tribe.”

“Alliance?”

“Yes, this old man has already roughly prepared the alliance contracts, everyone can examine them and if you have any objections, we can modify it right here.” Dong Fang Chang Fan took out two east window Gu which he then handed to the Gu Immortals.

The Gu Immortals skimmed over the contract one after another. The alliance conditions were extremely lax. Dong Fang Chang Fan did not even request for mutual help and protection among the allies, he only requested that after he died, they had to protect Dong Fang tribe’s peace for fifty years. In this time period, the parties in the contract could not target, suppress or attack Dong Fang tribe.

The Gu Immortals involuntarily felt a rush of excitement.

Dong Fang Chang Fan was currently the number one wisdom path Gu Immortal of northern plains. Besides him, there was no one else suitable to deduce the true culprit of True Yang Building’s destruction!

In the cultivation of Gu Immortals, who would not encounter some difficult problems relating to their cultivation? Or perhaps, they might obtain Immortal Gu remnant recipes that require deductions? With Dong Fang Chang Fan, these issues were very likely to be resolved.

Even more importantly, after Imperial Court blessed land perished and Eighty-Eight True Yang Building collapsed, large numbers of Gu worms were brought over by the formless fists to all regions of northern plains. The aura of Immortal Gu manifested in many places, causing the Gu Immortals to contest over them.

At this crucial time, if Dong Fang Chang Fan deduced the location of an Immortal Gu, then they were very likely to get that Immortal Gu!

Everyone was more than moved and they couldn't help but praise Dong Fang Chang Fan's shrewdness.

If it were during normal times, Dong Fang Chang Fan's bargaining chip might be somewhat less important. But now, when one deduction was very likely to represent one Immortal Gu, all the Gu Immortals were moved.

"Great, Sir Dong Fang, Our Chanyu tribe accepts your conditions."

Tong Zu spoke first, then Hei tribe, Murong tribe, every tribe's representatives also accepted.

This situation was within Dong Fang Chang Fan's expectations. His smile became even brighter: "Since this is the case, Fairy Li Shan, please take action."

"Fairy Li Shan?"

While everyone was surprised, a rank six female Gu Immortal walked from behind the hall and appeared in front of everyone.

"Fairy Li Shan, I trust you have been well." A Gu Immortal greeted.

Another Gu Immortal laughed: "Sir Dong Fang sure has made ample preparations, even inviting over Fairy Li Shan. It is just that this Jade Pool blessed land does not have any mountains or rivers, how will we make the oath?"

Dong Fang Yi Kong, who had been silent all this time, stood from beside Dong Fang Chang Fan, and spoke: "Everyone, please wait and see."

He then opened his palm, lights in vibrant colors floated in the center of his palm, revealing a miniature mountain peak.

"Could this be — Miniscule Mountain?!" Murong Qing Si opened her graceful eyes wide as she reacted first, saying in a disbelieving tone.

"Exactly." Dong Fang Yi Kong gave a modest smile, but the pride within him could not be concealed.

A commotion erupted among the Gu Immortals.

**Chapter 658 - Difficulty in
resolving the issues, Hei Lou Lan
appears**

Chapter 658: Difficulty in resolving the issues, Hei Lou Lan appears

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

In the underground cave, the light of wisdom flickered back and forth from bright to dim.

Fang Yuan quietly stood inside it. Only when the wills inside his mind were fully consumed did he open his eyes and step out of the wisdom light halo.

The deduction he made had succeeded, but Fang Yuan was gloomy because of it.

“To seal Spring Autumn Cicada, as much as over six thousand mortal Gu are required, among them, almost half are rank five, with rare Gu worms reaching two thousand, and there are also about eight hundred ancient Gu worms. These ancient Gu worms are either extinct or on the brink of extinction. My initial estimate is that I require about twenty-three immortal essence stones to use this method.”

Fang Yuan was in a poverty stricken state, twenty-three immortal essence stones were a hopeless number for him currently.

But Fang Yuan had to brace himself to accomplish this task.

Because Spring Autumn Cicada’s recovery was becoming faster and faster, making the situation of the first aperture more critical.

Fortunately, with Fang Yuan having turned into a zombie, his first aperture turned into a dead aperture, thus it was able to hold on till now. If the aperture was like before, it might have already burst.

“According to the current situation, I estimate I still have over two months to plan and prepare. If this time limit is crossed, the first aperture will not be able to endure even if it is already dead.”

Fang Yuan was feeling a heavy pressure.

He was now a member of the living dead, even if his first aperture was destroyed, he would not die. But losing the first aperture would no doubt greatly reduce his future cultivation potential, and that would be an immeasurable loss.

Fang Yuan was in a difficult situation, and there was only one feasible method to earn twenty-three immortal essence stones within a short period of time – selling Immortal Gu recipes.

Returning to Dang Hun palace, Fang Yuan called in Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

“I have been paying close attention to treasure yellow heaven over these days, taking almost no rest. But Lang Ya land spirit’s divine sense has not appeared since the beginning.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s answer made Fang Yuan feel disappointment.

Lang Ya land spirit’s divine sense called itself “Lang Ya Old Immortal” in treasure yellow heaven, and it was very active at that. But now, it had not appeared at all, almost like it was missing.

Fang Yuan keenly sensed Lang Ya land spirit was likely to be facing some problems. He recalled his previous life where Lang Ya blessed land had suffered a total of seven waves of attacks.

“Previously when I was in northern plains, the second wave of experts had already attacked Lang Ya blessed land. Could it be, the third wave of attacks has already occurred and Lang Ya land spirit is busy dealing with it, thus having no time to refine Gu?”

Memories of Fang Yuan’s previous life were not able to help him in this aspect.

He only remembered about the seven waves of attacks, and did not remember the detailed timings of these attacks.

Even if he remembered the exact timing, this world was already influenced by him and had experienced huge changes, who is to say that the changes upon changes might not have shifted the attacks to an earlier time.

“My horizons have been continually broadened these days... A piece of ten thousand year profound ice costs half an immortal essence stone! Half a kilogram of hurricane mountain pepper has the selling price of an immortal essence stone! What are divine jade pearls? Ten of them actually cost half an immortal essence stone. There is also, what’s that white spiral silk, its price is even more ridiculous, a pinky sized amount costs three immortal essence stones! Heavens, right now, I realized how poor I am!”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng chattered on about his harvest over this time, speaking in an excited tone.

During these days, as Fang Yuan interacted with Tai Bai Yun Sheng all the time, he gradually discovered Tai Bai Yun Sheng had a shortcoming, that was his prattling mouth, he was talkative.

Fang Yuan handed a letter Gu and interrupted his chattering: “This is the letter sent by Immortal Crane Sect, please read.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng sent his consciousness inside, his brows soon frowned into a knot.

In this second letter from Immortal Crane Sect, their tone was even more harsh and fierce, already making their intention to attack Hu Immortal blessed land exceptionally clear. Immortal Crane Sect even used the tone of the victor, demanding Fang Yuan to surrender.

“These guys have gone crazy for Dang Hun mountain. If it were me, I would at least first stabilize you, then carry out hidden attacks. Aren’t they afraid their actions will make us take preventive measures?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng said in a displeased tone.

“This is the power and confidence of Immortal Crane Sect. They are one of the ten great ancient sects of central continent and have an incomparably deep foundation, having stood tall and straight at Fei He mountain for hundreds of thousands of years. Besides this, I think they are trying to pressure me and also probe the intention of my backers.” Fang Yuan analyzed.

“Yes, Immortal Crane Sect is stronger than any single super force of northern plains by some degree. We are too weak, while they are a colossus becoming more and more overbearing. It will be very difficult for us to protect Hu Immortal blessed land from them...” Tai Bai Yun Sheng spoke carefully, glancing at Fang Yuan several times.

He already had thoughts of retreating, giving up Hu Immortal blessed land and moving far away, he just did not openly express it.

Fang Yuan knew his thoughts. Tai Bai Yun Sheng was a healing Gu Master, he was benevolent and could be said to be feeble, seriously lacking the spirit to make a stand.

Fang Yuan did not rebuke Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s intentions.

In fact, Fang Yuan had also thought of giving up and abandoning Hu Immortal blessed land.

Dang Hun mountain represented extremely huge benefits and Immortal Crane Sect and other super forces would definitely want to possess it.

However, that was, of course, only as a last resort.

As long as there existed hope along with benefits, it could be said that Fang Yuan would absolutely not speak of giving up easily.

Fang Yuan thus consoled Tai Bai Yun Sheng: “Immortal Crane Sect is one of the ten great ancient sects of central continent, a super force, a behemoth, but they also have their worries. How many methods can they use to deal with us specifically? I dare to guarantee, it is not as exaggerated as you

imagine, especially when they are greatly underestimating our true battle strength.”

Life was not easy, Immortal Crane Sect also had its own problems.

New sects were emerging endlessly in central continent, continually bringing huge impacts to the ten great ancient sects.

The ten great ancient sects occupied the most important positions in central continent with the best cultivation resources, they naturally would be subjected to competition from all sides.

In history, Immortal Crane Sect had experienced golden ages several times, but at present, there was a clear disparity compared to their most prosperous periods.

Immortal Crane Sect had not expanded for many years already — this meant they were under some restraints.

“Since junior brother wants to battle Immortal Crane Sect, I shall risk my life to accompany you. Don’t worry, no matter how dangerous the situation gets, I will support you till the last moment.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng patted his chest and swore.

Fang Yuan nodded: “I also ask Old Bai to not worry, I, Gu Yue Fang Yuan, am not a stubborn man. If there was nothing to be done and the situation was truly unfavorable, I would definitely take the initiative to retreat. Forcing back Immortal Crane Sect’s first wave of attacks perhaps won’t be difficult, but the main problem does not lie here. Immortal Crane Sect is a very big sect, if we repel them, they will at once arrive with another wave. After this continues for few times, Immortal Crane Sect’s offense will become stronger and they will start treating us more seriously. We need to rely on another great force to resolve this issue, making an alliance with another ancient sect.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng repeatedly nodded in complete agreement: “But junior brother, you have already sent a letter to Spirit Affinity House, but until

now they have yet to reply. Was our letter Gu intercepted by Immortal Crane Sect, how about we send some more letters?”

Fang Yuan shook his head, the letter Gu he contacted Spirit Affinity House with was not his, but the rank five letter sending green bird Gu created by Feng Jiu Ge.

Back then, Fang Yuan defeated Feng Jin Huang and obtained Hu Immortal blessed land. Feng Jin Huang was indignant and sent a challenge letter using this letter sending green bird Gu.

But Fang Yuan did not respond to the challenge and instead had been detaining this letter Gu.

He had already speculated this letter Gu’s owner was very likely to be Feng Jiu Ge. The reason being that Feng Jin Huang had yet to reach rank five back then.

Besides Feng Jiu Gu, it was also likely to be his wife, Feng Jin Huang’s mother — Fairy Bai Qing.

Regardless of who the owner was, this letter Gu had already been lent to Fang Yuan, its original purpose being to allow Fang Yuan to respond to the challenge letter.

And Fang Yuan used this letter Gu to contact Spirit Affinity House.

Fang Yuan had been very confident regarding this letter, but Spirit Affinity House still had yet to reply after so long, so he was somewhat unsure now.

According to the common sense conjecture: letter sending green bird Gu was created by Feng Jiu Ge, which represented this expert’s will and prestige to some degree. To intercept this green bird Gu and risk offending his impressive and dignified presence, this was not at all likely.

However, this possibility could not be completely excluded as well.

Thus Fang Yuan nodded and accepted Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s suggestion: “Okay, let’s wait seven days, if we still don’t receive a reply by then, we

will send another letter.”

Time passed day by day, Hu Immortal blessed land was in a predicament.

A strong enemy was approaching from the outside, while on the inside, cultivation resources were lacking. Even if Fang Yuan used his zombie body and wisdom Gu to deduce and sell Immortal Gu recipes of the highest grade, the regretful part was that he did not have the capital to kickstart this plan and could only put it aside for the time being.

Lang Ya land spirit and Spirit Affinity House were the keys to break through these predicaments.

But it was a pity that these two keys stayed in the dark with no messages from them. Who knew when Fang Yuan would receive news from them, perhaps he wouldn't for his whole life.

Destiny created obstacles, the road ahead of Fang Yuan was once again shrouded in obscurity.

“It seems my luck is still not too good.” Fang Yuan scoffed at himself.

There was nothing he could do, since he possessed Spring Autumn Cicada, his luck was likely to only get worse.

He tried asking Mo Yao about improved Immortal Gu remnant recipes, but Mo Yao claimed that she did not know them.

She was residing in Fang Yuan's body and had gone through the final battle in northern plains with him; she knew Fang Yuan possessed wisdom Gu and thus it was not hard for her to speculate Fang Yuan's intentions.

Mo Yao was a refinement path grandmaster, she very likely knew Immortal Gu remnant recipes which matched Fang Yuan's criteria. But she did not reply and since Fang Yuan lacked wisdom path methods, he could do nothing to her.

Under this kind of situation, Hei Lou Lan suddenly arrived at Dang Hun mountain.

Fang Yuan lost a stargate Gu and was already not able to return to northern plains alone. Hei Lou Lan being able to come to Dang Hun mountain was naturally because of Fixed Immortal Travel.

As for how she knew the scenery here, that was because Fang Yuan had sent a will to her of his own accord.

This was the agreed upon plan, but Fang Yuan was still somewhat surprised: “If I am not wrong, there is still half a month left before the limit of our agreed upon time, right?”

“The situation has changed, my friend.” Hei Lou Lan tone’s was grave, revealing a trace of worry.

Making this formidable and ambitious person anxious, the situation in northern plains indeed did not seem to be optimistic.

However, Hei Lou Lan soon realized her flaw and concealed all her emotions, speaking with a cold smile: “Naturally, I have another goal, that is to make sure you are not on guard. After all, this is your headquarters, in case you arranged traps against me, I would be messing up your plans by arriving earlier!”

Fang Yuan laughed, appearing unperturbed, as if there were no issues that could perplex him: “After the battle of northern plains, you and I are already tied together for better or for worse. But for complete cooperation, your previous conditions are still insufficient!”

Chapter 659 - The dirtiness of humans

Chapter 659: The dirtiness of humans

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

Hearing Fang Yuan say “insufficient”, Hei Lou Lan snorted in displeasure: “Fang Yuan, you are not very clear about northern plains’ situation, I will tell you right now. Not long ago, northern plains’ number one wisdom path Gu Immortal, Dong Fang Chang Fan, invited all of the super tribes and personally made deductions for them. His condition was that they had to ally with Dong Fang tribe, and within the fifty years of his death, they are not allowed to target or suppress Dong Fang tribe.”

“Oh?” Fang Yuan’s gaze focused: “There’s such a thing? Then, what did he deduce?”

“Reportedly, Dong Fang Chang Fan made one deduction for each tribe, regarding Gu recipes, appearance of Immortal Gu, or some tips for killing desolate beasts. He has already deduced much of your information, though I do not know the deeper details. But now, everyone knows that you are not a northern plains Gu Master, but there is also a northern plains Gu Master colluding with you.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s pupils shrunk, he said with some fear: “He actually deduced so many things? As expected of Dong Fang Chang Fan...”

Hei Lou Lan snickered, continuing: “Fang Yuan, our lives are tied together now! If I die, who is to say that I will not expose you and Tai Bai Yun Sheng. Other than that, is wisdom Gu in your hands?”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s expression changed, he firmly wanted to deny it, but he stopped himself from acting rashly.

Fang Yuan calmly laughed: “How is that possible! Wisdom Gu was already destroyed in the wind veil of assimilation, how could I have brought it here?”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng immediately praised him in his mind, Fang Yuan’s skills in lying were simply spectacular. His tone and expression were flawless, it was filled with pity, regret and other sad emotions, it was as if he really had narrowly missed out in obtaining wisdom Gu.

Hei Lou Lan could not see any flaws in his performance, but next, she squinted, saying in a thuggish tone: “I don’t care if you really lost wisdom Gu, I only know that wisdom Gu could have taken the initiative to follow you under the pressure of survival. Hehe, you don’t have to deny it now. I’m sure you understand my idea, it is not safe for you to hide in central continent. It doesn’t matter if wisdom Gu is really in your hands, as long as I spread information that wisdom Gu is with you, there will be nowhere for you to hide! The entire world’s Gu Immortals will chase you down like lunatics, until they get to the truth.”

“Are you threatening me?” Fang Yuan’s expression turned cold, he slowly stood up.

“Hei Lou Lan, you have some guts. Do you not know that you are now on Dang Hun mountain. As long as we instruct it, the land spirit will use Dang Hun mountain and kill you right here.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng shouted.

Hei Lou Lan laughed with her head high, she said fearlessly: “Hahaha, even if this is a dragon’s nest or a tiger’s den, what can you do to me? I made some arrangements before I came, as long as I do not return in three days, the entirety of northern plains will know that you apprentice brothers are the culprits behind the collapse of True Yang Building, furthermore, the entire world will know that wisdom Gu is with you!”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s expression froze, Hei Lou Lan indeed came prepared, this was targeting his weakness.

But at this time, Fang Yuan’s eerie words made Hei Lou Lan’s laughter stop —”Hei Lou Lan, I know you are not afraid of death, but have you forgotten

your hatred?”

Hei Lou Lan's expression changed, her aura diminished as her eyes were like lightning, looking at Fang Yuan: “State your conditions.”

“You have to agree with my first condition, that is, you have to return Fixed Immortal Travel to its owner, me.” Next, Fang Yuan raised four fingers: “Secondly, after we cooperate, during the process of your revenge, the loot will be split four to six, for you and us respectively. After all, Tai Bai Yun Sheng and I make up two Gu Immortals.”

Hei Lou Lan snorted: “Do you think you have a helper while I don't? But never mind, I accept these conditions.”

She hesitated for a bit, but she still chose to give in, even though she had a tough personality.

Fang Yuan smiled lightly, he could see her sincerity from this, he continued: “Lastly, I need to know the entire story of this, as well as the reason why you need to kill your father personally.”

Hei Lou Lan was silent for a while, but she soon agreed: “You are indeed overly suspicious, I can satisfy all three of your conditions, this is nothing I can't speak of anyway.”

Next, in their conversation, Fang Yuan finally understood the secret behind Hei Lou Lan's thirst for revenge.

The root of all this was actually Eighty-Eight True Yang Building.

In True Yang Building, there was a true inheritance called “yin-yang life extension method”, it had been taken by Hei Cheng long ago.

Fang Yuan had actually seen the empty light lump of the yin-yang life extension method by coincidence in the past.

This true inheritance was created by Giant Sun Immortal Venerable when he researched about Ren Zu for life extension methods.

To use this method, a male and female Gu Immortal have to cooperate, using copulation to extend the lifespan of one of them.

But there was a flaw in this.

If one gains lifespan, the other must lose lifespan.

In other words, it was to transfer the lifespan of one person to the other.

The story of Su Xian's Night Elopement had long since been widely spread in northern plains, it had given many young women in northern plains the courage to find their true love, to take the first step.

Two hundred years ago, Su Xian Er was the daughter of a concubine in Su tribe, her status was not high and she was often serving wine to guests in banquets, like a servant.

Once, when Su tribe leader was attending to Hei Cheng, Su Xian Er poured wine for him and fell in love with him at first sight.

However, Su tribe leader harmed Hei Cheng in secret, using a poison Gu on him, causing his strength to fall to rock bottom, and he was chased down by enemies.

Su Xian Er learnt of this and ran out of her tribe's campsite in the middle of the night, to save Hei Cheng who had only met her once.

Back then, she only had rank one cultivation, but during the night there were wild wolf groups roaming, it was extremely dangerous and she was simply courting death.

But due to coincidence, she found the unconscious Hei Cheng.

Hei Cheng was thus saved, and their following conversation became a classic that was passed down in northern plains.

He had asked Su Xian Er: "I was plotted against by your tribe leader and you are a Su tribesman, why would you save an enemy of your tribe?"

Su Xian Er then answered: “Lord has a noble spirit, this humble girl fell in love at first sight. Su tribe leader is short-sighted and plotted against lord under the persuasion of some petty people, but he never considered the result of offending Hei tribe. If he was allowed to have his way, Su tribe is destined to become a sacrificial pawn between two super tribes. People say lord repays a favor received by a hundred times. This humble girl saved lord today and only hopes lord can give me a place to stay. It is just and proper for lord to take revenge against Su tribe, but I hope lord can be merciful and leave behind a trace of bloodline for Su tribe.”

Hei Cheng was overwhelmed at this sight, he tightly held Su Xian Er’s hand and swore: “Your love is as deep as the sea, I, Hei Cheng, am not a cruel person, how could I not repay you? From today onwards, you will be my only wife! I will not care for any other beauties, no matter how beautiful they are. In this life, I will never betray you!”

From then on, the two of them became a loving couple that respected each other equally.

A hundred years later, they both became Gu Immortals, and the story was a legend of northern plains.

But most people did not know that Su tribe faced extermination soon after.

Hei Cheng had many wives and children, Su Xian Er was neither the first, nor the last.

Hei Cheng and Su Xian Er had a daughter, she followed her father’s surname, while getting the name Lou Lan. Years later, Su Xian Er died, and Hei Cheng was extremely aggrieved, he announced to the public: His wife’s body had deteriorated after giving birth to Hei Lou Lan, she fell heavily ill and her strength fell drastically, thus she died a few years later in her blessed land’s earthly calamity.

“He had obtained the yin-yang life extension method in the true inheritance secluded domain, he kept it very secretive. For his own selfish desires, he lied to my mother with ill intentions. My mother did not know the details

and because she trusted and cooperated with him, almost all of her lifespan was taken by him mercilessly.”

“After my mother died, he concealed the truth, thus he could still openly be a righteous path Gu Immortal. He absorbed my mother’s aperture and took all the Gu worms that she accumulated in her life. He is a coward, a dirty and despicable scoundrel, in order to live longer, he actually plotted against the person who loved him the most!”

“Before mother died, she saw his true colors and told me to be careful of him! As expected, mother was right. There was a problem with his cultivation, the lifespan that he took away was consumed very quickly, he is now facing another crisis of dwindling lifespan. This time, his target is me.”

“I have the Great Strength True Martial Physique, once I advance to a Gu Immortal, my foundations will be extremely firm. If he uses the yin-yang life extension method on me, less lifespan would be wasted in the process, and he would gain much more lifespan!”

Hei Lou Lan spilled all of the secrets hidden in the dark, in her calm tone, one could nonetheless sense her utter hatred.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng shook his head as he listened: “To think that Lord Hei Cheng is such a person, this is really disappointing...”

He was a prospective Gu Immortal candidate in the past, with high hopes to become one, he had interacted with Hei tribe’s Gu Immortal, Hei Bai, in secret, and he was even recruited.

Thus, Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s impression of Hei tribe had always been good.

Hei Lou Lan’s words destroyed this good impression.

“Hmph, this is the so-called righteous path, who knows how many dirty and disgusting things are going on underneath this glorious surface. In contrast, the demonic path consists of countless characters that are more straightforward!” Hei Lou Lan scoffed.

“No wonder you didn’t respond to Hei Cheng when he called you at the point when the wind veil of assimilation was cut open.” Fang Yuan nodded, he looked at Hei Lou Lan again, feeling a different emotion.

Hei Lou Lan was born with a golden spoon, yet this actually was a tragedy.

Her own father harmed her mother, and was now targeting her, attempting to take her lifespan.

Lacking the warmth of a family, under threats and dangers for many years, she had no option but to disguise herself while secretly putting in immense effort, swearing to take revenge for her mother.

This was likely the reason why she obtained such a formidable personality.

Where there is a cause, there will be consequences.

There is a saying called “heroes often meet their end”, the “hero” here could also be replaced with formidable characters.

But in fact, it is not that heroes and conquerors often meet desperate situations, it is the desperate situations that create them. In this way, they are people with very pitiful lives, they often encounter and feel much greater pain than normal people. But because of this pain, they learn and become who they are.

Those who live in happiness, living like an upright person, being open and honest without any rough rides in life, while attaining numerous achievements and gaining reputation and praise. Are there truly such people in real life?

Fang Yuan thought about Earth, about the five hundred years of his previous life, and scoffed.

Where there are high achievers, there are sacrifices. Those who are higher ups often need to sacrifice their morals.

Of course, there are outliers, lucky people, and those who rely on their family, but how long can they last, how many will be left in the end?

Legend says, when Ren Zu started walking on the road of life, his vision changed, it was pure darkness.

He took the first step.

Plop.

At the next moment, he stepped into the mud.

He raised his foot, wiping it with his hand, it was full of mushy mud and extremely smelly.

He was hesitant to move forward.

At this moment, self Gu said: “Oh human, do not hesitate, if you want to walk on your own road, you will need to rely on your own legs. When your leg steps on the road, do not be afraid of dirtiness.”

Chapter 660 - Snowy Mountain Alliance

Chapter 660: Snowy Mountain Alliance

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

Outside the window of a room, snow was silently falling down.

The fragrance of tea pervaded inside the quiet room.

A woman was sitting beside the vermilion red window frame.

She was wearing an embroidered leather skirt, characteristic of northern plains' women. The leather skirt was embroidered with purplish-red flower buds, while the edges were glittering with silvery light. She bound her hair with a sapphire blue ribbon which had a pure white pearl inlaid in the middle.

Her eyes were drooping, emphasizing her thick eyelashes. Her breathing was soft and her hands that were as white as the snow moved slowly, concentrating completely on brewing tea.

The quiet room was not large and she was the only person inside. But on the table there were four tea cups.

A rich jade-green light suddenly appeared in the quiet room.

The light dissipated to reveal an elderly figure.

The elderly man was tall with an eccentric appearance. His hair was grey and his face was filled with wrinkles. His eyes displayed one who had gone through the vicissitudes of life, warm and tenacious, containing wisdom accumulated in all of his lifetime.

The woman who was brewing the tea stood up at the sight of the elderly man and smiled with interest: "You are Tai Bai Yun Sheng."

The elderly man was Tai Bai Yun Sheng, he quickly looked around him before greeting the woman: “Junior greets senior Fairy Li Shan.”

The woman nodded with a smile. She was an influential figure in the limelight among northern plains’ Gu Immortals, a rank seven Gu Immortal, Fairy Li Shan.

She looked youthful and beautiful, but her true age was much greater than Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng confirmed the safety of the surroundings before opening his immortal aperture, from which two human shadows leaped out.

One turned into Hei Lou Lan while the other was an eight armed immortal zombie as tall as six metres with a fierce appearance, it was none other than Gu Yue Fang Yuan.

“Little aunt, I am back.” Hei Lou Lan walked towards Fairy Li Shan, her expression was still cold but her gaze revealed a trace of affection.

Fairy Li Shan glanced at Hei Lou Lan warmly and sighed, then turned her gaze towards Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng: “The relationship between me and Little Lan has always been a secret, to the extent that outsiders aren’t even aware we know each other. Today, she exposed this secret of her own accord, it can clearly be seen that she sincerely wishes to cooperate with you two guests. Especially you, Fang Yuan, Little Lan had mentioned you to me many times over these days. You accomplished such a huge matter, bringing even Eighty-Eight True Yang Building down.”

Fang Yuan laughed heartily and said with the hoarse voice specific to zombies: “Fairy is exaggerating, all this commotion is not what I wished for. To speak the truth, I had been doubting Hei Lou Lan’s proposal for cooperation since the beginning, but who could have thought, Hei Lou Lan had such a close relationship with you. This is the best situation, fairy, with the oath to your Immortal Gu, Mountain Pledge, our alliance can be firm and solid.”

Not long ago, at Hu Immortal blessed land, Hei Lou Lan exposed the reason for her hatred. Then she revealed her relationship with Fairy Li Shan.

Fang Yuan was surprised and yet also not surprised.

Hei Lou Lan was under the strict supervision of Gu Immortal Hei Cheng, it would be difficult for her to obtain her current achievements just by relying on her own strength. Besides her own efforts, there definitely was outside help.

“Please take a seat, this snow oil tea has just been steeped.” Fairy Li Shan extended her hand to indicate Fang and Tai to be seated.

Fang Yuan waved his hand in refusal: “Let’s make an oath and establish the alliance first, it won’t be too late to drink tea then.”

“Virtuous junior Fang is quite decisive.” Fairy Li Shan lightly praised before calling out an Immortal Gu.

This Immortal Gu resembled a beetle. It was thick and solid, even bigger than an adult’s palm. Its body was ash gray with a stony texture, a pair of large pincers grew on its head, its back was not glossy and was instead rugged like mountains, and there were specks of stripes, like moss, on the joints of its legs.

Fairy Li Shan aptly explained: “This is a rank six information path Immortal Gu, as famous as sea oath Gu. As long as you choose a mountain to pledge to and as long as this mountain still exists, the oath cannot be violated. Virtuous junior Fang, I wonder which mountain you want to choose?”

Fang Yuan slightly raised his brows, then he pointed outside and laughed hoarsely: “What other place can be better than this mountain?”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng asked, not understanding the situation: “What mountain is this?”

“This mountain is called Snowy Mountain.” Fairy Li Shan smiled and introduced.

“Snowy Mountain, where have I heard this name, wait a second, could it be this is that nest of northern plains’ demonic path Gu Immortals — Snowy Mountain blessed land?!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng cried out in shock.

“Where else did you think it was?” Hei Lou Lan sneered.

Fang Yuan provided an introduction for Tai Bai Yun Sheng: “There are differences between immortal and mortal. Old Bai, you just recently advanced and you only have heard me mention some information about the northern plains’ Gu Immortal world in passing. This Fairy Li Shan is the owner of the third branch peak of Snowy Mountain blessed land, you can also call her the third leader.”

“Third... leader.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng stared at Fairy Li Shan with wide open eyes, he had never expected for this gentle and refined woman to be a demonic path Gu Immortal, moreover she was the third leader of the largest demonic path nest of northern plains!

...

“Cough cough cough.” Dong Fang Chang Fan was lying on a sickbed, coughing incessantly. With every cough, his pale white face would wither a bit more.

“Lord...” A handsome young man was standing beside the sickbed with a mournful and grieving expression.

He was wearing a white robe, his face was white like jade and his eyes were deep, revealing a calm, mature temperament, it was Dong Fang Yu Liang.

“No need to grieve, Liang Er, cough cough, to be born, get old, be sick and die is the way of nature.” Dong Fang Chang Fan gasped for breath after saying this, and continued after recovering some strength, “Your talents are better than mine, among the whole tribe I feel most optimistic about you. The responsibility of Dong Fang tribe’s growth can only be shouldered by you. I, Dong Fang Chang Fan, would not misjudge this.”

“Lord supreme elder!” Dong Fang Yu Liang’s eyes reddened, sobbing silently.

The old man nearing death in front of his eyes was his benefactor!

Dong Fang Yu Liang lost his parents at the age of eleven, after that he had to maintain his livelihood and also care for his six year old sister, Dong Fang Qing Yu.

To preserve their lives, he gave away all the inheritances left by his parents.

But it was exactly because of this, that he was noticed by Dong Fang Chang Fan, not only becoming a trusted aide, his sister was also given great care.

Later, Dong Fang Yu Liang even received Dong Fang Chang Fan’s personal guidance. And despite the obstructions and oppositions from many sides, Dong Fang Chang Fan appointed Dong Fang Yu Liang as the tribe leader.

After Dong Fang Yu Liang lost in the Imperial Court contest and returned to the tribe, he was suppressed and pushed aside by various factions; it was Dong Fang Chang Fan who protected and shielded him again, paying a considerable price.

Dong Fang Chang Fan was becoming weaker and weaker, he opened his mouth several times but no words came out. Finally, he spoke in an extremely weak voice: “Your hand.”

Dong Fang Yu Liang extended his hand and grabbed the old man’s right hand.

The old man was holding a Gu on his hand.

“Thi... this Gu... take it.” Dong Fang Chang Fan’s face turned red from the strain, extracting the last bit of energy from his dying breath.

He closely stared at Dong Fang Yu Liang and reminded him: “Although Dong Fang tribe has signed an alliance agreement with the other righteous path tribes, the affairs of world are changeable and hard to predict. My death will cause Dong Fang tribe to fall down from its prosperous period,

you are my successor, you must be careful. This Gu, once you activate it, it will bring you to a secluded place which contains the cultivation resources I prepared for you, insights about immortal ascension, the tribe's secret history as well as all my comprehensions of wisdom path cultivation. Remember, always prioritize your safety, don't be impatient. The tribe has... has demonic path spies."

Dong Fang Chang Fan's expression froze, the flush on his face turned fainter and the final trace of radiance in his eyes faded.

"Lord!!" Dong Fang Yu Liang's face was already covered with tears, and this moment, he could no longer hold them back, crying in sorrow.

Northern plains' number one wisdom path Gu Immortal, Dong Fang Chang Fan, had passed away.

The news spread, Dong Fang tribe cried for three days and three nights. And when the great forces of northern plains received the information, both demonic and righteous path Gu Immortals let out breaths of relief.

Dong Fang Chang Fan was a legendary character.

At the time of his birth, Dong Fang tribe was already declining rapidly, with only the name of a super force but with no power.

Dong Fang Chang Fan became a Gu Immortal and led the tribe; scheming in all directions, using wisdom path methods to devise strategies, tying bonds to powerful friends, killing the weak, and even plotting for his enemies to fight each other, causing Dong Fang tribe to rapidly rise again.

Dong Fang tribe's growth was almost entirely because of Dong Fang Chang Fan.

But because of this, all the Gu Immortals of northern plains became aware of Dong Fang Chang Fan's might! Wisdom path Gu Immortals often did not need to use their own hands to humiliate their enemies. Making schemes that connected like a spider web, one thing would lead to the other, enemies

would feel like they were sinking into a swamp but unable to extricate themselves.

Gu Immortals feared Dong Fang Chang Fan and secretly reached an agreement. Banning the sale of lifespan Gu to Dong Fang Chang Fan and even secretly destroying Dong Fang tribe's plans of searching for lifespan Gu.

Dong Fang Chang Fan schemed against others, and finally was also schemed by others.

...

The sun was high in the sky, crescent lake gleamed in the sunlight with the occasional dragonfish leaping out of the lake.

Leftover snow piled up beside the lake, this was the remnant of the once in ten years blizzard disaster.

Fang Yuan destroyed Giant Sun Immortal Venerable's arrangement; the blizzard disaster poured into Imperial Court blessed land, thus the destruction caused by the disaster in northern plains was many times lighter than the past.

Imperial Court blessed land existed no longer while True Yang Building was also destroyed; there would be no more of the once in ten years blizzard disaster in northern plains.

The remaining snow slowly melted under the sunlight.

Grass was already poking out of the snow. There was a mixture of green and white grasses mixed together.

Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng moved together, seeing many water wolves and solitary tri-horned rhinos in their path. Water chestnut trees used to fill this place, but now it was a scene of barrenness, the trees already freezing to death or breaking down from the accumulated snow.

The intense change in the scenery brought Fang Yuan some trouble.

He was searching for the passage to Lang Ya blessed land — that purple stone tree left behind by Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable.

Three days had passed since the alliance with Hei Lou Lan.

Little Hu Immortal was at Hu Immortal blessed land, paying attention to treasure yellow heaven all the time but still not seeing Lang Ya Old Immortal's divine sense.

Fang Yuan took back Fixed Immortal Travel and used this Immortal Gu to go to crescent lake.

Fang Yuan did not directly teleport to Lang Ya blessed land to prevent any unnecessary misunderstandings. He planned to use Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable's arrangement again and enter properly.

Because the surroundings had changed, he was unable to directly teleport to the purple stone tree. Being able to directly appear beside crescent lake was thanks to Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

When he was wandering over northern plains, he had once dug a cave beside crescent lake and made simple arrangements, staying for two to three months.

The cave had not collapsed, Fang Yuan first lent Fixed Immortal Travel to Tai Bai Yun Sheng, then entered his immortal aperture, arriving at this place.

Chapter 661 - Seeing Swamp Crab again

Chapter 661: Seeing Swamp Crab again

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

“Found it.” Fang Yuan’s eyes shone, he had arrived before a purple stone pillar.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng looked in the direction of his voice, merely to see that this crucial pillar was very ordinary. Just that at the base of the stone pillar, there was a rock, flat and smooth like a bench, it looked slightly special.

“This is it.” Fang Yuan stretched out a large monstrous arm, sweeping the snow off the stone bench, confirming it.

After Tai Bai Yun Sheng went into his immortal aperture, Fang Yuan sat down on the bench, using a Gu worm to cut his arm and letting the blood drip onto this purple stone pillar.

His blood was not red like normal people, it was a jade green color and had no warmth, it was ice cold.

The purple stone pillar had once been modified by Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable with the use of his mysterious Gu worm, the jade green zombie blood was quickly absorbed.

Ma Hong Yun’s figure swiftly flashed across Fang Yuan’s mind.

This opportunity originally belonged to Ma Hong Yun, Fang Yuan could be said to be a thief.

After Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun were sent out of the wind veil of assimilation by the luck path true inheritance, they were snatched by

northern plains' righteous and demonic Gu Immortals, it was a scene of chaos.

Right now, there was no news on the two of them, one could confirm that they were captured by a Gu Immortal. Whether they could escape or what ordeals they were going through, no one knew.

Compared to his previous life, Ma Hong Yun was much more pitiful in this life.

One could see that even with fortune that rivals heaven, it is not omnipotent.

Luck only provides opportunities, whether one could use them well, that depends on the Gu Master's strength and abilities.

Right now, everyone was still looking for Ma Hong Yun, but no one knew which Gu Immortal had hidden them. The allure of the luck path true inheritance was too great, especially for northern plains' Gu Immortals.

"My Spring Autumn Cicada has the weakness of impairing my own luck, if I can use the luck path true inheritance to fix this flaw, it would be the best method. Since rebirth, I have already suffered many difficulties from bad luck." Fang Yuan sighed in his heart.

Not only was Ma Hong Yun a good target as a valuable treasure, most importantly — during this northern plains trip, Ma Hong Yun was an eyewitness, he was an insider and would likely expose Fang Yuan and the others.

Thus, Ma Hong Yun also posed a death threat to Hei Lou Lan.

Killing Ma Hong Yun was one of the agreements in the Snowy Mountain Alliance.

Entering Lang Ya blessed land again, Fang Yuan did not enter the cloud building's room like last time.

Lang Ya blessed land's unique terrain was that it was situated on vast white cloud soil.

Twelve buildings, at equal lengths apart, were situated on the cloud soil, they were the twelve cloud buildings.

But what Fang Yuan saw was a messy sight.

The fertile cloud soil was full of holes. There was ice forming in some holes, while black smoke was rising in some holes.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng came out of Fang Yuan's immortal aperture, upon seeing this, he said: "A battle had occurred here not long ago. It seems that Lang Ya land spirit was really in trouble."

Fang Yuan did not speak, he only looked at the twelve cloud buildings far away.

These twelve buildings had their respective features, some had immortal cranes flying around them, some had feathermen living in them, some had beautiful auroras, while some had the smell of incense.

But right now, only eight of these twelve buildings were intact, the remaining three were in bad shape, walls were collapsed and structures were crumbling.

"What happened? We are already in Lang Ya blessed land, yet the land spirit has yet to appear?" Tai Bai Yun Sheng frowned, feeling very alert in his heart.

"Let's go in and see first." Fang Yuan pondered.

The two flew over, slowly getting close to the twelve cloud buildings.

"Quickly look, there is a desolate beast corpse there!" After moving for some time, Tai Bai Yun Sheng suddenly pointed at one direction, saying.

Only to see that a huge fish was lying on the cloud soil, not moving.

It had the size of a normal whale, but it looked like a carp. There were bones protruding out of its back, along the spine, extending outwards.

Its scales were blue in color, its eyes were as large as a horse carriage, with some starry radiance in them.

“This is the desolate beast, spinefin star dragonfish.” Fang Yuan said.

He knew that Lang Ya land spirit had a beast enslavement Immortal Gu and enslaved twelve desolate beasts, each kept in one of the twelve cloud buildings.

Was this spinefin star dragonfish one of the twelve?

“Oh? Someone came in.” In a dark secret room, Lang Ya land spirit opened his eyes, sensing Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

In front of him, there was a Gu Immortal. He was middle aged and had a mighty disposition, his appearance was not that of a normal man, he had black skin and white hair, he was an inkman Gu Immortal.

“What? Another strong foe?” The inkman Gu Immortal heard the land spirit and became nervous.

“Oh, it is that rascal! Pfft, he scared me. No worry, I know this person. Half a year ago, he came here before.” After Lang Ya land spirit focused his mind to detect them, he breathed out deeply.

The inkman Gu Immortal raised his brows in surprise, he did not think that there would be other guests coming to Lang Ya blessed land besides himself.

“Since they are friends and not foes, then all is well. It has been three days and three nights since we entered the secret room, in just a moment, we can release one layer of the seals on you. At this time, we cannot be disturbed.” The inkman Gu Immortal’s heart settled.

“But we cannot let them near the cloud building. Old friend, you might not know this, but that kid is crafty and scheming, he is Thieving Heaven

Demon Venerable's inheritor, I suffered a loss from him in the past. Let me mobilize the desolate beast and stop him from coming temporarily." Lang Ya land spirit gritted his teeth and said.

"We've been in here for so long, yet Lang Ya land spirit has not appeared yet, it seems something huge happened here! The attack on Lang Ya blessed land was definitely not done by one person. Such a force is not to be trifled with, we should search the battlefield and retreat for now."

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was speaking, when suddenly, a large 'golden metallic mountain rock' drilled out of the cloud soil.

The 'cubic rock' moved quickly, blocking the way of the two.

"Desolate beast!" Tai Bai Yun Sheng readied himself to face this enemy.

The desolate beast had no eyes, a large pair of pincers were right in front of it. No one dared to doubt the power of these fearsome weapons.

Furthermore, it had nine pairs of legs, coming out of the cubic rock as they extended.

The crab legs stabbed into the cloud soil, propping the desolate beast's large body up.

At this point, Tai Bai Yun Sheng recognised the origins of this desolate beast: "This is the lord of swamps — swamp crab!"

Fang Yuan snorted, he was very familiar with the swamp crab. After all, when he had just obtained Hu Immortal blessed land, he faced a swamp crab in his tribulation.

Most importantly, that swamp crab had the gruel mud Immortal Gu, causing great destruction to Dang Hun mountain.

In order to save Dang Hun mountain, Fang Yuan had to enter northern plains and attempt to take Tai Bai Yun Sheng's landscape as before Immortal Gu. Now, after braving many dangers, not only did he succeed in

saving Dang Hun mountain, he even recruited Tai Bai Yun Sheng to join him, one could say he obtained both the Gu and the Gu Master.

The swamp crab blocked their path, Tai Bai Yun Sheng stopped in his tracks and asked Fang Yuan: “What do we do now?”

Fang Yuan’s gaze was locked on the desolate beast, he said one word: “Fight.”

“Be careful.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng nodded, swiftly retreating, pulling some distance from Fang Yuan. He was a healing Gu Immortal, in most situations, he would not charge forward and take a risk, this was also in line with his usual personality.

Fang Yuan floated in the air, looking at the swamp crab silently. Next, he breathed in deeply, straightened his back and stretched his eight arms.

The muscles on his body bulged, resembling an iron monster. His eyes were blood red, his green face and sharp fangs gave off a ruthless and terrifying aura.

At the next moment, Fang Yuan moved, his body was like a meteor crashing towards the swamp crab.

The swamp crab was huge, but it was unbelievably agile, nine pairs of legs moved quickly, as it dodged sideways.

But Fang Yuan was a flying master, even though it seemed like he would miss, with just a turn, he crashed into the swamp crab’s back.

Bam!

With a thunderous sound, the swamp crab was pushed into the ground by Fang Yuan’s forceful impact.

His over six meters tall body stood in a crater. This was the damage caused by his attack.

“Tough enough!” Fang Yuan grinned, pulling back four of his right arms.

His fists, without exception, were torn open and showed the white bones inside.

But Fang Yuan had lost his sense of pain, even though his fists were injured, they were healing at an insane speed, in just a few breaths' time, his four right fists recovered completely.

Puff puff!

Two waves of fierce winds approached to assault him.

Fang Yuan's wings opened, as he tread into and flew in the air like lightning, dodging the fierce winds.

Hearing two sharp sounds, Fang Yuan turned around to look, only to see that the swamp crab's huge pincers were bending at an unbelievable angle, towards his back and snapping together.

If Fang Yuan dodged slower, he would've been hit already.

The battle strength of a desolate beast was comparable to a rank six Gu Immortal. Even with the absurd defense of Fang Yuan's heavenly zombie body, he did not want to endure the attack.

"The swamp crab's armor is extraordinarily hard, there is almost no flaws in its defense. I do not have cutting or drilling abilities, I can only break through with pure strength, using power to force my way through is the best method." Fang Yuan's thoughts collided intensely in his mind.

His body continued to rise, as he looked down. In just a few breaths of time, the swamp crab's body was full of crabs.

These crabs were as large as tigers, they were fearless. Some had sharp crab legs, resembling needles. Some had claw like limbs, and were very fast.

This was the special ability of the swamp crab — it could reproduce at any time and place, summoning a crab army that would move according to its will.

“Very good.” Fang Yuan’s gaze was cold and dark, he breathed in deeply and activated the killer move, myriad self!

With the expenditure of one bead of green grape immortal essence, he activated the core Immortal Gu.

Thereafter, large numbers of Gu worms started activating in a certain pattern.

Fang Yuan’s eight fists pounded at the swamp crab below him.

Bam bam bam...

Each fist exploded with a formless fist qi, the shadows of the fists were flying as his punches rained down like a torrential storm!

The swamp crab cried out pitifully, it was being pressed into the ground by the unceasing fist qi.

Thousands of fist qi slammed on the swamp crab’s back, causing its hard shell to become deformed. The fist qi that dispersed formed and gathered, becoming one of Fang Yuan’s strength path phantoms.

Ten breaths later, an army of strength path phantoms formed on the swamp crab’s back.

“This is...” Tai Bai Yun Sheng was shocked, this was the first time he had seen this killer move.

The strength path phantom army surrounded the swamp crab, and the crab army collapsed at once, the swamp crab was unable to endure the attacks and cried out, trying to put up resistance, but it could not prevent its imminent defeat.

No matter how many strength path phantoms it killed, Fang Yuan continued to attack, and more strength path phantoms were produced every moment.

“Ahhhh, my desolate beast! What killer move did this rascal use, I have never seen it, it is actually so strong! This killer move has definitely got to

be an immortal killer move!” In the secret room, Lang Ya land spirit could see all that was going on, he lost his cool as he started shouting.

Chapter 662 - Inkman King

Chapter 662: Inkman King

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

Lang Ya land spirit felt heartache when he looked at his swamp crab.

The swamp crab was lying down flat on the ground, unable to stand up. Its nine pairs of legs were almost entirely torn to pieces, and even one of the enormous steel pincers at the front was shattered.

Such a battle outcome caused the inkman Gu Immortal and Tai Bai Yun Sheng to feel a chill from the depths of their hearts.

Fang Yuan struck with over ten thousand strength path phantoms, of which over three thousand still remained. He calmly stored the remaining phantoms into his immortal aperture.

These phantoms could only exist for a period of time and beyond that limit, the fist qi would dissipate and the phantoms would disappear along with it. But as long as they could be used, Fang Yuan would not waste even one of them.

Ever since he returned to Hu Immortal blessed land from northern plains, he had been penniless; he did not even have one immortal essence stone, thus he was not able to replenish large numbers of mortal Gu.

From the battle just now, he had already probed: With just the eight armed immortal zombie body, it was hard for him to pose much threat to the heavy armored swamp crab.

The only option thus was to use his killer move, myriad self.

The core of this killer move was a soul path Immortal Gu that Fang Yuan possessed, and so it required green grape immortal essence to be activated.

The situation earlier was not clear, thus Fang Yuan decisively gave up a bead of green grape immortal essence to take control of the situation.

The killer move myriad self was indeed created from the convergence of enslavement and strength path, its might was extraordinary. The swamp crab, which had brought huge trouble to Fang Yuan once before, causing him to use all his strength in order to barely deal with it, could not even raise its head from the beatings of myriad self, it continued to be in a disadvantage with no hopes of freeing itself.

“You rascal, entering my home without a word and also injuring my desolate beast, how will you compensate me?!” Lang Ya land spirit furiously chided Fang Yuan.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was engrossed in looking at this land spirit from behind Fang Yuan.

Lang Ya land spirit was thin with white hair, having a beard that reached his chest and a ruddy face like that of a baby's. He was wearing a loose robe over his whole body and the two sleeves were fluttering in the air. If not for him seething with anger and staring at Fang Yuan with his eyes wide open, his demeanour would no doubt look elegant and sagely.

Fang Yuan was already familiar with Lang Ya land spirit, he stared at the shackles around Lang Ya land spirit, frowning: “You have been sealed, no wonder I could not hear any news of your divine sense in treasure yellow heaven. According to northern plains’ time, we have not met for merely more than half a year, how could you end up like this?”

Lang Ya land spirit's eyes opened even wider as he snarkily retorted: “Talk about yourself, how did you become like this? Neither human nor ghost! Advancing to a Gu Immortal and yet degenerating into a zombie, hehe, you should still have plenty of lifespan though.”

“Hmph, Lang Ya land spirit, you have lived for so many years yet you don’t even know the simplest logic of give and take? Only by giving up one thing can you gain another, if I didn’t turn into a zombie, how could I be in front of you again and hold such powerful strength? But you, the longer you lived, the more you regress, now you can’t even refine Gu. You are really making your main body lose face.” Fang Yuan sneered, intentionally provoking the land spirit.

Lang Ya land spirit’s sore spots were prodded and he immediately stamped his foot in anger.

Not long ago, Lang Ya blessed land had suffered an attack from a mysterious force; Lang Ya land spirit was able to repel the invaders but he ended up sealed by a qi path killer move.

Thus, he ended up having to invite his best friend to remove the seals.

Lang Ya land spirit started cursing at Fang Yuan: “You shitty kid, you still have the nerve to talk about me? True Yang Building’s fall was definitely caused by you, right?! Hehe, so many people died, two super forces lost their tribe leaders, the whole of northern plains’ Gu Immortals are searching for you, the main culprit. You are now everyone’s target, your life must be pretty hard now, right!”

The inkman Gu Immortal and Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s expressions changed.

The inkman Gu Immortal’s pupils shrunk slightly, feeling an intense urge to cover the land spirit’s mouth.

But the land spirit had already said everything, it was too late.

‘How could you blurt out such a matter? Are you not afraid those two will attack to silence us?!’ The inkman Gu Immortal’s heart could not help but tremble with fear; these two were actually the people who had turned northern plains on its head and even wrecked Giant Sun Immortal Venerable’s arrangements! Too dangerous! The situation was going south!

The next moment, both Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng gazed coldly at the inkman Gu Immortal.

Even if the inkman Gu Immortal had high position and authority normally and had extraordinary strength himself, right now he could feel his heart going cold under the gaze of these two ruthless monsters.

“Lang Ya land spirit, why are you not introducing us to this person?” Fang Yuan chuckled, his voice was so hoarse that it was borderline uncomfortable to hear.

‘I can’t let Lang Ya land spirit reply, who knows what this loose-lipped guy will say?’

Thus, the inkman Gu Immortal summoned his courage and stood up, greeting: “My name is Mo Tan Sang, I live in inkman city and am the king of northern plains’ inkmen.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng raised his brows, he had not expected this person to have such an origin and immediately looked at the Inkman King in another color.

Currently, the five regions were dominated by humans. Variant humans were living while pressured on all sides; many were sold as slaves or raised as pets, their livelihood was rather difficult.

But in northern plains, inkmen had the most favorable status among the variant humans.

Many variant humans had no fixed residence and would have to wander around like vagabonds. But inkmen had established a city in northern plains, which possessed three inkman Gu Immortals.

Mo Tan Sang was the inkman city’s king. Under his leadership, the inkmen were able to resist pressure from various forces and withstand the covetous gazes of countless Gu Immortals. It was not easy to maintain the inkmen’s survival, it served to show how talented and skilled the Inkman King was.

“Inkman King Mo Tan Sang...” Fang Yuan muttered inwardly.

He had an impression of this name.

In the chaotic war of the five regions during his previous life, the Inkman King took advantage of the lack of attention paid to him due to the human tribes being too busy in their internal conflicts, to grab the opportunity and develop rapidly, greatly expanding the inkman forces.

When northern plains' human forces wanted to suppress him, he actually disregarded his dignity as the king and threw himself to Liu tribe. He took a servant's rite to Liu tribe's supreme elder and became a servant to him.

Liu tribe was one of the super forces, thus the inkman forces were protected. The inkman forces grew stably under this layer of protection.

Later, when Liu tribe weakened, the Inkman King immediately gave up on Liu tribe to collaborate with Ma Hong Yun on equal terms.

Before Fang Yuan self-detonated, the inkmen had hundreds of cities and occupied one-third of northern plains' lands.

From this one could see how talented and insightful the Inkman King Mo Tan Sang was. Not only did he have unique foresight and courage to take resolute actions, he could also bow and submit when necessary; he was not someone who could be belittled.

Fang Yuan lightly praised: "So it is the Inkman King, sure enough, you have a majestic aura beyond that of ordinary people."

"I am not worthy of such high praise." Inkman King quickly replied modestly.

The person before him was the main criminal in destroying Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, he had to be extremely vigilant against such a dangerous person.

He took the initiative to explain: "Lang Ya land spirit and I have been very good friends for many years. In truth, inkman city has always had close relations with Lang Ya blessed land. We in inkman city have some

attainment in qi path, and it turns out Lang Ya land spirit was sealed using a qi path method. Thus I hurried over to help. Sir is a dragon who roams the sky, stirring up a storm and causing the whole of northern plains to be in a state of unrest. I cannot help but admire such grandeur. All along, our inkman city has been jointly suppressed by the Huang Jin tribes. Back then, Giant Sun Immortal Venerable was even more overboard, demanding inkman cities to offer tribute in terms of countless female inkmen. In a way, you have helped us inkmen take revenge by destroying Imperial Court blessed land. You are also the land spirit's friends, so you are my, Mo Tan Sang's, friends as well. If you have any plans in the future, feel free to visit inkman city."

He was indeed the Inkman King, such outstanding eloquence that completely expressed his goodwill in just one conversation, especially speaking in neither a servile nor overbearing tone, it was extremely hard to come by.

"Who is friends with this rascal?" Lang Ya land spirit shouted in dissatisfaction.

However, he felt happy in the depths of his heart when he heard Fang Yuan praising his friend, and the anger he felt previously had reduced.

Fang Yuan nodded to the Inkman King, replying with deep intent: "If there is an opportunity, I will definitely come to experience life in inkman city."

He then looked at Lang Ya land spirit and continued provoking him without concern: "Land spirit, even if I am not your friend, you should still welcome me and refine a Gu for me. Did you forget I still have one chance left to make you refine Gu! If I want you to refine Gu, you will do it even if you don't want to!"

Lang Ya land spirit could not put up a facade at all, his temper flaring up immediately.

Normally, Gu Immortals would be polite and even flatter him to request him to refine Gu.

When had he ever received heard disrespectful words like Fang Yuan's?

But Fang Yuan was speaking the truth, he still had the final chance to request for Gu refinement. Lang Ya land spirit was Long Hair Ancestor's obsession, and he must abide by the agreement his main body had agreed to back then.

"You damned scoundrel, I am so angry, my anger is going to explode!" Lang Ya land spirit shouted, his face completely red with fury.

But suddenly, he grinned with happiness: "Ahahaha, I am trapped, this qi path seal is too troublesome, there are a total of seventeen or eighteen layers of seals. Just now, Inkman King only unsealed the first layer! Hahaha, I really can't help you refine Gu right now, my hands are tied, this is wonderful!"

He had been bored to death since he was sealed, not being able to do refinement meant his greatest hobby had been taken away.

But right now, he was feeling quite happy about it.

It was all Fang Yuan's fault.

Seeing this weirdo Lang Ya land spirit shouting and laughing like a buffoon, Tai Bai Yun Sheng felt this trip was worth it, his horizons were broadened!

Inkman King was silent, he was the leader of a large force and was not willing to easily offend Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan coughed before speaking solemnly: "Alright, let's talk about serious affairs. Since you can't refine Gu, forget about it. I have another matter for coming over this time, I want to make a transaction with you."

"Transaction, what transaction?" Lang Ya land spirit asked.

Inkman King immediately turned vigilant, Lang Ya land spirit might have high intelligence but his nature was frank, it was hard to say that he wouldn't be cheated. Inkman King was the land spirit's good friend, if Fang

Yuan truly was conspiring, he would stand up and expose Fang Yuan's scheme.

"The transaction is simple, you should remember the thing about me being a wisdom path Gu Master, right? I will deduce Immortal Gu recipes for you while you will pay immortal essence stones as remuneration. This is a win-win deal." Fang Yuan replied.

"Deduce Gu recipes?" Lang Ya land spirit opened his eyes wide as he became dazed, but at the next moment he started laughing loudly.

He was swaying back and forth in his laughter, if his hands were not bound, he might have been slapping his thighs together in laughter.

Lang Ya land spirit ridiculed: "Fang Yuan, oh Fang Yuan, you are now a zombie and still think you can deduce Gu recipes? Moreover, Immortal Gu recipes? This old man advises you to get rid of this thought!"

Inkman King, however, said: "An Immortal Gu recipe, even if it is a remnant recipe, has a high price. If we give it to you to deduce it, but you fail in the process, then wouldn't we be handing you the contents of the Immortal Gu recipe for nothing?"

Lang Ya land spirit was startled to awareness, immediately yelling in rage: "Great, you actually wanted to swindle me of Immortal Gu recipes!"

Fang Yuan had already prepared for this and laughed, opening his monstrous palm to reveal an Immortal Gu: "Look, what is this?"

Chapter 663 - Recognising Immortal Gu

Chapter 663: Recognising Immortal Gu

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

At once, everyone's attention was attracted to the Gu worm in Fang Yuan's palm.

The immortal aura of the Gu worm was radiating with the laws of the world, without doubt, it was an Immortal Gu. But no one knew which Immortal Gu it was.

Only Tai Bai Yun Sheng's heart shook, as he remembered what Fang Yuan had revealed to him in the past.

"This Gu, this Gu..." Lang Ya land spirit watched with shining eyes: "I have never seen this Gu before, this is a new Gu."

He jumped in front of Fang Yuan, his nose was only two inches away from the Gu, next he sniffed like smelling a flower.

He screamed: "Ah, this is the aura of luck path, this is a luck path Gu worm. Good lad, you destroyed True Yang Building, but it seems you had many gains."

Fang Yuan immediately mocked: "To think that the grand Lang Ya land spirit would have such shallow knowledge. This is not a new Gu, it had appeared ten thousand years ago. Let me teach you, this Gu's name is Calamity Beckoning, it was invented by a certain generation's fairy of central continent's Spirit Affinity House, Mo Yao."

"Mo Yao?" Inkman King heard this and his eyes shone: "If I remember correctly, this woman is a rare legend in inkman history. She cultivated to

rank seven, and had overwhelming charm, even the grand Sword Immortal Bo Qing was attracted to her!”

Inkman King talked with a fanatical expression, like he was speaking of a treasure: “I apologise about my demeanor, but I have been looking up to senior Mo Yao as my role model since youth, thus I am very familiar with her stories.”

Fang Yuan found this a little humorous, to think that this Inkman King was a fan of Fairy Mo Yao.

But now was not the time to chit chat with the Inkman King. Fang Yuan used this chance to mock Lang Ya land spirit.

Lang Ya land spirit was so ashamed from his words that his face turned red, he wanted to find a hole to hide himself in.

He grumbled under his breath, but he did not rebuke Fang Yuan. After all, he really did not know this Immortal Gu.

After Fang Yuan made some snide remarks in a mystifying tone for a while, he saw that the time was right and took back calamity beckoning Immortal Gu, fishing out another Immortal Gu.

“Lang Ya land spirit, didn’t you say you were well learnt and knowledgeable? I will give you another chance, see what Gu worm this is?”

Lang Ya land spirit stared with wide open eyes, he moved forward to take a closer look.

After a few breaths’ time, he took a deep breath, his nervous expression became smug: “Of course I know this Immortal Gu, its name is Cleanse Soul, it is a cultivation assistance type Gu for soul path Gu Immortals. The cultivation of soul path includes strengthening the soul, refining the soul, and pacifying the soul. The best way to strengthen the soul is Dang Hun mountain’s guts Gu, the best way to refine the soul is Luo Po valley’s bewilderment fog and Luo Po wind, as for pacifying the soul, it would be the pacifying soul soup in Bewitching Lake. This cleanse soul Immortal Gu

can refine a Gu Immortal's soul, getting rid of all the impurities. But if it was used excessively, it would get rid of even the essence of their soul."

"Oh? You actually recognise this Gu!" Fang Yuan pretended to be shocked, thinking in his heart: "So this Immortal Gu is called Cleanse Soul, I called it Split Soul in the past, I guess I was wrong."

This cleanse soul Immortal Gu was the core Gu of the killer move myriad self.

The killer move, myriad self, could form strength path phantoms of Fang Yuan, these strength path phantoms had a trace of his soul, thus Fang Yuan could manipulate them freely like an extension of his own body, it was agile and flexible.

But precisely due to this, the killer move myriad self expended Fang Yuan's soul foundation.

Lang Ya land spirit saw Fang Yuan's shock and his smugness intensified on his face.

But Fang Yuan quickly said: "Count yourself lucky, you coincidentally recognised this Immortal Gu."

"Hey, what do you mean luck, this is my strength."

"If you really have strength, how could you not recognise calamity beckoning Immortal Gu?"

"You!"

"Never mind, take a look at this Gu, I'm sure you cannot recognise it."

"Show me, I will definitely know what it is!" Lang Ya land spirit shouted.

Fang Yuan took out another Gu.

Lang Ya land spirit concentrated his attention on analyzing, he laughed a few breaths later: "Haha, this is the cloud path Immortal Gu, Rising Azure

Cloud.”

“Rising Azure Cloud?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng interjected.

“That’s right.” Lang Ya land spirit said proudly, shaking his head: “This Gu is a movement type Immortal Gu, it has a long history. Gu Immortals can use it to easily travel through mountains and cross water bodies. But what is most valuable, is that this Gu’s ascending and descending speed is extremely fast, it far exceeds most other Gu of the same rank.”

“So this Immortal Gu is called Rising Azure Cloud.” Fang Yuan thought about it, appearing as if he was not satisfied, he took out another Immortal Gu.

“Land spirit, it seems you might possibly have some skill. Look at this Gu.” Fang Yuan said.

“What do you mean might possibly, of course I have skill!” Lang Ya land spirit rebuked, his eyes were shining as he looked at Fang Yuan’s palm.

After a few breaths, his expression changed: “Oh, it’s you.”

“What Gu is this?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng asked again at an appropriate time. At this point, he had already understood Fang Yuan’s intention.

Although Fang Yuan had captured these Gu in True Yang Building, he did not know their origins, he had been guessing.

There was no doubt that familiarizing oneself with unknown Immortal Gu was very troublesome.

The most direct method was to consume immortal essence and activate the Immortal Gu, to directly see their effects. But this had some flaws.

Firstly, immortal essence was precious. Secondly, Immortal Gu had huge power, it might cause harm to oneself if used wrongly. For example, calamity beckoning Gu and Spring Autumn Cicada could not be used blindly. Thirdly, some Immortal Gu have very peculiar uses, even if they

were activated, they would not show any effect if the target or environment was inappropriate.

Even though wisdom Gu could help Fang Yuan, Fang Yuan could only make deductions based on the information he already had.

Lang Ya land spirit did not suspect a thing, he flaunted his knowledge: “This Immortal Gu is peculiar and vile, it is a one time consumable Gu. Although I have never seen it personally, I have heard about it in historical records, back then I paid close attention due to having a special impression of it. This Gu’s name is Woman’s Heart. It is different from ordinary Immortal Gu, its refinement and nurturing occur together.”

Fang Yuan was immediately intrigued.

Gu worms were classified into nurture, use, and refinement, these three aspects. Generally with the three aspects, although they affected each other, each still stood alone.

An Immortal Gu with nurturing and refinement combined into one, Fang Yuan had never seen any. But Fang Yuan was very familiar with a type of Gu worm that combined use and nurturing, this was the rank five blood guillotine Gu that had a vile reputation.

Then, what exactly was this woman’s heart Gu that combined refinement and nurturing?

Fang Yuan was curious, but he could not ask directly. At this point, Tai Bai Yun Sheng cooperated and asked: “It can actually combine nurturing and refinement, this is the first time I’ve heard of this despite my long life.”

Lang Ya land spirit gave Tai Bai Yun Sheng a look: “Lad, you are still young, you have not lived for long enough. The variety of Gu worms is as wide as the sea. The three aspects of nurturing, use, and refinement are extremely vast and profound. As the saying goes: A woman’s heart is the deadliest poison. This Immortal Gu, Woman’s Heart, is a poison path Immortal Gu, with a lethal poison. To nurture it, you will need the hearts of women. The process of feeding would also be the process of continually

refining and promoting the Gu. The more hearts fed to it, the more powerful its poison.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s expression changed: “It needs the hearts of women? Such evil and cruelty, this is a demonic Gu!”

“Mm, actually, you can use the hearts of female variant humans to replace it, but the effect would be worse than human hearts. To achieve the same toxicity, you will need many more hearts.” Lang Ya land spirit recalled.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s expression was solemn: “Even variant humans are people, they have parents, they have flesh and blood, love and hatred, how can they be sacrificed so easily? Just to feed a demonic Gu?”

Saying this, Tai Bai Yun Sheng looked at Fang Yuan in worry.

Fang Yuan was expressionless, he put away the Immortal Gu Woman’s Heart, and took out another Immortal Gu: “Lang Ya land spirit, I admit you have a degree of skill. But this level is still slightly inferior to me. Hahaha, the Immortal Gu in my hand now, there is no way you can guess it!”

Fang Yuan seemed to have complete confidence, Lang Ya land spirit’s gaze was immediately attracted to the new Immortal Gu.

“This is also a luck path Immortal Gu.” He sniffed with his nose, turning nervous.

But a few breaths later, his nervousness vanished, he breathed out deeply: “I know this Immortal Gu, haha, back then, my main body had seen this Immortal Gu during a discussion about cultivation with Giant Sun Immortal Venerable.”

“Oh? Such a coincidence?” Fang Yuan showed a look of disbelief.

“Of course!” Lang Ya land spirit’s eyes were burning with fire, Fang Yuan’s disbelief made him extremely upset.

To prove himself, he spilled all that he knew: “This Immortal Gu is called Connect Luck. It has a very special use, it can allow a Gu Master’s luck to

be connected to other people's luck. If one has good luck, it will be shared to the other person. Similarly, if one has bad luck, it will also affect the other party."

"If you have luck inspection Gu, you can inspect the formless luck of other people. If you see a person with good luck, you can use this connect luck Immortal Gu. But this is not the best method to use it, because luck is like a tide, its rises and falls are uncertain. If you do this, you still would want to use another Immortal Gu, Break Luck, in tandem."

"Another better method is to coordinate this with other luck path Immortal Gu, to connect your own luck to the luck of mountains and valleys, to the luck of a long river, or the luck of a blessed land or grotto-heaven, or even the luck of an immemorial desolate beast."

Tai Bai Yun Sheng immediately understood the reasoning behind this, he stated praise: "That's right, famous mountains and valleys have been around for ages, blessed lands and grotto-heavens are unlikely to be destroyed, and immemorial desolate beasts are on par with rank eight Gu Immortals. The luck of these things is much more reliable than humans."

Lang Ya land spirit sighed: "Luck path takes a peculiar direction, while also piercing deeply into the Great Dao of heaven and earth. Giant Sun Immortal Venerable, who first created it, had amazing talent, he was extraordinary. Back then, Giant Sun Immortal Venerable discussed about Dao with my main body for seven days and seven nights, even my main body was full of admiration for him."

Inkman King continued: "In history, the ten venerables were all supreme existences. Even as an inkman, I am full of admiration for them."

He had understood Fang Yuan's intentions since long ago, it was to obtain knowledge about the Immortal Gu from Lang Ya land spirit.

But he did not expose this.

Fang Yuan did not harm Lang Ya land spirit, Inkman King had no need to ruin his tenuous relationship with Fang Yuan for no reason.

Fang Yuan nodded at the Inkman King, before turning to Lang Ya land spirit and saying: “Let’s go back to the deal, I am full of sincerity, I had never thought of taking your Immortal Gu recipes for myself. Land spirit, when I deduce the Immortal Gu recipe for you, I will place an Immortal Gu with you as collateral. By then, if I fail to analyze it, but had already seen the Immortal Gu recipe, you can take this Immortal Gu. You will feel assured in this case, right?”

The value of an Immortal Gu far exceeded any Immortal Gu recipe.

Lang Ya land spirit exchanged eye contact with the Inkman King, before shouting: “Rascal, it seems you are very confident in yourself. Okay, this deal is not risky for me at all, in fact, I profit from it. I will say this first, I will give you only three Immortal Gu recipes. It doesn’t matter which one it is, but you need to completely deduce an Immortal Gu recipe to count as a success. If you succeed in deducing the recipe of an Immortal Gu, hand it to me and I will pay you the immortal essence stones, as well as another remnant recipe.”

“Okay.” Fang Yuan did not hesitate, he immediately agreed.

Chapter 664 - Bountiful Harvest

Chapter 664: Bountiful Harvest

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

After successfully coming to an agreement with Lang Ya land spirit, Fang Yuan breathed out a sigh of relief.

This transaction was simply too crucial, the profits would be the key for Fang Yuan to break free of his current problematic situation.

Although he knew of many ways to earn immortal essence stones from his previous life's memories, these methods needed time and planning, or involved great risk.

The deal with Lang Ya land spirit was the only one with little risk, coupled with high rewards.

After thinking about it for a while, Fang Yuan left the cloud path Immortal Gu, Rising Azure Cloud, in Lang Ya blessed land as the collateral of the deal.

Rising Azure Cloud was a movement type Gu, Fang Yuan did not lack a movement Immortal Gu, he already had Worldly Wave Trace. The latter was suited for water path Gu Immortals, its effect was greater when used in an environment that had rivers, lakes, or the sea. Meanwhile, Rising Azure Cloud's strong point was in ascending and descending, its normal movement speed across places was slower than Worldly Wave Trace.

Fang Yuan only cared about practical use, to him, Worldly Wave Trace was much more useful.

That night in northern plains, Fang Yuan returned to Hu Immortal blessed land alone, while Tai Bai Yun Sheng stayed in Lang Ya blessed land.

Fang Yuan was very satisfied with this trip.

Although he consumed one bead of green grape immortal essence, under that situation, without knowing the real circumstances inside Lang Ya blessed land, he needed to quickly defeat the swamp crab and gain the initiative of the situation.

Immortal essence was indeed precious, but it should be used when needed. Immortal essence that was not used had zero value!

Not mentioning one bead of green grape immortal essence, even if he had to use eight or ten, Fang Yuan would use them without hesitation if needed.

He concluded that this time, he put in little investment, but made huge gains.

Firstly, he took back Fixed Immortal Travel.

The return of Fixed Immortal Travel was an extremely pleasant surprise. With Fixed Immortal Travel, Fang Yuan could cross the regional barriers, he could step into all five regions. Using the advantage of his rebirth, he could set up schemes everywhere, obtaining the biggest benefits.

Even at worst, if Immortal Crane Sect breaks into Hu Immortal blessed land and destroys it, Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng could retreat while bringing along Dang Hun mountain and wisdom Gu.

They could attack if they progressed, and defend if they retreated.

Although Fixed Immortal Travel was a rank six movement Immortal Gu, it gave Fang Yuan the greatest advantage in this situation.

Rising Azure Cloud and Worldly Wave Trace added together could not achieve something like this.

At this point, Fang Yuan felt his pressure reducing.

Secondly, he had formed the Snowy Mountain alliance with Hei Lou Lan and Fairy Li Shan.

Hei Lou Lan had the Great Strength True Martial Physique, one of the ten extremes, she had huge potential and once she advances into an immortal, her battle strength would be terrifying.

Fairy Li Shan was a famous character in northern plains, on one hand, she was the third leader of Snowy Mountain blessed land, but on the other hand, she had a wide range of friendly relationships, and had dealings with many of northern plains' righteous path Gu Immortals.

There were scumbags and weirdos among righteous path Gu Immortals, and the demonic path even more so had its outliers. Every conflict originates from benefits, the righteous and demonic paths were not just enemies out to kill each other. They also cooperated, made transactions, and even worked together secretly.

Fairy Li Shan had the mountain pledge Immortal Gu, this Gu was the reason why she was so popular with everyone.

Dong Fang Chang Fan had created an alliance with the righteous forces, he needed mountain pledge Gu. Demonic path Gu Immortals were even more suspicious of each other, such a huge organisation like Snowy Mountain blessed land could be built all because of the foundation of mountain pledge Gu.

Because the alliance created using mountain pledge Gu could not be broken, this was the key to gaining the trust of demonic path Gu Immortals.

Fang Yuan allied with them because on one hand, he could gain powerful assistance, while on the other hand, he could settle his biggest problem of not getting timely updates about information in the world.

Fairy Li Shan had wide connections, it was much easier for her to gain information compared to Fang Yuan.

And thirdly, Fang Yuan obtained the information of four Immortal Gu.

He had snatched them when destroying the formless fists, they were Cleanse Soul, Rising Azure Cloud, Woman's Heart, and Connect Luck.

In terms of value, starting from the lowest, the first would be Rising Azure Cloud. To Fang Yuan, this Gu had the least value, he was exerting its greatest use by leaving with Lang Ya land spirit as collateral.

Poison path Immortal Gu Woman's Heart, a one time expenditure Gu that combined refinement and nurturing, it had slightly greater value. Generally speaking, these one time use Gu had powerful effects, like the Immortal Gu Gruel Mud.

Above Woman's Heart was Immortal Gu Cleanse Soul. Cleanse Soul could refine the soul, its effect was far greater than Fang Yuan's wolf soul Gu. Fang Yuan had guts Gu, it was easy to strengthen his soul. Before he enters Luo Po valley, Immortal Gu Cleanse Soul would be the best replacement..

In addition, Cleanse Soul was the core Gu of the killer move myriad self. This had even greater value.

Fang Yuan made an evaluation, if he did not use the killer move myriad self, his battle strength was lower than ordinary rank six Gu Immortals. But once he used this killer move, his battle strength surged, he would be equivalent to a first rate rank six Gu Immortal.

Of course, compared to Fang Yuan's blood path battle strength in his previous life, he was still weaker.

In Fang Yuan's previous life, he was a demonic path overlord, at the peak of rank six, and was only a step away from rank seven. His battle strength was truly fearsome, he was at the top of rank six, he even had the shocking battle result of winning twice against ordinary rank seven Gu Immortals.

Last was connect luck Immortal Gu.

This luck path Immortal Gu was unexpectedly Fang Yuan's greatest gain! Its value even surpassed Cleanse Soul.

Even though Cleanse Soul was myriad self's core, it was not irreplaceable.

But the importance of connect luck Immortal Gu, to Fang Yuan, was simply unique!

Fang Yuan's first vital Gu was Spring Autumn Cicada. This Immortal Gu was the cause of his rise, without this mystical Gu, he would not have reached this stage. But at the same time, this Gu had always been dragging him down.

Be it the pressure towards his aperture, or Spring Autumn Cicada's weakness — the constantly low luck of the user, it gave huge problems to Fang Yuan, and even resulted in many fatal crises.

If not for Fang Yuan's ability and ruthless personality, coupled with his many methods, ordinary people in his place would have died long ago.

Spring Autumn Cicada was Fang Yuan's trump card, but it was also his greatest flaw.

With connect luck Immortal Gu now, it could resolve Spring Autumn Cicada's luck flaw.

Lang Ya land spirit had provided many uses for the connect luck Immortal Gu, the best way was to use other luck path Immortal Gu along with it, using them together to link the Gu Master's luck to a famous mountain or river, an immemorial desolate beast, or even blessed lands and grotto-heaven. These existences have boundless and long lived luck, they were not easy to destroy.

But Fang Yuan was not going to use this method.

Because he could not, he only had one luck path Immortal Gu, he could not use it with other luck path Immortal Gu.

Fang Yuan's method was: To use connect luck Immortal Gu to link his luck with other people's luck.

Lang Ya land spirit had earlier said: A person's luck was like a tide, its rises and falls were uncertain. In connecting your luck to others, you had to be

careful, otherwise the user would be dragged down at times. If this was used with break luck Gu, it would expend precious immortal essence, and it would also force the user to be on constant alert.

But this weakness was non-existent to Fang Yuan.

Why?

Because he was someone who was reborn using Spring Autumn Cicada!

He knew who the lucky, famous, or extremely successful people were of this generation, he even knew what their achievements would be, and when their downfalls would occur.

“I can totally use my previous life’s memories to find these future important people, and use connect luck Gu to link my luck with them. Since I have Spring Autumn Cicada, my luck will always be abysmal, after connecting our lucks, the one taking advantage will always be me.”

Fang Yuan thought about this and recognised the great advantage that Fixed Immortal Travel gave him even more clearly.

If not for Fixed Immortal Travel, he would not be able to freely move between the five regions, where would he have time to travel far and wide to look for those people who were currently still nobodies.

The final gain from this trip were the three Immortal Gu remnant recipes he brought back from Lang Ya blessed land.

These Immortal Gu recipes had very high completion rates, they were ninety percent and above, there was even one piece with ninety-nine percent completion rate!

After resting for a while, Fang Yuan arrived at the underground cave.

Deducing an Immortal Gu recipe had too many elements to consider, the wills created by mortal Gu were definitely insufficient, Fang Yuan had no hesitation, he activated delight in water and mountain Gu.

He decided to do the easy one first, to settle the remnant recipe with ninety-nine percent!

At the same time, in Lang Ya blessed land.

“Lang Ya land spirit, what do you think of my restoration?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s hands were behind his back, he stood before Lang Ya land spirit and the Inkman King.

Inkman King saw the restored cloud soil as amazement shone in his eyes uncontrollably.

Earlier, Tai Bai Yun Sheng had taken the initiative to stay behind, when he had suggested to heal Lang Ya blessed land, he did not see much hope. But to think that Tai Bai Yun Sheng did such a great job, the effect was out of his expectations!

Lang Ya land spirit assessed Tai Bai Yun Sheng for a while, saying: “To think that at such a young age, you are quite impressive. How did you do it?”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng laughed bitterly, he was old and had white hair, to hear someone call him young was a really peculiar and weird experience.

He took out landscape as before Immortal Gu, displaying it before the two of them, and introducing it clearly.

Inkman King praised loudly: “To think that there is such an amazing Immortal Gu. With this Immortal Gu, we can restore the blessed land’s terrain and river flow, it can greatly reduce the losses caused by heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities! This Immortal Gu’s value is immense!”

Lang Ya land spirit was also interested: “I have heard of this Immortal Gu, it once belonged to Immortal Jiu Hui. Immortal Jiu Hui had inherited a certain true inheritance from Spectral Soul Demon Venerable, not only did he have Landscape as Before, he also had Man as Before. I have not seen this Gu of yours personally! Let me research it, it is bound to give me new inspiration, I will give you five immortal essence stones as compensation.”

Lang Ya land spirit had many businesses, he was very rich and did not lack immortal essence stones.

“Five immortal essence stones...” Tai Bai Yun Sheng hesitated before rejecting and shaking his head.

Immortal Gu were one’s personal secrets, they should not be exposed easily.

But Tai Bai Yun Sheng, for the sake of his future, learned from Fairy Li Shan and had no choice but to expose landscape as before Immortal Gu. How could he hand this to Lang Ya land spirit? He said he would research, but what if he ruins it during the process?

Seeing that Tai Bai Yun Sheng did not agree, Lang Ya land spirit was very disappointed, but he still footed the bill: “You restored all the cloud soil for me, according to our deal, this is three immortal essence stones.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng waved his hand and rejected: “I will not accept these three immortal essence stones. When Fang Yuan comes to hand in the recipe, give it to him along with his compensation.”

Lang Ya land spirit was stunned, before laughing wildly: “What? Don’t tell me you believe that the rascal can really succeed and complete the recipe? Hahaha, do you know how many years these recipes have troubled me? Especially that recipe at ninety-nine percent completion rate, even my main body could not finish it!”

Chapter 665 - Three 100% Immortal Gu recipes!

Chapter 665: Three 100% Immortal Gu recipes!

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

“Lang Ya land spirit, isn’t this a little inappropriate?” Inkman King glanced at Tai Bai Yun Sheng, as he said this with worry. The other party included the fierce people who wrecked Imperial Court blessed land and toppled Eighty-Eight True Yang Building! Inkman King was very worried Lang Ya blessed land would be harmed if Fang and Tai were angered.

Lang Ya land spirit was extremely frank and as if he had not heard Inkman King’s words, he satisfiedly said: “Hmph! That brat is too crafty, he dared to treat this old man in such a vile manner, so I did it on purpose! I am teaching him a lesson to let him understand the principle of respecting the old. Hahaha, what Gu recipe can he deduce? What foundation does he have? He is clearly a strength path immortal zombie, did he think this old man could not see it? Hmph, little Tai Bai has blind confidence in him. If he can deduce the Immortal Gu recipe, this old man will personally crush his medicine grinder and eat it!”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng did not respond, instead looking at the arrogantly laughing Lang Ya land spirit with pity. He really wanted to say: It is not Fang Yuan whom I have confidence in, but the wisdom Gu.

...

Fang Yuan quietly stood within the wisdom light halo.

After a while, he slowly opened his eyes, they were shining with joy.

“Success.” He was deeply moved. In a few moments worth of time, he had deduced the first remnant recipe to one hundred percent.

This perfected Gu recipe was the ninety-nine percent remnant recipe.

Fang Yuan gasped in surprise when he looked at this Gu recipe again: “This last step was simply mystical, to think this was a Gu recipe I perfected.”

He himself found it incredulous.

Deducing Gu recipes depended on one’s foundations and inspirations. If one did not have enough foundation in refinement path, it would be very difficult to deduce Gu recipes. But even Gu Masters with deep foundations would often encounter problems when deducing Gu recipes. They would be stopped at these steps, not able to progress even an inch for years, there were even cases where Gu Masters would not make any progress for decades or even a century.

To break through these barriers would require inspiration.

But inspiration was extremely hard to obtain, it could appear continuously over a short period of time or not even appear once in many years.

Even if they had inspiration, that was only a possibility and it would have to be tested and verified.

If it was successful, that would be true inspiration. If it failed, that would only be an idea, a failed attempt.

“Wisdom Gu’s might lies in being able to provide unlimited inspiration to Gu Masters. I am a refinement path master, my foundation is enough and I only lack inspiration.” Fang Yuan once again sensed the power of a rank nine Gu.

This was still the case in which he had only stepped inside the wisdom light halo, if there came a day when he truly activated wisdom Gu, who knows what the results would be.

Fang Yuan suppressed the flood of thoughts and examined his mind.

There were still large amounts of joyful will in his mind.

The remnant Gu recipe had been extremely close to completion and had only lacked the final push. Thus, Fang Yuan did not use much joyful will.

He concentrated and began deducing another Gu recipe.

The second Gu recipe was the Immortal Gu remnant recipe with ninety-seven percent completion.

Fang Yuan did not have to consume much joyful will this time around either, only expending one third to cross the barriers that were blocking the completion of the Immortal Gu recipe.

Crossing these barriers meant resolving the greatest troubles, the thinking process could then smoothly progress with everything else being obvious. Fang Yuan could deduce them completely even if he relied only on his own ability.

But at the third Immortal Gu recipe, Fang Yuan encountered slight trouble.

He had to use up three beads of green grape immortal essence in a row before he was able to perfect this Immortal Gu recipe.

The difficulty of this Immortal Gu recipe was quite high; when one problem was solved, another would appear. Thus, even though its completion rate was already as high as ninety-six percent, the amount of green grape immortal essence expended to deduce it was two to three times as much as than the previous two.

But even so, when considering the deal, Fang Yuan profited hugely!

Fang Yuan hurriedly connected to treasure yellow heaven and contacted Lang Ya land spirit with divine sense Gu.

Lang Ya land spirit laughed wildly and was thinking Fang Yuan had made contact to admit defeat. So when Fang Yuan handed him a one hundred percent complete Immortal Gu recipe, he was stunned for a while.

After a few breaths of time, all his attention was absorbed into the contents of the Immortal Gu recipe.

“Amazing, amazing! This barrier could actually be broken in such way. Why didn’t I think of it, how could I not have thought about it!” He shouted. Were it not for both his hands being trapped in the qi path seal, he would probably be slapping his thigh fiercely.

The praise suddenly stopped, and an embarrassed expression showed on Lang Ya land spirit’s face.

He had not forgotten that a short while ago he had been extremely pessimistic of Fang Yuan’s ability. How could he have expected Fang Yuan would hand over a completed Immortal Gu recipe to him not long after?

Lang Ya land spirit felt embarrassed, muttering: “Brat, who could have thought that your line of thought is so weird, you actually hit the target while blindfolded, and wildly deduced this Immortal Gu recipe. Consider it your luck this time, according to our contract, perfecting a rank six Immortal Gu remnant recipe of a ninety percent or over completion rate will be paid with ten immortal essence stones! Should I hand them to you using treasure yellow heaven or will you come personally to take them?”

Transactions in treasure yellow heaven naturally required a fixed service charge. But Fang Yuan would have to use Fixed Immortal Travel if he went to personally receive the payment.

And every activation of Fixed Immortal Travel required one bead of green grape immortal essence, it was a considerable price.

Fang Yuan thought it over, using treasure yellow heaven would mean a cheaper cost, but it was hard to avoid leaving behind some traces which might be deduced by some wisdom path Gu Immortals with harmful intentions.

But personally going to take them would mean too high of a cost, Fang Yuan was somewhat troubled.

Lang Ya blessed land was in northern plains while Hu Immortal blessed land was in central continent. The two were not in the same region so using hole earth Gu was not possible. Only stargate Gu could be used.

“Land spirit, with your personality, you should have stargate Gu there, right?” Fang Yuan asked.

“Hehe, brat, you really understand me.” Lang Ya land spirit frankly admitted.

He had obtained stargate Gu’s recipe from Fang Yuan. He first refined a set of stargate Gu and gave them to Fang Yuan, refining another set afterwards for his own collection.

Fang Yuan nodded and transmitted his thoughts: “Treasure yellow heaven is not safe, our transaction will be sensed by many and once the frequency of this increases, it will bring us great trouble. Fixed Immortal Travel is convenient but the price to use it is too high. It is better for us to link our two blessed lands and establish a stargate.”

“Build a stargate?” Lang Ya land spirit shook his head and refused Fang Yuan’s suggestion without consideration, “Brat, I have been deceived many times by you. Building a stargate is not a small thing, any calamity over your side will immediately afterwards be directed here as well. If Lang Ya blessed land is discovered by someone, my life will be difficult!”

Fang Yuan laughed loudly and did not attempt to persuade him, instead handing over the second Immortal Gu recipe.

“You actually completed another one?!” Lang Ya land spirit received a huge shock.

This speed, wasn’t it simply too fast?

“This method of resolving the problem is simply marvelous! You actually thought of using this Gu and there is also refinement Gu material like intimate grass, how did you think of them?” Lang Ya land spirit chattered on and exclaimed as he appreciated the wonders of this one hundred percent completed Immortal Gu recipe.

“Hahaha, old man, the new generation replaces the old! You are already old and stay all day in Lang Ya blessed land without knowing the developments

in the outside world. Even if you have your best friend, Inkman King, he is an inkman, how could he come across the key aspects of human cultivation? Moreover, who am I?! I am a peerless genius of wisdom path! One day, I will surpass Star Constellation Immortal Venerable.” Fang Yuan laughed arrogantly while spouting nonsense.

Lang Ya land spirit was dumbfounded.

He really wanted to retort, but the truth was right in front of his eyes. The two Immortal Gu remnant recipes which had troubled him for countless years were solved so easily by Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan suddenly heaved a sigh: “Sigh, do you know the loneliness of a genius? Since my birth, I knew I was extraordinary, there was no one around who could have an equal conversation with me. Some people even believed I was a monster, they were afraid of my wisdom and envied my talent! I could only hide myself and appear to be like a normal person, it was to the extent that no one could see that I was overflowing with heaven defying talent. Wisdom path seemed to be the path the heaven arranged for me, but from a twist of fate, I ended up becoming a strength path immortal zombie. Tell me, isn’t my life full of setbacks, even heaven was envious of my talents!”

Lang Ya land spirit could no longer bear to listen to this, stamping his foot: “Hey brat, don’t be so self-important! What is amazing about deducing two Immortal Gu recipes! If you are really a genius, then deduce the final Immortal Gu recipe, only then will this old man admire you.”

Fang Yuan was silent.

Lang Ya land spirit raised his head: “Hmph, kid, this old man admits you have some talent. But so what? Even my main body was stumped by that final Immortal Gu recipe. Ponder over it properly for seven to eight years, maybe you will know how profound this world is and how many stars there are in the sky. You will then learn to be humble, ahahaha...”

“You mean, this Immortal Gu recipe?” The corners of Fang Yuan’s lips pulled back as he tossed out the third Immortal Gu recipe.

This was simply the final blow!

Lang Ya land spirit's laughter came to an abrupt stop, shortly afterwards, he shouted in shock: "This, what is this? What, what in the world is this?!"

His voice contained a trace of panic.

Fang Yuan heaved a long sigh and said with a slow, sad voice: "I said it earlier, my talents often provokes fear and envy. Sigh, nothing can be done, I am such a genius, I was born this way..."

Lang Ya land spirit's panic this time was no small thing.

He was only formed from an obsession and was not shrewd.

This final Immortal Gu recipe was a huge impact to him.

"You really succeeded in deducing it? Incredible! Incredible! This Immortal Gu recipe can actually be solved like this, your train of thought went in a completely different direction! No wonder even my main body could not deduce it... This old saying has come true: The mountain road twists around every new peak; a glimmer of hope shines at one's darkest hour! The mountain road twists around every new peak; a glimmer of hope shines at one's darkest hour!"

Lang Ya land spirit kept on mumbling to himself, he was at first completely shocked before becoming ecstatic, finally he calmed down, his heart filled with frustration.

This Immortal Gu recipe had been perplexing him all along and even his main body was stumped, unable to take the final crucial step.

Sometimes Lang Ya land spirit even thought that this Immortal Gu recipe was a complete dead end and there was no way for it to be resolved.

He had given it to Fang Yuan to deliberately make things difficult, and had never imagined it would truly be solved.

However, he obtained the complete recipe now.

The problem he and even his main body could not resolve, was solved by Fang Yuan.

His heart could not help but feel frustration and listlessness.

Chapter 666 - Huge profit!

Chapter 666: Huge profit!

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

Chapter 666: Huge profit!

“Don’t tell me that this kid truly is a wisdom path genius, one rarely seen in a hundred years? No, such ability and wisdom is heaven defying, this talent is not just rarely seen in a hundred years, there might not be one in a thousand years or even ten thousand years!”

When he thought of this, Lang Ya land spirit immediately felt there was some sense in Fang Yuan’s repulsive character.

“Right, only a genius like this can have such a repulsive character. Like my main body...” Lang Ya land spirit started to feel Fang Yuan’s repulsive character was no longer so disagreeable, and even felt a sense of appreciation for similar talents.

At Hu Immortal blessed land, Fang Yuan was calm and unruffled. He might have become a zombie and his thoughts might have slowed down, but it was still more than enough to bully a land spirit.

If it were possible, Fang Yuan did not want to take such risks. He would rather hand over the Immortal Gu recipes one by one over long intervals, and not directly provide the three Immortal Gu recipes like he was doing now.

This action was too eye-catching, it was sure to attract doubts and suspicions from others.

Lang Ya land spirit was frank and open but he still had a good friend called Inkman King, this variant human was a genuinely formidable character.

But Fang Yuan could do nothing about it, as the situation was forcing him.

He must earn a large number of immortal essence stones in a short period of time and increase his strength, both to break through the current perils he was facing, and also to delay the time before he was exposed.

If he worries over this and that, holding back on releasing the Immortal Gu recipes, who would Fang Yuan cry to if this led to his defeat and death?

Fang Yuan smiled, Lang Ya land spirit had not responded but he knew: these three Immortal Gu recipes were tossed out one by one like three bombs, they had already shaken Lang Ya land spirit's mind. This was a good time to talk about conditions!

Therefore, he spoke: "Lang Ya land spirit, I will speak frankly with you, I need immortal essence stones and you need Immortal Gu recipes, we will be collaborating a lot in the future. Building a stargate will be beneficial to both of us."

"Stargate..." This time, Lang Ya land spirit hesitated and did not immediately refuse.

Fang Yuan displayed his exceptional talent in wisdom path which caused Lang Ya land spirit to have a newfound respect for Fang Yuan. Thus, the land spirit began to pay serious attention to Fang Yuan's suggestion.

Fang Yuan persuaded again: "Land spirit, do you think your Lang Ya blessed land will be safe just because we don't build a stargate? Don't forget, you have already suffered from three waves of attacks, every wave stronger than the previous. No doubt, Lang Ya blessed land's location has already been discovered, you are already being observed by some great force. After we build a stargate, we can even take this collaboration to the next step; at crucial times, I could come to protect you through the stargate."

"Protect me..." Lang Ya land spirit was finally moved.

He thought of the impressive battle scene when Fang Yuan beat down the swamp crab, it was truly a formidable display.

Moreover, these three waves of attacks had completely disrupted Lang Ya blessed land's peaceful environment, creating an enormous sense of danger in Lang Ya land spirit.

Fang Yuan asked at this time: "You haven't sold stargate Gu at treasure yellow heaven, right?"

"Not yet, I have no lack of immortal essence stones." Lang Ya land spirit replied.

Fang Yuan laughed brightly: "This is even better. Stargate Gu is a new innovation, it is not like hole earth Gu which has to be planted on the ground and therefore discovered easily. You would need to activate stargate Gu every time you want to open a stargate, thus it is very hidden. Even if you feel something wrong, you can destroy the stargate Gu in your hands at the crucial moment, won't that work? There is simply no threat in building a stargate."

Fang Yuan talked glibly, his words impacting on the depths of Lang Ya land spirit's heart. Lang Ya land spirit finally agreed: "Alright, we will build a stargate. But let's put the collaboration aside for now, and first handle the transaction of deducing Immortal Gu recipes."

The land spirit added another sentence: "I will be in charge of refining the stargate Gu, I will lend it to you."

With this, he would be in greater control of the situation, after all he still felt a little uneasy.

Over at Hu Immortal blessed land, Fang Yuan exposed the smile of a winner and clenched his eight fists in joy.

Success!

With this, he had attained initial approval of collaboration with Lang Ya land spirit, connecting to Lang Ya blessed land would make future transactions much profitable. Not only could it save some money, it would also give an additional retreat path.

Besides this, Fang Yuan was able to prevent the supply of stargate Gu to treasure yellow heaven's market which could have given huge advantages to other Gu Immortals.

Lang Ya land spirit provided the stargate Gu which also saved Fang Yuan some trouble.

If Lang Ya land spirit could feel safe with this, Fang Yuan was happy to comply.

“I must form a good relationship with Lang Ya land spirit. I won't be cheated by doing transactions with him, and can also earn large amounts of immortal essence stones. As long as I handle this relationship properly and continue to deepen it, who knows, one day Lang Ya land spirit might lend me some Immortal Gu to use.” Fang Yuan calculated inwardly.

Lang Ya blessed land contained many Immortal Gu, among them were beast enslavement Immortal Gu and Heavenly Essence Treasure Imperial Lotus.

By borrowing Immortal Gu, Fang Yuan would be able to save a large expense in nurturing them.

How cost effective was it!

Fang Yuan was taking one step but had already planned the next ten steps. Lang Ya land spirit was also very happy, feeling his luck was truly good for finding a wisdom path genius rarely seen in ten thousand years. All the Immortal Gu remnant recipes in his possession had hopes of being perfected!

Fang Yuan had intended to receive stargate Gu through treasure yellow heaven, but the cautious Lang Ya land spirit refused.

Fang Yuan could only use green grape immortal essence and make a trip to Lang Ya blessed land to take the stargate Gu.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng still remained there as there were still several rivers in the blessed land that he needed to restore.

The round trip, as a result, cost Fang Yuan two green grape immortal essence.

But with this journey, he brought back one stargate Gu, three new Immortal Gu remnant recipes and also thirty immortal essence stones.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng wanted Fang Yuan to take the three immortal essence stones he was being paid, but Fang Yuan refused and left it to Tai Bai Yun Sheng. After all, Tai Bai Yun Sheng also required cultivation resources, the stronger he became, the more help he would be to Fang Yuan compared to three immortal essence stones.

The stargate could not be immediately built — Fang Yuan did not have any more starlight firefly Gu.

Without the starlight from starlight firefly Gu, the two stargates were unable to be activated.

Fang Yuan summarized the transaction this time.

He used a total of five beads of green grape immortal essence to deduce Immortal Gu recipes. When he returned alone from Lang Ya blessed land earlier, he used up one bead of green grape immortal essence. To take one stargate Gu, he had to go to Lang Ya blessed land and return back to Hu Immortal blessed land, consuming two green grape immortal essence beads. He had invested altogether eight beads of green grape immortal essence.

And his gains were a whole thirty immortal essence stones.

“I have only nine green grape immortal essence remaining now.” Fang Yuan had formed a middle grade blessed land and the few green grape immortal

essence he had obtained were heavily used up in this back and forth trip from northern plains.

However, Fang Yuan was not anxious.

He had become a zombie and his immortal aperture was dead, no longer able to produce green grape immortal essence by itself. But he could extract immortal essence from immortal essence stones and turn them into his own green grape immortal essence.

Back then, First Gen Gu Yue, who had turned into a blood wight, also used primeval stones to recover his primeval essence. The logic between the two was the same, it was only a difference of ranks.

That is to say, Fang Yuan could use up all these thirty immortal essence stones to turn into his own green grape immortal essence. One immortal essence stone could be treated as one bead of green grape immortal essence which meant the amount of his green grape immortal essence had increased to thirty-nine beads!

“But immortal essence stones are worth more than green grape immortal essence, the former is used as currency while the latter can only be used by an individual. Unless necessary, I should not rashly refine these immortal essence stones to green grape immortal essence. Anyway, as long as I can continue transacting with Lang Ya land spirit, I will have more and more immortal essence stones. Now, let’s connect to treasure yellow heaven and check.”

Fang Yuan was full of confidence when connecting to treasure yellow heaven this time.

The purchasing power of immortal essence stones was extremely strong. Back then, Fang Yuan used one immortal essence stone to buy a myriad wolf king and a wolf group with over thirty thousand wolves.

Thirty immortal essence stones were sufficient to be called a large sum.

In his previous life, Fang Yuan had established the Blood Wing Demon Sect and as a demonic path overlord, the greatest amount of immortal essence stones he had at one time was also no more than sixty-four. Naturally, he spent a lot in his previous life. This number was the result of his expenditure and profits constantly offsetting each other.

Fang Yuan sat down and closed his eyes, sending his consciousness towards his immortal aperture.

The immortal aperture was a scene of deathly stillness, the sky was grey and the ground was black, and the air was filled with a putrid odor.

Mo Yao's will was still imprisoned inside, monitored from time to time by Fang Yuan. The mirror willow planted earlier had already died, becoming a collapsed pile of rotten wood on the ground.

With a shift of Fang Yuan's mind, a new connecting heaven Gu fluttered up to the air in his immortal aperture and formed a passage to treasure yellow heaven.

Fang Yuan then activated divine sense Gu, forming a continuous stream of divine sense which followed the passage created by connecting heaven Gu and entered treasure yellow heaven.

He was now an immortal zombie, no longer needing the help of Little Hu Immortal, and could make transactions himself.

Treasure yellow heaven was still the same, the vast space rippling with lemon-like yellow light. There were no mountains, rivers or forests, and also no birds, beasts, insects or fish, there was not even a sky or ground, the only things here were all sorts of treasures and goods.

Gu worms, Gu recipes, killer moves, beast groups, variant humans, vegetation, ore veins, soil, water, fine wine and all sorts of goods. Each of them quietly floated in air, releasing all sorts of colors, giving off large or small treasure light.

The brighter and larger the treasure light was, the more the good was worth. But treasure light was only an initial estimation, one might not be able to infer from the treasure light if the item was tampered by the Gu Immortals or not.

This was the largest exchange market among the five regions' Gu Immortals, it allowed for bargaining, while taking a fixed service charge. This also tested the Gu Immortal's discernment skills; if they bought counterfeit goods, they could only blame their bad luck as treasure yellow heaven would not be liable for any loss.

Fang Yuan wanted to buy starlight firefly Gu first.

This type of Gu worm emitted pure azure starlight, it was a prerequisite for activating a stargate.

His divine sense searched around and soon found a large group of starlight firefly Gu, there were over one thousand.

Fang Yuan was familiar with the seller, it was Star Lord Wan Xiang.

Star Lord Wan Xiang seemed to be star path Gu Immortal; he not only sold starlight firefly Gu, but also star dart Gu, stellar fire Gu, falling meteor Gu, star river Gu and so on.

It was obvious that Star Lord Wan Xiang's blessed land produced star path mortal Gu and he sold these Gu worms to generate revenue.

Even Gu Immortals who did not cultivate star path would often buy some star path Gu worms for refining, researching killer moves or other purposes.

Chapter 667 - Eight Arm Immortal, Spring Star Rain

Chapter 667: Eight Arm Immortal, Spring Star Rain

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

“How much are you selling this group of starlight firefly Gu for?” Fang Yuan’s divine sense sent over.

“How may I address you, sir, and how many starlight firefly Gu do you need?” Although Star Lord Wan Xiang was not around, he left behind a will near his goods.

But this will could be seen to have a great appearance, it was dazzling like the stars, extremely appealing to the eyes. Fang Yuan’s wisdom path attainment was low, he did not recognize its origins.

“You can call me Eight Arm Immortal, I want to buy this entire group of starlight firefly Gu.” Fang Yuan transmitted.

Fang Yuan was using his own blessed land to connect to treasure yellow heaven, and he had also changed his divine sense Gu and connecting heaven Gu, thus Star Lord Wan Xiang did not realise that Fang Yuan was the former ‘Fox Immortal’, he thought Fang Yuan was a stranger.

But listening to Fang Yuan’s tone, he seemed like a big spending customer, thus Star Lord Wan Xiang’s will immediately became enthusiastic:

“Starlight firefly Gu is an olden antiquity Gu worm, now it is almost extinct. My starlight firefly Gu are in excellent condition, and I have over a thousand and two hundred of them. How about this, I will sell them to you at a price of four immortal essence stones.”

Fang Yuan laughed: “You’re trying to scam me, don’t think I am unaware of the normal selling price. I was introduced to you by someone, thus I came

here. You are not the only one selling starlight firefly Gu, there is still Fairy Yao Guang and Di Yuan, I can get the starlight firefly Gu from them as well.”

Fang Yuan had once instructed Little Hu Immortal to deal with all three of these Gu Immortals. Not only did he buy over a hundred thousand starlight fireflies, as well as their food, star fragment grass, he also bought the experiences of the three of them in planting star fragment grass, he spent a lot.

Star Lord Wan Xiang’s will was slightly startled, he now knew Fang Yuan was well aware of the market rate, his words changed: “Hehehe, I was kidding earlier, don’t take it seriously Sir Eight Arm Immortal.”

Fang Yuan interrupted him, saying: “I will pay two immortal essence stones to buy a thousand and five hundred starlight firefly Gu.”

Star Lord Wan Xiang immediately rejected this, saying: “Sir, this is simply too low, I cannot sell it at this price.”

After some bargaining, both of them took a step back, using three immortal essence stones, he obtained one thousand and two hundred starlight firefly Gu.

After buying the starlight firefly Gu, he did not leave, instead he asked: “Do you sell any star path killer moves?”

“Could it be that sir is also a star path Gu Immortal? Hehehe, of course I sell them, take a look. I have three star path killer moves here.”

Fang Yuan started browsing.

The first star path killer move was called ‘dazzling star armor’, it needed large numbers of starlight Gu, a few bane star Gu, several star shield Gu and so on to be activated. This was a defensive killer move, once used, a full body armor would form on the Gu Immortal’s body, shining like starlight.

The second killer move was called ‘spring star rain’. It needed large numbers of star rain Gu, small numbers of spring wind Gu, some star shoot Gu and others, once used, it would form a jade colored rain, drizzling non stop for three days and three nights. The rain would be rich like oil, it could provide nutrients to crops and greatly increase productivity. This killer move was used to nurture plants, and manage the blessed land.

The third was called ‘spiral drill star spear’. Like the name implied, it was an offensive killer move. It needed small numbers of spiral bone spear Gu, several star river Gu, countless star dart Gu, and large numbers of shooting star Gu.

These killer moves’ details were very interesting.

The numbers of Gu worms were usually classified into large numbers, several, some, and a few, vague terms like these without actual real numbers. At the same time, the ways to construct these killer moves were also not specified, including the sequences of activating the Gu worms, as well as the relationships between different Gu worms.

Only the general statuses of the killer moves were mentioned, like what rank five Gu were needed, and what effects the killer moves had.

Only after the killer moves were bought would their details be clearly stated.

Star Lord Wan Xiang spoke at an appropriate time: “Killer move dazzling star armor is sold at half an immortal essence stone. Spring star rain was created by my main body personally, only a few Gu Immortals have bought it now, thus the value is slightly higher at one and a half immortal essence stones. Spiral drill star spear costs one immortal essence stone.”

Killer moves were priced according to their rarity, flaws, strength and power, backlash, whether they can be easily countered, and the conditions of the Gu worms that compose the killer move. But they had one common point, they were usually not cheap.

In treasure yellow heaven, ordinary mortal killer moves were priced higher than mortal Gu recipes of the same rank. But at rank six and above, the price of immortal killer moves were far less than Immortal Gu recipes.

Dazzling star armor, Fang Yuan knew this killer move even though he was not a star path Gu Immortal, it was extremely common. Half an immortal essence stone was too expensive.

Fang Yuan had planned to buy a star path offensive killer move, he remembered a mortal killer move called icy stardust. This killer move had a wide range, the star path Gu worms that were used in it were common, and it was also very effective in dealing with enemies. The stardust had defense piercing ability, and even if it could not break the defense, it would stick to enemies and emit frost energy that would slow them down.

As for Star Lord Wan Xiang's spiral drill star spear, Fang Yuan had not heard of it.

This meant that this offensive killer move's value was not high.

In the five hundred years of Fang Yuan's previous life, during the chaotic five regions war, the war ruined old and inefficient systems, causing the birth of many new inventions.

Fang Yuan did not remember spiral drill star spear, that meant it was not outstanding, it had been out of use since long ago back then. A killer move that was out of use definitely had many weakness.

But the spring star rain killer move made Fang Yuan's eyes shine.

This was a surprising find.

Fang Yuan thought of the star fragment grass, it was the food of the starlight fireflies, as well as their home. The stronger and larger the starlight fireflies, the more starlight firefly Gu could emerge from them. Fang Yuan's desire towards starlight firefly Gu was going to persist for a long time.

This, he needed this killer move.

Fang Yuan looked over this spring star rain killer move another two times.

He noticed a problem.

The Gu worms that made up this spring star rain had one star path Gu worm called star shoot Gu, it was a consumable Gu.

Fang Yuan had never heard of this Gu, this was the first time he had heard of it.

Fang Yuan thought about it and realized: This was Star Lord Wan Xiang's ploy.

After Gu Immortals bought the killer move, spring star rain, every time they wanted to use it, they would need to expend star shoot Gu. Meanwhile, only Star Lord Wan Xiang sold this star shoot Gu.

Star Lord Wan Xiang wanted to turn this one time killer move purchase into a continuous trade.

Fang Yuan probed and asked: "I will offer two immortal essence stones for your spring star rain killer move and the star shoot Gu's recipe."

Star shoot Gu was only rank three, such a mortal Gu recipe was not worth half an immortal essence stone, this price was extremely high. But as expected, Star Lord Wan Xiang rejected him without hesitation. His explanation was that this star shoot Gu was naturally formed in his blessed land, there was no recipe.

This was a really good excuse.

Some blessed lands, if managed well, due to the peculiarity of the environment, would give birth to new Gu.

Not only can Gu Immortals refine and create new Gu worms, nature could do the same.

Fang Yuan knew that this was very likely to be an excuse, but he could not request to enter Star Lord Wan Xiang's blessed land to check.

The blessed land was the Gu Immortal's headquarters, it involved their most private matters. Only if they had a really good relationship and trusted each other deeply would they invite another Gu Immortal into the blessed land.

Fang Yuan saw that Star Lord Wan Xiang was unwilling, thus he suggested: "Alright, I will pay two immortal essence stones to buy spring star rain and dazzling star armor, these two killer moves along with some star shoot Gu. I want enough star shoot Gu to activate spring star rain ten times."

Star Lord Wan Xiang heard this and shook his head: "The expenditure of star shoot Gu for six uses of the killer move would be worth half an immortal essence stone. Sir is only offering two immortal essence stones, yet I have to provide dazzling star armor as well. This is a loss for me, I will not do it."

Fang Yuan snickered: "Star shoot Gu is only a rank three mortal Gu, each activation only uses about five hundred at most. Activating the killer move six times would consume three to four thousand of them, you are selling that for half an immortal essence stone?"

"Sir might not know, star shoot Gu is naturally created in my blessed land, its production is very slow. It cannot be bought outside because it is a unique product of my Myriad Star blessed land." Star Lord Wan Xiang was very courteous, but his underlying meaning was, buy it if you want to, but if you do not buy it, you will not find it elsewhere.

He had the confidence of dominating the market of this Gu.

Fang Yuan laughed, continuing to bargain, while the other party refused to relent.

During this process, he realized that in the other party's mind, dazzling star armor's value was still very high.

"It seems that before the war of the five regions, dazzling star armor had not been spread by the respective forces, thus this killer move's value is still very high."

War was a very efficient method of interaction.

Especially in this world.

During peacetime, primeval stones, immortal essence stones, all these had great value and could not become widely used currency, the economy could not prosper.

But during times of war, battle merits, sect contribution points, all these replaced primeval stones and immortal essence stones as currency, they pushed for the development of all aspects of the economy.

After realizing this, Fang Yuan stopped being forceful. He used two immortal essence stones to buy spring star rain and enough star shoot Gu to activate the killer move ten times.

After completing this transaction, Fang Yuan continued to search in treasure yellow heaven.

He found out that in treasure yellow heaven, Gu Immortals had increased air bubble fish's price up to at least ten times that of before.

Fang Yuan investigated for a bit and realized that the situation was the same as in his memories. During the end of last year, two Gu Immortals had fought above air bubble sea, causing intense poison to spread in the sea, turning it into a death zone.

Rare goods were more expensive, with the production of air bubble fish falling drastically, the price naturally shot up.

“The five regions have regional walls that isolate one another, this causes them to have their own independent events, and they barely influence one another. Since rebirth, I have affected southern border, northern plains and central continent. Among them, northern plains' influence was the largest, it is now a huge mess. Second was central continent, followed by southern border, after all, what I changed in southern border were only events at the mortal level. As for western desert and eastern sea, they are still the same.”

Using Spring Autumn Cicada, Fang Yuan learnt about the inertia of the river of time as well as the butterfly effect. This sort of lack of change and change interweave together, it was evident that Fang Yuan's understanding towards this world's law of time was becoming deeper.

As for air bubble fish, Fang Yuan remembered that during the five regions war, this fish group would be extremely popular among Gu Immortals, the price would be even higher than now.

That was because an air bubble fish group could boost the rate of mortal Gu appearing in insect groups.

Chapter 668 - Little Immortal Xing Luo

Chapter 668: Little Immortal Xing Luo

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

During peacetime, Gu Immortals raised Gu, their demand to purchase large quantities of mortal Gu was not high. Purchasing was a secondary option, in most cases, the primary method was the blessed land's own production. The time flow was different in blessed lands compared to the outside world, one day in the outside world was many days inside the blessed land. One year outside would mean many years in a blessed land, while each year, there would be a certain output harvested. Gu Immortals would normally not choose air bubble fish, because the price was too high, they would rather simply wait for some time.

But during wartime, when Gu Immortals frequently fought against each other, they would avoid using their Immortal Gu trump cards often, mortal Gu would be the common method of attacking, and their expenditure would be huge. Thus, air bubble fish became a sought after commodity among all Gu Immortals during the five regions war.

In fact, Fang Yuan had once bought air bubble fish to increase the production of his starlight firefly Gu.

But unfortunately, towards the end of his northern plains trip, he lacked money, thus he had to sell almost all of his wolf group, fox group, and large numbers of air bubble fish and hairy men.

Fang Yuan had a chance to profit from air bubble fish, but life was full of unexpected changes, because he sold them too soon, he made a loss instead.

Right now in Hu Immortal blessed land, there were very few air bubble fish.

“I still have to buy air bubble fish, but not now. In a few years, air bubble sea would be repaired, and the price of air bubble fish will be lower. By then, I will invest some immortal essence stones and buy a huge group of them. Maybe I should breed these air bubble fish in large numbers, so that during the five regions war, I can make a huge profit...”

Fang Yuan had just bought over a thousand starlight firefly Gu, they could last him for a long time, he was not in need of air bubble fish to boost their production.

“Are you Little Immortal Xing Luo?” A moment later, Fang Yuan found his target.

Coincidentally, his target was also looking at yellow treasure heaven.

“That would be me. Senior, what would you like to buy? The price is negotiable.” Little Immortal Xing Luo’s divine sense transmitted, it was quite enthusiastic, even as much as having a tone of flattery.

Fang Yuan looked, the goods she was selling were not only small in quantity, they were very common, almost nobody would pay attention to her, she was evidently quite poor.

She was indeed a Gu Immortal, but not all Gu Immortals were wealthy. Battle, refining Gu, research, undergoing tribulation, all these would greatly expend the Gu Immortal’s foundation and wealth.

Fang Yuan knew from his memories: This Little Immortal Xing Luo was a lone cultivator, a newly advanced female Gu Immortal with weak foundations, she was at the toughest part of her career in starting her trading.

Little Immortal Xing Luo was a huge figure in the mortal realm, she would be revered and respected by mortals. But in treasure yellow heaven, among the many Gu Immortals, she was not outstanding at all.

“But who would know, during the five regions war, this Little Immortal Xing Luo would start shining brightly, using her killer move icy stardust

to quickly accumulate wealth from battle, becoming quite the famous figure later on.”

Fang Yuan sighed and admired the mystical powers of time and destiny.

According to the prophecy of the three venerables, the five regions war was the start of the great era, when this generation’s Great Dream Immortal Venerable would be born.

The great era where each rank nine Gu Immortal was born had a common point, that was during the chaotic battles, large numbers of new Gu Immortals would rise up.

The new replaces the old, the waves of an era would cause brilliantly shining ripples. Among paths, forces, individuals, they would collide and interact, causing the way of Gu to develop at a rapid pace, it would be an era of change.

Fang Yuan was one of them.

He started off with blood path, becoming a central continent Gu Immortal. But unfortunately, he had only experienced the first half of this new era before he had to use Spring Autumn Cicada to self-detonate.

“Do you sell killer moves?” Putting his mood aside, Fang Yuan asked Little Immortal Xing Luo.

“Mm, I have one killer move here.” Little Immortal Xing Luo was a bit embarrassed: “This is an ice path killer move that I obtained coincidentally, it is called icy yarn. Its price is half an immortal essence stone, this is the lowest price for a rank five killer move.” Her last sentence showed her fear of Fang Yuan suppressing the price.

Fang Yuan took a look at the content, humming in discontent: “This icy yarn killer move needs so many rank five Gu, and the defense is a wide range defensive effect...”

To use large numbers of rank five Gu at once, the user had to be a Gu Immortal, mortals have limited primeval essence and could not do that in most cases.

A wide area defense meant that the defensive strength would be lower than a single target defensive killer move. Meanwhile, Gu Immortals often fought alone, unless they were enslavement path Gu Immortals. But enslavement path Gu Immortals had their own enslavement path defensive methods, why would they choose an ice path killer move?

Little Immortal Xing Luo laughed bitterly in her heart, Fang Yuan hit the nail on the head, because of these reasons, the killer move icy yarn was not easy to sell.

But Little Immortal Xing Luo had no choice, she had limited goods in her possession, and she was a lone cultivator, she needed huge amounts of resources to kickstart her cultivation.

Although she became a Gu Immortal, she was left penniless after the tribulation, most of her Gu worms were destroyed. She had made an elaborate development plan, she wanted to plant a vast number of shiver trees in her blessed land. Her blessed land's environment was very suitable to grow shiver trees, but she lacked the most crucial start up fund.

She had billions of primeval stones in her possession, but not a single immortal essence stone.

The sellers of shiver tree seeds numbered in only a few people, most of them wanted specific items for trade, or immortal essence stones. They had no need for the stuff that Little Immortal Xing Luo had.

Hearing Fang Yuan say that, Little Immortal Xing Luo's heart lost all hope.

After the last few months, she had gotten used to disappointment.

But the next moment, Fang Yuan said: "I am researching star path killer moves recently, I am a little interested in this icy yarn killer move. But half an immortal essence stone is too expensive! If you have any innovative

small killer move, add it in and I might buy this for half an immortal essence stone.”

“Innovative small killer move?” Little Immortal Xing Luo’s hopes were reignited, she thought about her own star path killer move ‘six-nine stardust’.

‘Six-nine stardust’ was her personal creation, it used six rank three Gu and nine rank four Gu, but could unleash the attack power of a rank five Gu.

She had once been extremely proud of it, but soon her horizons broadened, and she understood that there was a mountain above a mountain, a man above another man, she became more modest.

Little Immortal Xing Luo only hesitated for a moment, her desire towards immortal essence stones had won her over.

“Junior has a small killer move, but I’m afraid it might be useless to senior.” She said carefully.

Fang Yuan’s heart jumped, but his tone was still very calm: “Oh? Tell me about it.”

After seeing the six-nine stardust killer move, Fang Yuan held in his joy and evaluated: “Mm, this killer move is barely acceptable, who knows, it might bring me some inspiration. Well, since my mood is great today, I’ll take care of a newbie like you. Hahaha, this is half an immortal essence stone!”

“I finally have half a piece, I’m just half short!” Little Immortal Xing Luo was overjoyed, when they parted, her tone was full of well wishes for Fang Yuan.

Afterwards, Fang Yuan spent another two immortal essence stones, buying large amounts of Gu refinement material and mortal Gu worms.

After spending another two stones, he bought a group of elderly hairy men.

Hairy men were almost always the most expensive among slaves.

These hairy men, although they were old and would die in a few years, were very experienced in Gu refinement.

Fang Yuan had intended to refine a few sets of stargate Gu, but this Gu's success rate was very low, back then, even though Lang Ya land spirit refined it himself, he still failed many times. If Fang Yuan tried, it would waste a huge amount of his time, he was going to let these old hairy men refine it for him.

Central Continent, Immortal Crane Sect, Fu Hu blessed land.

Fang Zheng had a solemn expression as he stepped into the tunnel.

The tunnel was huge and wide, every one hundred steps, there would be an elite rockman guard, the defense was like an iron fortress.

These rockmen were all trained by the blessed land's owner, all of them had at least rank four battle strength and were skilled in earth path Gu worms.

Every one thousand steps, there would be a huge rockman, his size would be at least three times that of a normal rockman. Even in such a wide tunnel, they could only squat down on the ground.

But rockmen were born to dig tunnels and live underground, these rockmen did not feel any discomfort.

Every time Fang Zheng walked in this tunnel, he would feel apprehensive. Especially when he could feel the rank five Gu Master aura permeating from these huge rockmen.

“Our Immortal Crane Sect's strength is simply too great! If these rank five rockmen were all brought outside, I'm afraid all the other sects would be shocked.” While he passed a huge rockman, Fang Zheng muttered to the spirit incubating flea.

Lord Sky Crane, who was inside the spirit incubating flea, said: “Not really. Which sect would not have their trump cards and foundation? Especially the other nine great ancient sects, they are no weaker than us. But the

current owner of Fu Hu blessed land is the third supreme elder of our sect, Lord Tiger Demon. The rockman slaves that he nurtures are the best in central continent! Even in treasure yellow heaven he has huge influence, his wealth and abilities are not something us mortals can begin to imagine.”

Fang Zheng’s heart had a longing feeling: “What sort of realm is Gu Immortal, they can actually rear so many rockmen, this is truly amazing!”

Lord Sky Crane replied: “Each Gu Immortal is an elite of the elites, an absolute genius, a dragon among men, they all have great opportunities and chance encounters. They have all cultivated step by step from a mortal identity, Fang Zheng, you are rank five now, maybe one day, you will become a Gu Immortal!”

Fang Zheng shook his head continuously: “Master, I know my limits. My rank five cultivation was mostly due to the sect’s relic Gu. The sect is nurturing me with all its effort, using the resources on me. My rank five cultivation cannot compare to you, master, who cultivated step by step. But now, I think that rank five is not something rare, look at this tunnel, there are at least thirty huge rockmen.”

“Fang Zheng, it is good that you feel indebted to Immortal Crane Sect’s generosity towards nurturing you. But do not put yourself down, man is the spirit of all beings, although variant humans call themselves humans, these rockmen might look strong and brave, but in one on one battles, they are unable to compare to the rank five Gu Masters in our sect, what they specialize in are group battles.” Lord Sky Crane laughed.

“Is that so?”

“Lord Sky Crane said: “These rockmen are very stupid, it was because they encountered a rich master that they could have such accomplishments. Do you think these rockmen can compare to the elders in our sect? If I was still alive, I could deal with more than ten of them at once. Alright, we are at the blood pool.”

Fang Zheng heard the words ‘blood pool’ and his muscles contracted involuntarily.

He pushed the door in front of him, entering a cave.

Chapter 669 - He Feng Yang's scheme

Chapter 669: He Feng Yang's scheme

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

This cave was as large as a plaza; blood colored light filled the cave along with a dense bloody odor. In the center of the cave, a round hole had been dug out, inside of which blood gurgled and emitted hot air.

Fang Zheng took a deep breath before taking off his clothes in a familiar fashion, when naked he then entered the blood pool, immediately taking large gaping breaths due to the scalding blood.

He soon adapted to the temperature of the blood and stood still at the center of the blood pool. The blood pool reached up to his waist, revealing his chest and most of his arms.

“Begin. Do it one by one, don’t be anxious. First is iron blood Gu.” Lord Sky Crane reminded.

Fang Zheng slowly closed his eyes and activated iron blood Gu as instructed.

Immediately, the Gu worm’s power started transforming his blood. His red blood began to darken and become denser, the blood flow also became extremely slow.

As a result, Fang Zheng’s fair skin also darkened.

“Maintain iron blood Gu, activate blood blade Gu.” Lord Sky Crane said again.

Fang Zheng activated blood blade Gu; his body shuddered, his skin burst open forming over a hundred wounds from which large numbers of blood

blades shot out – they were all pitch black iron-blood blades!

Shortly afterwards, blood like molten iron slowly flowed out of the wounds.

Fang Zheng had a cold expression, he did not feel any pain, instead, intense pleasure attacked his mind. This was the effect of iron blood Gu, it could turn pain to pleasure and help the Gu Master to adapt to battles, even a weak Gu Master could turn into a warrior addicted to battle.

This was one of the achievements of Immortal Crane Sect from years of researching blood path.

This blood slowly flowed into the bright red blood pool, dying the nearby area around Fang Zheng black.

“It is the crucial step now, use blood merge Gu.” Lord Sky Crane reminded.

Fang Zheng gritted his teeth as he activated blood merge Gu.

Immediately, under the effect of the Gu worm, the more than one hundred wounds on his body burst out with an intense suction force. The surrounding blood was being absorbed without pause.

“Ahh...” Fang Zheng groaned softly, the intense pain had turned into intense pleasure. He gritted his teeth hard, his body trembling nonstop.

As large amounts of blood were absorbed, his body inflated, turning into an abnormal fatty. His body was over three times the size of his original self. His skin burst open and the thick, snake-like veins twisted around in his body.

The elegant and handsome young master had transformed into a nauseating, ugly monster.

“Don’t forget your goal, you need to resist this pleasure. Fang Zheng, activate failed blood demon flower Gu!” Lord Sky Crane was monitoring Fang Zheng’s situation and hurriedly reminded him.

The words ‘failed blood demon flower Gu’ shook Fang Zheng’s mind and he was barely able to get past the intense pleasure, gasping as he activated failed blood demon flower Gu.

Fang Zheng tightly clenched his fists, a large amount of blood in his body was rapidly being corrupted. Under the effect of the Gu worm, vines started growing out of his blood.

These thin vines pierced Fang Zheng’s skin and soon coiled around his body.

Flower buds started growing out of the vines and quickly blossomed, turning into pretty blue flowers resembling chrysanthemums.

“Urghh—! Fang Zheng tightly gritted his teeth, groaning softly in pain. His face was pale, his whole body was like soil with many demonic flowers growing forcibly on him. This intense pain was ten times more terrifying than a woman giving birth!

Even iron blood Gu’s effect was not able to resist this kind of pain.

Fang Zheng almost shattered his white teeth from the pain. His face turned pale white and blue veins popped up on his forehead, making him look malevolent and terrifying.

“Your blood is boiling, your organs and your body will be burned by your own blood if this goes on. Use cold blood Gu quickly.” Lord Sky Crane reminded nervously.

Fang Zheng activated cold blood Gu with great difficulty.

His blood quickly cooled down till he was shivering from the cold; he was finally out of the deadly crisis.

“That will do, demon flowers will greatly increase the effects of your blood path Gu worms. You are just a step away from success, use blood sense Gu!” Lord Sky Crane said with a hurried tone.

“Blood sense...” Fang Zheng lowered his head, his gaze had turned blurry from the pain. From the many drills he had done before, he was finally able to persist and activate this blood path investigative Gu worm.

Several breaths later, Fang Zheng spoke: “I... I can sense... underground, southeast, distance is five to six thousand steps.”

“Great, you did it again! You are on the verge of success, it is the final step, use blood scar Gu to mark the position.”

“Arghhh...” Fang Zheng started to shout unconsciously at this time. His gaze was completely blurry, the weakness caused his body to be on the verge of collapse. He exerted all his strength to extract all the potential he had to activate blood scar Gu.

He was delirious, there was still enough primeval essence in his rank five aperture but he could only mobilize a small portion. The primeval essence was like a small creek flowing slowly into blood scar Gu.

However, blood scar Gu had extremely large demand for primeval essence; Fang Zheng could only persist for eight breaths of time before he finally collapsed, falling down into the blood pool, unconscious.

...

An incense burner was letting out wisps of smoke, this quiet room had no windows and was extremely dim.

He Feng Yang was wearing a white robe with a black belt, sitting on a meditation mat with wide sleeves.

He looked young and mild like jade. His dark green brows were sharp and long, reaching up to his waist. At this moment, his serene and deep eyes were staring at the spirit incubating flea in front of him.

The spirit incubating flea was floating in the air, and Lord Sky Crane’s soul was reporting the results of Fang Zheng’s training.

He Feng Yang said with a dissatisfied tone: “Sure enough, despite letting him live in Fu Hu blessed for eight years and also giving him many relic Gu to become a rank five Gu Master in a short period of time, he still can’t achieve a simple thing like simultaneously activating six to seven Gu worms.”

Lord Sky Crane considered his words before speaking: “Fang Zheng is young, he is still lacking in the basics of multitasking. But this subordinate feels he is a very hard worker and he has made large progress rapidly. Recalling the first attempt, he only lasted a breath of time after activating blood merge Gu before he fainted.”

“Therefore I added iron blood Gu, the result was that in the second try, the pleasure was too much for him, the blood flowed out wantonly till he fainted. He lasted for three breaths of time.” He Feng Yang interrupted Lord Sky Crane in displeasure.

Lord Sky Crane quickly said: “Lord Supreme Elder, truthfully speaking, even this subordinate would find it hard to multitask under such intense pain and pleasure. Fang Zheng is not far from success, he was able to persist for eight breaths of time this time. One needs to last for ten breaths of time to activate blood scar Gu successfully. And he is only lacking the last two breaths of time. As long as we can train a few more times and allow a little more time, we can...”

“Enough! How much more? You still want to train more? Time, time, just hear yourself, how much time has been wasted in your plan? How long? Years! There is still no improvement, Dang Hun mountain is still not in our hands. Don’t you know how many dissatisfied voices are there in the sect, how many disciples are requesting the higher ups to open the exchange of guts Gu?”

“Subordinate is incompetent and even implicated Lord Supreme Elder, I have committed a heinous sin!” Lord Sky Crane begged for mercy when he saw He Feng Yang become furious.

He Feng Yang took some deep breaths before waving his sleeve: “Leave now, there is only a month before the sect convention. Before I go to the

sect convention, I want to hear the good news of your training succeeding, and that we can start our plan to capture Hu Immortal blessed land!”

“But lord, a month is too short, Fang Zheng will not be able to endure excessive training. We can nurse his physical health with Gu worms, but the intense pleasure and pain will injure the soul and can even cause his soul to shatter!” Lord Sky Crane inquired.

He Feng Yang chuckled: “Isn’t the collapse of his soul exactly what you want to see? Thus, you can seize his body and resurrect. Wasn’t this your initial plan?”

His smile turned gentler as he said this: “This Fang Zheng has only gone on a crash course to reach rank five Gu Master, his nature is still childish. He is insufficiently tempered, how could he compare to you, Lord Sky Crane? After we use him to seize Hu Immortal blessed land, you can return. Sigh, since Su San and Zhou Wu were killed by that demon Song Zi Xing, there are fewer and fewer capable subordinates like you at my side.”

The gentler He Feng Yang’s tone became, the colder Lord Sky Crane felt in his heart, he replied in a grateful tone: “Receiving such importance from Lord Supreme Elder, this subordinate will definitely repay lord’s kindness greatly and offer my life in sacrifice!”

“Good, take your leave now.” He Feng Yang waved for Lord Sky Crane to leave.

The quiet room now only had He Feng Yang, his smile gradually disappeared before being replaced by a grave expression, his gaze somewhat tense.

After Fang Yuan seized Hu Immortal blessed land, he had been in charge of this matter and now a year had passed, the sect’s pressure on him was growing larger day by day. Especially his enemy in the sect — Gu Immortal Lei Tan, who had publicly ridiculed his incompetence several times.

The sect convention a month later was a tough barrier. If He Feng Yang could not show any progress, it would be very difficult to cross this barrier.

He could almost hear Lei Tan's mockery echoing throughout the convention.

“But it won't be long... as long as this plan succeeds, I can shut the mouths of all those petty people like Lei Tan. I would have the greatest contribution to the sect over these last years! In the attack against Hu Immortal blessed land, I will personally make a move. Moreover, I have invited Fairy Cang Yu and Old Lord Can Yang. Fairy Cang Yu has similar battle strength to me, and has at least three mortal killer moves. While Old Lord Can Yang is a rank seven Gu Immortal with an offensive Immortal Gu!”

“The only problem is that the land spirit can prohibit the use of all mortal Gu. I don't have any Immortal Gu to use, so I might not be able to do much. The only method is to consume green grape immortal essence. Fortunately, Hu Immortal blessed land was originally barren and not managed properly, how much green grape immortal essence could it have accumulated? I don't believe Fang Yuan can exhaust our three Gu Immortals' combined strength! As long as Hu Immortal's immortal essence is consumed, the land spirit will be powerless and won't be able to restrict mortal Gu. At that time, hmph!”

He Feng Yang mumbled to himself, gradually calming his tensed mind.

At the same time, in an underground cave in Hu Immortal blessed land.

Fang Yuan slowly stepped out of the wisdom light halo, a satisfied smile on his face.

Just now, he had successfully deduced the killer move, icy stardust.



ChibiGeneral

Chapter 670 - Icy Drill Stardust

Chapter 670: Icy Drill Stardust

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

The starlight firefly Gu were like a swarm of bees, flying in the air, giving off blue starlight.

The starlight was being drawn in by an invisible force, gathering into a stargate.

This was a huge circular door, it was made up of starlight, it shined like an illusion, it was like a scene within a dream.

As time passed, the starlight firefly Gu continued to dwindle in numbers, as the dead starlight firefly Gu fell to the ground from midair.

One leg stepped out of the stargate into Hu Immortal blessed land, next, the entire person walked out of the stargate.

It was an old man, he had white hair and deep wrinkles, his eyes were tired but bright, it was Tai Bai Yun Sheng who had returned from Lang Ya blessed land.

“I am back again...” Tai Bai Yun Sheng was covered in dust, he looked at the scenery in Hu Immortal blessed land, sighing to himself.

Although he had not lived here for a long time, he felt that this was his home.

He had a sense of belonging to this place.

At this time, Fang Yuan flew over from the sky: “Hahaha, Old Bai you came back at a good time, come, see the killer move that I just deduced.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng saw this familiar figure and laughed heartily: “Oh, is that so? I bought a cloud path defensive killer move from the Inkman King, why don’t we fellow disciples have a friendly match.”

Saying this, he flew into the air.

Fang Yuan heard this and raised his eyebrows, he stretched out one of his right arms, with his palm facing the sky, and his fingers straight.

A lump of starlight soon began to form in his palm.

“Oh? Is your killer move a star path killer move?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng saw this starlight lump and was shocked.

He flew into the sky, as a ring of white clouds appeared around him.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was at the center of these white clouds, the clouds were like a huge belt, moving around along with Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

Fang Yuan slowly moved his fingers, grabbing the starlight lightly in his hands.

“Old Bai, get ready to take this.” He growled, as he flicked a finger, a speck of starlight shot out like lightning.

The starlight speck’s size was small, but extremely fast, it flew in the air, shooting towards Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

“Decent speed.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng evaluated, from such a long distance, with him completely focused, he had a chance to dodge it. But because they were exchanging blows, he wanted to test his own cloud path killer move, thus he stood still and took the starlight head on.

When the starlight got close to Tai Bai Yun Sheng, the white cloud ring suddenly rotated, at an extremely fast pace!

The cloud ring blocked the starlight for him.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng stopped the cloud ring, he gazed with rapt attention, only to see that at the area where the cloud ring had blocked the starlight, it had turned blue, and frost energy was oozing, creating a layer of frost.

In response, he said laughingly to Fang Yuan: “It seems this killer move that you deduced isn’t too amazing. You have to know, my killer move has not been fully activated yet.”

The corners of Fang Yuan’s mouth opened, showing his sharp, uneven teeth: “Neither has mine, take this!”

He flicked his fingers, as countless specks of starlight were shot out instantly.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was still at the same spot, but the cloud ring around him was rotating faster and faster, it was almost like a white ball had formed around him.

Fang Yuan’s specks of starlight were blocked by the cloud ring completely.

Fang Yuan did not stop attacking, he showed an interested gaze. The pure white cloud ring was gradually turning blue from the starlight, and its speed was getting slower.

“Your killer move has a great freezing effect, it can slow your enemies.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng evaluated: “My killer move also has another effect.”

Saying this, he continuing activating his killer move.

The cloud ring that had almost been frozen into a blue ice statue exploded, with a loud bang, the blue frost turned into vapor as it spread towards the surroundings.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng showed joy, praising himself: “My cloud ring can store the attacks of enemies, when it reaches its limits or when I activate the following effect of my killer move, I can make the cloud ring explode, to let my enemies face their own attacks! Junior brother, it seems my killer move is stronger than the one you deduced.”

Fang Yuan snickered: “Old Bai, it is still too early to say that.”

Saying so, he flicked his wrist, and threw the entire starlight lump towards Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s heart shuddered, he quickly activated his killer move, and five cloud rings formed around him. With him as the center, the cloud rings expanded out with varying sizes, the cloud rings were like five concentric circles surrounding him, protecting him in the center.

The starlight lump came attacking, but the five cloud rings rotated rapidly, their afterimages produced an illusory white ball.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng laughed loudly, he was in the middle and felt extremely safe.

But right at this moment, the starlight lump exploded.

Ding ding ding, dang dang dang...

Large amounts of starlight specks flew everywhere, colliding into one another, the explosion covered Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s entire body, as frost energy burst out.

“The force of this explosion far surpasses the force of the individual starlight specks added together.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s expression changed, the five cloud rings had turned blue, and their speed fell.

“Again!” Fang Yuan raised his eight arms, with his monstrous arms simultaneously grabbing at the air like claws.

The next moment, lumps of starlight formed in his palms.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng saw this and his pupils shrunk, he did not dare to be overconfident, he quickly activated his Gu worms and rapidly rotated the rings.

Fang Yuan stood on the spot, his eight arms fired shots consecutively, the starlight lumps flew like a meteor, bombing in the direction of Tai Bai Yun

Sheng.

Bam bam bam...

The explosions were right next to his ears, Tai Bai Yun Sheng's appearance turned pathetic, as he dodged around. The five cloud rings had reached their limits, they self-detonated one by one, while the force of the detonation allowed him to regain his momentum.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng quickly replenished the five cloud rings, as Fang Yuan continued to unleash his explosions, but he managed to maintain his defense.

"Enough." Fang Yuan suddenly stopped.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng breathed roughly, he slowly flew towards Fang Yuan: "What is the name of this killer move? What percent of its full power did you use?"

Fang Yuan replied without any shame: "I named this icy drill stardust, this is my unique creation. When I activate it fully, I can unleash a water vat sized starlight lump up to six times, but the bigger the lump, the slower the speed of movement. Because the more stardust there is inside, the more they collide, and the energy used up would reduce their speed."

"That is to say, you did not even use fifty percent of the killer move's power! How is your killer move so strong? Although it cannot compare to an immortal killer move, the power is already far superior to most mortal killer moves." Tai Bai Yun Sheng gasped.

Fang Yuan laughed heartily: "When I was in Imperial Court blessed land, I found an inheritance, it came from a famous poet of northern plains, Dou Min Jun. He was creative and created a brand new star Gu. This star Gu can increase the attack power of star path Gu worms, it is like the weakened version of amplify effect Gu. When I deduced this killer move, I fused this Gu into it, thus the power was this great."

This was the true reason why Fang Yuan chose a star path attack method.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng realized at once: “So that is it. I knew it, my defensive killer move is called nine cloud ring, when activated at full force, nine cloud rings can exist at once. Not only is the defense incredible, it can be replenished at any time, and can even return the attacks of enemies back to them. This cost me two whole immortal essence stones!”

Fang Yuan nodded: “Your killer move is definitely worth the price, in fact, this will be priced at two and a half immortal essence stones in treasure yellow heaven. Inkman King is giving you a favor.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng laughed: “I understand this clearly, he was considering my landscape as before Immortal Gu. He is also a Gu Immortal, he needs to undergo tribulations and calamities, when his blessed land suffers damage, he would need to ask me to repair it! Landscape as before Gu is my way to earn a fortune from now on.”

“Old Bai, when your business expands in the future, I am sure many Gu Immortals will come to you for help. Come, let’s talk while flying.”

Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng slowly flew towards Dang Hun mountain.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng looked back, only to see that on the battlefield earlier, there were still dozens of blue star clouds. The insides of these clouds were still emitting a cracking noise, it came from the collision of starlight specks.

As the frost energy spread around the star clouds, their color faded with time.

“Junior brother, you are incredible. This icy drill stardust is worth at least four immortal essence stones if you sell it in treasure yellow heaven.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng sighed.

“If not for wisdom Gu, how would I have endless inspiration?” Fang Yuan replied plainly.

Actually, with just wisdom Gu, if he did not have Little Immortal Xing Luo’s ice path killer move, icy yarn, and her smaller killer move, six-nine

stardust, he would not be able to deduce the killer move icy drill stardust.

When Little Immortal Xing Luo started rising up, she was extremely poor, using the opportunity of the five regions war, she used her self-created icy stardust killer move to accumulate her wealth, finally gaining prominence and becoming a relatively famous character.

Fang Yuan's intention was to make an attempt of buying the former version of icy stardust from her.

When he saw icy yarn and six-nine stardust, he guessed that these two killer moves were the foundation of Little Immortal Xing Luo's new self-created killer move.

After he spent half an immortal essence stone to buy it, he rushed towards wisdom Gu and used the light of wisdom to make deductions.

Wisdom Gu's halo brought him unlimited inspiration, and Fang Yuan was a person who had been reborn, he had seen the power of icy stardust with his own eyes, this gave him the proper direction, avoiding the need to deduce blindly.

Eventually, he combined Dou Min Jun's inheritance within, deducing the killer move icy drill stardust.

This killer move was different from icy stardust, it had a smaller range but much greater power.

One could say that using the inheritance of Dou Min Jun, he had already slightly surpassed icy stardust.

“Rank nine wisdom Gu is truly phenomenal. I simply cannot imagine the effect when it is used fully. Honestly, I am a little envious of you. After becoming a zombie, you could receive such benefits!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng looked at Fang Yuan with admiration.

Fang Yuan shook his head: “There are a lot of flaws by becoming a zombie. Firstly, I have to thank Red Lotus Demon Venerable, next, I could reach this

step because of coincidences and lucky opportunities. If not for the peculiar situation back then, allowing me to reach an arrangement with wisdom Gu, how could I utilize the light of wisdom?”

“That’s right, if not for Red Lotus Demon Venerable breaking fate Gu, after we die, our souls would be sucked into the door of life and death, slumbering in the death domain for all eternity. How would anyone be able to remain in the world, to become a zombie!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng sighed deeply.

“Alright, before I left, I urged you to indirectly ask about the details of luck path from Lang Ya land spirit. Now that you’ve returned, what information did you obtain?” Fang Yuan asked.

Ever since he learned that Long Hair Ancestor had discussed about Dao with Giant Sun Immortal Venerable for seven days and seven nights, this idea emerged in him.

Lang Ya land spirit was far easier to deal with than Mo Yao’s will.

But Tai Bai Yun Sheng shook his head, he showed a strange smile: “After I repaired a few rivers, I was chased out by Lang Ya land spirit in a hurry. He has to eat his medicine grinder chips, he is very busy.”

“Eat his medicine grinder chips?”

Chapter 671 - Sealing Spring Autumn Cicada

Chapter 671: Sealing Spring Autumn Cicada

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

Half a month later, Fang Yuan went to Lang Ya blessed land again.

It was foggy in front of him, it was a scene of white, among the turbulent cloud sea, twelve cloud buildings were motionless. Many large rivers resembling dragons were flowing above the cloud soil.

After Tai Bai Yun Sheng's restoration, Lang Ya blessed land had returned to its former state.

Fang Yuan was brought into a cloud building, meeting Lang Ya land spirit.

Lang Ya land spirit still had layers of qi path seals. But there were originally eighteen layers of seals, under the Inkman King's help, three layers were removed, only fifteen were left.

Inkman King stood beside Lang Ya land spirit, he did not dare to act arrogantly in front of Fang Yuan, he greeted first: "Sir Fang Yuan, how have you been?"

Fang Yuan smiled at him, his protruding fangs made his smile look very scary.

He turned to look at Lang Ya land spirit, tossing a rank four east window Gu towards him: "Look."

East window Gu was floating silently before Lang Ya land spirit.

Lang Ya land spirit could not stretch out his arms, but Fang Yuan lent him the east window Gu so his consciousness could enter it.

After checking the contents, he nodded in satisfaction, praising: “Not bad, quite impressive! You completely deduced these three Immortal Gu recipes! Incredible, this thought process is spectacular!!”

“Land spirit, I did not come here personally to listen to your rubbish.” Fang Yuan interrupted Lang Ya land spirit rudely, pointing out his intention.

Lang Ya land spirit was not stupid, he willed and summoned thirty immortal essence stones: “This is your remuneration!”

Fang Yuan took these immortal essence stones and placed it in his immortal aperture.

His earnings this time was not as much as previously. That was because deducing these Immortal Gu recipes cost him six green grape immortal essence beads. If not for the stargate which was already built, he would have to waste another two green grape immortal essence beads, raising his cost to eight.

Even though these Immortal Gu recipes were also remnant recipes with at least ninety percent completion rate, each of them needed in-depth analysis. Some Immortal Gu recipes were very hard to deduce, there were hurdles one after another, when he thought with his brain, he would expend more wills.

But even so, the profits were still immense.

Inkman King used an envious gaze and watched the two finish their transaction, before smiling: “Sir Fang Yuan, actually, each transaction need not be done using immortal essence stones right? Over here in Lang Ya blessed land, there are lots of good stuff that cannot be found in treasure yellow heaven. We can do trading. To speak the truth, my inkman city has some precious goods that sir might be interested in. Not long ago, your senior brother Tai Bai Yun Sheng had bought a killer move from me.”

Inkman King saw that Fang Yuan had ample funds and wanted to do business with him.

Fang Yuan heard this and smiled: “Inkman king’s suggestion is great, I lack three small swamp Gu, and six pine island Gu, I wonder if you have them?”

This problem stumped Inkman King. He showed an awkward expression: “I am ashamed, this is the first time i’ve heard of small swamp and pine island.”

“These are all olden antiquity Gu worms, little swamp Gu can change the terrain, forming a small swamp. Pine island is the same, it can create a floating island on top of the sea. There is a huge tree in the middle of the island, the tree roots would extend and hold the soil together.” Lang Ya land spirit explained.

Next, he asked Fang Yuan curiously: “These Gu worms have all been eliminated from use, right now, Gu Immortals have better and cheaper ways to change the terrain of the blessed land. Why do you want these Gu worms?”

“You don’t need to ask about my intention, from your tone, I assume you have these Gu worms in Lang Ya blessed land?” Fang Yuan asked mysteriously.

“Of course!” Lang Ya land spirit raised his head, saying arrogantly: “Every time I obtain a new Gu recipe, I will refine a few Gu worms to keep them as collection. I have up to a hundred little swamp Gu and pine island Gu as collection, I can sell them to you. But the materials to refine these Gu worms are now all extinct. You will need to pay an immortal essence stone.”

Goods were more expensive when they were rare, little swamp Gu and pine island Gu were not even sold in treasure yellow heaven.

Fang Yuan had no hesitation, he tossed an immortal essence stone to Lang Ya land spirit and obtained three little swamp Gu and six pine island Gu.

Next, he looked at Lang Ya land spirit curiously: “Strange, you collect so many Gu worms, how do you settle the issue of feeding them?”

Fang Yuan had been troubled these days over the feeding of Gu worms, especially the Immortal Gu that he had.

Lang Ya land spirit gave him the answer: “The problem of feeding mortal Gu is easy, just create a special environment and let them hibernate. But you can’t do this for Immortal Gu, even if they hibernate, you need to feed them, but the food that you feed them will be halved compared to normal times.”

This answer was a little disappointing to Fang Yuan.

“Can you go into detail?” He asked.

“I believe you have gone to Eighty-Eight True Yang Building’s true inheritance secluded domain right? true inheritance secluded domain is a special environment, it can cause Gu worms to hibernate, mortal Gu will not need to be fed, and Immortal Gu’s feeding cost would be greatly reduced.”

Fang Yuan frowned: “Even so, true inheritance secluded domain has so many Immortal Gu, I do not believe that Eighty-Eight True Yang Building can obtain so much resources every ten years to feed these Immortal Gu.”

“That is because Giant Sun Immortal Venerable used food path methods. Food path is a very secretive path, it is solely for the research on how to feed Gu worms, variant humans, wild beasts, and even humans, these very tough questions. Don’t ask me questions about food path, I have no idea. The Immortal Gu that I have area all fed in the most traditional way.”

Fang Yuan did not give up: “Back then, your main body and Giant Sun Immortal Venerable refined Eighty-Eight True Yang Building together, would you not know the food path methods that he used?”

Lang Ya land spirit rolled his eyes: “The main body had once made an oath with Giant Sun Immortal Venerable to not reveal any information regaining the food path methods. This is a huge secret, actually, I want to know about it too. But in the memories that I inherited, there is no such information.”

Fang Yuan nodded, he knew that land spirits were upright and would never lie, he was only asking casually.

Although he had completed the transaction, Fang Yuan did not leave yet, he had another objective in coming here.

He took out a star shoot Gu, placing it before Lang Ya land spirit: “Can you reverse refine the recipe of this Gu?”

Lang Ya land spirit could not stretch out his hands, he could only sniff this star shoot Gu, saying: “This Gu had obviously been tampered with, the Gu recipe is very hard to recreate, at the very least, a refinement grandmaster is needed. With just this rank three star path gu, it is impossible to reverse refine its recipe! Because this is a new Gu, it will need to be researched and that would result in some costs...”

Fang Yuan smiled, stretching out his right palm, showing five fingers: “I have over five thousand star shoot Gu.”

Star shoot Gu was a necessary Gu worm in formulating the killer move spring star rain, Fang Yuan tried using it once and found that the killer move was very effective.

He had bought so many star shoot Gu at once, he had the intention to reverse refine it. But right now, his intention was even stronger.

“Five thousand... of course I can reverse refine the recipe. What a pity, I am currently sealed, I can’t do anything.” Lang Ya land spirit sighed.

Fang Yuan frowned: “This qi path seal still has fifteen layers, how long would it take to remove them all?”

“At least a year.” Inkman King said.

“So long?”

“No choice, this seal is definitely an immortal killer move, the more it is unsealed, the more difficult it becomes.” Inkman King showed a bitter laughter.

Long Hair Ancestor was one of the three supreme grandmasters in refinement path history, their names were contained in legends. Lang Ya land spirit's current refinement path realm was at least refinement grandmaster level. Meanwhile, Fang Yuan was only a refinement path master.

If he could get Lang Ya land spirit to help, that would be the best. But now that Lang Ya land spirit was sealed, he could not refine Gu, and would not be able to reverse refine the recipe.

“Actually, it is not impossible to reverse refine the recipe.” Inkman king suggested: “Lang Ya blessed land has many old hairy men right? These old hairy men all have refinement master attainment. By then, let them work for the land spirit while Lang Ya land spirit directs them personally, wouldn't that work?”

Lang Ya land spirit rolled his eyes at Inkman King: “An outsider's silly words! Refinement path is profound and deep, many methods and killer moves require the relevant wisdom, cultivation, and talent, as well as huge amounts of practice. Do you think that many refinement masters would add up to one refinement grandmaster? Bullshit!”

Inkman king was scolded till he was stunned, but he only laughed and did not dare to rebuke.

“In that case, forget it. When you are unsealed, we'll talk about it.” Fang Yuan said his goodbye, turning around and leaving.

This matter was not urgent at the moment.

“Lad, even if I am unsealed, I will not reverse refine it for you for free. Prepare three immortal essence stones!” Lang Ya land spirit shouted towards Fang Yuan who was leaving.

Fang Yuan did not turn around, he waved his hand as he stepped into the stargate, vanishing.

“Hmph, rascal kid.” Lang Ya land spirit watched him disappeared as he muttered.

After Fang Yuan returned to Hu Immortal blessed land, he entered Dang Hun palace, starting on the matter of sealing Spring Autumn Cicada.

He had already obtained small swamp Gu and pine island Gu, these were the final missing pieces.

Seven days and seven nights later, Fang Yuan planted large numbers of Gu worms on his first aperture as well as the area around his stomach.

These Gu worms’ effects were interlinked, they amplified each other and formed a strong seal. On one hand, they helped the first aperture to alleviate Spring Autumn Cicada’s pressure. On the other hand, they expelled Spring Autumn Cicada’s partial aura towards the outside of his body after some modifications.

Thirdly, and most importantly, the seal would not affect the activation of Spring Autumn Cicada.

“This seal can last for four years. This way, I have resolved the problem of Spring Autumn Cicada bursting the first aperture for the time being.” Fang Yuan checked that there was no problem and sighed in relief.

This tough problem was finally settled, he felt a pressure lifting off his shoulders.

The process of sealing Spring Autumn Cicada was not easy. After all, he was using mortal Gu to seal an Immortal Gu, Fang Yuan’s soul was so exhausted it faded slightly.

After succeeding in the sealing, Fang Yuan fell asleep, not wanting to get out of bed for three days.

Chapter 672 - Difficult problem of feeding Immortal Gu

Chapter 672: Difficult problem of feeding Immortal Gu

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

Three days later, Fang Yuan slowly woke up.

His heart was in serenity, he did not feel tired or restless anymore.

“It seems that the zombie body cannot compare to a live physical body in one more aspect, that is, not only does my soul gets weakened more easily, it also is more prone to agitation.” Fang Yuan found another drawback of the zombie body.

If the soul was weak, it could be easily resolved by using guts Gu to strengthen his soul. There were many guts Gu on Dang Hun mountain, these were all items of the highest quality for strengthening his soul.

But the irritation of the soul required pacifying the soul. The best way to pacify the soul was to use the Bewitching Lake’s water, found in Obsession Death Domain. This water was recorded in <<The Legends of Ren Zu>>, it was praised by Verdant Great Sun as an excellent wine.

Fang Yuan did not have the waters of Bewitching Lake, but even if he did, he would not dare to drink it. He used the ancient method, the most effective one — sleeping.

“If I had a normal person’s body, I would just need to rest for a while in order to pacify the irritation in my soul. But after becoming a zombie, I would need to sleep for three days straight. Soul path involves strengthening the soul, refining the soul, and pacifying the soul, these three aspects, but most soul path Gu Masters focus on the first two. Now that I

think about it, that should be because sleeping is an excellent way to pacify the soul, thus they did not need to invest in this aspect.”

After sealing Spring Autumn Cicada, Fang Yuan gained a deeper understanding of soul path.

Next, he calculated this month’s balance.

After dealing with Lang Ya land spirit twice, he earned sixty immortal essence stones. But he also spent a lot.

In treasure yellow heaven, he bought more than a thousand starlight firefly Gu, the killer moves spring star rain, icy yarn and six-nine stardust, large amounts of Gu refinement materials, large numbers of mortal Gu, as well as a group of old hairy men. And finally, to seal Spring Autumn Cicada, he bought small swamp Gu and pine island Gu, he spent a total of twenty immortal essence stones.

Right now, Fang Yuan had thirty and a half immortal essence stones left.

Do not think that this was a lot of immortal essence stones, Fang Yuan also spent much of his green grape immortal essence.

When deducing Immortal Gu recipes, he could only do it by himself, the first time he traded with Lang Ya land spirit, he only had nine green grape immortal essence beads left. After the second deduction, he spent six immortal essence beads, and improving the sealing method on Spring Autumn Cicada consumed one bead, right now he had two beads left.

It was necessary to improve Spring Autumn Cicada’s seal. Earlier, his estimated cost was twenty-three immortal essence stones. After the improvement, it fell to twenty. This way, he saved two immortal essence stones.

Only having two beads of green grape immortal essence left was very dangerous. If he met with a mishap, Fang Yuan would only be able to use myriad self twice before he would be unable to deal with the situation, especially now, when Immortal Crane Sect was close to attacking.

Fang Yuan used fifteen immortal essence stones, converting them into his own green grape immortal essence.

This way, his green grape immortal essence rose to seventeen beads, while his immortal essence stones fell to fifteen and a half pieces.

Right now, the crisis with Spring Autumn Cicada's aperture had been temporarily resolved. And his predicament was also relieved after allying with Hei Lou Lan. Dealing with Lang Ya land spirit earned him huge amounts of immortal essence stones, it was the source of the strength to resolve Fang Yuan's problems.

The absolutely terrible situation was alleviated slightly. It was like a land of darkness with dark clouds looming, after Fang Yuan's immense efforts, he managed to create an opening, allowing sunlight to pierce into the land of darkness.

Right now in front of him, was another problem, and this problem had to be resolved quickly.

That was the feeding of Immortal Gu.

Fang Yuan was not worried about feeding mortal Gu. But feeding Immortal Gu was becoming a huge issue.

All in all, Fang Yuan had too many Immortal Gu, he had Spring Autumn Cicada, Fixed Immortal Travel, Calamity Beckoning, Delight in Water and Mountain, Worldly Wave Trace, Rising Azure Cloud, Cleanse Soul, Connect Luck, and Woman's Heart.

Ordinary Gu Immortals did not even have a single Immortal Gu. Fang Yuan had nine.

This was a great boon, as well as a huge burden.

Spring Autumn Cicada was fine, it consumed the water in the river of time, it did not need feeding.

Fixed Immortal Travel was once fed with one bead of green grape immortal essence a year ago in central continent time, that could last for six years. But one year in central continent was not one year of time passing by for Fixed Immortal Travel. During this time it was in Imperial Court blessed land, Fang Yuan's aperture, and Hu Immortal blessed land, all of these had faster time flow than central continent.

And this six years was a theoretical number, the more Fang Yuan activated Fixed Immortal Travel, the more this time would shrink.

Right now, although Fixed Immortal Travel could still hold on for a while, it was close to needing to be fed again.

The remaining Immortal Gu were troublesome.

These recent days, Fang Yuan had been investigating and finally obtained crucial information.

Calamity beckoning Immortal Gu's food was the black blood of the desolate beast, six headed snake.

Delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu needed large amounts of earth qi, water qi, and some laughter stones.

Worldly wave trace Gu needed tens of thousands of underworld jellyfish, as well as thousands of deepsea lightning eels.

Rising azure cloud Gu needed the dragon scale of the desolate beast, cloud dragon, as well as tens of thousands of eyeballs from wind scythe birds.

Cleanse soul Immortal Gu needed the flesh and blood of over ten thousand white lotus giant silkworm Gu.

Connect luck Immortal Gu needed five thousand kilograms of sand from the resting area of the ancient desolate beast, worldly sand gull.

As for the poison path Immortal Gu, Woman's Heart, Lang Ya land spirit had earlier said that it fed on women's hearts. This Gu combined nurturing and refinement, the more hearts used to feed it, the stronger the poison.

“Among these Gu worms, calamity beckoning Gu was just refined, it already needs feeding and is very weak now. The Immortal Gu, Delight in Water and Mountain and Worldly Wave Trace, are components of the Immortal Gu House Water Pavilion, they had been inside Imperial Court blessed land all these years and have been fed well. Cleanse Soul, Connect Luck, Woman’s Heart and Rising Azure Cloud were all hibernating inside true inheritance secluded domain, during these many years, Giant Sun’s will had only fed them half of the resources they needed. Now that they are out of the true inheritance secluded domain, they have woken up fully and are extremely hungry, they need food.”

“Thankfully, I passed Rising Azure Cloud to Lang Ya land spirit, with him feeding it, it will not die of hunger. I have also left two Immortal Gu, Landscape as Before and Man as Before, with Tai Bai Yun Sheng, that’s his problem to deal with.” Fang Yuan analyzed.

Even so, the pressure on him was quite intense.

Feeding Immortal Gu was not merely a question of immortal essence stones.

This world was not like Earth, Earth was a highly commercialized society, as long as one had money, they could buy nearly anything.

But in the Gu world, the economy was not developed, there were monopolies in many markets, and countless precious and rare resources. Immortal essence stones were a hard currency, but they could not serve all purposes.

For example, looking at the food he needed, the desolate beasts six headed snake and cloud dragon, as well as the ancient desolate beast worldly sand gull, they were hard to come by and had great strength equivalent to Gu Immortals.

Although treasure yellow heaven occasionally sold the flesh, bones and other parts of desolate beasts, they showed up infrequently and would be purchased within moments when they were available in the market.

Even earth qi and water qi were not easy to extract.

White lotus giant silkworm Gu and laughter stones were very rare goods, they were hardly seen in treasure yellow heaven.

In contrast, Woman's Heart was much easier to feed, although it was slightly troublesome, the difficulty was lower.

There was another crucial point, that was time.

Fang Yuan did not have ample time to slowly prepare these foods.

Thus, he had no choice but to purchase these rare resources in treasure yellow heaven, even though this would make the price higher, and wisdom path Gu Immortals would be left with huge amounts of traces to make their deductions.

But Fang Yuan was now known as Eight Arm Immortal, for the time being, no one would connect it to Hu Immortal blessed land.

Even if they would, he had to do this.

After all, the survival of the Immortal Gu was much more important than being suspected!

Of course, he had asked Lang Ya land spirit long ago, as well as Hei Lou Lan and Fairy Li Shan, unfortunately he did not get ideal results from them.

Lang Ya land spirit had once owned laughter stones, but he had used them up when refining Gu.

And several years ago, there was a Gu Immortal who returned from eastern sea, sending Fairy Li Shan a batch of deepsea lightning eels. But there were only a hundred of them, and they were merely used as ornamental attractions. Later, because Fairy Li Shan did not take good care of them, all of these eels died.

But this gave Fang Yuan a reminder.

Eastern sea...

In Fang Yuan's previous life, when he was a mortal, he traveled over the five regions, he went everywhere and had once stayed in eastern sea for a while.

Eastern sea had abundant resources, the most in the five regions, even central continent could not compare to it.

Moreover, over these recent years, eastern sea had been in turmoil, there were many opportunities available there, and the benefits would be huge too.

If Fang Yuan had not been stuck with Dang Hun mountain's problem, and due to Tai Bai Yun Sheng being the easiest path to resolving it, his first choice would have been eastern sea.

Thinking about Lan Xu blessed land, blue dragon whale, rainbow island and so on, Fang Yuan made his decision.

He summoned Tai Bai Yun Sheng: "Old Bai, how has your cultivation been?"

Tai Bai Yun Sheng laughed heartily, he could not stop talking: "Its great, my progress is very smooth. I helped Lang Ya land spirit repair his cloud soil and earned three immortal essence stones. Next, I restored several rivers and earned another two immortal essence stones. I then bought the defensive killer move nine cloud ring, spending two immortal essence stones. Finally, I bought seeds of float ball tea in treasure yellow heaven, spending another stone."

"Float ball tea seeds are very common, you actually spent an entire immortal essence stone, it seems you bought a huge quantity. But your choice is correct, I have seen your blessed land, there are far more time path resources than space path resources. Float ball tea grows slowly and floats in the air. You can maximize your advantages and minimize your weaknesses. In a few years, when the float ball tea plants mature, you will be able to reap the harvest and sell them." Fang Yuan evaluated.

“That is exactly the case.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng patted his leg: “After the float ball tea plants reach a certain scale, I will bring in a group of jade hummingbirds, developing my blessed land with that as the base.”

Fang Yuan looked at Tai Bai Yun Sheng, saying: “Jade hummingbirds are mutated beasts, the price of a jade hummingbird group will not be cheap.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng replied calmly: “I have already thought about it, from now on I will use Landscape as Before to earn immortal essence stones, and learn from Fairy Li Shan’s example. I believe my Landscape as Before is not inferior to Fairy Li Shan’s mountain pledge Gu.”

Fang Yuan nodded: “You have landscape as before Gu, wherever you go, you will be extremely popular.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng sighed: “It is a pity that showing myself in public is inconvenient now, we are the only survivors after Imperial Court blessed land was destroyed. Right now, we are already considered the top suspects by northern plains’ Gu Immortals. If we are exposed, the consequences would be unthinkable. Also, the most crucial witness, Ma Hong Yun, has vanished, it seems a certain Gu Immortal is holding him captive, it is possible that we might have already been targeted by some Gu Immortals.”

“That is why I think that eastern sea would be a good place for you to go.” At this point, Fang Yuan finally stated his true intentions.

Chapter 673 - Thousand Wish Tree

Chapter 673: Thousand Wish Tree

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

“Eastern sea?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng was surprised.

“Right. There are many sea areas in eastern sea, the culture and style there are greatly different from northern plains. You will certainly have great benefits when you go there. Especially in one of the sea areas, air bubble sea. This sea produces abundant air bubble fish but due to a fight between Gu Immortals recently, it has been poisoned. The owners of this sea area, Ni clan, Qiu clan and Ba clan are having headaches because of this.” Fang Yuan explained.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng immediately became excited: “This feels like a major business opportunity. Junior brother, you are right, we can’t move in northern plains but we can go to eastern sea. There are regional walls between the five regions, and the higher one’s cultivation, the more difficult it is to cross these barriers. But we have Fixed Immortal Travel and can thus ignore the regional walls.”

“However, Old Bai, you need to be careful. Gu Immortals might not be able to casually travel between regions, but the disturbance in northern plains is too large and is already known by the other four regions, too. Central continent’s ten great sects have deep foundations and even their own pawns in all the other regions. I had planned to seize Immortal Gu Dark Limit before going to eastern sea, but there has not been much progress at Hei Lou Lan’s side. Danger will lurk everywhere in this trip, you need to be extremely careful.” Fang Yuan sincerely reminded.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was deeply moved: “I understand, but junior brother, you don’t need to worry. I have been wandering around in northern plains

for most of my life, I might not be too skilled in a head-on confrontation but I still have more than enough ability to protect myself.”

Fang Yuan nodded. He also acknowledged this point, otherwise he would not have arranged for Tai Bai Yun Sheng to go to eastern sea.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was experienced and knowledgeable along with being a flying master, thus his escaping ability was top-notch. Moreover, he now possessed a formidable cloud path defensive killer move, nine cloud ring.

“When you enter eastern sea, don’t immediately make dealings with Ni, Qiu and Bai clans, instead proceed to Hai Shi blessed land. Among the five great trading markets in the world, treasure yellow heaven is first and Hai Shi blessed land is second. Hai Shi blessed land should have missions for saving air bubble sea, you can then use this pretext to get in contact with the three clans and save a lot of trouble.” Fang Yuan reminded.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng agreed: “I will definitely go make a trip to Hai Shi blessed land.”

Fang Yuan continued: “I need some specific food to feed my Immortal Gu: tens of thousands of underworld jellyfish and thousands of deepsea lightning eels. These two are specialties of eastern sea. Also, see if there are any laughter stones in Hai Shi blessed land, the blood of the desolate beast, six headed snake, and cloud dragon scales. This is the list of items I require, here.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng accepted the list and revealed a serious expression: “Junior brother, your matters are my matters as well. I will be sure to settle this with all my effort.”

Fang Yuan gave a bright smile: “Old Bai, just do your best. Before departing, I hope you can make a trip to Dang Hun mountain and consume some guts Gu. This Gu is among the highest quality Gu around for strengthening one’s soul, it is always best to be prepared just in case.”

“Junior brother, here we go again! I have said it many times, these guts Gu are your property, how can I covet your wealth as a senior brother!” Tai Bai

Yun Sheng immediately refused. This was already his sixth time refusing such an offer.

Fang Yuan was already his benefactor, he, Tai Bai Yun Sheng, placed this favor deep in his heart, never to be forgotten, so how could he covet Fang Yuan's guts Gu?

Fang Yuan mumbled before conceding: "Strengthening the soul is extremely beneficial for you, how about this, I will sell these guts Gu to you for one immortal essence stone. It just so happens that I lack immortal essence stones to buy food for my Immortal Gu."

Tai Bai Yun Sheng wanted to say something but Fang Yuan waved his hand and continued: "Senior brother, danger will be lurking on all sides during this trip to eastern sea, I hope you will arm and prepare yourself properly, otherwise, if some accident occurs to you, I will feel guilty. I try to pay attention to all details when I do something, I hope you can understand."

His words contained sincerity and genuine friendship.

Especially when Fang Yuan called him 'senior brother' which he rarely said, Tai Bai Yun Sheng's eyes reddened, he rapidly blinked his eyes and breathed out: "Alright, I understand your intent, junior brother, we will make this transaction."

A day later, Tai Bai Yun Sheng had made all the preparations and left Hu Immortal blessed land together with Fang Yuan, arriving at eastern sea.

"I will hand over both moving perspective cup Gu and stargate Gu to you. We will maintain contact frequently, if there is any significant matter, please inform me beforehand." Fang Yuan reminded.

"Junior brother, go back without any worries. If Immortal Crane Sect attacks, don't forget to call me!"

Fang Yuan nodded and without saying anymore, he activated Fixed Immortal Travel, disappearing from the spot.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng stored the stargate Gu and looked at the surrounding sea, after identifying the direction, he rapidly began flying.

When he appeared again, Fang Yuan had arrived at western desert.

He was standing on an exceedingly tall sand dune, all around him was a boundless desert with countless sand dunes extending everywhere.

The scorching sun shone down, there was no wind and the temperature was so high it made one have the feeling of being broiled. But Fang Yuan had an immortal zombie body and did not feel even a trace of warmth.

The coarse and fine sand granules shone like gold under the sunlight.

Fang Yuan looked at the sand dune under him. This sand dune was several times taller than other sand dunes. It shone with golden light and its contours were soft and smooth; the whole sand dune was a scene of nothingness except for a short tree on the peak.

This tree was not even eight feet tall, the branches were short, thin and twisted like monstrous claws, making it look extremely ugly. But the strange thing was, it had an enormous shadow of light.

This shadow of light was extremely large, reaching five or six hundred feet. The shadow of light was like a flourishing tree with many branches and leaves. The tree branches were white as snow, the flowers were pink like cherries. There were clusters of small fruits among the floral leaves that had yet to ripen, with all sorts of colors.

This tree's origin was huge; it was an ancient desolate tree, named thousand wish.

It would finish growing in three hundred years, flower at its six hundredth year and bear fruit at the nine hundredth year.

The number of fruits it produced was always precisely one thousand.

Right when the fruits completely ripened, people could bring Gu recipes and make a wish under the tree. If the wish succeeded, the fruits would

open and the corresponding Gu worms would fly out.

These Gu worms could be mortal Gu and also could be Immortal Gu!

But if a wish for Immortal Gu succeeded, the amount of fruits would decrease accordingly.

In Fang Yuan's previous life, this desolate tree had caused a huge battle among western desert's Gu Immortals. Finally, several super forces came to an agreement and tried to partition this tree between themselves.

But on the day the fruits ripened and fell down, all sizes of forces, big and small, allied and burst through the blockade created by the super forces, causing chaos throughout the place.

A lone cultivator rank five Gu Master, with the surname Han and name Li, unexpectedly became the first to arrive under the thousand wish tree, his wish gave him a space path Immortal Gu named Phantom Heaven.

Fang Yuan was a rank four Gu Master back then who sought to obtain profits in the chaos. After experiencing great dangers and difficulties, he arrived before the ancient desolate tree, and was also able to obtain a Gu worm.

But this Gu worm was only a rare rank four Gu.

Even so, this rare rank four Gu gave a tremendous boost to Fang Yuan's battle strength.

“Back then, I had to fight through such a tight siege defense to arrive in front of this tree, and the fruits were already sparse by then, only fifty or sixty were left. I have now arrived here in this life, but it's too early. The fruits still require over two hundred years to completely mature.”

Fang Yuan's heart was deeply moved and he smacked this ancient desolate tree, but the thousand wish tree did not even budge.

This desolate tree had astonishing defense and could continue to stand tall against the attacks of Immortal Gu.

Fang Yuan had a deep impression of it.

The regretful thing was that not long after that chaotic battle, Xi clan's rank eight ancestor, Xi Jian Ping, exited his seclusion and suppressed all the experts forcefully, his might awing the entirety of the great desert; the thousand wish tree was taken away by Xi clan and planted at Xi clan's blessed land. Since then, Fang Yuan had not been able to see the thousand wish tree again.

Fang Yuan did not have methods to transplant the thousand wish tree, even if he had, he did not have any place to plant it in.

Hu Immortal blessed land had a terrain of grassland and not desert terrain.

The thousand wish tree required this kind of extreme environment to survive. Moreover, if the thousand wish tree was moved impulsively now, the floral leaves along with the thousand wish fruits would wither and fall, wasting the previous millennium of effort.

Fang Yuan walked down the sand dune and left this place.

Only after walking for a whole half a day and countless li, he had truly left the range of the thousand wish tree.

Fang Yuan glanced back; there was only flat desert with no signs of sand dunes let alone the gorgeous shadow of light of the five to six hundred feet tall tree.

He was not surprised.

This thousand wish tree had an ability of shrouding a radius of a huge distance in illusion. When leaving this illusion, one must leave on foot. And approaching it was extremely troublesome; the illusion would emerge repeatedly and could even make people move around the same spot without realizing.

“It was because of this that I and others could fish for benefits.” Fang Yuan smiled. He had Fixed Immortal Travel so he could ignore this illusion.

However, the goal of this trip was not this ancient desolate tree.

It was instead the person who had gained enormous benefits from a thousand wish fruit and became a Gu Immortal expert later.

This person's name was Han Li.

“Han Li was a mortal. But after repeated fortuitous encounters, his nature became steadfast and courageous. His starting point was much lower than mine, when he had just started his cultivation, I was already a rank three Gu Master in southern border. But at the time of my self-detonation, he had already become a Gu Immortal at the peak of rank seven, a famous powerhouse of western desert. Many influential figures of central continent's ten great sects suffered losses from him. But right now, he is only just a child. According to the <Biography of Han Li>, he should be living in a mortal hamlet near Huang clan.”

Fang Yuan's target was Han Li.

Ever since Fang Yuan understood the effect of connect luck Immortal Gu, he had intended to use his rebirth advantage to get rid of the weakness of Spring Autumn Cicada wearing down his luck.

He planned meticulously and ruled out many people, leaving behind only a few targets.

Han Li was one of them.

These targets were people who would attain great success in the future, having large potential, as well as huge luck.

People like Hunting King Sun Gan of southern border, who would only be at rank five all their lives, were simply ignored by Fang Yuan.

Little Immortal Xing Luo was a Gu Immortal but her luck was not good and she would at most reach a small scale of fame, Fang Yuan ignored her too.

There was Shi Chao Yu, who would be able to become a rank seven Gu Immortal, but his journey was filled with ups and down, his luck was

definitely not good and he was also excluded.

Only people like Han Li and Ma Hong Yun, who had smooth journeys with repeated fortuitous encounters, were Fang Yuan's targets.

However, Ma Hong Yun's whereabouts were unknown at present and Fairy Li Shan was exerting her full efforts to investigate it; Fang Yuan's first target thus became Han Li.

After leaving the thousand wish tree, Fang Yuan used mortal Gu to disguise as a man with a yellowish face and a robust body. Then he directly flew towards Huang clan.

Chapter 674 - Monolith Luck

Chapter 674: Monolith Luck

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

The entirety of western desert was a vast desert. Oases were like stars in the sky, shining among this sea of sand.

Humans lived here by relying on the oases.

Western desert, Sha Jing oasis.

Huang clan as an upper tier force had hundreds of years of history here, they occupied the most important resources at the center of this oasis.

At the outer parts of the oasis, there were small sized forces that submitted to this Huang clan.

At the even further outer areas, near the fringe of Sha Jing oasis, there were mortal villages. These mortals had a tough life, they had huge numbers and were all under the control of Huang clan and other forces of Gu Masters.

In these villages, there was a Han village, near Han village, there was a small natural grassland.

Although it was called a grassland, it was much more desolate than northern plains, there was sand everywhere and blades of red dagger grass were sharp as swords, stabbing into the deep parts of the sand, trying to absorb the meager water content.

A group of children were bending their backs, holding sickles as they laboriously cut down these grasses.

These children were not even ten years old, but they had to come out and work, to make money for the family, this was common in mortal families.

The dagger grass had sharp edges, these children were all wearing leather gloves, but there was one without gloves.

This bare handed child sniffed his mucus as he held the sickle, cutting the dagger grass and placed them into the basket on his back.

The radiance of the setting sun was still very hot, these children were all breathing roughly as it shined on them, sweat pouring on their backs.

Finally, the sky turned darker, as the sun was at the horizon, only half of it could be seen now, as the children stopped their work.

“Quickly leave, it is night time, the small ghost jackals are coming out to hunt for food.” The child with the largest body frame spoke, like he was their leader.

“How much did you gather? Wow, that’s a lot!” As usual, they started comparing with each other.

“I ate until I was full today, that’s why I have strength, hehe.”

“But the grass that you cut is still less than Han Li.”

“Hey, Han Li, you are amazing, you can cut the grass without wearing gloves, yet there are no injuries on your hands, how did you do it?” A small lass with a ponytail asked.

Han Li giggled.

The children returned to the village together, they were talking excitedly along the way, when they returned to the village, they split up, returning to their homes.

Han Li returned home too, he pushed the broken wooden door and realized that his parents were not back yet.

His father was a farmer, he was planting wire cotton at the west part of the village, he had been plowing the fields these days, going out early and returning home late.

His mother had a job that everyone in the village admired. Every day she would enter the outer area of the oasis, doing odd jobs and cleaning for a small sized Gu Master clan.

Han Li stood beside one quern-stone, he poured the dagger grass in his basket inside, then he picked up a wooden pole and ground the grass down.

He put in a lot of effort, before long, he was full of sweat.

After the grass was turned into paste, he took out a bag and poured a portion of the rice husks inside into the quern-stone as well.

He mixed them together, creating a paste-like food ingredient.

He poured the food into a wooden basin.

Next, he brought the wooden basin to the side of the house.

There was a flimsy looking stable beside the house, inside were three fat sand scorpions.

These sand scorpions were fat like pigs, they were no threat at all. Upon hearing Han Li's footsteps, the three fat sand scorpions rushed out from the shadows of the stable.

"Go ahead and eat, these were all cut down by me painstakingly." Han Li flipped over the wooden basin, pouring the paste-like food on the ground.

The three fat sand scorpions surrounded the food and ate, they chewed loudly and made a humming noise.

"Eat, eat, eat more and grow faster..." Han Li's small body was sprawled on the stable, he looked at these sand scorpions as he muttered.

These fat sand scorpions were not Gu, they were ordinary creatures.

But the meat of the scorpion was plump and delicious, the money obtained after selling the meat would be a huge sum for the entire mortal family.

To Han Li's family, these three fat sand scorpions were their most important assets. Thus, even if Han Li did not get to eat dinner himself, he had to feed these three fat sand scorpions.

Gulp, gulp, gulp...

At this time, Han Li's stomach started growling.

Han Li jumped down from the fence, he rubbed his tummy and returned home, starting to cook dinner.

He had to cook dinner for his family every day.

The rice they ate was the most common sand rice in western desert, the texture of this rice was very bad, it was hard to swallow. But it was easy to cultivate, it was the main crop that mortals ate.

As Han Li worked next to the stove, he did not know that someone had been watching him for half the day.

As night descended, at the graveyard that was several li away from Han village, Fang Yuan was sitting still like a statue.

The reason he chose this place was because of how deserted it was.

At night, Fang Yuan came here and activated up to a thousand investigative Gu, he put the whole of Han village under his supervision.

The primeval essence of Gu Immortals was unlimited, as long as they had enough Gu worms, they could do things at the efficiency of thousands of mortals or more.

In the darkness, Fang Yuan slowly opened his eyes, he assessed: "The age fits, it should be this kid."

As he thought about it, he activated the rank five luck inspection Gu.

Looking from afar, he saw that above Han village there was a lump of a luck cloud. This luck cloud's size was not big, it was grey-white and looked

very thin.

This was a collection of luck, these villagers had a sense of belonging, thus they felt that they were a collective body, resulting in their luck gathering together.

Fang Yuan looked below the luck cloud.

Smoky traces of luck were rising from the villagers, after rising for two hundred meters, they merged into the luck cloud.

And among the traces of luck in the luck cloud, there was one especially eye-catching portion of luck.

This luck was like a huge stone, it was floating in the air above Han Li's family, a hundred steps away from the ground. There was a crack on the surface of the stone, and a trace of luck was leaking from that crack, it had a golden color and was rising up, fusing into the collective luck cloud.

“What luck is this?” Fang Yuan looked in amazement.

He did not obtain the luck path true inheritance, he was quite unfamiliar with the meaning of the different forms of luck.

For the time being, he decided to name this form of luck, calling it monolith luck.

Only Han Li was at his home right now, seeing this, Fang Yuan could confirm that Han Li was the future rank seven Gu Immortal, the guy with countless fortuitous encounters.

Fang Yuan then tried to look above him, but saw nothing.

“What a pity, after becoming an immortal zombie, I cannot detect my own luck anymore, unless I get the rank six luck inspection Gu. But who knows how my luck is now? Is it still the black coffin luck?” Fang Yuan muttered to himself, he had always been very curious towards luck.

But just as he was about to take out connect luck Gu, he heard someone shouting: “Little thief Ling Hu, you are hiding here, do you think I, Plump Lady, can’t find you! I chased you for countless miles, quickly return my immortal essence stones!”

Fang Yuan was secretly shocked, he turned around and looked, only to see a human figure made of moving sand, shouting at him from far away.

Fang Yuan’s heart sank, he shouted: “Plump Lady? You got the wrong person, I am not the person you are chasing.”

“Bullshit! Little thief Ling Hu, everyone knows you are an expert in disguise, do you think that I would not recognize you when you disguise your appearance like this! You have some guts, stealing from me, I will beat you till your intestines are blown out!!”

Not only was the human shaped moving sand figure shouting, at the same time, there was a furious growl in the air as well.

The voice was like thunder, it pierced heaven and earth. The entire oasis was shocked by this and went into chaos!

Fang Yuan frowned deeply, he did not think that by disguising as a normal human and hiding his zombie appearance, he would unexpectedly be treated as a thief by someone else.

He stood up and turned around to look.

Only to see that at the north-east area, yellow sand was flying in the air and intense winds were blowing, the sound of the wind was like the roaring of beasts, continuous and loud.

The yellow sand on the formerly peaceful ground was whipped up like tidal waves in the sea.

The sand waves attacked one after another.

Fang Yuan took a deep look at the monolith luck, before moving his body and charging towards the attacker head on.

Soon after, he saw the culprit.

This was an extremely fat female Gu Immortal, she had a thick waist and broad shoulders, she was like a water tank. She stood on the yellow sand waves as she arrogantly and furiously looked at Fang Yuan.

She stretched out a finger, scolding: “Little thief Ling Hu, you...”

Just as she spoke, Fang Yuan attacked!

“Heavenly zombie transformation!” Fang Yuan purposely shouted, before removing his disguise, showing his immortal zombie appearance.

At once, a six meter tall monster with a green face and sharp fangs, blood red eyes, eight monstrous arms and bulging muscles appeared before the female Gu Immortal, Plump Lady.

He looked ruthless and terrifying, radiating killing intent.

Plump Lady was shocked, she said: “You...”

Fang Yuan stepped on the ground, causing a loud sound, the ground was cracking under his pressure, as he flew towards Plump Lady like a cannonball.

Plump Lady saw Fang Yuan’s ruthless charge and her heart shook, she quickly raised her arms.

Swish swish swish!

Three huge sand waves immediately rose into the air, reaching hundreds of meters in height.

The huge waves came crashing, Fang Yuan snickered as he raised his speed, crashing towards them.

Bam bam bam!

In the blink of an eye, he scattered the three huge sand waves and appeared before Plump Lady.

Plump Lady's heart was pounding, she finally realized she had found the wrong person. But she was someone with a fiery temper, Fang Yuan's fierce and ferocious actions aroused her anger.

"I'll let you taste my killer move — martial sand armor!" She shouted loudly, as two traces of yellow sand gushed out from her ears, the sand quickly gathered and enveloped her entire body.

In a few breaths of time, she had turned into a sand giant that was about the size of Fang Yuan, but she had a thicker body.

Fang Yuan charged forward, as the sand giant roared, slamming with both its arms, displaying unrivalled fearlessness.

Boom boom!

With two loud bangs, the eight armed immortal zombie's fists met with the sand giant's.

The sand giant's fist scattered into yellow sand, while Fang Yuan's fists were fractured.

Plump Lady took a step back, as the scattered yellow sand merged to create the sand giant's fists again. Fang Yuan, however, took a huge step forward, while his fractured fists were recovering rapidly, his remaining six fists slammed at the sand giant.

Crash crash crash...

At once, the two engaged in fierce combat, yellow sand was flying in the air as the sound of bones breaking could be heard continuously.

Plump Lady was more shocked as she fought on: "Who is this person? Why is he so insane like a demon, he is even more ruthless and fearless than me!"

Chapter 675 - Dead

Chapter 675: Dead

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

Fang Yuan laughed wickedly, his eight arms turned into fists and slammed, they opened into palms, slashing and smacking, they also became claws or piercing fingers, he showed his immense attainment in close combat.

Plump Lady relied on martial sand armor's thick defense normally to engage in her relentless assaults, she was used to bullying other Gu Immortals. But in front of Fang Yuan, she was at the losing end.

Fang Yuan's fist shadows were flying, he moved nimbly as Plump Lady desperately dealt with his attacks, she could only parry his attacks but not retaliate.

Suddenly, Fang Yuan saw an opening and got close to her, his eight arms were like pythons coiling around her, as his two monstrous claws destroyed the sand giant's two arms like a drill.

The sand giant roared, knocking its fat tummy towards him.

Fang Yuan snickered in his heart, he had been expecting this, his figure moved quickly as he flew to the sky above the sand giant.

His left knee slammed towards it, and with a bang, the sand giant's head was scattered.

Before the yellow sand regenerated, Fang Yuan's right leg chopped at it like a battle axe.

Bam!

The yellow sand scattered, as the defensive killer move was broken, Plump Lady vomited a mouthful of blood, collapsing to the ground like a falling meteor.

Fang Yuan tore the yellow sand open, like an eagle scavenging for food, he flew down from the sky, bringing the intense winds with him, he was bent on killing Plump Lady.

Plump Lady who was falling saw Fang Yuan chasing her and showed an expression of fear.

She attempted to pull some distance from him, but Fang Yuan's speed was faster.

Bam!!

With a loud explosion, Fang Yuan charged down from a high altitude, directly slamming Plump Lady into a deep part of the desert.

Large amounts of yellow sand was sent flying, the huge impact created a large circular crater, it was a thousand steps wide and about thirty meters deep.

“Oh?” Fang Yuan stood at the pit of the crater, he had a surprised look as Plump Lady's ‘corpse’ suddenly disintegrated into a pile of sand.

At the same time, he heard her shrill laughter from the air: “Oaf, I will let you taste my attacking killer move — Burial Dragon Sand Coffin!”

As she said this, the yellow sand around the crater gushed down like tidal waves, filling up the entire round crater.

Fang Yuan could not dodge in time, he was buried within.

The surface of the desert was as flat as a mirror, Plump Lady's mouth was oozing with blood as she sat on a lump of yellow sand, her palms were placed together as her eyes were staring wide open, activating her killer move maniacally.

On the surface of the mirror-like desert, the sand statue of a certain horned dragon appeared.

This horned dragon statue coiled around, the dragon's head bit its tail, gathering the surrounding sand and forming a great force to suppress Fang Yuan who was under the sand.

The intense battlefield had turned peaceful once more.

“Huff!” Plump Lady let out a breath of turbid air, she wiped her sweat as she finally relaxed: “It is over. My burial dragon sand coffin can form an incomparable pressure, emitted on my enemy in all directions. Once my enemy is trapped, they cannot move until they are turned into meat paste. In the past, I forcefully suppressed a desolate beast, evil dragon, not to mention restraining a lone zombie?”

Plump Lady muttered to herself, her words had great effect as she quickly calmed herself down.

But right at this moment, there was a loud explosion from beneath the ground —

Bang!

“What sound is that?” Plump Lady's body shook, she became nervous again.

Bang!

The loud bang could be heard again, it was like there was a giant underground beating a drum.

“Damn it, it is my burial dragon sand coffin!” Plump Lady became alert, she stood up abruptly, but her vision turned dark, her body was swaying as she almost fell onto the yellow sand on the ground.

She was indeed injured.

When Fang Yuan tore the martial sand armor, his strong punch had heavily injured her.

At the crucial moment, she used her killer move as a body double, attracting Fang Yuan's attention as she hid inside the yellow sand that was flying all over the place.

After that, she used her killer move burial dragon sand coffin and trapped Fang Yuan underneath the sand.

“Impossible! Even a desolate beast, evil dragon met its end under my killer move's power. This killer move is worth at least three immortal essence stones in treasure yellow heaven!” Plump Lady spoke to herself.

Bang!

Right at this moment, there was another explosion.

The originally fearsome and powerful evil dragon statue shook, it was covered in cracks as sand fell off the statue.

Plump Lady's heart shuddered along with it, she stared with her eyes wide open, her gaze was fixed on the desert below her feet.

Boom! Boom! Boom!

The loud sound descended again, it became more and more frequent, the ground was shaking along with it.

Plump Lady's mouth was dry, her heart was pounding from shock as she felt that her killer move was not trapping a person, she was trapping a fearsome monster that was even fiercer than the desolate beast evil dragon!

Bam!

The huge dragon statue could suppress him no longer, it completely disintegrated.

The surface of the desert swelled up like a tumor, sand burst out and rained down, as a huge figure appeared before Plump Lady once again.

It was a moonless night, winds were blowing intensely, giving off an eerie and scary feeling.

An eight armed monster that was six meters in height, Fang Yuan who had a green face and sharp fangs was like a demon god incarnate, he brought fear and nightmares to this world.

Different from before, he was covered in a black armor, the armor was spiky and looked very fearsome. It was extremely thick and could make Fang Yuan's tall and mighty heavenly zombie body become even more imposing, his demonic aura was oozing everywhere.

This was Fang Yuan's defensive killer move!

If Plump Lady lived for another four hundred years, she would recognize this: During the chaotic five regions war, this was the most common defensive killer move, 'hair armor'. It had the rank five indestructible steel mane Gu as its core, with several hundred Gu worms as assistance, it allowed a Gu Immortal to grow an absurd amount of hair all over their body, to form body armor. Not only was this cheap and efficient, it had great defense and the Gu worms used were easy to replenish if they were damaged.

After Fang Yuan became an immortal zombie, his hair had become tough as steel, when he used hair armor, the effect was greater than most ordinary bodies of Gu Immortals.

Using hair armor and his immortal zombie body, he took on burial dragon sand coffin directly without taking any injury!

This killer move had appeared four hundred years in advance, Plump Lady could not recognize it, but it did not hinder her from evaluating this killer move's value.

“This defensive killer move is stronger than my martial sand armor. If it is sold in treasure yellow heaven, it would be sold at two and a half immortal essence stones!”

Thinking of this, Plump Lady’s battle intent fell again: “Sir, I am Mo clan’s Gu Immortal, I am chasing a thief, I mistook you for him. I believe that you are not Ling Hu Xu now, this is a misunderstanding! It is said that friends are often made after a fight, we should...”

Fang Yuan laughed coldly: “Hehehe, interesting. Mo clan’s Gu Immortal, if I kill you, it will surely be very enjoyable.”

This was the first time Fang Yuan had spoken in this battle. His voice was hoarse and terrible to listen to, Plump Lady shuddered when she listened to him.

Mo clan was a super force in western desert, an overlord that dominated a territory.

But Fang Yuan was fearless, he had no consideration for Mo clan at all.

Plump Lady’s heart sank to rock bottom: “Where did this demonic cultivator come from? Such incredible battle strength, high quality among rank six Gu Immortals, yet he is so arrogant and ruthless!”

Next, Plump Lady saw a pair of wings growing on Fang Yuan’s back, his wings were black that of a bat’s, black and huge, they flapped!

The bat wings vanished like an illusion, but it caused Fang Yuan’s body to shoot forward at lightning speed.

“So fast! This is a killer move especially for movement!!” Plump Lady’s pupils shrunk, she had made up her mind to run.

She screamed shrilly, her plump face could not conceal the immense fear and shock she felt.

Seeing that Fang Yuan was getting close, Plump Lady’s body burst out with a dazzling yellow light. The yellow light caused her body to move back

rapidly, she escaped in the opposite direction at lightning speed.

Fang Yuan activated the movement killer move 'light illusion bat wings' again, but could not catch up to her.

A few breaths later, Plump Lady vanished into the horizons.

"Plump Lady suffered a huge loss, she even used her killer move light sand escape, her foundation will definitely be affected. This guy is so absurd, he actually fought till Plump Lady escaped!" Far away, Ling Hu Xu hid deeply within a sand dune as he suppressed his aura, not daring to show any flaws in his concealment.

"She escaped quickly." Fang Yuan snorted, he stopped at the battlefield and used investigative Gu to search.

Ling Hu Xu did not dare to breathe loudly, he felt that the investigative Gu's aura had been sweeping the area where he was hiding in.

Fang Yuan searched for a long time, but seeing that there was no effect, he left.

"He's finally gone, eh, weird! Why is my heart in so much unrest!" Ling Hu Xu had just wanted to come out, when suddenly his heart shook and he changed his mind.

Time had slowly passed and it was already late at night.

A figure moved like a phantom, descending from a high altitude, it was Fang Yuan.

He had purposely left, turning around and flying into the clouds, secretly inspecting the ground. He had waited for a long time but did not see anyone.

He snorted coldly, giving up on his search and returning to Sha Jing oasis.

"So close, so close! This demon is really scheming and cunning, thankfully I was careful, otherwise, I would've fallen for his trap." Ling Hu Xu curled

up in the sand nearby, breaking out in cold sweat from fear.

In the darkness, his eyes were moving randomly: “What is the origin of this demon? Where did he come from? What unspeakable secrets does he have?”

Ling Hu Xu was extremely curious: “But this demon’s investigation methods cannot discover me, should I trail him and see what he is up to?”

But when he thought about Fang Yuan pretending to leave and returning, his thoughts were extinguished like a candle.

“This demon is not only ruthless and cruel, he is also very crafty and cunning, I should forget about it. Anyway, the immortal essence stones are already mine...”

Ling Hu Xu discarded this thought, he did not dare to come out of the desert’s surface, he drilled underground.

He did not have much battle strength, but he had many movement killer moves, his speed underground was unexpectedly not slower than an ordinary Gu Immortal’s flight.

He chose the opposite direction as Fang Yuan and left.

Fang Yuan returned to Sha Jing oasis once again.

Lights lit up the oasis, as loud noises resounded everywhere.

Even though Fang Yuan had purposely gone far away, the battle of the Gu Immortals still caused quite the commotion, the mortals were all panic-stricken.

Fang Yuan ignored them, he used luck inspection Gu and found Han Li again.

He was extremely alert, he concealed his traces as he used connect luck Gu secretly. This time, it was smooth sailing and there were no more accidents.

The two had their luck connected, Fang Yuan could see that Han Li's monolith luck was shrinking at an shocking pace.

Soon after, the monolith luck was filled with cracks, it crumbled.

A few breaths later, Han Li's luck fell to an ordinary mortal's smoke trace level.

Next, his faint gray-white smoke turned black.

"Oh no." Fang Yuan saw this and his heart sank.

At the same time, Han Li was eating with his parents who had returned.

He was extremely hungry, he gobbled up the food.

"Eat slowly, son." His mother laughed dotingly, she was very concerned about her son.

"Guh, guh!" Suddenly, Han Li grabbed his throat, his eyes were wide open, he choked!

"Son, quickly spit it out!" His parents were shocked, they moved frantically.

But they did not manage to save Han Li.

He was dead.

Chapter 676 - Human Medicine Gu

Chapter 676: Human Medicine Gu

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

Han Li woke up in his bed, he slowly regained consciousness and opened his eyes.

Beside his bed, his parents were kneeling on the ground, kowtowing to an elderly Gu Master non-stop, they were expressing their gratitude.

“Doctor Mo, thank you for saving our son!”

“Doctor Mo, we will remember your kindness for the rest of our lives!”

“Father, mother...” Han Li spoke with much difficulty, he muttered softly.

“My son, my precious son! You are finally awake!” Han Li’s mother heard his voice and jumped onto the bed, crying from joy.

“Little rascal, you are finally awake! Quickly thank Doctor Mo, if he was not here by chance, you would have died.” Han Li’s father was overjoyed, he quickly reminded him.

“Doctor, Doctor Mo, thank you for saving my life.” Han Li saw Doctor Mo and fear flashed across his eyes.

“Mm, I am the Gu Master that is stationed in Han village, it was natural for me to save you. You were lucky today, you met me when I was patrolling the village.” Doctor Mo laughed.

Next, he left quietly while Han Li’s parents were thanking him with all their hearts.

“Oh? This is interesting.” Fang Yuan did not leave, he was lurking nearby, watching this scene.

After he succeeded in connecting their luck, Han Li's luck fell drastically, it rapidly turned into a thin layer of deathly black luck.

If Han Li was a Gu Master with ample strength, he could ignore this luck. But he was a mortal, and a weak child among mortals, he was immediately killed by the backlash of this deathly black luck, choking on his food.

Fang Yuan wanted to save him immediately.

He had large numbers of mortal healing Gu, a matter like choking could be easily resolved, he could be saved as long as a long time had not passed.

As long as a person is not dead, their luck would not stop. If Han Li died like this, Fang Yuan's disastrous luck would only be alleviated for the moment, but it would continue getting worse, the root of the problem would not be solved.

If Han Li was alive, then by connecting his luck to Fang Yuan's all the time, Fang Yuan's horrible luck would slowly improve.

But the moment he was about to make a move, a figure jumped out of a large house in the village, rushing towards Han Li's house.

Seeing the movement Gu he was using, this was evidently a rank two Gu Master.

Fang Yuan squinted his eyes, he silently got closer to the village, deciding to watch the event unfold.

When this rank two Gu Master arrived at Han Li's house, he straightened his clothes and pretended to be carefree, next he 'accidentally' discovered Han Li choking.

Because of the pleas of Han Li's parents, he saved Han Li and revived him.

“From their conversation, this Doctor Mo should be a healing Gu Master that is stationed in the village. But it seems that Han Li and this Doctor Mo have some secret connection.” Fang Yuan thought.

In order to control mortals, Gu Master forces would send one or two Gu Masters to look after the respective villages in turns.

Like Gu Yue Jiang Ya on Qing Mao mountain, he was this kind of stationed Gu Master.

When Han Li and his family fell asleep, Fang Yuan sneaked into the house. He went to Han Li and used a mortal Gu, causing him to fall into deeper sleep.

Fang Yuan stretched out his eight huge arms, he searched all over Han Li’s body and soon, he found something amiss.

There were quite a few Gu worms on Han Li’s body, his entire body’s flesh and blood seemed to be influenced by Gu worms.

These arrangements felt very familiar to Fang Yuan.

A weakness of a zombie was that their cognition would slow. Fang Yuan could not find the key point and had to use the wills he stored in his mind to assist in thinking.

He looked through his memories and soon found the truth: “It turns out this so called Doctor Mo is refining human medicine Gu.”

This human medicine Gu is a rank three Gu. It uses a human child as the main refinement material, taking years to slowly nurture and grow.

Once the human medicine Gu was refined, it could only be used once to increase a person’s lifespan, but it had huge drawbacks.

“That Doctor Mo is no longer young, it seems he wants to use human medicine Gu to increase his lifespan, thus he placed his sights on Han Li. No wonder Han Li could grab the leaves of the dagger grass without any gloves, that was because his body had already been modified secretly. This

is also why Doctor Mo came over quickly when Han Li choked, that was because he had placed a Gu worm in Han Li's body that could monitor him. And finally, even though Han Li choked to death, he could still be revived easily, that was because the human medicine Gu's refinement process caused his vitality to increase greatly." Fang Yuan realized at once.

Even though he found out Doctor Mo's scheme, he did not do anything to stop him.

"If Doctor Mo mysteriously dies, Han village would definitely be investigated. If he does not die, in order to refine human medicine Gu, he would need to take good care of Han Li. There are still three to four years until human medicine Gu finishes refining, while I just need Han Li to be alive."

Fang Yuan activated luck inspection Gu again, checking Han Li's luck.

Ever since the luck connection had succeeded, Han Li's luck had fallen drastically, his special luck was gone, becoming like that of a normal mortal, a thin layer of luck resembling faint smoke.

Fang Yuan observed for a while, noticing that the black color in Han Li's luck had vanished, turning into a grey-white color.

Fang Yuan heaved a sigh of relief.

He summed up his experiences this time to reach a conclusion: Black color represents death, without the black color in his luck, Han Li was in no danger of dying for the moment.

As the saying goes, every cloud has a silver lining, there could be great fortune after surviving a near death experience, after Han Li's crisis just now, his luck had been improving.

"Thinking about it, I narrowly survived a disaster in northern plains by relying on my own strength and schemes. Ever since I escaped from the wind veil of assimilation, half of my black coffin luck has most likely

dissipated. But even so, Han Li was nearly killed by my luck. It seems I have to find a few more targets and connect our luck together.

Fang Yuan's gaze shined for a bit, in the end, he secretly placed some Gu worms on Han Li's body before leaving.

Using his superior methods, there was no way the rank two Doctor Mo could find them.

One day, if Doctor Mo tries to harm Han Li, he will definitely suffer severe consequences.

“Lad, I gave you three lifelines. From now on, you will have to rely on yourself. Hehe...”

Fang Yuan arrived silently, and left unnoticed, not leaving behind a single trace.

He first went far away from Sha Jing oasis, before activating Fixed Immortal Travel at an empty location.

At the next moment, he appeared in central continent.

A huge heavenly river flowed down from the sky, it flowed through the entirety of central continent, towards the eastern side of central continent, into eastern sea.

At the downstream parts of the heavenly river, because of the impact caused by the water, it formed a huge fertile plain.

There were abundant resources in the plain, people and nature flourished in abundance, countless small and middle sized sects were established here.

Among these sects, there was one small sect that was inconspicuous, but had quite the grand name, it was called Universal Life Academy.

Fang Yuan hid in a forest, observing them from afar.

The academy was in a mountain valley, there were only a few rooms here with only one square. It seems that they were currently holding a sect competition, as there were two stages in this square, with hundreds of Gu Masters watching below the stages.

This battle between mortal Gu Masters was extremely short, there was nothing too outstanding. But in the eyes of the spectators, it was extremely exciting.

Especially for the youngster, Hong Yi, who was standing among the crowd, this competition had great meaning.

“I have bull strength, tiger strength, and even obtained the Gu worm ‘rewind’ by chance, my battle strength is first-rate among rank two Gu Masters. During this competition, I must shock everyone with my skill and obtain the number one spot in the academy. This way, I can force my father to relent and place my mother’s memorial tablet in the ancestral hall!” Hong Yi clenched his fists, deciding in his mind.

At the same time, Fang Yuan who was far away muttered with bright shining eyes: “Found you, Hong Yi.”

This Hong Yi’s luck was not worse than Han Li, he was also a rank seven legend that appeared during the five regions chaotic war. He cultivated strength and soul path, he had exemplary talent and was extremely skilled in self-creating killer moves.

He had many fortuitous encounters, he obtained the body of an ancient rockman king, he deciphered an inheritance left behind by Star Constellation Immortal Venerable, and even through a lucky coincidence managed to subdue an ancient desolate beast, white horn qilin, as his steed.

Even though he found his target, Fang Yuan did not strike immediately.

“Right now, this scene is in the middle of broad daylight, I will cause quite a commotion when I use Connect Luck, I might be discovered.”

This was not Han village.

In Han village, there was only one rank two Gu Master stationed, but here, it was an entire sect full of Gu Masters.

Not only this, there were three to four other small to mid sized forces in the valley.

In this entire plain at the downstream of the heavenly river, there were countless sects. Among these mortals, there were even some lone cultivator Gu Immortals. These Gu Immortals were all creators of the sects, if Fang Yuan used connect luck Immortal Gu here, he might be discovered by them.

“I can only wait until night when everyone is asleep. I will arrange many mortal Gu and try to conceal the area, it is worth a try...”

Fang Yuan was very experienced and cunning, he would never be lacking in patience.

When it was night time, Universal Life Academy became silent, as Fang Yuan opened his eyes: “Very good, I have arranged over ten thousand Gu worms in the vicinity of the valley, my preparations are complete. To conceal the aura of the Immortal Gu, I will need to use Connect Luck for half the night... hmm?”

Right at this moment, there was the sound of a spatial disturbance in his aperture.

A moving perspective cup Gu appeared out of nowhere in his immortal aperture.

There was a letter in the moving perspective cup Gu.

“Is Tai Bai Yun Sheng in trouble?” Fang Yuan’s consciousness entered the Gu, he soon found out that the letter did not come from Tai Bai Yun Sheng, but from Fairy Li Shan.

After the Snowy Mountain Alliance, Fang Yuan passed Fairy Li Shan and Hei Lou Lan a moving perspective cup Gu each, while he kept the other half of their respective moving perspective cup Gu.

The contents of the letter made Fang Yuan frown deeply.

This was a letter asking for help by Fairy Li Shan on Hei Lou Lan's behalf.

Hei Lou Lan was being chased down by her father, she was in great danger.

"How can this be? Damn it!" Fang Yuan sighed deeply, because of their oath, he had to put aside his own matters and swiftly return to northern plains to assist Hei Lou Lan.

In any case, for the time being, Hong Yi was going to stay here, it would be easy for Fang Yuan to find him.

"I'll let you off for now." Fang Yuan hurriedly retrieved most of his Gu worms, avoiding leaving behind traces as much as possible, before he sneaked into a cave and used Fixed Immortal Travel.

At the next moment, he arrived in a secret room at the third peak of Snowy Mountain blessed land.

In the secret room, Fairy Li Shan was pacing back and forth worriedly, upon seeing Fang Yuan, she got close to him: "You are finally back! I am extremely anxious, the situation is terrible, Little Lan is being pursued by that evil scoundrel."

"Why aren't you helping her?" Fang Yuan frowned.

"I was going to act, but Little Lan urged me to continue hiding our connection, she did not want our relationship to be disclosed. You came alone? Where is Tai Bai Yun Sheng?"

"He has other matters now." Fang Yuan asked again: "How many Gu Immortals are pursuing her?"

"Only two, one is Hei Cheng while the other is Xue Song Zi. I placed an investigative Gu on Hei Lou Lan, her situation is very dangerous now. Quick, I will use my thoughts to transmit the scenery to you, quickly go save her!"

Fang Yuan inspected the thoughts and used Fixed Immortal Travel. At the next moment, he appeared beside Hei Lou Lan.

Chapter 677 - First Battle with Hei Cheng

Chapter 677: First Battle with Hei Cheng

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

“Lou Lan, stop running. You are my daughter, why would I harm you? Don’t listen to other people’s defamation. We as father and daughter have a huge misunderstanding. I admit, it is true that I have the yin-yang life extension method, but this method cannot harm lives. Your mother really passed away because of the earthly calamity.” Hei Cheng floated in the air, using a tone like one who felt unjustly treated, trying to persuade Hei Lou Lan.

He wore a black robe and had fair skin, his eyes were dark and his face was like jade. He had beautiful facial features and gave off a vibrant aura, he was truly a famously handsome man among northern plains’ Gu Immortals.

When he urged Hei Lou Lan, his tone was sincere, it was overflowing with emotions, coupled with his good looks, outsiders who did not know the details might have truly believed him.

But Hei Lou Lan already had clearly seen this man’s true colors, she gritted her teeth: “Evil scum, who would believe your hypocritical lies? If the yin-yang life extension method really cannot harm lives, why don’t you let me see it? Hehe, I believe that Xue Song Zi at your side will also be very interested.”

Xue Song Zi was tall and thin, he wore blue clothes and his snowy-white hair extended to his feet, he stood beside Hei Cheng without saying a word.

He was a demonic path Gu Immortal, he controlled the seventh peak of Snowy Mountain blessed land. Earlier, he had sponsored Ma tribe and Ma tribe lost in the Imperial Court contest, thus he was heavily suppressed by Hei tribe.

Next, in order to obtain the strength path Immortal Gu, Hei Lou Lan exposed the secret of Hei Cheng causing harm to Su Xian Er to him.

Xue Song Zi thus had a secret weapon to restrain Hei Cheng.

Hei Lou Lan had wanted to use Xue Song Zi to ruin Hei Cheng's reputation, but to think that the two of them had actually ganged up.

Upon hearing this from Hei Lou Lan, Xue Song Zi's eyes moved about as he turned around towards Hei Cheng with much interest: "Maybe I can help your daughter evaluate it?"

Hei Cheng snorted, ignoring Xue Song Zi's words. He changed his attitude, his eyes shining with cold light as he spoke to Hei Lou Lan calmly: "Daughter, you do not know what is good for you."

Hei Lou Lan spat in response to his words, but what came out was blood.

She was in her true form now, she was bathed in blood as her armor was broken, she was in a pathetic state. Her gaze however, turned more ruthless as her killing intent boiled.

She showed a mocking expression on her face: "Father? Hehe, the grand righteous path rank seven Gu Immortal, Lord Hei Cheng, actually brought along a demonic path Gu Immortal with him to coerce his daughter. If this scene was shown to the world, I wonder what would happen?"

Hei Cheng was indifferent towards such mocking words, he smiled lightly and showed his deep and unfathomable shrewdness: "Lou Lan, you have nowhere to run. You have the Great Strength True Martial Physique, it is ten times as hard for you to become a Gu Immortal compared to normal people. Without my help, you cannot become a strength path Gu Immortal."

"Hmph, kill me if you have the guts!" Hei Lou Lan showed her fierce nature, her expression turned ruthless as her aura surged: "If you force my hand, I will self-detonate! I will let all your efforts go down the drain, when your plans fail, I wonder what you can do!"

Hei Cheng laughed: “If you die, how will you avenge your mother? You’ve endured this and lurked for so many years, painstakingly developing, wasn’t it all for revenge? Unfortunately, mortal and immortals are worlds apart, even if you have one of the ten extreme physiques and are able to bully some bottom-tier rank six Gu Immortals. For you to kill me, a rank seven Gu Immortal, hmph, delusional!”

Although he said that, Hei Cheng still felt some agitation in his heart.

Hei Lou Lan pointed out Hei Cheng’s concerns, although he had the Immortal Gu Dark Arrow, this Immortal Gu could only be used to attack.

Hei Cheng did not have capturing methods, if he forced her hand, and Hei Lou Lan self-detonates, he could not stop her.

Most importantly, such acts of harming his daughter could not be known to the public, he could only work in secret.

Otherwise, with Hei Cheng’s reputation and influence in northern plains’ righteous path, he could bring at least five to six Gu Immortals with him.

But now, he only brought Xue Song Zi.

And Xue Song Zi was a demonic path Gu Immortal of Snowy Mountain. He only would care about benefits and could not be trusted. Although he seemed to be an ally, Hei Cheng from the beginning was guarding against him.

Earlier, Hei Lou Lan had exposed his secret, after Xue Song Zi obtained this weakness, he did not expose it to the public.

Destroying Hei Cheng’s reputation could decrease Hei tribe Gu Immortals’ pressure on Xue Song Zi. But if he used it to threaten Hei Cheng, he would be able to gain more benefits.

Thus, before the wind veil of assimilation appeared, Xue Song Zi found Hei Cheng in person and threatened him with this secret.

Hei Cheng was stunned at that moment, his secret that had been hidden for so many years was known by an outsider, he almost lost his bearings.

But he was an old and shrewd person, he quickly calmed down and used his glib tongue to accede to a portion of Xue Song Zi's requests.

Next, Hei Cheng even urged Xue Song Zi to cooperate, as long as he assisted in the plan and it succeeded, he would gain more benefits.

Xue Song Zi gave an overbearing request, he was interested in the yin-yang life extension method.

Although Xue Song Zi was middle aged and also had lifespan Gu, who among Gu Immortals would not be interested in a life extension method?

Hei Cheng was furious and helpless, he could only agree for now.

Thus, Hei Cheng and Xue Song Zi's seemingly united but internally divided alliance was formed.

Just as Hei Lou Lan, Hei Cheng and Xue Song Zi were at a stalemate, a bright jade green light burst out beside Hei Lou Lan.

The jade light dissipated, revealing Fang Yuan's huge body.

He was six meters tall and had eight arms, he had a green face and red eyes, his entire body was covered in a black shiny armor which had many spikes on it.

Facing strong foes, Fang Yuan did not dare to be careless, he first used the defensive killer move, hair armor, before using Fixed Immortal Travel to come here.

Although Fixed Immortal Travel could only transport humans, when Gu Masters use Gu worms, they can form clothes and armor, and would not have to teleport naked every time.

Back when Fang Yuan teleported from Three Kings blessed land to Hu Immortal blessed land, because he was short on time and did not have the

relevant Gu worms, he had to teleport naked, and gave Feng Jin Huang an unforgettable experience.

“You are finally here.” Hei Lou Lan saw that her reinforcement had arrived, her expression brightened.

“Which Gu Immortal is this? Who are you?!” Xue Song Zi quickly asked in shock.

Fang Yuan rapidly looked at the two in the air, his voice was hoarse as his surging killing intent was displayed: “The person who will kill you.”

As he spoke nonsense with them, he transmitted to Hei Lou Lan: “Quick! We cannot stay here for long, enter my immortal aperture and I’ll bring you away.”

Hearing that Fang Yuan was trying to kill him, Xue Song Zi flew into a rage: “Such words.”

Next to him, the Gu Immortal Hei Cheng reacted more quickly: “Attack! That Immortal Gu is Fixed Immortal Travel, he only needs three breaths of time to escape. We cannot give them any opportunities!”

As they spoke, Hei Lou Lan had already entered Fang Yuan’s immortal aperture.

Xue Song Zi’s expression turned severe, he waved his sleeves and created a curved moon blade wheel that was the size of a horse carriage.

The blade wheel spun in the air, slashing at Fang Yuan.

Killer move — Icy Wind Blade Wheel!

The blade wheel made of ice was extremely sharp, it was oozing with frost energy and was extremely fast when pushed by the wind.

Before the blade wheel had reached him, Fang Yuan could feel the icy winds blowing on him.

“This killer move is very fierce, it has the essence of both ice and wind path, its value is at least three immortal essence stones!” Fang Yuan squinted, he logically chose to evade it.

Killer move — Light Illusion Bat Wings!

Two large phantom black bat wings appeared behind him, after the phantom wings flapped, they vanished.

Fang Yuan gained a huge boost in speed, he moved like lightning and flew sideways, dodging the icy wind blade wheel.

The blade wheel hit the ground, making a loud sound as it dug deep into the ground like cutting tofu.

On the grassland, the blade wheel carved out a huge trench, and ice that was tough as rocks formed on the sides of the trench.

Although Fang Yuan dodged the icy wind blade wheel, Hei Cheng’s attack was right in front of him.

This was a very inconspicuous small black arrow.

The body of the arrow was short, it was about half a person’s arm length, it was black and did not give out any aura of danger.

But precisely because of this, Fang Yuan was on extreme alert.

This was the attack of the Immortal Gu Dark Arrow.

Hei Cheng was experienced in battles, he was ruthless and used his trump card from the start!

Fang Yuan quickly activated his killer move, light illusion bat wings, but the black arrow was like a magnet attracted to him, it changed directions agilely and was fixed on Fang Yuan, he could not shrug it off at all.

Immortal Gu Dark Arrow’s attack could home in on enemies and turn in different directions, its speed was fast. Even though Fang Yuan was a flying

master, he could not shake it off. As the distance between him and the dark arrow shortened, he fell under greater threat!

Fang Yuan's defensive killer move, hair armor, although it had a high price to performance ratio, and was widely spread during the five regions chaotic war, it was only a mortal killer move, Dark Arrow could pierce it in one hit.

Even though Fang Yuan's immortal zombie body was strong, it could not resist the might of Dark Arrow.

Especially when this dark arrow ignored Fang Yuan's body, heart and other areas, only aiming for his sole weakness — his brain.

After becoming an immortal zombie, Fang Yuan's heart, throat, anus, and all other areas were no longer weak points in his body, even if they were destroyed, he would still function fine and would not take too much damage.

But his brain was different.

If his brain was destroyed, his mind would also perish. Fang Yuan would be unable to think, unable to act, and would be at his enemy's mercy.

Activating Fixed Immortal Travel required three breaths of time, but the dark arrow chased relentlessly, Fang Yuan did not have the time for it.

Fang Yuan moved around rapidly, the many mortal Gu that made up his killer move, light illusion bat wings, were starting to be worn down.

"It is over." Hei Cheng laughed coldly, waving his sleeves and shooting out another dark arrow.

"My dark arrow Immortal Gu is merely rank six and can only shoot out up to three dark arrows at the same time. No matter who you are, making me use two dark arrows to deal with you, it should be your honor." Hei Cheng looked at Fang Yuan struggling at the brink of death as he evaluated arrogantly.

“Hmph, what are you so proud of, I was just toying with you.” Fang Yuan spoke in a hoarse voice and laughed suddenly.

Two dark arrows attacked him at once, he knew he could no longer avoid using green grape immortal essence, activating the Immortal Gu Worldly Wave Trace.

Swoosh!

A huge wave appeared below Fang Yuan’s feet.

The waves moved quickly, Fang Yuan stepped on them as he quickly created some distance from the dark arrows.

The power of an Immortal Gu was truly extraordinary.

Earlier, Fang Yuan had used light illusion bat wings no less than a hundred times, but he could not escape from the dark arrows. But right now, he had just used Worldly Wave Trace once and immediately moved far away from it.

Chapter 678 - Number Four in the List of Mystical Gu

Chapter 678: Number Four in the List of Mystical Gu

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

“Another Immortal Gu!” Xue Song Zi’s expression changed, his gaze was heated, looking extremely jealous and envious.

To think that in order to obtain wooden chicken Immortal Gu, he spent so much effort in scheming, yet his plans still failed him.

The immortal zombie in front of him actually had Immortal Gu, which most ordinary Gu Immortals did not have, and he even had two!

“Hehehe, Hei Cheng, Xue Song Zi, that will be all for today. Enjoy your life from now on, because you do not have much time left.” Fang Yuan’s tone was chilling.

He stepped on the flying wave, at the same time, a jade green light flashed on his body.

Three breaths of time later, Fixed Immortal Travel carried him across space, leaving this battlefield.

Two dark arrows arrived at his former location, only hitting the last trace of jade light remaining.

“Oh no, they ran away!” Xue Song Zi’s expression was extremely ugly, he questioned Hei Cheng: “Aren’t you a rank seven Gu Immortal? Why couldn’t you stop them!”

“Xue Song Zi, mind your tone.” Hei Cheng was expressionless, he gave Xue Song Zi a cold glance.

Xue Song Zi was pressured by Hei Cheng's grand aura, his expression became less overbearing.

Hei Cheng spoke calmly: "The other party has two movement Immortal Gu, unless we have an Immortal Gu that can seal the environment, we can only watch them escape. However, the tracing method I used on Hei Lou Lan is extremely secretive, it is a killer move at the peak of the mortal level. As long as she shows up in northern plains again, I will detect her."

"Also, this was not a fruitless trip, we have already found out that Hei Lou Lan has a force backing her. Without help, there is no way she could've reached this stage. I just did not expect an immortal zombie with two movement Immortal Gu to show up. It seems the force behind Hei Lou Lan is not simple at all. Hehe, the situation is getting interesting."

Saying this, Hei Cheng showed a faint smile, he felt no dejection after this loss.

He did not strike against Hei Lou Lan, on one hand, he was wary of her self-detonation, on the other hand, he wanted to draw out her mysterious backer.

"What are you saying?" Xue Song Zi's gaze focused.

"Immortal zombies are often the result of Gu Immortals who are forced by circumstances when they have no way of extending their lifespan. Do you think this immortal zombie is truly the person supporting Hei Lou Lan behind the scenes?" Hei Cheng asked with deep meaning.

Fang Yuan did not fight against them, he only displayed his flying master attainment when he dodged the dark arrows.

But this attainment was nothing special for Gu Immortals who had lived for hundreds of years.

At this moment, Hei Cheng and Xue Song Zi did not know Fang Yuan's true battle strength, and Fang Yuan did not receive much of their attention, they thought he was a normal immortal zombie.

Xue Song Zi's gaze flickered: "I understand what you mean. This immortal zombie is not the crucial person, his two movement Immortal Gu are most likely loaned to him by others."

Hei Cheng nodded: "That's right, this mysterious person is likely to be someone we know. They sent an unfamiliar immortal zombie over here to help, that means it was not convenient for them to appear."

"This mysterious person is leaving no clues for us, how will we investigate?" Xue Song Zi felt a headache, an enemy hiding in the dark was the most troublesome kind, not only did he feel restrained, he did not know who to trust and who to target.

"They have already shown a flaw." Hei Cheng laughed loudly: "Be it Fixed Immortal Travel or Worldly Wave Trace, they are both related to central continent. Such an obvious clue is enough for us to discover many things. As long as I can uncover the true identity of that person, I will be able to take them down all at once!"

Saying this, Hei Cheng showed a ruthless expression on his face.

Fixed Immortal Travel brought Fang Yuan back to Fairy Li Shan's residence.

"Little Lan, how are your injuries?" Seeing that Hei Lou Lan was leaving Fang Yuan's immortal aperture while covered in blood, Fairy Li Shan was very nervous, she quickly went over and checked.

"Little aunt, it is not a problem. That scoundrel did not attack me seriously, he was only putting on a show." Hei Lou Lan laughed, as if she was not the one injured.

Fairy Li Shan's heart was eased, she let out a breath of turbid air: "It seems that your guess is right, Little Lan, that scoundrel really planted some tracking method on your body. This method is extremely well hidden, we could not find it even after searching intensely several times."

Fang Yuan heard this and his gaze turned cold, he looked at Hei Lou Lan closely: “That is to say, you were discovered by Hei Cheng on purpose?”

“I would not say it was on purpose.” Hei Lou Lan looked into Fang Yuan’s eyes without any fear: “Earlier, little aunt found some crucial information, it was regarding the whereabouts of Ma Hong Yun. Ma Hong Yun was taken away by a northern plains Gu Immortal, Qin Bai Sheng, his blessed land is situated in crimson reed marsh. I went there intending to sneak into the blessed land and see if the information was true. I didn’t expect that Hei Cheng was also nearby, the moment I stepped into crimson reed marsh, he detected me.”

Fang Yuan nodded, he believed what Hei Lou Lan said.

Of course, this was not because he trusted Hei Lou Lan, but because this was part of the Snowy Mountain Alliance — allies could have personal secrets, but they could not lie. If you did not say it, then that is fine. But if you spoke, it had to be the truth, otherwise the oath would kill you.

“Ma Hong Yun, as his name suggests, has fortune that rivals heaven. If I connect my luck to him, it would be far more effective than Hong Yi and Han Li.” Thinking of this, Fang Yuan asked: “How reliable is the information that Ma Hong Yun has been captured by Qin Bai Sheng?”

Hei Lou Lan and Fairy Li Shan looked at each other, as Fairy Li Shan said: “According to our analysis, there is a seventy percent chance that we can believe it. During the battle inside the wind veil of assimilation, dozens of Gu Immortals from the righteous and demonic path were involved. I was there at the time, it was a chaotic scene. After the battle, everyone had their own guesses on who captured Ma Hong Yun, and that resulted in dozens of small conflicts, but they were all proven to be wrong.”

“This time, our information is different from the rumors, we have reason and evidence. Evidently, an insider had purposely leaked the information, Qin Bai Sheng is a rank seven lone cultivator Gu Immortal, he is a famous expert in the metal path, and also has his blessed land to defend himself. But Ma Hong Yun’s matter involves Giant Sun Immortal Venerable’s luck path true inheritance, this has too much of an attraction to northern plains’

Gu Immortals. Especially when Qin Bai Sheng does not have the Huang Jin bloodline, everyone is jealous of him.”

Fang Yuan nodded: “That is to say, this is a troublesome matter, if Ma Hong Yun was really captured by Qin Bai Sheng, then soon, a band of Gu Immortals are going to attack crimson reed marsh.”

“That is exactly so!” Hei Lou Lan laughed heartily, her beautiful black pupils radiating with light: “The way I see it, this information should be true to a huge extent. Luckily, little aunt did not expose her identity this time, when the righteous and demonic Gu Immortals team up, they will need little aunt’s mountain pledge Gu. At that time, we will be able to find a chance and intervene in this matter. If there is a chance for us to obtain the luck path true inheritance, we will strike. If not, we will take a step back, using the time in which that old scoundrel Hei Cheng is engaging in battle, I will have a chance to ascend to immortal!”

Hei Lou Lan was a formidable person, like Fang Yuan, she was very skilled in scheming.

Fang Yuan asked coldly: “Although this was the first time I met Hei Cheng, I can confirm that he is no simple character, if he refuses to join this, what will you do?”

To Hei Cheng, although the luck path true inheritance was important, it could not compare to his lifespan. There are so many people fighting for the luck path true inheritance, it is like a battle of tigers and wolves, he might as well stay uninvolved and settle the issue of Hei Lou Lan instead.

Fang Yuan’s words directly addressed the problem, Hei Lou Lan’s brows rose, she replied enthusiastically: “I do not have much time left, it has been fortunate I have had little aunt’s help these recent days. In half a month, I will have to ascend regardless of the situation! If Hei Cheng comes to find trouble then, it will be a perfect time to deal with him once and for all!”

In her words, she had already disregarded the possibility of death, her fearless and resolute disposition was fully displayed.

“That means, there is a possibility I have to fight Hei Cheng? By then, we cannot escape, in order to protect you, I will to fight him head on?” Fang Yuan’s gaze was uncertain.

Fairy Li Shan said: “Fang Yuan, don’t forget, when a Gu Master ascends to the realm of immortal, there will be a huge influx of heaven and earth qi. Under that special environment, Hei Cheng’s battle strength would be heavily suppressed. Little Lan’s ascension is extremely important, I will be there personally. Together with Tai Bai Yun Sheng, we have three Gu Immortals on our side.”

Hei Lou Lan replied graciously and understandingly: “Fang Yuan, in order to save me this time, you used Fixed Immortal Travel three times, and lost three green grape immortal essence beads. You also used one bead to activate worldly wave trace Gu, according to our alliance, you will be compensated twice the amount, that is eight immortal essence stones.”

“That’s right.” Fang Yuan looked at Hei Lou Lan, it was so easy for intelligent people to communicate.

Fairy Li Shan spoke suddenly: “Eight immortal essence stones, I can give that to you right now. But I also have other things, Fang Yuan, perhaps you should take a look, you might be interested in them.”

Saying this, she took out two killer moves and one Gu recipe.

Fang Yuan looked through them and was very interested.

Of the two killer moves, one was called ‘poison breath’, a poison path killer move. It could turn a Gu Immortal’s breathing into a poisonous gas. The killer move had little strength, but its advantage was sustainability. If a long time passes, the Gu Immortal’s surroundings would be covered in a layer of poisonous gas, it would unceasingly poison all the surrounding people and things.

But this killer move had a flaw, it was easy to hurt oneself. Especially an ordinary Gu Immortal’s body, they needed to protect and heal their nostrils, throat, and lungs.

This weakness was non-existent to an immortal zombie like Fang Yuan.

The other killer move was called 'Kong Sheng Tian'. Kong Sheng Tian was the name of a person, he was the Gu Immortal who created this killer move. He was quite famous within Gu Master history, he controlled the number four Gu in the list of Top Ten Mystical Gu, qi escape Gu.

Spring Autumn Cicada was only ranked at seventh, while qi escape Gu was fourth, it was reverse refined from the legendary reputation Gu. In terms of flying speed in a straight line, it was the number one Gu in the world, no Gu was its match!

And this killer move was also a movement killer move. Back then, Kong Sheng Tian referred to qi escape Gu to create it. It could open the small pores on the Gu Immortal's body and blow out small air currents, causing the Gu Immortal to fly forward quickly. Not only was it fast, it could change directions very agilely.

The killer move Kong Sheng Tian was very suitable to Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan had a zombie's body, his body's pores were tough and durable, even if they were destroyed, his terrifying recovery speed would heal them quickly.

As for the Gu recipe, it was an ancient strength path Gu recipe, it could refine the rank five group strength Gu.

Undeniably, these three items had been collected by Fairy Li Shan for some time, they were specially prepared for Fang Yuan.

They were allies who had made an oath under Snowy Mountain, it was a good thing for Fairy Li Shan and Hei Lou Lan for Fang Yuan to be strong.

Chapter 679 - Immortal Gu is hungry

Chapter 679: Immortal Gu is hungry

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

Fang Yuan thought a moment and said to Fairy Li Shan: “I will take this poison breath killer move and the ancient Gu recipe. How many immortal essence stones for them?”

Fairy Li Shan replied: “Poison breath is two immortal essence stones and the group strength Gu’s recipe is two immortal essence stones as well, so altogether it is four immortal essence stones.”

Fang Yuan nodded, agreeing with Fairy Li Shan’s quotation.

Poison breath was not an ordinary killer move and was indeed worth two immortal essence stones.

Group strength Gu might only be a rank five mortal Gu, but it was already extinct and as such its high price of two immortal essence stones was normal.

Fairy Li Shan took out three things, but this group strength Gu recipe which was the most unremarkable among them had the greatest attraction to Fang Yuan.

However, although the offer was fair, Fang Yuan was low in cash and wanted to haggle to save as many immortal essence stones as possible.

Thereupon, he said: “This group strength Gu recipe might be rare but it is an ancient Gu recipe; the refinement materials are very ancient and are now hard to find.”

Fairy Li Shan smiled: “Fang Yuan, I have already considered this. I had originally planned to give this group strength Gu to Little Lan, the reason I am selling it to you now is because the main material in refining this Gu, stone monkey fur, has recently appeared in the market.”

Hei Lou Lan added: “Right, in treasure yellow heaven, a Gu Immortal by the name of Shi Lei who calls himself Immortal Monkey King has managed to research and produce stone monkey fur in his blessed land. This Gu refinement material that had been extinct for countless years has now actually reappeared in his hands, causing quite a big commotion in treasure yellow heaven.”

“In group strength Gu’s recipe, the rarest material is stone monkey fur, while the others might be rare but as long as you look for them, you will be able to buy them, search for them or find substitutes using your own refinement path foundation.”

The implied meaning of this was that no haggling would be accepted.

Fang Yuan was not discouraged: “Stone monkey fur? This ancient material might have reappeared now but it is entirely monopolized by Immortal Monkey King Shi Lei, the price will definitely not be cheap, right?”

“There is an old saying, ‘good things are not cheap’. Fang Yuan, I have personally witnessed your immortal killer move, myriad self, and I still remember its astonishing might. There is no need for us to continue probing each other, group strength Gu is worth much more to you than to normal Gu Immortals. Two immortal essence stones is already quite cheap.” Hei Lou Lan refused to yield any benefits.

If the other party understands you clearly, the situation would be rather troublesome to deal with.

However, Hei Lou Lan was right as well, four immortal essence stones in total was a fair price.

Fairy Li Shan did not cheat Fang Yuan of immortal essence stones, but she would not incur losses as well.

“Alright.” Fang Yuan observed the situation and did not persist. Hei Lou Lan and Fairy Li Shan were not Lang Ya land spirit, excessive haggling would only be insulting their intelligence.

Both sides completed the transaction shortly afterwards.

Fang Yuan obtained the poison breath killer move and the ancient group strength Gu’s recipe, as well as four immortal essence stones.

As for the movement killer move, Kong Sheng Tian, it was not suitable for Fang Yuan.

Kong Sheng Tian opened all the pores in one’s body from which air would shoot out and propel the body. This killer move had extreme speed and could also give great flexibility in changing direction.

However, the opening of the pores in the whole body would greatly reduce Fang Yuan’s defense.

Moreover, Fang Yuan’s defensive killer move, hair armor, covered the whole body without leaving behind any gaps. If Kong Sheng Tian was used, he would not be able to use hair armor. If he used hair armor, Kong Sheng Tian could not be used.

These two were not compatible.

Fang Yuan thus gave up on the killer move Kong Sheng Tian.

His quantity of immortal essence stones increased to nineteen and a half, but he had huge pressure in converting them to green grape immortal essence and feeding his Immortal Gu.

Fang Yuan was still lacking in cash and could not casually buy the relatively useless killer move.

When leaving, Fang Yuan did not extravagantly use Fixed Immortal Travel, instead opting to use a stargate.

Before leaving, he checked Hei Lou Lan’s luck.

Hei Lou Lan was at rank five peak stage, her luck could be perceived by the rank five luck inspection Gu.

Hei Lou Lan's luck had already recovered from the extremely low state when she went against Ma Hong Yun. Her luck was like a giant pillar with the color of an azure sky, giving a feeling of being long lasting.

“Hei Lou Lan's luck clearly is at the level of Han Li's and Hong Yi's. From this, it seems her Gu Immortal advancement has a high probability of succeeding. But one can't just look at luck in everything, otherwise why would Hei Lou Lan die so suddenly in my previous life? One's luck might be good, but it depends on whether they can grasp it. Now it seems, Hei Cheng might be involved in Hei Lou Lan's unexpected death?”

Although Hei Lou Lan's luck was strong, it was written in detail in the Snowy Mountain Alliance that allies could not intentionally inflict harm to each other.

Fang Yuan was plagued with bad luck, and connecting his luck with her's would mean having an intent to harm.

Moreover, according to his previous life's memories, Fang Yuan was not too optimistic of Hei Lou Lan's future. Fang Yuan did not have break luck Gu, thus he could not carelessly connect luck and must choose his targets carefully.

Back in Hu Immortal Blessed Land, Fang Yuan took out eight immortal essence stones and converted them to his own green grape immortal essence.

He had used Fixed Immortal Travel many times, going back and forth from western desert, central continent, eastern sea and northern plains. He also used worldly wave trace Gu in the fight against Hei Cheng, using up a total of six green grape immortal essence.

He originally had seventeen green grape immortal essence beads, but only eleven remained now.

In consideration of the frequent battles recently, Fang Yuan refined eight immortal essence stones and increased his green grape immortal essence to nineteen beads.

With this, the amount of immortal essence stones on Fang Yuan was eleven and a half.

Fang Yuan reviewed his battle with Hei Cheng and felt satisfied about it.

Whether the result was victory or defeat was of no concern to Fang Yuan. He would not become angry or feel humiliated just because of failure. He would also not feel overjoyed and arrogant because of victory.

What he prioritized were the gains and losses.

He used up four beads of green grape immortal essence in this battle, but was able to obtain even more trust from Hei Lou Lan and Fairy Li Shan. At the same time, he also obtained four immortal essence stones, the poison breath killer move and group strength Gu's recipe.

He had clearly made a good profit.

"But if I were to speak of a loss, it would be worldly wave trace Immortal Gu." Fang Yuan took out the Immortal Gu Worldly Wave Trace.

Right now, the Immortal Gu's aura was no longer as stable as before and revealed a trace of weakness.

The Gu worm did not have a healthy luster, instead appearing dark and gloomy.

Fang Yuan was aware of why: "Worldly wave trace Gu was not fed properly back at Imperial Court blessed land. When the wind veil of assimilation appeared, Mo Yao's will activated Water Pavilion to battle, and after I obtained her Gu worms, I activated this Immortal Gu several times. It has already reached a certain limit and need to be fed. If it is still not fed and I activate it excessively, it might die from hunger."

Worldly wave trace Gu was the first Immortal Gu in Fang Yuan's possession that was 'crying of hunger'.

It could be foreseen that as time passed, many more Immortal Gu would cry out in hunger and would need to be fed.

However, worldly wave trace Gu's food was tens of thousands of underworld jellyfish and thousands of deepsea lightning eels.

Fang Yuan inquired Little Hu Immortal land spirit. After Tai Bai Yun Sheng left, the land spirit took over Tai Bai Yun Sheng's work of paying attention to movements in treasure yellow heaven.

However, although Fang Yuan had taken the initiative to post requests for the goods in treasure yellow heaven, there were few who responded.

This was not a highly commercialized society like that on Earth, the economy here was not developed and one could not buy whatever they wanted to buy.

Fang Yuan used moving perspective cup Gu to send a letter to Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng gave him a piece of good news. He had already arrived at Hai Shi blessed land and smoothly got into contact with some Gu Immortals, moreover, he also saw someone selling underworld jellyfishes in Hai Shi blessed land.

Only deepsea lightning eels were rarely seen as Gu Immortals had to enter the deep sea to capture them, which was not only dangerous, the sea areas where they were abundant were already controlled by Eastern Sea Zombie Alliance.

Eastern Sea Zombie Alliance housed the headquarters of Zombie Alliance within all five regions. They were very powerful, a level stronger than even the super forces of eastern sea.

Thus, Eastern Sea Zombie Alliance was domineering and rampant in their actions. They blockaded several large sea regions and controlled the large numbers of resources within themselves.

This maintained and fostered their strength, making them become even more domineering to others.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng suggested Fang Yuan to join Eastern Sea Zombie Alliance and then purchase the deepsea lightning eels internally. This was not only convenient, the price within Zombie Alliance would also be cheaper than outside.

Fang Yuan was moved but he had ascended to Gu Immortal in northern plains, his immortal aperture had northern plains' heaven and earth qi.

There were differences between the heaven and earth qi of the five regions. With just a simple test, one's origins would be clear.

It was not impossible for Fang Yuan to join Eastern Sea Zombie Alliance with the status of a northern plains immortal zombie status. But he had to join Northern Plains Zombie Alliance for his major plan.

This major plan had huge prospective yield, and Fang Yuan had been thinking of risking an act of disguise even if he was not an immortal zombie to join Northern Plains Zombie Alliance.

However, as an immortal zombie now, it was no doubt much more convenient to join Northern Plains Zombie Alliance.

“Joining Eastern Sea Zombie Alliance might make it convenient to purchase lightning eels, but if Tai Bai Yun Sheng is given some time to make connections, he would be able to purchase them, just that the price might be a bit higher. Although I won't be able to activate worldly wave trace Gu as much as I wish, it should hold on for some time.” Fang Yuan was not willing to give up on his major plan, thus he refused Tai Bai Yun Sheng's suggestion in the end.

After resting and reorganizing for a while in Hu Immortal Blessed Land, Fang Yuan activated Fixed Immortal Travel to arrive at central continent again.

Universal Life Academy was located in mountain valley, and under the curtain of night, lights were lit up, making it appear quiet and tranquil.

Hong Yi was sitting cross-legged on the bed, finishing his daily routine of nourishing his aperture. He opened his eyes, his pupils shining brightly, revealing a look of expectation and excitement.

“I have placed in the top ten in today’s competition without even having to reveal my true strength. Heaven is helping me, letting me coincidentally get a bye in the competition. People are treating me as just a lucky fellow. Tomorrow is the competition of the ten strongest, they will underestimate me and won’t expect my true strength. The day after tomorrow is the decisive battle, as long as I use this Gu to break the opponent’s defense, there is no need to mention what will happen next.”

As he thought of this, Hong Yi took out a rank two Gu worm, Rewind. This was an extremely rare time path Gu worm which could be used to both attack and defend, its ability was to rewind an enemy’s Gu worm to its state before the activation.

For instance, the enemy condensed a fire ball, but under rewind Gu’s power, the Gu worm would return back to before activation and the fire ball would disappear.

However, rewind Gu had extremely huge demand on primeval essence; even Hong Yi with his A-grade aperture and over ninety percent primeval essence could only activate it once.

Chapter 680 - Zhi Forest, Earth Horse

Chapter 680: Zhi Forest, Earth Horse

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

Hong Yi had decided long ago, he was going to use rewind Gu to deal with his opponent's defensive Gu.

As long as the other party did not use two defensive Gu at the same time, Hong Yi would just need to hit the opponent's body with one strike to heavily injure him, obtaining victory.

But if the opponent had two defensive Gu activated at the same time, Hong Yi would not go on the offensive immediately, he would start a drawn out battle. The enemy would definitely expend primeval essence faster than him if he uses two defensive Gu.

One could say, with this Gu in Hong Yi's hands, he had a great advantage, he was most likely the winner of this competition.

"If I get first, mother's memorial tablet would be placed in the ancestral hall, she would be given a proper status. Hmm?"

Suddenly, Hong Yi frowned, for one instant, he felt like his heart was empty, like something precious had been stolen from him.

"Don't tell me, because my wish is finally going to be fulfilled, I am starting to feel apprehensive? There is nothing valuable on me besides rewind Gu, what could be worth stealing?"

Hong Yi shook his head, he laughed bitterly, forgetting that weird sensation he felt earlier.

Far away in the valley, Fang Yuan breathed out deeply: “Connect Luck succeeded.”

For the luck connection this time, he purposely made the best use of his time, rushing here immediately after resting in Hu Immortal blessed land for a while, thus, he did not come across any surprising disturbances.

Fang Yuan used luck inspection Gu to check Hong Yi’s luck.

His luck was previously milky white color, it was very special, giving people a feeling of vigor and vitality. His luck was gathered into a lump, forming the tall image of a scholar sitting and reading. The scholar’s image was rather similar to Hong Yi, he had a lively expression.

But after connecting with Fang Yuan, this white scholar luck shrunk, it was not even thirty percent of the original.

The scholar’s clean and smooth robe became a tattered shirt with random patches sewed onto it everywhere to maintain it. It was like a rich young master had turned into a poor man’s child, a pitiful student. His expression was not so lively anymore, his face was thinner and his expression was darker, like he had experienced a terrible encounter.

“It seems that connecting my luck to these targets had its use. When I connected my luck to Han Li, I almost killed him. But this time, the connection to Hong Yi did not cause his luck to become deathly luck. It seems my own luck has improved greatly.” Fang Yuan was gratified in his mind.

Just when he was about to leave, he suddenly felt a tug in his heart. He found two hidden Gu Masters lurking in this valley.

In order to undergo the luck connection, Fang Yuan had set up many Gu worms near Universal Life Academy’s valley. On one hand, he wanted to conceal the aura of the Immortal Gu, but it was also to surveil the surroundings and provide early warnings to him.

One could say that the entire valley was under Fang Yuan’s supervision.

Fang Yuan closed his eyes and concentrated.

These two hidden Gu Masters were not weak, they were rank five Gu Masters.

They were at the other end of the valley, secretly moving while talking softly.

“Sect Leader Fan Yi, are you sure that there is a zhi forest and earth horses underneath the surface of this valley?”

“Valley Lord Yuan Bai, there is no mistake, I saw it personally! Don’t be anxious, follow me into the cavern, when you see it for yourself, won’t you believe me?”

“Hmph, this is the territory of Universal Life Academy, if the principal of Universal Life Academy, Hong Xuan Ji, discovers us, we will be forced to bear the consequences of failure.”

“Although Hong Xuan Ji is strong, he is lacking in investigative methods, otherwise, he would’ve found the great resources lying here already. We are intentionally hiding ourselves while he is unaware, how can he discover us?”

“Sigh, if we are discovered, our reputations would be ruined, the leaders of two sects venturing into Universal Life Academy late at night.”

...

Fang Yuan heard the entirety of their conversation.

“Zhi forest, earth horses?” He thought.

Zhi forests grew underground, usually for dozens of li. The lingzhi inside were as large as trees, their meat was plump and juicy, they could be fed to Gu worms, used as Gu refinement materials or sold.

Earth horses were mutated beasts native to zhi forests. There were usually two or three in a single portion of zhi forest, they lived as a family. The

hoof of the earth horse was the main ingredient of the rank five earth escape Gu. The eyes of the earth horse could refine the x-ray vision Gu, the tail hair of the earth horse could refine the smoke dust Gu.

The earth horse's body was full of treasures, it was no wonder the two rank five Gu Masters, Valley Lord Yuan Bai and Sect Leader Fan Yi, were interested.

But to Fang Yuan, the earth horses and zhi forest did not have any appeal.

An earth horse was a mutated beast that could be on par with a myriad beast king. But a family of earth horses was only two to three myriad beast kings. There were many people selling zhi forests in treasure yellow heaven, it was a common good and did not even require immortal essence stones to purchase.

“But for Universal Life Academy, the underground zhi forest is a huge benefit and an important stockpile of resources. Unfortunately, they are still kept in the dark now.”

Fang Yuan thought about it, he followed behind the two rank five Gu Masters from afar, successfully entering the underground zhi forest.

As he estimated, this was an ordinary zhi forest, it was about ten li in size, and there were three earth horses. They were a family living in the zhi forest.

“What a huge zhi forest!” Sect Leader Fan Yi exclaimed as he walked in the forest.

“This is a land of treasures, why did it not appear in my valley? Sigh!” Valley Lord Yuan Bai touched the branches of the lingzhi, saying in jealousy.

Fang Yuan took a detour around them and got to the center of the zhi forest.

There was the largest lingzhi here, it was six meters tall, reaching the ceiling of the cave. The flesh of the lingzhi was like a huge umbrella,

spreading out in a circular manner.

This was the lingzhi king.

Fang Yuan lowered his head and came to the lingzhi king.

Next to the lingzhi king, there were three earth horses guarding it, along with some metal consuming ant groups. Among the ant groups, there were some wild metal path Gu, and the lingzhi king also had some wild wood path Gu worms.

But these were all mortal, Fang Yuan did not conceal his immortal zombie aura, he came here without any obstruction.

Fang Yuan stretched out one monstrous claw, grabbing the stalk of the lingzhi king.

The lingzhi king trembled intensely, causing the ceiling of the cave to shake and debris to fall. The earth horses were suppressed by Fang Yuan's immortal zombie aura, they did not dare to get close, and only made cries from afar.

After Fang Yuan searched for a while, he pulled back his zombie claw.

In his monstrous claw, there was a heart.

This was the lingzhi king's heart, it was soft and hot, the surface was milky white, this was completely made of lingzhi flesh and gave off a meaty fragrance.

"As long as I plant this lingzhi king's heart, soon, a new forest will form." Fang Yuan took the treasure from right under their noses.

The soil of Hu Immortal blessed land was not suited to plant large areas of zhi forests. But to sustain a small area of it, there were no issues, of course, there were also not much benefits in doing so.

Fang Yuan was doing this purely for fun.

As for this huge zhi forest and the earth horses, Fang Yuan had no need for them. It was troublesome and time consuming to move them into Hu Immortal blessed land, he would rather purchase them directly in treasure yellow heaven if needed, it was more convenient.

After losing the heart, the lingzhi king would not die, but the zhi forest would stop growing, it would have to recuperate for over a decade.

“What sound is that?” Far away, Yuan Bai and Fan Yi glanced at each other, Fang Yuan taking away the lingzhi king’s heart caused quite a commotion, along with the wailing horses.

But when Yuan Bai and Fan Yi got to the lingzhi king, Fang Yuan had vanished without a trace, he had left.

The remaining earth horse family exerted their anger and furious emotions on the two of them instead.

The intense battle quickly attracted the attention of Universal Life Academy.

Hong Xuan Ji lead a band of Gu Masters and rushed here, in shock and joy.

Yuan Bai and Fan Yi sighed in their hearts, feeling extremely unlucky.

After an intense battle, Hong Xuan Ji chased away Yuan Bai and Fan Yi, he gave orders to the elders of the academy who were in ecstasy: “The matter of the zhi forest is extremely important, from today onwards, we will halt the sect competition, and call back the disciples and elders who are out on missions. From now on, there will certainly be difficulties, Yuan Bai and Fan Yi are sure to gather other sects to exert pressure on us. We have to defend this zhi forest, it is our foundation to rise up!”

“”Yes, lord principal!” The Gu Masters responded.

On the other hand, Hong Yi, who was sound asleep, had no idea that the sect competition that he was looking forward to had been canceled.

His desire to give his mother a proper status, that dream was going to have to be delayed for a long time.

Swish swish swish...

Waves were crashing on Fang Yuan's face, but such mild force could not make him feel anything.

This place was not in central continent, it was in southern border.

The river before him was the number two river of southern border — Jade Dragon River.

Southern border had three great rivers, the first was red dragon river, the second was jade dragon river, and the third was yellow dragon river.

Red dragon river had water red as blood, jade dragon river had green waves in it, while yellow dragon river was something Fang Yuan had traveled on in this life, it was yellow in color and had the most sediments.

Fang Yuan toyed with the lingzhi king's heart in his hands, after taking this heart, he did not leave immediately using Fixed Immortal Travel, he went to a corner of the valley and left behind many Gu worms before activating Fixed Immortal Travel.

These Gu worms all self-detonated as he was leaving, eliminating the aura of Fixed Immortal Travel, by doing this he could avoid anyone tracing him.

Right now, he was waiting for a person.

This person was another one of his targets, he had amazing luck and many fortuitous encounters, rising to a legend from a nobody. During the five regions chaotic war, he was a rank seven Gu Immortal, a famous person on the same level as Hong Yi and Han Li.

But different from Han Li who joined a clan later, and Hong Yi who was a member of a sect, this person was a lone cultivator from start to finish, he had several good friends and family, but he did not join a particular force.

When Fang Yuan was about to self-detonate in his previous life, there were rumors that central continent's Heavenly Court was about to recruit him.

As for whether this information was true or not, Fang Yuan had no way to verify it.

But now that Fang Yuan had been reborn, that was not important.

“In my memories, this person had been ostracized his entire life after his clan banished him. By this riverside, he obtained the inheritance of a rank four Gu Master, it was just enough for him to use. Using this inheritance, he earned a living while repelling the dangers of the wild. He grew stronger step by step, grabbing onto a huge opportunity and obtaining the black yellow mother qi Gu, the inheritance of a daoist master, he won nine out of ten times when rock gambling, and dominated all of the southern border gambling dens.”

Fang Yuan recalled.

He knew this place due to the ‘Biography of Ye Fan’. Every important person's history was usually recorded down in words and pictures.

Ye Fan was Fang Yuan's target this time.

And here was the start of Ye Fan's rise. Tonight, he would have his first fortuitous encounter.

Chapter 681 - Nine Dragons Coffin Protection Luck

Chapter 681: Nine Dragons Coffin Protection Luck

Translator: ChibiGeneral **Editor:** ChibiGeneral

The stars were like diamonds brightening the night sky.

River winds blew softly, the howling of beasts and cries of birds could be heard, contrasting with the otherwise quiet environment.

Fang Yuan waited patiently, but he did not see Ye Fan's arrival over the entire night.

As time passed, after the second and third day, Ye Fan did not appear at any point.

"Don't tell me, 'Biography of Ye Fan' was wrong?" Fang Yuan could not help but think, but he quickly rejected this thought: "No, the Gu Master inheritance near the riverside is still around, Ye Fan has not taken it. I'll wait..."

What Fang Yuan did not know was that, a thousand li away, Ye Fan had met with trouble.

Huff huff huff...

Ye Fan breathed roughly, he looked at the huge shadow of a sprawling beast near the cave entrance with much fear.

"Damn it, why am I so unlucky? I was just banished from the clan, I hid in a cave to stay for the night, but I woke up to find out that the cave entrance was sealed!" Ye Fan cursed in his heart, he was nervous but helpless.

This cave only had one entrance, but this fierce beast was blocking it.

Ye Fan did not have any method to dig holes, his strength was very low but this beast's body was huge, it was a beast emperor.

“Why did this beast emperor come here alone without a single beast as its guard? Don't tell me it is an old emperor that was chased out by the new emperor?” Ye Fan looked at the beast in front of him, analyzing nervously in his heart.

As he continued observing, he quickly found out that this beast emperor was a paper tiger.

This dog shaped beast emperor was covered in wounds, its body was not too big, but it was sprawled on the ground, its eyelids were drooping weakly.

On its snow-white fur, there was multi-colored markings resembling flower petals on a snowy field.

“Haa... haa... haa...” Ye Fan listened closely, hearing the dog emperor's extremely weak, whimpering cries.

Watching its dry belly that was so thin its bones could be seen, Ye Fan finally understood: “Although this is a beast emperor, it is extremely hungry, it has little to no battle strength.”

Reaching this conclusion, Ye Fan let out a breath of turbid air, at the same time, he felt a bit of pity in his heart.

They were in similar situations, this beast emperor's fate was very much like his own.

Ye Fan slowly got close to the dog shaped beast emperor, the beast emperor had no reaction, it allowed him to get closer.

Ye Fan did not dare to breathe loudly, he squatted by the beast emperor's side and stretched out his arm, placing it on its forehead.

The soft fur was extremely comfortable to Ye Fan, it was a little warm and wet.

This beast emperor had a fever, it was covered in sweat that made its fur wet, its bodily functions were barely functional.

“Beast emperor, oh beast emperor, you are about to die, maybe one day, I will be just like you. But meeting me is your good luck, after all, I was the village’s most famous beast doctor.” Ye Fan muttered to himself, he felt great pity for this beast emperor and started to heal it.

He activated his Gu, healing the beast emperor’s injuries, and also alleviating its illness. Next, he took out some precious food and water, feeding them to the beast emperor slowly, letting it recover its strength.

Ye Fan was in no hurry, he stayed in this cave for seven days, as this dog shaped beast emperor finally recovered.

Although it was still weak and did not have a single wild Gu, not even capable of defeating a thousand beast king. But it was out of danger now, its fever subsided and it could run freely, it was running around Ye Fan excitedly.

Ye Fan saved it, it treated him as its closest person. Every time Ye Fan returned to the cave bringing food and water, it would run over and wag its tail happy around him.

Later, when it recovered some battle strength, it went out to hunt with Ye Fan, helping him to find food.

The human and dog quickly established a deep relationship.

When Ye Fan decided to leave the cave and venture far away, the dog shaped beast emperor followed suit.

“This is the eighth day, why has Ye Fan not appeared yet?” At jade dragon river, Fang Yuan was anxious.

In about five to six days, Hei Lou Lan would be undergoing tribulation.

By then, Fang Yuan needed to defend her, not only to help her survive the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity, but also to deal with the combined attacks of the rank seven Gu Immortal Hei Cheng, and the rank six Gu Immortal Xue Song Zi.

To estimate a Gu Immortal's battle strength, there were many elements to consider, but the most crucial four were — immortal essence, killer moves, Immortal Gu, and the Gu Immortal's personal attainment in fighting.

During his northern plains trip, Tai Bai Yun Sheng who had newly advanced to a Gu Immortal was at the bottom of all rank six Gu Immortals in terms of battle strength.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng had immortal essence and healing Immortal Gu, but he did not have killer moves or sufficient mortal Gu. Most importantly, his personal attainment in fighting was terrible.

Thus, he was heavily suppressed by Hei Lou Lan who had the Great Strength True Martial Physique.

Right now, Fang Yuan had little immortal essence, although he had many Immortal Gu, they were all waiting to be fed and it would be difficult for them to bear immediate use. Even though he had the killer moves icy drill stardust, light illusion bat wings, and hair armor, during his normal form, his battle strength was only at the upper-tier of rank six. But if he used the immortal killer move myriad self, his battle strength would reach the peak of rank six.

Fang Yuan defeated the western desert Gu Immortal Plump Lady, her battle strength was also at the upper-tier of rank six. She had three powerful mortal killer moves, especially in the end when she used the movement killer move to escape, Fang Yuan could not even catch up to her.

But Fang Yuan had the immortal zombie body, together with light illusion bat wings and hair armor cooperating together, the most important part was his ruthless and rich battle talent, that resulted in Plump Lady's battle intent dissipating, and she could only run.

Xue Song Zi's battle strength was also at the upper-tier of rank six.

He was a rich person among Gu Immortals, even though he lost a huge sum in funding Ma tribe, he still had thick foundations, he did not lack immortal essence. According to Fairy Li Shan's information, he had collected a lot of killer moves long ago, as someone from the demonic path, he had always focused on battle strength, his attainment in fighting was also not ordinary.

Xue Song Zi, all in all, was an experienced Gu Immortal, if Fang Yuan did not use myriad self and Immortal Gu to fight with him, the result would be unclear.

Meanwhile, Hei Cheng's battle strength was at the middle-tier of rank seven!

Compared to Xue Song Zi and Hei Bai, Hei Cheng's rank seven blessed land had greater qualifications, it produced red date immortal essence that was one rank higher than green grape immortal essence.

He was a Gu Immortal of a Huang Jin tribe, he did not lack killer moves. He had the Immortal Gu Dark Arrow since a long time ago. According to Fairy Li Shan's information, Hei Cheng had fought and obtained an Immortal Gu in northern plains several months ago, as to what Gu it was, Hei Cheng did not expose it.

Speaking of Hei Cheng's battle records, they was not ordinary, he had fought against several righteous path Gu Immortals, and even fought to the death with demonic path Gu Immortals, he had killed several demonic path Gu Immortals.

Hei Cheng did not lack immortal essence and killer moves, he had uncommon fighting attainment, and only lacked Immortal Gu, if he had one or two more Immortal Gu to use in battle, his battle strength would rise to the upper-tier of rank seven.

Although Fang Yuan had fought with Hei Cheng once before, it was for an extremely short time and Fang Yuan did not fight him directly, his goal was to retreat with Hei Lou Lan.

Honestly speaking, although Fang Yuan had many Immortal Gu, there was not a single one that was used for attack or defense. When the dark arrows were shot out, Fang Yuan could only dodge and not take them directly. Thankfully, with cleanse soul Immortal Gu as the core Gu of the killer move myriad self, Fang Yuan had his own immortal killer move.

Precisely because of this trump card, Fang Yuan had the qualifications to fight one on one with Hei Cheng

Fang Yuan compared the battle strength of both sides, he was clear in his heart. Hei Lou Lan's impending tribulation would bring great pressure to Fang Yuan.

“Ye Fan has not arrived here yet, I have less time to prepare for when Hei Lou Lan undergoes tribulation now. Maybe I should give up on waiting and return to Hu Immortal blessed land to make preparations, and try to raise my battle strength to the limit.”

After waiting for so many days, Fang Yuan's heart was wavering.

Especially when he recalled that the last two times he attempted a luck connection, accidents occurred, causing them to fail. During Han Li's attempt, Plump Lady appeared and fought with Fang Yuan, only after he showed off his ruthlessness did she run away. When he did it with Hong Yi, Hei Lou Lan was being assaulted and Fang Yuan had no choice but to save her instead.

“Don't tell me that this time, when I attempted to connect my luck to Ye Fan, an accident occurred again? But this time, it did not happen to me but Ye Fan instead?”

Fang Yuan's guess hit the nail on the head.

Luck was ever changing, it was like tides, rising and falling at times.

There could be great fortune after surviving a near death experience, after Fang Yuan escaped with his life from the wind veil of assimilation, his black coffin luck had dissipated by half.

And after that, he connected his luck to Han Li and Hong Yi, they were all chosen due to their strong luck, only inferior to Ma Hong Yun. Fang Yuan's luck thus improved drastically.

This time, when he tried to connect to Ye Fan's luck, the contest of luck between the two no longer resulted in Fang Yuan encountering trouble, but instead, Ye Fan's luck was induced to avoid him, and give Ye Fan an opportunity to dodge this crisis.

Ye Fan made good use of this opportunity, dragging on time for seven days and seven nights, and subduing a beast emperor.

But it was a pity, when he got close to jade dragon river, Fang Yuan's heart had only wavered, he had not left.

“Oh? This dog emperor beside Ye Fan, isn't it that Ying Ming inside Three Kings blessed land? It actually survived, and is following Ye Fan now?” Fang Yuan recognized the dog emperor, he felt a little surprised.

This was something not recorded in ‘Biography of Ye Fan’.

The luck connection to Ye Fan was very successful, there were no accidents, or rather, Ye Fan's lateness was already the accident.

Ye Fan was much weaker in strength, from start to finish he did not discover Fang Yuan or his scheme against him. This proved once again: Good and bad luck are not decisive elements, as long as one's strength was sufficient, they could resist bad luck and grab onto opportunities.

Ye Fan's luck was rather special as well.

His luck had a coffin.

But this coffin was not like Fang Yuan's black coffin. It was bronze and ancient, mysterious with nine dragons of luck guarding the surroundings of the coffin.

After connecting to Fang Yuan's luck, the nine dragons shrunk to four, and the bronze coffin was half as big as before.

Fang Yuan was satisfied with this result.

Ye Fan's luck had shrunk in half, but a large portion still remained.

“Hong Yi, Han Li, and Ye Fan's luck have been connected to mine, the four portions of luck are equally distributed. Ye Fan's current luck is at the same intensity as mine, Han Li and Hong Yi.”

After going through so much, Fang Yuan had finally settled the second weakness of Spring Autumn Cicada.

Not only was his absolutely terrible luck gone, it was even better than ordinary people, he could be said to be a person with strong luck.

“It is a pity that such candidates are hard to find. Although there are still a few in my memories, they have not been born yet.” Fang Yuan sighed out in pity, targets with thick and sustainable luck were very rare, at this point in time, Fang Yuan could find only these three.

At this moment, the matter regarding luck connection had come to an end, Fang Yuan looked at Ye Fan getting close to the river inheritance as he smiled lightly.

With a flash of jade light, he vanished.

Chapter 682 - Refining Group Strength Gu

Chapter 682: Refining Group Strength Gu

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Fang Yuan could faintly sense Hei Lou Lan's tribulation would result in a huge battle.

Hei Cheng was an experienced rank seven Gu Immortal, his battle strength surpassing Fang Yuan's. Xue Song Zi was the owner of the seventh peak of Snowy Mountain blessed land and was also not an easy opponent.

Even if Hei Cheng and Xue Song Zi did not create trouble, a tribulation of the Great Strength True Martial Physique would far surpass the severity of those of normal people.

Fang Yuan immediately started making preparations after he returned to Hu Immortal blessed land.

He needed to raise his battle strength in a short period of time. Battle strength usually depended on four aspects: immortal essence, killer moves, Immortal Gu and battle attainments.

Fang Yuan was already very strong in his individual fighting attainment and it would be difficult to raise in a short period of time.

He could only concentrate on the other three aspects to raise his battle strength.

Fang Yuan first looked at his funds.

To connect luck with Ye Fan, Fang Yuan made a trip to southern border and returned, costing him two beads of green grape immortal essence, which meant he had seventeen remaining.

It was clear this amount was far from enough in a huge battle. According to Fang Yuan's previous life's memories, it was normal to spend dozens of beads of immortal essence in a huge battle, and sometimes it could even surpass a hundred.

Fang Yuan also possessed a lot of Immortal Gu, thus he urgently needed to replenish his green grape immortal essence.

And to replenish his green grape immortal essence, Fang Yuan only had one way and that was to refine immortal essence stones.

However, Fang Yuan only had eleven and half immortal essence stones on him.

Fang Yuan entered the underground cave and appeared before wisdom Gu again.

"Wisdom Gu, I brought you some rather interesting stuff." He greeted.

In <<The Legends of Ren Zu>>, wisdom Gu communicated with Ren Zu frequently, but legends were not exempt from exaggeration.

Fang Yuan was also probing in regards to this.

No matter what he said, wisdom Gu would remain silent, instead, the wisdom light halo flickered a few times.

Fang Yuan laughed.

According to his previous experiences with wisdom Gu, the flickering of the light of wisdom represented wisdom Gu's agreement.

Upon this, he smoothly took out the lingzhi king's heart and planted it on the spot.

Within a few breaths of time, the soil ruptured and stems of small lingzhi mushrooms sprang out, which then rapidly grew and hardened, reaching the heights of tables and chairs.

Hu Immortal blessed land's soil quality was different from the soil quality in Universal Life Academy's land, and was not suitable for the growth of mushrooms.

This was the limit that the mushrooms could grow here.

Fang Yuan did not feel any regrets as it was just a passing thought from him. He then casually sat down on a lingzhi mushroom.

The lingzhi trembled violently, but unexpectedly was able to bear the heavy weight of Fang Yuan's immortal zombie body.

This cave had been empty before, but now it was no longer dull; wisdom Gu was like a curious baby, flying and fluttering around the shorter mushrooms. At first, its speed was slow and careful, but soon its flying tracks revealed its cheerful state, like a baby finding an interesting toy.

"Wisdom Gu, let's get back to the main matter." Fang Yuan looked on for a while before speaking.

Wisdom Gu stopped on top of a lingzhi and emitted the light of wisdom again, which shrouded Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan silently activated delight in water and mountain Gu and began to deduce an Immortal Gu remnant recipe.

Seven days later, he had succeeded in perfecting three Immortal Gu remnant recipes. Using a stargate, he completed the transaction with Lang Ya land spirit, gaining forty immortal essence stones.

According to the price agreed upon beforehand, perfecting an over ninety percent complete Immortal Gu remnant recipe would pay off ten immortal essence stones, while perfecting an eighty percent or more completed Immortal Gu remnant recipe would pay off twenty immortal essence stones.

Among the Immortal Gu remnant recipes Fang Yuan perfected this time, two were ninety percent completed remnant recipes while one was an eighty-nine percent completed remnant recipe.

Not all Immortal Gu remnant recipes with Lang Ya land spirit were ninety percent or over completed remnant recipes, there were many with lower completion rates.

Fang Yuan obtained many immortal essence stones in every transaction but he also had to spend a lot of immortal essence stones to completely deduce the Immortal Gu remnant recipes. Normally, his net profits were around twenty-six immortal essence stones in every transaction with Lang Ya land spirit.

He got a piece of good news from Little Hu Immortal land spirit when he returned to Hu Immortal blessed land: A Gu Immortal seemed to have found the dead body of a six headed snake and its parts and organs were being separately sold in treasure yellow heaven.

Fang Yuan immediately activated divine sense Gu and connected to treasure yellow heaven using his Eight Arm Immortal identity to contact the seller.

His calamity beckoning Gu fed on the black blood of the desolate beast six headed snake.

However, when Fang Yuan saw the store, there was skin, flesh, bones, eyes and snake tendons, but there was no blood for sale.

“When I found this desolate beast carcass by accident, the six headed snake had already been dead for close to a hundred years. Thus, the black blood had completely seeped out. I am truly sorry.” The seller replied.

Fang Yuan discerned the corpse of the six headed snake and saw that the Gu Immortal was indeed telling the truth.

Fang Yuan was not discouraged, however. And still decided to buy the bones of this six headed snake.

The six headed snake was a desolate beast with strength comparable to rank six Gu Immortals. Its whole body was a treasure and every part could be used in the process of Gu refinement.

Fang Yuan had a lot of money on hand, directly buying off the whole skeleton, spending three immortal essence stones.

The bone marrow in the bones could produce blood. In his previous life, Fang Yuan in his previous life was a blood path expert and excelled in extracting blood. With this skeleton, calamity beckoning Gu's food was taken care of.

After buying the skeleton, Fang Yuan then went to the store of Immortal Monkey King Shi Lei.

As expected, divine senses were moving around frequently here and the business was thriving, all because of the Gu refinement material – stone monkey fur.

Shi Lei did not personally stay in treasure yellow heaven, instead leaving behind a proud will to look over the store.

Wisdom path inheritances were rare, but wisdom path Gu were not rare in treasure yellow heaven. Almost all Gu Immortals had some for the convenience in trading in treasure yellow heaven. If not, Fang Yuan would not have bought so many wisdom path Gu back then.

“How much are you selling this stone monkey fur for?” Fang Yuan inquired Shi Lei's will.

Shi Lei's will stiffly said: “One immortal essence stone for one hundred pieces of fur!”

Even Fang Yuan who was very experienced was shocked by this price: “How is it so expensive?”

Shi Lei's proud will raised his head: “Expensive? You can go buy in other places then.”

Fang Yuan snorted inwardly, this stone monkey fur was researched by Shi Lei, how could other places sell it? This was the benefit of monopolizing

the market, the price could be casually set. On the contrary, even though the price was so high, many Gu Immortals were buying it.

Which Gu Immortal did not have Gu recipes and Immortal Gu remnant recipes! Maybe one or two of them might happen to require this stone monkey fur as a refinement material.

There were also a portion of Gu Immortals who had other intentions.

They bought stone monkey fur to attempt to research the secret of its production. If their blessed lands could also produce it, they could get a share of these exorbitant profits.

“Don’t say I didn’t tell you later, if you want to research the production of this stone monkey fur, you need at least a thousand strands of fur. If it is any less, you won’t be able to research anything.” Shi Lei’s proud will also knew of the Gu Immortals’ intention and instead used this to peddle the goods, not in the least worried of the secret of stone monkey fur’s production being researched by others.

Fang Yuan attempted to haggle but Shi Lei’s proud will did not yield, impatiently saying: “Go away, go away, don’t make a disturbance if you are not buying! There are plenty of other buyers! A poor wretch, and still wishing to buy ancient Gu refinement material!”

Fang Yuan snorted.

Immortal Monkey King Shi Lei was a rank seven Gu Immortal with a fiery and arrogant temper. Not only was he good at managing his blessed land, he also had outstanding battle strength.

He was conceited but it was true he had the capital to be conceited.

During the five regions chaotic war, he had dominated a territory. Later when Feng Jiu Ge perished while invading Lang Ya blessed land, there was no one that could suppress Shi Lei and his battle strength grew to the extent that even central continent’s ten great sects could not restrain him.

He was unruly and untamed, not willing to be under anyone, creating chaos in central continent and even publicly announcing he would attack leading immortals!

A great battle was imminent and Fang Yuan urgently required stone monkey fur to refine group strength Gu, thus regardless of how haughty Shi Lei's proud will was, he could only suffer this grievance silently and buy stone monkey fur.

He used five immortal essence stones to buy five hundred stone monkey fur.

With stone monkey fur on hand, Fang Yuan started refining group strength Gu.

Group strength Gu was an extinct Gu classified under strength path; its ability was to converge the strength of a group into one. If it was matched with the killer move myriad self, it would greatly raise Fang Yuan's strength.

Fang Yuan did not want to refine just one rank five group strength Gu, the more he had the better. At this moment, the old hairy men he had purchased before could finally display their worth.

These old hairy men did not have long to live but each of them was a refinement path expert. Fang Yuan divided the group strength Gu recipe into different parts, leaving the unimportant, high success rate and repetitive procedures for the hairy men to work on. And he, as a refinement path master, concentrated on the crucial procedures.

They worked for three days and three nights without any rest, refining a total of forty-five rank five group strength Gu.

Gu refinement had its own difficulty, the higher the rank, the easier it was to fail. If every Gu refinement had succeeded, the five hundred stone monkey fur would have turned into five hundred group strength Gu.

However, after spending large numbers of refinement materials and all the stone monkey fur, Fang Yuan only obtained forty-five in the end.

This success rate was the result of the group strength Gu recipe already being easy to refine and having a high success rate.

Fang Yuan could also naturally use the light of wisdom to improve group strength Gu's recipe or find substitute materials for stone monkey fur.

However, Fang Yuan did not have the time to slowly deduce these.

Even if he had time, he might not have the necessary refinement path foundation. After all, this was an ancient Gu recipe and was vastly different to the current systems of refinement path.

Even if had the foundation and time, he had to calculate his expenses and benefits. The deduction process would cost him green grape immortal essence. And he was unable to estimate this amount of green grape immortal essence.

After refining group strength Gu, Fang Yuan did not rest, instead he used the light of wisdom to ponder upon his killer move, myriad self. He spent a day of time before he was finally able to perfectly merge the forty five group strength Gu with myriad self.

While Fang Yuan was refining, Little Hu Immortal finally completed her assignment, finishing the construction of the blood pool in the western part of Hu Immortal blessed land.

The blood pool was extremely large, like a lake. In the center of the pool, the six headed snake's skeleton was bobbing up and down; the intense odor of blood pervaded over a huge surrounding area. There were large numbers of Gu worms in the pool, creating a formation which continually consumed the skeleton to create black blood.

The core of the Gu formation was the rank five Battle Bone Wheel which Fang Yuan had obtained from northern plains.

Hu Immortal blessed land's time flow was five times faster than the outside world of central continent. Because of this, Fang Yuan was able to make as much preparation as he could when there were only five to six days remaining till the appointed time in northern plains.

Time passed and the day of Hei Lou Lan's tribulation approached closer and closer.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng returned to Hu Immortal Blessed Land through a stargate.

He brought a pleasant surprise with him.

Chapter 683 - Hei Lou Lan's Immortal Ascension (1/3)

Chapter 683: Hei Lou Lan's Immortal Ascension (1/3)

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“Underworld jellyfish... deepsea lightning eels... you actually managed to gather these ingredients.” Fang Yuan inspected the goods as he looked at Tai Bai Yun Sheng in surprise.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng had singlehandedly obtained the food to feed worldly wave trace Gu without any issue!

This was out of Fang Yuan's expectations.

“When I displayed landscape as before Immortal Gu, I was greatly welcomed by many Gu Immortals. They took the initiative to interact with me, at the moment, there are already Gu Immortals who have invited me to join Hai Shi blessed land. However, this matter can only be approved after half of the elders in Hai Shi blessed land agree.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng said.

Fang Yuan nodded, Hai Shi blessed land was the biggest lone cultivator force in eastern sea.

Gu cultivators that joined Hai Shi blessed land were mostly lone cultivators, but this was different from northern plains' Snowy Mountain blessed land.

Snowy Mountain blessed land was the base camp of demonic path cultivators, they were at odds with the righteous path forces. But Hai Shi blessed land mixed both demonic and righteous path members, there were even more Gu Immortals here than in Snowy Mountain, and there were many different factions which together controlled the largest market in eastern sea. Precisely because of this, Hai Shi blessed land became the most popular spot for Gu Immortals to sell their loot.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was a lone cultivator, his landscape as before Immortal Gu was much needed by many Gu Immortals.

But Gu worms were hard to snatch, one thought from Tai Bai Yun Sheng would destroy Landscape as Before. It was completely understandable that the Gu Immortals wanted to make Tai Bai Yun Sheng one of their own.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng continued: “I bought sufficient underworld jellyfish in Hai Shi blessed land. After getting your letter, I left Hai Shi blessed land, searching for a secluded island to use stargate Gu. But by coincidence, I met an immortal zombie who called himself Shark Demon, he was a member of Zombie Alliance, and was bringing large amounts of goods to Hai Shi blessed land to sell.”

“He had many deepsea lightning eels with him, if these eels were sold in Hai Shi blessed land, there would certainly be many buyers. I approached him and asked if I could purchase them. Shark Demon was unwilling at first and had a terrible attitude. But after knowing I was Tai Bai Yun Sheng, he changed his mind. He was willing to sell the deepsea lightning eels to me, but I had to help him repair a secret blessed land. I agreed to his request, and obtained the deepsea lightning eels without spending any immortal essence stones.”

“This Shark Demon actually trusted you this much?” Fang Yuan heard this and frowned deeply.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng laughed, replying nonchalantly: “Oh, he had a rule path Immortal Gu called Death Sentence Awaits. I cooperated with him and accepted the use of Death Sentence Awaits, obtaining his trust.”

“Death Sentence Awaits is a rank seven Immortal Gu that belongs to the rule path, it can set a person’s time of death. Once the time was up, even a Gu Immortal would die.” Fang Yuan’s frown intensified.

“That is right, this Shark Demon is a rank seven immortal zombie.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng chuckled.

“Old Bai, you are handing him your weakness. Actually, even without food to feed the Immortal Gu, it would have been fine for the moment.” Fang Yuan looked at Tai Bai Yun Sheng, sighing.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng laughed, patting Fang Yuan’s leg, his height was obviously not enough to reach Fang Yuan’s shoulders.

He purposely explained: “Do you think I did it for you? No. That secret blessed land is not owned by Shark Demon, it is Yu Lu blessed land. Fairy Yu Lu was the second disciple of Paradise Earth Immortal Venerable. It is a pity that Yu Lu blessed land’s entrance had already been destroyed. Shark Demon needs my Landscape as Before to restore the entrance. I used this opportunity to gain his trust and also a chance to explore Yu Lu blessed land.”

Fang Yuan looked at Tai Bai Yun Sheng deeply in the eye, not continuing this conversation.

Two days later, the six headed snake’s large skeleton had completely melted in the blood pool, Fang Yuan obtained a great amount of black blood.

He fed calamity beckoning Immortal Gu this black blood, before using Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s jellyfish and eels to feed worldly wave trace Immortal Gu.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng had indeed helped Fang Yuan greatly.

In an intense battle, worldly wave trace Immortal Gu would definitely be needed, after feeding this Gu, Fang Yuan could use it without worries.

Checking his assets, Fang Yuan still had twenty-nine and a half immortal essence stones, as well as seventeen green grape immortal essence beads.

Without hesitation, he used almost all his immortal essence stones and converted them into his green grape immortal essence. He now had forty-six green grape immortal essence beads and half an immortal essence stone.

“Forty-six beads... it’s not enough.” Fang Yuan went to borrow from Fairy Li Shan and Lang Ya land spirit.

Fairy Li Shan lent him thirty immortal essence stones straight away without saying anything.

As for Lang Ya land spirit, after urging him for so long, he only lent fifteen.

These three deals with Lang Ya land spirit did not establish too deep of a relationship. Fang Yuan had wanted to borrow Immortal Gu from him, but seeing this, he did not engage in fantasy.

He converted the forty-five immortal essence stones into green grape immortal essence. At this point, he had an unprecedented amount of green grape immortal essence, ninety-one beads.

The grand powers of the river of time was unstoppable by men.

As time continued to pass, the day when Hei Lou Lan went through the immortal ascension tribulation had finally arrived.

Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng used a stargate to reach northern plains as per the agreement.

Looking left and right, it was a field of snow with absolute silence. In the snowy field, Hei Lou Lan and Fairy Li Shan had long since arrived.

“This place is...” Fang Yuan’s gaze was hesitant.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng answered: “This is the absolute ice battlefield at the north-most part of northern plains, legend says that Reckless Savage Demon Venerable had once fought strong enemies in here and destroyed the place, creating an area of void. After the battle ended, he turned into the immemorial desolate beast ice phoenix, breathing out absolute profound ice to freeze and restore this place.”

“That’s right.” Fairy Li Shan nodded: “Because this place has little vitality, the heaven and earth qi here are not very thick.”

Fang Yuan looked at Hei Lou Lan, smiling: “You purposely chose this place to undergo the tribulation, are you afraid that the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity would be too fierce? But without sufficient heaven and

earth qi, the foundation of your immortal aperture would be affected, as well as your future potential as a Gu Immortal.”

Fairy Li Shan opened her palm, as a Gu worm appeared: “If heaven and earth qi are insufficient, we will use these Gu.”

Fang Yuan looked over and his heart jumped: “Oh? The ancient qi path rank five Gu worm — small family qi Gu? This is the first time I’ve seen it. Rumors say that this Gu can absorb all sorts of qi from heaven and earth, storing them. It can advance to become the Immortal Gu Big Family Qi!”

Qi path appeared before strength path, but it also declined earlier.

Fairy Li Shan was prepared to explain, but seeing that Fang Yuan recognized it, she praised: “Fang Yuan, you are truly knowledgeable, not bad, not bad at all.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng heard this and his eyes shone: “This Gu worm is great! Heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities form when heaven and earth qi are too thick and accumulate. With this Gu worm, can we indirectly control the heaven and earth qi, to reduce the force of the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity?”

“The immortal ascension of one of the ten extreme physiques has a terrifying heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity. Oh, if I did not obtain this small family qi Gu, I would have no confidence towards Little Lan ascending to Gu Immortal realm.” Fairy Li Shan sighed, staring at Hei Lou Lan with much concern and worry.

Next, her gaze flickered and she turned to Fang Yuan: “Fang Yuan, if Hei Lou Lan’s ascension succeeds, you will only need to return me half the immortal essence stones you borrowed. At the same time, I will give you the recipe of small family qi Gu.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s gaze shone with joy, while Fang Yuan nodded emotionlessly.

“Other than the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity, what I am worried about now is that old scoundrel Hei Cheng. When I entered northern plains last time, he discovered me immediately, evidently, he has placed a tracking method on me, but I could not find it at all.”

After pausing for a while, Hei Lou Lan continued: “We have to make plans for the worst possible outcome, Hei Cheng’s tracking method is definitely not simple. If he comes and attacks at the crucial moment, there is little possibility of me dealing with him. But if I can endure past the taking in of qi, my body would be washed by the three qi, it would be reinforced by the dao marks and cleansed completely, achieving a qualitative transformation, even if Hei Cheng used an Immortal Gu tracking method, it would be wiped clean. As long as we make it to the second step, we can leave.”

“I understand, you can start.” Fang Yuan said.

Hei Lou Lan nodded, closing her eyes.

The first step in advancing to Gu Immortal was breaking the aperture.

Apertures of the ten extremes were different from ordinary apertures, the latter required the Gu Master to charge at the aperture walls to break them, but the former’s aperture walls had long been over burdened.

The moment Hei Lou Lan released the seal formed by Gu worms on her aperture, the ten extreme aperture shattered on its own.

Her originally intact body immediately had a hole, as a huge attraction force towards the heaven and earth qi burst out.

The deep blue sky started to form clouds. As the icy fields shook slightly, cracks appeared on the thick surface of the ice.

Hei Lou Lan relaxed her body, she allowed the formless force created in heaven and earth to lift her body into the air.

Her skin was white and pale like snow, her black hair was let down as she wore tight fitting black clothing, showing off the curves of her body.

The wind started blowing.

In a dozen breaths of time, the winds were blowing wildly as the small wind became an intense storm.

Clouds merged and covered the sky, looming above Hei Lou Lan. From the shattered surface of the ice, traces of smoke started rising up — this was the sign that earth qi had been drawn up above the ice ground.

Soon, it started snowing in the sky.

The clouds became thicker, and the color turned from grey-white to deep black.

Within the entirety of the surroundings, it was completely dark.

The winds blew and icy cold frost that could chill bones filled the entire area. At the same time, earth qi burst out, cracking noises erupted, earth qi gushed out into the world like a fountain.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng and Fairy Li Shan retreated, hiding their figures.

Only Fang Yuan remained, looking at the sky. His tall body was like an immovable rock statue, the intense winds and snow could not move him at all.

These were all mortal level winds and snow, no matter how big they were, they could not threaten this immortal zombie.

As snow covered the lands, and intense winds blew, they became louder and louder, like the cries of demons and ghosts.

“As expected of a tribulation of the ten extreme physique, the heaven and earth qi here are so thin, yet so much was still drawn. If this was any other region in northern plains, it would simply be unthinkable!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng hid far away, not showing his figure. Looking at this scene, his heart was shocked.

From the winds and snow, heaven and earth qi slowly became thicker.

Hei Lou Lan started to sprinkle the small family qi Gu.

These rank five Gu flew into the sky or landed on the ground, they started to absorb heaven and earth qi and store them. They greatly reduced the speed of the accumulation of heaven and earth qi.

Chapter 684 - Hei Lou Lan's Immortal Ascension (2/3)

Chapter 684: Hei Lou Lan's Immortal Ascension (2/3)

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“With small family qi Gu, there would be a way to influence the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity.” Fang Yuan watched silently by the side.

The intense winds were howling, snow was descending along with sharp icicles, crashing on Fang Yuan's body. Fang Yuan did not move at all, the immortal zombie body was unharmed.

Bam bam bam...

Hei Lou Lan continued to sprinkle the small family qi Gu, when these ancient qi path Gu worms had reached the limit of their capacity, she retrieved them. During this process, many small family qi Gu had self-detonated and the absorbed heaven and earth qi were returned to the world.

When a Gu Immortal ascends, because of the turbulence of heaven and earth qi, both mortal Gu and Immortal Gu would receive backlash.

Even though Hei Lou Lan prepared the small family qi Gu, she could only influence the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity slightly, she could not control it.

As time continued to pass, unavoidably, the heaven and earth qi became thicker, and were at the point of creating the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity.

As the howling of the winds continued, Hei Lou Lan's black hair danced in the air, the snow and ice hitting her face. Clothes made using Gu worms

were much more durable than ordinary clothes. Thus, her clothes were fluttering in the air, not tearing even under the pull of the intense winds.

Fang Yuan found it slightly weird: “It has already been so long, where is the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity?”

His eyes shone with radiance, by activating Gu worms to investigate carefully, the wind and snow could not block his vision.

Fang Yuan went into high alert, heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities had many variations, some were powerful and had strong auras, some were mysterious and scary, he could not predict it, Gu Masters could only test their luck and be as prepared as they could to deal with it.

Howl, howl, howl!

The sound of the wind was becoming sharper, it hurt the eardrums as Fang Yuan felt some frustration in his heart.

Suddenly, he jolted to awareness, he activated his investigative Gu forcefully and looked into the clouds. He immediately saw that a purple chime had formed, it was moving slowly and emitting a sound.

It turns out the heavenly tribulation had formed already!

As the noise became louder and sharper, it fused with the wind, spreading over a hundred li!

Even if Fang Yuan covered his ears, he could not block this noise. Although he had prepared some sound path mortal Gu, his sound path attainment was too low, he could not defend against it.

He felt more and more frustrated, his heart was beating faster, following the sound of the chime, and his blood was starting to flow backwards.

Hei Lou Lan was groaning, blood was oozing from her mouth and nose, her state was worse than Fang Yuan's.

Fang Yuan squinted, cold light flashing in his eyes: “This is the heart shocking noise tribulation, when Gu Masters hear it, their blood would flow backwards, and their hearts would beat faster. If a long time passes, their blood will flow towards the seven orifices, and their heart would explode. I have the body of an immortal zombie, my zombie blood is ice cold, it is almost stagnant, thus I am affected the least. But Hei Lou Lan is the Great Strength True Martial Physique, her blood is the most active among us, she is countered by the heart shocking noise calamity! We must destroy the source of it, the purple chime!”

Thinking of this, Fang Yuan stopped hesitating, he activated light illusion bat wings and flew into the sky.

He flew rapidly, but the closer he got to the purple chime, the more his heart was shocked. When he was three hundred steps away from it, his heart was beating so quickly even his muscles and tendons were vibrating.

Suddenly, Fang Yuan’s body froze, he opened his mouth and vomited a mouthful of green zombie blood.

A moment ago, his heart was unable to take the pressure and burst.

But Fang Yuan was an immortal zombie, his heart was not a weak point, such an injury awakened his fierce nature.

He laughed freakishly, spreading all eight arms and using his killer move.

Icy Drill Stardust!

Eight starlight lumps formed and crashed towards the tribulation cloud.

They drilled into the tribulation cloud, slamming into the purple chime. The chime was not strong, it broke immediately. The heart shocking demonic sound stopped, and Fang Yuan’s pressure was lifted.

But at the next moment, the tribulation cloud rumbled, as heaven qi gathered, a new purple chime was about to be formed.

Fang Yuan's eyes shone with cold light, how could the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity be defeated so easily in one strike? This was not unexpected.

Icy Drill Stardust!

His eight arms gathered, using the killer move again, creating a huge icy drill stardust lump.

Within the dark blue starlight lump, stardust fragments were shining brightly, colliding into each other at a chaotic pace.

Fang Yuan shouted lightly, his eight arms pushed forward, sending the starlight lump towards the tribulation cloud.

The larger the starlight lump, the slower its speed. But after colliding into the purple chime again, a large amount of starlight specks remained, they were emitting a crackling sound as they self-detonated.

Heaven qi gathered, forming more purple chimes, but were instantly destroyed by the starlight lump.

The starlight lump could be seen shrinking with the naked eye, but the enchanting heart shocking noise did not enter Fang Yuan's ears again.

Fang Yuan succeeded in suppressing the heavenly tribulation, but he did not let down his guard. The immortal ascension of the ten extreme physiques, how could it be so simple?

He continued to unleash icy drill stardust, although this killer move was a mortal killer move, it had amazing power, after fusing Dou Min Jun's inheritance into it, this killer move was worth four immortal essence stones.

Icy drill stardust continued to be replenished, as the purple chime continued to form and break down.

Fang Yuan looked down at Hei Lou Lan below him.

The latter's breathing had soothed, her eyes were shut tight. Her expression was determined, she sat cross-legged in the air, unmoving. On her beautiful pale face, there were dried blood traces.

But the recovery of the Great Strength True Martial Physique was the best of the ten extreme physiques, Hei Lou Lan's injuries had already recovered.

Her hands did not stop moving, she scattered small family qi Gu while retrieving the ones that were full. She had changed her battle strategy, she scattered the small family qi Gu on the ground and rarely in the sky.

One could deduce from this that she did not have many small family qi Gu, after all, this was an ancient qi path Gu worm. Even if they had the Gu recipe, it was very difficult to find refinement materials.

Even if Hei Lou Lan had ample time to prepare, she did not have many of this Gu with her.

Fang Yuan retracted his gaze, at this time, he could hear some weeping noises.

The voice was desolate and pitiful, it sounded like the crying of a begrudged wife, or the sleepy talk of a young maiden in love, it was a whisper that was very affectionate and caring, but at times it also had the tone of hatred and grudge.

Fang Yuan heard this and even his immortal zombie body felt a sense of weakness. His entire body could not exert strength, he was like a hero out of breath, together with an endless longing for his homeland, his bravery fell short and his ambitions could not be fulfilled. His firm fists and legs felt like they were hitting on cotton, it was like he had just recovered from a terrible illness, he had no strength in him.

Fang Yuan shouted out in dismay, using his investigative Gu and looking up, he saw that near the purple chime, a pink chime had appeared.

The chime continued to vibrate, creating a weeping noise.

This was the decadent noise tribulation!

Before Fang Yuan used his killer move to shatter the pink chime, enchanting noise assaulted him again.

Bang... bang... bang!

The sound was like thunder, it was like the pounding of a giant, every sound was hitting on the deepest parts of Fang Yuan's mind, in his mind, his thoughts could not move, they were all shattered by this thunderous noise.

Tremor thought noise tribulation!

Immortal zombies have slow cognition, this heavenly tribulation directly countered Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan felt an intense dizziness, he could not think and his body was wavering, he almost fell from this high altitude.

At the moment of crisis, he used his remaining bit of clarity to activate delight in water and mountain Gu.

Three green grape immortal essence beads entered delight in water and mountain Gu, as joyful will burst out and spread in Fang Yuan's entire mind.

Fang Yuan had just stabilized his body when, swoosh!

Suddenly, there was a sharp noise near his ears, approaching rapidly.

Fang Yuan subconsciously tried to block it, but at the next moment, his five fingers were all sliced off, the five fingers were covered by the wind and snow, vanishing without a trace.

Swish swish swish...

The sharp noise continued to emit, getting closer to Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan's pupils shrunk, he focused his gaze and used three investigative methods consecutively. He could faintly see that there were very thin invisible lines in the wind and snow, it was sharp and formed a huge web, moving towards Fang Yuan without giving him any place to dodge.

These invisible lines were not of material nature, they were all formed using sounds.

Fang Yuan watched with his hair on end: "This is the flying blade noise tribulation! Hair armor! Light illusion bat wings!"

He activated his defensive killer move and his movement killer move.

Fang Yuan moved continually, his black armor broke apart and after leaving his body, the fragments turned into black zombie hair.

Fang Yuan twisted left and right, he finally found a rather loose gap and broke through the sound web.

But the invisible sound lines still came for him. The hair armor lasted for another three breaths before reaching its limit and breaking.

Fang Yuan snorted coldly, he used his defensive killer move again, forming a new layer of hair armor that barely covered his body.

He dodged left and right, his body moving like a phantom, as lumps of icy drill stardust were shot up.

The stardust touched the sound web and were blocked, cut into pieces of fragments.

At the same time, Fang Yuan's fingers grew rapidly, his shattered heart formed once again.

Howl howl howl...

Without the starlight lump's restraint, the first purple chime formed again.

The ghostly cries resounded again, Fang Yuan's blood flowed in reverse again, his newly formed heart started beating rapidly as it went on the path of self-detonation.

Fang Yuan's gaze concentrated.

Be it the icy drill stardust, light illusion bat wings, or hair armor, they had been used to their limits, yet the dangerous situation could not be alleviated!

This was only Hei Lou Lan's heavenly tribulation, the earthly calamity had not formed yet due to the small family qi Gu's suppression.

In Fang Yuan's mind, huge amounts of joyful will were expended, in a short period, ten percent were used up.

"My current battle strength is upper-tier of rank six, but I cannot do anything to this heavenly tribulation. The ascension of the ten extreme physiques, the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity is truly terrifying, this is several times the power compared to an ordinary Gu Immortal! Hmm?"

Suddenly, Fang Yuan's expression changed, his heart sank.

He found out that in this tribulation cloud, another four chimes of varying colors were forming.

Earlier, with just four chimes, Fang Yuan was already near his limits. Now that four new ones appeared, Fang Yuan could only use the immortal killer move myriad self.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng watched at a hidden location with much fear: "It seems the immortal ascension of the ten extreme physique is not just several times as dangerous as an ordinary Gu Master, it is at least a dozen times as terrifying."

He had thought that his own tribulation was tough. But to think that Hei Lou Lan's tribulation was far more dangerous than his!

“Oh no, this is not an ordinary heavenly tribulation, it is one of the ten catastrophes, eight layer enchanting noise tribulation, when all eight noises are emitted, it would have a range of eight hundred and eighty li, heaven and earth would shake and immortals would be exterminated!” Far away, Fairy Li Shan who had been hiding recognized the eight chimes and almost wanted to help out.

“Eight layer enchanting noise tribulation... if all eight noises are emitted at once, the strength would be unstoppable, this tribulation would end in failure without a trace of hope of success.” Fang Yuan’s expression was cold, the tougher the situation, the stronger his battle intent.

Crack crack crack.

During the process, all the mortal Gu he used were getting destroyed continuously.

The backlash of heaven and earth was causing him to lose a large number of mortal Gu.

But Fang Yuan made ample preparations, he had prepared a large number of Gu worms and his killer moves had never stopped activating.

Just as he was about to use myriad self, Hei Lou Lan who was below him opened her eyes!

Chapter 685 - Hei Lou Lan's Immortal Ascension (3/3)

Chapter 685: Hei Lou Lan's Immortal Ascension (3/3)

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

From Hei Lou Lan's eyes, a dazzling light was bursting out.

The light gathered and took form, like that of a real pillar, it pierced through the tribulation cloud and shot the two chimes.

With a loud bang, the chimes broke, completely eliminated and was unable to regenerate.

The light pillar only lasted for a moment before Hei Lou Lan shut her eyes, the entire process was extremely short, only lasting a breath of time.

This was the light of divert disaster!

Hei Lou Lan used the Immortal Gu Divert Disaster!

The power of an Immortal Gu was extraordinary, it was a stark contrast to Fang Yuan's mortal killer move icy drill stardust.

Hei Lou Lan controlled her breathing before opening her eyes again.

Two pillars of divert disaster light shot out, destroying two chimes again.

Fang Yuan was secretly shocked: "Such power, this was not a simple use of divert disaster Immortal Gu, it was used together with mortal Gu. Using her sight to unleash the attack, it is much more concentrated and precise. In other words, Hei Lou Lan had already developed an immortal killer move using the Immortal Gu Divert Disaster as the core!"

Hei Lou Lan had outstanding talent, not long after obtaining divert disaster Gu, she developed an immortal killer move?

This was very strange and unthinkable to Fang Yuan, but the truth was right before him, it was indisputable!

At this time, Hei Lou Lan opened her eyes again, eliminating two chimes again.

But at this time, she shut her eyes, two lines of fresh blood flowed down the corner of her eyes. her eyelashes were trembling and her body was shaking. On her palm, she held divert disaster Gu tightly, cracks were appearing on it and it was wailing out softly.

This frantically created immortal killer move was not complete, it had very potent weaknesses.

“Two chimes left!” Hei Lou Lan did not care about it, she gritted her teeth and opened her eyes forcefully, destroying the heavenly tribulation’s last two chimes in one shot.

Guh! Guh!

Her beautiful eyes had shattered at this moment, as two streams of blood poured out of her empty eye sockets.

With a bang, the divert disaster Immortal Gu burst in her hands, breaking into light particles, slipping from the cracks of her fingers and vanishing.

Hei Lou Lan had gone blind!

Although she had the Great Strength True Martial Physique and had terrifying recovery speed, the injury in her eyes was due to the forceful activation of the Immortal Gu Divert Disaster, dao marks of luck path were in her eye sockets, she could not heal them.

The rank six divert disaster Immortal Gu was also destroyed in this process, becoming history.

Hei Lou Lan was extremely resolute, she had the heart of a formidable character, after paying a terrible price, she destroyed the heavenly tribulation for good, now only the earthly calamity was left!

At this moment, Fang Yuan praised her in his heart: “Resolute!”

The immortal ascension of the ten extreme physiques gave birth to a terrifying heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity. What’s worse was that they still had a strong foe waiting to interfere. Under the immense pressure of life and death, Hei Lou Lan had no choice but to sacrifice divert disaster Immortal Gu, as well as a pair of her eyes.

This was a decision common people would find hard to make.

Such sacrifice, it showed Hei Lou Lan’s ambitious and ruthless disposition, she had an unrivaled spirit.

As heaven qi poured down like the stream of a waterfall, earth qi gushed up like a golden fountain. Hei Lou Lan’s foundation and deep accumulation turned into a large amount of human qi as it burst out from within her.

“This is the human qi of one of the ten extreme physiques?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng watched with a dumbfounded expression.

Hei Lou Lan’s human qi was many times more than Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng combined.

The human qi of the ten extreme physiques was usually overwhelmingly thick, this was mostly due to the ten extreme apertures.

Even with enough mental preparation, spectators were still shocked.

As the three qi converged, it formed a huge cocoon that covered up Hei Lou Lan.

At this point, she had reached the second step — taking in the qi.

Hei Lou Lan was focused on balancing the three qi, she took back all her small family qi Gu and would not be able to face her enemies for the time

being.

Crack...

Frozen rivers shattered, heaven and earth shook.

At this moment, a thunderous sound could be heard, as a huge frenzied ape jumped out from deep within a frozen river.

With a loud thud, the frenzied ape landed on the ground, it created two huge holes where it stood. The ice fragments were scattered around the huge holes.

The frenzied ape beat its chest, shouting out loudly. Its voice was so loud that even the rumbling tribulation cloud froze for a second.

Its body was like snow, its eyes were red like blood, its monkey fur spiked out like icicles, piercing towards heaven. It was hundreds of meters tall, large like a hill, it has an incredible aura and was extremely fierce. Compared to it, Fang Yuan was like a bug in front of a cat.

“The earthly calamity formed! It is an ancient desolate beast calamity! This is an earthly calamity that only rank seven Gu Immortals encounter.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s heart snaked.

One name was echoing in Fairy Li Shan’s heart: “Icefall Divine Ape!”

Fang Yuan’s expression was still as water, the icefall divine ape’s huge shadow was casted down, it had rank seven battle strength. If it had Immortal Gu in it, then it would be even harder to deal with, the battle situation would become much harder.

Hei Lou Lan focused on balancing the three qi, Hei Cheng did not appear, while Fairy Li Shan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng were hiding elsewhere, with this extremely dangerous situation, a ruthless light flashed across Fang Yuan’s eyes, he clapped his palms before him, using his killer move earlier than planned.

Immortal killer move — Myriad Self!

Fist qi burst out, grand and overwhelming, like an overflowing river, it was like a raging sea.

In just a few breaths of time, over ten thousand of Fang Yuan's strength path phantoms appeared, surrounding his main body. They were in all directions around him, in the sky and on the ground, in the formation of a sphere.

To prevent the likelihood of him having not enough time because of a fierce battle, Fang Yuan had activated the immortal killer move myriad self several times before going to northern plains.

The strength path phantom army was stored in his own immortal aperture. The strength path phantoms could exist for a period of time, and because they were not living beings, they were not affected by the death energy in his immortal aperture.

When Fang Yuan released a portion of them, his aura finally matched the ape's.

The icefall divine ape was ready to attack, it wanted to charge over, but seeing the grand strength path phantom army, it opened its mouth, showing its sharp fangs as its muscles contracted, it chose to wait and see.

The snow and wind blew, Fang Yuan was expressionless, his body was still like a rock as he pointed at finger at the icefall divine ape.

Immediately, the army moved and war cries filled the battlefield.

Tens of thousands of strength path phantoms moved like a tide, they whipped up a storm as they charged towards the icefall divine ape.

“Such might!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng watched with his heart pounding.

This was not the first time he had seen the killer move myriad self, back in Lang Ya blessed land, Fang Yuan had used it once to beat up the desolate beast swamp crab.

But at that time, Fang Yuan only used one bead of green grape immortal essence to summon ten thousand phantoms.

Right now, an army several times that size was attacking, as the army's momentum rose, they had an imposing aura that could shake the world.

The army pushed forward, towards the icefall divine ape, and then splitting into four along the way.

One went left, one went right, one went up, and the last one charge ahead.

The icefall divine ape's wild nature was awakened, it charged ahead instead of retreating. Fang Yuan's strength path phantom army moved according to his will fluidly, with his command, they spread out, like a huge web, encircling the icefall divine ape.

“Kill! Kill! Kill!” Strength path phantoms roared, they were like ants attacking the icefall divine ape collectively.

The icefall divine ape attacked left and right, it destroyed countless phantoms but could not break through Fang Yuan's encirclement.

“it really is such a formidable killer move in this world! Together with his master level attainment in enslavement path, no wonder Little Lan placed so much importance on him.” Seeing this, Fairy Li Shan was overjoyed.

One after another, strength path phantoms flew out of the aperture. Fang Yuan had more than a hundred thousand troops in his immortal aperture, he only summoned eighty thousand now.

Among these strength path phantoms, the most ordinary ones had two arms, some had four arms, or even six arms. The more arms they had, the stronger their battle strength.

The icefall divine ape roared angrily, it battled fiercely, its huge body and monstrous strength, along with the icicles pointing outwards on its body, caused the strength path phantoms to suffer heavy injuries before dying.

But only a portion of the scattered fist qi was expended, the rest would gather and form into strength path phantoms once again.

Because of this, the reduction of the number of phantoms of Fang Yuan's army was greatly slowed.

During the process, the joyful will in Fang Yuan's mind was used up intensely. Manipulating tens of thousands of troops, the expenditure of his joyful will was immense. In just a few dozen breaths, Fang Yuan had activated delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu nearly ten times.

“Strange, this icefall divine ape has no Immortal Gu despite being an ancient desolate beast, in fact, it does not even have a single mortal Gu! Where did the earthly calamity find this oddity?”

Fang Yuan could see the truth behind the icefall divine ape, it had no Immortal Gu, or even any mortal Gu, this ancient desolate beast's threat was greatly lowered.

“In that case, it is time to finish you off!” Fang Yuan's lips curled up, the ruthless light in his eyes burst out as he entered the field directly, charging ahead.

The light illusion bat wings on his back flickered several times, as Fang Yuan's speed increased like he was a shooting star. It was quite a sight, with the explosive sounds along the way, he traveled a huge distance in a few breaths of time, descending like a demon god, right above the icefall divine ape.

“Come, group strength support me!” Fang Yuan shouted excitedly in his heart.

At once, the forty-five group strength Gu in his immortal aperture were activated at once.

Group strength Gu had completely been incorporated into myriad self by Fang Yuan, once activated, it caused a new transformation in myriad self!

Hundreds of strength path phantoms dispersed, their strength had collectively gathered in Fang Yuan under the might of group strength Gu.

Fang Yuan raised one right arm, slamming down on icefall divine ape's skull.

With a loud bang.

His entire forearm slammed on the divine ape's skull mercilessly.

The intense recoil caused Fang Yuan's forearm to burst open, as his bones were shattered and his flesh and blood were reduced to dust.

As for icefall divine ape's skull, there was a huge hole in it. The crack in the hole spread at lightning speed, affecting the entire ape's head.

At the next moment, the icefall divine ape's skull exploded!

Seeing this, be it Fairy Li Shan or Tai Bai Yun Sheng, they were so shocked their eyeballs almost popped out.

Even Fang Yuan was shocked: "What is going on? The entire ape head was destroyed? That shouldn't be, this is an ancient desolate beast!"

Killer move myriad self was completed by him alone, group strength Gu was added in by him as well, he was very clear of his own strength after group strength Gu was added. The most he could do was to cause the icefall divine ape's skull to crack and bleed, but the entire head would not explode.

"Be careful!" At this moment, Tai Bai Yun Sheng could not help but show himself, shouting a warning.

Fang Yuan turned around and looked, his pupils shrinking rapidly.

Icefall divine ape's huge fist had gotten close to Fang Yuan without him noticing anything, it slammed down at lightning speed, like a poisonous snake's assault.

Fang Yuan could not dodge it in time, he was hit directly by the huge fist!

Chapter 686

Chapter 686: Fang Yuan learns from Reckless Savage Demon Venerable!

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Boom. Fang Yuan was sent flying like an insect, making a huge arc in the air before ruthlessly falling down on the hard ice surface.

Rumble!

Ice chunks scattered crazily, the force sent Fang Yuan flying like an artillery shell, he pierced through the ice layer and traveled for an enormous distance before finally stopping.

Fang Yuan lay amidst the broken ice, seriously injured. Even with an immortal zombie body, he could not budge a bit. His whole body was like a torn sack, the dark green zombie blood flowing out from the innumerable wounds, bones were fractured with some piercing into skin and flesh while some jutted out of the body. Only three of the eight arms were remaining. One torn off arm was lying not far away from Fang Yuan.

A long ice channel was created just now, cut open by Fang Yuan using his own body.

“Cough cough...”

Fang Yuan coughed for a while and stared with an incredulous gaze at the icefall divine ape, it was still standing upright despite losing its head.

“What the hell is this?”

According to common sense, even an ancient desolate beast would die if their head was smashed apart. But this icefall divine ape which had lost its

head not only did not fall down, instead it struck Fang Yuan with a very heavy counterattack.

Fang Yuan recalled that enormous punch, common sense would have stated that such an enormous force would have already produced a sonic boom. But it was unexpectedly noiseless during the whole process!

This absolutely was not something the icefall divine ape should have been capable of accomplishing, because it did not have any Gu worms on it!

Fang Yuan tried to move his body; the immortal zombie body shuddered but still lay down on the ice, its strength failing.

However, Fang Yuan could sense his body was rapidly recovering.

Zombies used death energy as life force. As long as they were not destroyed in an instant, the abundant death energy would provide them with astonishing recovery speed.

“Fang Yuan!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng quickly flew over and at the same time, pitch black rays of light shone out from his hand and fell on Fang Yuan’s body.

These pitch black rays of light were carefully prepared for Fang Yuan by Tai Bai Yun Sheng, and were not some ordinary healing Gu worms.

Ordinary healing Gu worms would bring vitality and stimulate life force, but this was of no use to Fang Yuan’s immortal zombie body.

Fang Yuan needed to increase his death energy, the stronger the death energy, the faster his recovery speed would be. Thus, zombies were also known as ‘living dead’.

With Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s help, Fang Yuan’s recovery speed surged violently.

“Great.” Fang Yuan gave a horrifying smile. He soon recovered his movement ability and stood up from the ice surface.

Boom. An astonishing change happened to the icefall divine ape, it unexpectedly self-detonated.

After the detonation, a large group of pegasi were left in the icefall divine ape's place.

These pegasi were anything but ordinary, different from the two winged pegasi of the current era. They were larger than two winged pegasus by two to three times. On their backs were at least two pairs of wings, while some even had three pairs.

These were ancient pegasus, the more wings they had, the stronger their battle strength. Four winged pegasi were at the level of beast emperors while six winged pegasi were desolate beasts!

In the current five regions, the ancient pegasi were already extinct.

Most of these pegasi were four winged pegasi while there were a few with six wings!

The pegasus group neighed before colliding with Fang Yuan's strength path phantom army.

It was a massacre, Fang Yuan's strength path phantom army was steadily losing ground, suffering heavy losses.

"This is not a beast calamity! What in the world is this?" Tai Bai Yun Sheng quickly flew to Fang Yuan's side and looked at this scene with his eyes wide open.

The ancient pegasi and strength path phantom army started slaughtering each other, creating a chaotic battle situation.

Fang Yuan suffered great losses.

It was because the strength path phantom had been in a loose formation to deal with the giant icefall divine ape. Now that the giant beast was changed to a united group of pegasi, the loose phantom army formation instead allowed the pegasus group to rampage unhindered. Despite the strength

path phantoms' coordination being exquisite, forming into many small battle groups, they still had more defeats than wins and suffered huge damage.

However, there were no corpses in this slaughter.

There was no need to speak of strength path phantoms which were condensed from fist qi. The crucial point was that the pegasus group had intangible bodies that turned into nothingness after they were killed.

“Could it be....” Fang Yuan’s red eyes suddenly shone. He racked his brains, searching for the answer in his memories, before a thought hit him as he considered an elusive possibility.

This possibility made him look towards Hei Lou Lan.

However, Hei Lou Lan was covered in the enormous cocoon of three qi, which was so thick that he could not even see her shadow. As long as she was able to consume this three qi cocoon, her potential after becoming a Gu Immortal would be extremely deep and her future prospects would be filled with bright radiance.

Fang Yuan turned around to look at the pegasus group. His eyes narrowed and a smile appeared on his face; he waved his hand towards the back, transmitting his voice to Tai Bai Yun Sheng who was rushing over: “Old Bai, step back and watch me.”

He then showed his sharp teeth and charged forward.

He pierced into the chaotic battle of the pegasus group and strength path phantom army.

In an instant, it was like Fang Yuan had poked a hornet’s nest as countless ancient pegasi charged towards him. He activated hair armor and raised his arms, protecting his head.

After he locked in on a target, Fang Yuan suddenly shouted and pounced towards an injured four winged Pegasus, forcibly smashing it down from

the sky to the ground.

Bang. Man and horse crashed heavily into the ground, the ice surface cracked, forming a deep pit.

Fang Yuan's whole body was filled with injuries, bones fractured in many places, skin was opened and flesh split. The recovered body was once again crushed into a miserable state.

Who knew how many pegasi attacked him when he charged into the chaotic battle and smashed into the four winged pegasus.

These pegasi naturally would not let him go. Large numbers of pegasi gathered into a white flood that fell down from the sky towards Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan used all his strength to suppress the intensely struggling four winged pegasus under him, while the wills in his mind surged like boiling water, dissipating intensely.

Two strength path phantom groups in the sky coordinated, and intercepted the diving pegasus group like a giant scissor.

At the same time, large numbers of strength path phantoms surged out from Fang Yuan's immortal aperture and formed a hemispherical formation above Fang Yuan, resisting the fierce offensive of the pegasus group without any regard for the losses.

The four winged pegasus under Fang Yuan was anything but cute as it neighed and struggled with all its power. It had such high strength that even Fang Yuan, a strength path Gu Immortal with an immortal zombie body, was almost unable to contain it.

Time was pressing, the opportunity could not be lost. Fang Yuan raised his fists high and smashed down ruthlessly, immediately bursting the pegasus's head, however the headless Pegasus was still struggling as if the loss of its head had no affect.

Fang Yuan then punched down with all his eight arms, bombarding the pegasus with heavy punches.

The thick ice surface below them could not endure this punishment and started cracking.

A normal four winged pegasus was equal to a beast emperor with rank five battle strength. Even if they had strong wild Gu worms, they would have turned into meat paste under Fang Yuan's offensive.

This strange four winged pegasus did not have any Gu worms on it and when Fang Yuan crushed it, it dissipated into thin air without leaving any hair, bone or even blood.

The next moment, however, Fang Yuan's narrowed eyes suddenly opened wide. Following the complete destruction of the four winged pegasus, a formless will rushed into his mind; his eyes revealed enormous shock and joy.

He knelt on the broken ice surface and ceased all movement, resembling a statue. Despite the fierce slaughter going on above him, he did not seem to notice anything, as if he was in a dream.

"Fang Yuan!" Tai Bai Yun Sheng was extremely worried when he saw this, flying towards Fang Yuan.

"Come back, don't disturb him. This is a golden opportunity for him!" Fairy Li Shan, however, suddenly transmitted her voice.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng narrowed his eyes, immediately asking in anger: "It seems you know what this calamity is? Fairy Li Shan! We are allies, we came specially to protect Hei Lou Lan in crossing the tribulation. You actually were deceiving us! What are you up to?!"

"This is not deceit, don't forget the Snowy Mountain Alliance, if I had deceived you, I would have already died according to the oath! This was only speculation which I am now sure of." Fairy Li Shan quickly explained.

She had only hidden this crucial piece of information without mentioning it, it did not mean she was deceiving them.

Even if they were allied, they could not just share all their secrets. Fang Yuan also would not do that.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng's breathing sped up as he flew rapidly while irritatedly asking at the same time: "Then are you still not going to tell me now what the hell is this speculation?!"

Fairy Li Shan let out a breath of turbid air and spoke quickly: "Tai Bai Yun Sheng, you also know the origins of this icy plain. Back then, Reckless Savage Demon Venerable fought a huge battle, destroying a part of northern plains, turning that area into void. To repair the void, Reckless Savage Demon Venerable turned into an immemorial ice phoenix, and breathed out extremely cold profound ice which froze this place, turning it into a large icy plain."

"Get to the point!" Tai Bai Yun Sheng shouted.

Fairy Li Shan understood Tai Bai Yun Sheng's feelings and did not blame him, continuing with her explanation: "Everyone knows Reckless Savage Demon Venerable was a strength path Immortal Venerable, founder of the strength path and also of transformation path. Without exception, every rank nine venerable is a child of the Great Dao, the closest to the true essence of heaven and earth. Not only did laws follow their words, every action of theirs carried true meaning and even the movement of their gazes conveyed the profundities of nature. Even if they perish, their main killer move would be imprinted in heaven and earth, forming a kind of heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity."

Tai Bai Yun Sheng involuntarily recalled the formless hands: "Yes, I know about this."

Fairy Li Shan continued: "Back then, Reckless Savage Demon Venerable turned into an ice phoenix and breathed profound ice to condense into the icy plain we are on now. Don't forget the ice phoenix transformation is a transformation path killer move. As the creator of the icy plain, Reckless

Savage Demon Venerable imprinted the true meaning of strength path and transformation path in the midst of this piece of heaven and earth. A piece of speculation was circulated among a few Gu Immortals, or more precisely a rumor. As long as a strength path or transformation path Gu Master ascends to Gu Immortal in this icy plain, it will cause a resonance of dao fragments, evoking the true meaning of Reckless Savage Demon Venerable's strength path and transformation path."

Tai Bai Yun Sheng shook: "Then, then this means, isn't this?!"

"Right. the icefall divine ape was only a false appearance and the ancient pegasi were also the same; they were true meanings of strength path and transformation path, taking on the form of an earthly calamity! When someone completely shatters these external forms, the small true meaning contained within would break out and enter the body of their own accord! What is true meaning? It is the comprehension towards heaven and earth, Great Dao and law fragments. Fang Yuan destroyed a pegasus and obtained the true meaning within it. In other words, Fang Yuan is receiving teachings from Reckless Savage Demon Venerable!"

Fairy Li Shan spoke shocking words and also revealed heavy envy.

How huge was an opportunity to receive the teachings of a rank nine venerable!

If one said the three qi converged to let the Gu Master comprehend heaven and earth and gain natural inspiration, then passing tribulation in this place and obtaining true meaning was to study under Reckless Savage Demon Venerable!

Chapter 687 - True Meaning Infusion

Chapter 687: True Meaning Infusion

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Fairy Li Shan continued with a deeply moved tone: “Reportedly, the rumor of Reckless Savage Demon Venerable’s true meaning came from the currently rank seven Domination Immortal Chu Du of northern plains. It is said that when he became a strength path Gu Immortal three hundred years ago, it was at this icy plain that he passed his tribulation. It is just that there have been limited numbers of Gu Immortals advancing over these recent years. And among these newly advanced Gu Immortals, there are few that are of transformation path and even fewer of strength path. Thus, this piece of speculation was very hard to prove.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng snorted but no longer hurried towards Fang Yuan.

Although Fairy Li Shan and Hei Lou Lan deceived him and Fang Yuan, this was after all such an enormous benefit, thus Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s anger dissipated for the most part.

He turned around and looked deeply at Hei Lou Lan. Hei Lou Lan was covered in the three qi cocoon and she was progressing smoothly. The qi cocoon’s volume was slowly shrinking methodically.

‘This woman has truly great ambitions, she is not satisfied with being a ten extreme physique immortal, she also wants to learn from Reckless Savage Demon Venerable. She is not afraid that her strength is lacking and she would die because of her greed. Speaking of which, this style of taking risks is actually similar to Fang Yuan’s, they are both lunatics!’ Tai Bai Yun Sheng heaved a sigh inwardly.

“So it was indeed like this, they are the external forms of true meaning, ahahhaah!” Fang Yuan laughed loudly and slowly stood up from his

kneeling position with his expression revealing his high spirits.

He then gazed at the ancient pegasus group again, but the way he looked at them was different this time.

His gaze was extremely heated, like a pervert that had his lust held back for several thousands of years, who then saw an absolutely beautiful woman. Or like a bandit whose greed would never be satisfied, seeing the world's greatest treasury!

“I have advanced to a strength path Gu Immortal but my strength path foundation was shallow and I could only reach quasi-grandmaster realm in strength path! It is extremely difficult to make one's realm progress even a little, and needs a sufficient quantity of regular accumulation in order to initiate a qualitative transformation. But now, as long as I kill these true meaning external forms, I can rapidly raise my strength path realm, elevating it to genuine grandmaster realm!”

Memories and experiences of five hundred years of bitter struggles made Fang Yuan extremely aware of the difficulty in progressing one's realm.

Realm represented the understanding of Great Dao! One's strength path realm was a Gu Master's understanding of the Dao of strength. Realm was generally divided into ordinary, quasi-master, master, quasi-grandmaster, grandmaster, quasi-great grandmaster, great grandmaster, quasi-supreme grandmaster and supreme grandmaster.

Most Gu Masters would only have ordinary realm in their whole lives. Quasi-masters were geniuses or old, experienced Gu Masters.

Masters were extremely rare! For instance, in the Imperial Court contest which was an assembly of heroes of the large northern plains, only Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng had master level attainment in flying among those who reached Imperial Court blessed land. While in enslavement path, there were only Jiang Bao Ya, Yang Po Ying, Ma Zun, Chang Shan Yin (Fang Yuan) and Nu Er Tu, five masters over the entire contest!

And speaking of refinement path supreme grandmasters, even throughout human history, there had only been three: Long Hair Ancestor, Old Eccentric Tian Nan and Old Immortal Kong Jue!

Every advancement of a realm meant an astonishing upgrade in one's battle strength!

It was because higher realm meant deeper understanding of the law fragments in heaven and earth. It allowed Gu Masters to refine new, better Gu worms, create more killer moves and display greater dominance of their paths.

Fang Yuan had the most understanding of blood path among all the major paths. In his previous life, he was an awe-inspiring blood path grandmaster!

His battle strength was outstanding and he had created many new Gu worms of blood path, and these new Gu had even surpassed Blood Sea Ancestor's in some aspects!

He had also researched many blood path killer moves, and despite them being mortal killer moves, they had extraordinary power.

Fang Yuan now had the immortal killer move myriad self, the representation of the convergence of enslavement and strength path, a unique killer move created from squeezing out all his potential, and with the help of natural inspiration and wisdom Gu.

But even with such a killer move, when his battle strength was considered, it was not a match with his peak blood path attainment in his previous life.

Fang Yuan could suppress his immortal killer move myriad self by just using his previous life's blood path killer moves.

He had even created, from initially nothing, some remnant recipes of completely new Immortal Gu with his grandmaster realm. Of course, the completion rates of these remnant recipes were rather low.

This was the world of Gu, and more than that, it was the world of Gu Masters.

Gu worms involved nurturing, use and refinement, and the bulk of these fundamentals relied upon Gu Masters.

Generation after generation of Gu Masters brought forth new developments, constantly using their plentiful creative prowess to research new Gu worms and open new paths, which then created the extremely wondrous way of Gu which covered all aspects! Thus, heroes were able to emerge like stars in the sky over the boundless history of humans.

Gu is the essence of heaven and earth, man is the spirit of all living things!

The famed people of the past had accomplishments as high as the mountains that the later generations would find hard to surpass. However, on the whole, the strength of the five regions was growing steadily and becoming much more profound, surpassing the eras of Immemorial, Olden Antiquity and so on.

“Gu Masters nurture, use and refine Gu, getting down to the basics, it is a process of humans probing and studying nature, the world, and the Great Dao. Be it a xianxia world, a magic-based world, or a scientific world, they are all the same, they are all the exploration and study of nature and the world itself. It is only that the difference in the world’s laws make the exploration methods different.”

Once can only learn if they explore continuously. Only by learning could they have accumulation. And only with accumulation could they transcend the world!

“And in this world, the measurement of the stage-wise accomplishments of study of heaven and earth, and the Great Dao is the realm of every paths! Great Dao is a closed book, and for a Gu Master to study and explore heaven and earth, they have to use Gu worms to approach the Great Dao with different methods, they need to constantly summarize their comprehensions, need insights and require sufficient experience. However, right now I am obtaining true meaning infusion which is as if I am

observing the world while standing on the shoulder of a giant! It is making Reckless Savage Demon Venerable open the pages of the closed book to the parts which I can understand and let me read it directly. This is a shortcut, an extremely rare fortuitous encounter! This will save me a great deal of time and immense effort!”

Fang Yuan was more excited the more he thought of it.

‘Hei Lou Lan! You are a lunatic! You actually wanted to learn from Reckless Savage Demon Venerable while gaining natural inspiration, and obtaining the infusion of true meaning. Hmph, are you not afraid you can’t manage to comprehend them all and be thrown into confusion, even failing your immortal ascension! However... your greed, I like it a lot. This gift from you, I shall accept it all!’

Fang Yuan shouted inwardly; with such heavy profits ahead of him, he decided to not leave behind even a little!

Myriad self! Myriad self! Myriad self!

He activated his immortal killer move nonstop; for the first time, he disregarded the costs as he activated it frantically!

Countless strength path phantoms emerged, forming a huge army inside the immortal aperture, their scale several times larger than before.

At the same time, large numbers of mortal Gu forming the immortal killer move perished, this was the backlash from heaven and earth, and also the consequences of Fang Yuan’s extreme rate of activation.

However, Fang Yuan did not feel any heartache, everything was okay as long as the core, cleanse soul Immortal Gu, did not have any problems. He had made ample preparations for this trip and had brought large numbers of mortal Gu for replenishment and substitution.

“Come!” Fang Yuan lifted his chest as countless strength path phantoms surged out from his immortal aperture.

The strength path phantom army flooded the world, as if it could engulf mountains and rivers. The sparse battle strength just before was immediately replenished and soon surpassed the previous limit, reaching a new height.

Large numbers, no, a sea of strength path phantoms filled the whole battlefield.

“This... there are at least three hundred thousand!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng and even Fairy Li Shan was stupefied at this sight.

The ancient pegasus group was firmly surrounded in the air by the strength path phantom army.

The slaughter between the two sides had reached the climax.

Fang Yuan walked leisurely on the ice surface below the ongoing aerial battle.

Joyful will were created and rapidly expended in his mind. Under his command, the army coordinated to form different groups, and like giant hands, they pounced upon four winged pegasi without caring for losses.

Next, dozens of strength path phantoms worked together to forcefully push the four winged pegasi down to the ice surface.

Then, Fang Yuan would slowly walk over, raise his eight thick giant arms and shower down punches for the kill.

Miserable neighing sounds filled the area as pegasi were shattered apart. True meaning rushed into Fang Yuan's mind and the profundities of the Great Dao were rapidly absorbed. His movement stiffened for several breaths of time before recovering once again.

Fang Yuan thus engaged in crazy slaughter of ancient pegasi.

“Refreshing!” After another true meaning infusion, he excitedly roared, his gaze was so blood red that it was difficult to stare at it directly!

The strength path realm which would have taken years and even dozens of years to raise, was rapidly advancing following the true meaning infusion.

Fang Yuan felt incomparable pleasure and enjoyment.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was watching with a dumbstruck expression, Fang Yuan's madness made him feel a chill from the depths of his heart. Even Fairy Li Shan could not help but be silent.

After less than half of the pegasus group was destroyed, the earthly calamity transformed again. The pegasus group merged together to form thirty-three giant snakes.

These giant snakes were as large as a house and had extremely powerful defense, covered with black armor and shields. When they fell on the ground, they immediately occupied terrain advantage.

"Another transformation and this time to shield snake?" Fang Yuan laughed malevolently; he did not move, the strength path phantom army in the air had already shrouded over the snakes like dark clouds.

By occupying the ground, these shield snakes only needed to defend the attacks from above unlike if they were flying in the air where they could be attacked from all directions.

Fang Yuan's slaughter immediately slowed down.

It took a good while for the huge army to handle one shield snake.

Fang Yuan laughed maniacally as he pounced down upon it.

The shield snake was filled with injuries and before it could raise its head, it was bombarded by Fang Yuan's eight arms. The enormous strength from the overlaying of forty-five group strength Gu directly destroyed the shield snake.

An enormous true meaning that far surpassed the previous ones charged into Fang Yuan's mind.

The snake corpse that had lost its head suddenly dissipated, transforming into small snakes; in few moments, the place was filled with a sea of ferocious and slippery snakes.

Fang Yuan was in the process of comprehending essence of Great Dao and could not budge, thus he fell in the sea of snakes.

The snake sea attacked madly, quickly covering his enormous body.

Fang Yuan's comprehension this time was different from before. In the previous true meaning infusion, Fang Yuan felt like he had turned into a pegasus, living its life from birth to death, from young to old, running on the firm ground and soaring on the vast sky...

He sensed the unique body structure of Pegasus, the use of various strengths and the ingenuity of using power.

And now, he turned into a snake from breaking out of the egg to devouring all kinds of preys. He personally experienced the twisting snake body, the strength of its constriction, the muscle rhythm when it swallowed its food, the force application when its head moved like lightning to capture prey...

Not only was it raising the strength path realm, but transformation path and even flying master attainment were advancing.

These experiences extended and stepped on the maxim of strength path. These maxims covered extremely large information and were hard to describe using words. Because the wonders of Great Dao could not be put to words; words would be too simple, too dull, too shallow and simply not be able to portray its mysteries and wonders!

Chapter 688 - Second Battle With Hei Cheng (1/2)

Chapter 688: Second Battle With Hei Cheng (1/2)

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“Fang Yuan!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s shout could be heard loudly, Fang Yuan opened his eyes and woke up from within the sea of snakes.

All around him, from head to toe, there were snakes. Countless snakes were coiling around him, trying to kill and devour him. If not for Fang Yuan’s hair armor protecting him, these small snakes might have drilled into his stomach already.

Fang Yuan laughed heartily, he was joyful instead of shocked!

He stretched out eight huge arms, grabbing with his hands as he destroyed dozens of small snakes. Tens of gushed into his mind.

His consciousness was blur for a moment, but recovered immediately.

As he slowly adapted to it, and as his attainment level increased, the speed of him absorbing the became faster and faster.

Addicted to killing, he withdrew the hair armor and opened his mouth, sucking.

Immediately, countless small snakes crawled into his mouth.

He opened his mouth to chew, his sharp fangs tearing the snake body into shreds, next he swallowed and the snake corpse vanished down his throat, disappearing from this world.

Waves of filled his heart and mind unceasingly.

Strength path , transformation path , all these turned into traces and were absorbed by him. At the same time, with trial and error, he became familiar with the new knowledge, it gave Fang Yuan a much deeper understanding in other territories. For example, his flying attainment.

After Fang Yuan killed the third huge shield snake, his strength path attainment level went from quasi-grandmaster to grandmaster realm.

Strength path grandmaster!

That is to say, if given a bit more time, Fang Yuan would reach the level of blood path in his previous life! Because his blood path attainment level was also grandmaster realm.

Right now, his mind was filled with countless thoughts and countless inspiration. His understanding of strength path had reached a whole new level, he could create many strength path Gu worms and many mortal killer moves that were related to strength path now.

But Fang Yuan was not satisfied, he continued slaughtering.

The earthly calamity failed after transforming into the icefall divine ape, the ancient pegasus, and the shield snake group. Now, there was a new transformation, it turned onto a group of rockmen.

Fang Yuan manipulated the army, killing the rockmen, he trampled on their heads and swallowed their bodies, understanding the power of thickness.

The earthly calamity turned into a bee group next, as Fang Yuan self-detoned his strength path phantoms continuously, learning the power of piercing.

The earthly calamity transformed into the rhinoceros, as Fang Yuan killed them, he learned about the power of charging.

As his strength path attainment continued to rise, after he stabilized his grandmaster realm, he started charging towards quasi-great grandmaster realm.

Right at this moment, two bright rainbows, one black and one white, pierced the air and descended.

“We finally found you!”

“You were in the icy plains indeed.”

As the rainbow faded, two people, Hei Cheng and Xue Song Zi appeared.

The strong enemies had appeared!

“So many strength path phantoms, what is going on?” Xue Song Zi’s pupils shrunk, before they shone in a bright heated light: “Oh? This is... it seems the rumors were true, undergoing tribulation in the icy plains will possibly attract Reckless Savage Demon Venerable’s true meaning!”

Hei Cheng’s eyes were eerily looking at the battlefield, next his gaze focused on the three colored qi cocoon.

After such a long time, Hei Lou Lan had not finished absorbing the three qi yet, her human qi was simply too huge in quantity!

“Hehehe, Hei Lou Lan, you guys have nowhere to run, why don’t you surrender.” Hei Cheng laughed heartily, he opened his right palm and revealed an Immortal Gu.

This Immortal Gu gave off an eerie blue light, it was a time path rank six Immortal Gu.

The aura of the Immortal Gu was surging, it resonated with the two time path Immortal Gu in Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s aperture, causing them to vibrate.

Fairy Li Shan’s expression changed, she showed herself and stood in front of Hei Lou Lan, she spoke coldly: “Instant Pause?”

This was the rank six time path Immortal Gu Instant Pause, it could freeze the time of the target for six moments, with this Gu around, Hei Cheng did not have to worry about Fang Yuan running away using Fixed Immortal Travel.

Hei Cheng saw Fairy Li Shan and his gaze concentrated, he spoke with depe intent: “To think that the mastermind behind all this was Fairy Li Shan. Why are you sowing discord between us father and daughter? Oh I see, as expected, which Gu Immortal would not be interested in the yin-yang life extension method in my possession?”

Saying so, Hei Cheng laughed sarcastically, he showed a mocking expression to Fairy Li Shan as he oozed with confidence.

Fairy Li Shan’s expression was solemn, her voice became louder as it filled the skies: “Hei Cheng, you are destined to fail today. Don’t think of causing any harm to Little Lan, because the person stopping you will be me!”

Saying so, Fairy Li Shan stopped hiding it, she revealed the grand aura of a rank seven Gu Immortal.

At the same time, the surface of the ice broke, countless tree roots grew rapidly, they coiled around and moved like huge pythons.

The trees grew quickly, it soon became a forested area. After a few breaths, pear blossoms grew, the smell of the flowers was fragrant and spread for several li.

Fairy Li Shan stood under the tree, her body was shielded by the leaves and branches, vanishing.

Meanwhile, Hei Lou Lan was still balancing the three qi, she was on top of the pear tree.

Battlefield killer move — Pear Orchard!

“To think that third leader’s cultivation level had reached rank seven secretly. Be careful Hei Cheng, third leader cultivates earth and woof path, she had set up this battlefield earlier, I am also a member of Snowy Mountain blessed land, I cannot battle Fairy Li Shan due to the alliance rules.” Xue Song Zi reminded.

Usually when Fairy Li Shan showed up in northern plains, she always revealed rank six cultivation. Few knew about her true cultivation level.

Hei Cheng's expression was calm, his gaze shifted to Fang Yuan, Tai Bai Yun Sheng and Fairy Li Shan for a moment, before turning back to Hei Lou Lan.

"One immortal zombie, one rank six Gu Immortal, one rank seven Gu Immortal..." Hei Cheng muttered, he snorted coldly, saying to Xue Song Zi: "Go deal with that immortal zombie and the rank six Gu Immortal, after I kill Fairy Li Shan, we will take down Hei Lou Lan."

His tone was filled with decisiveness and confidence.

Although Fairy Li Shan was rank seven, her battle strength should be at the lower tier of rank seven, it was quite far from Hei Cheng.

"Okay!" Seeing that the toughest foe was going to be dealt with by Hei Cheng, Xue Song Zi agreed.

He flew down, straight towards the earthly calamity.

He was someone who had knowledge, he knew that the earthly calamity contained a Demon Venerable, true meaning, even if he was not a strength path or transformation path Gu Immortal, he wanted a share of it. Gu Immortals usually ventured into many paths so that they could assist their main path, who would be unhappy with a higher attainment?

"You're courting death!" Fang Yuan saw Xue Song Zi rushing here and shouted angrily, a ruthless light flashing in his eyes.

"Merely a rank six immortal zombie, you dare to speak such words!" Xue Song Zi snorted in disdain, he rapidly got closer.

In his first battle with Hei Cheng, Fang Yuan focused on retreating, to escape from the place. Thus, he did not reveal his true battle strength.

Hei Cheng and Xue Song Zi analyzed the situation, and assumed that Fang Yuan's two movement Immortal Gu were lent to him by other Gu

Immortals.

Even though Fang Yuan's strength path phantom army was fighting against the earthly calamity intensely.

First, the earthly calamity was already half destroyed, second, wide range killer move were very common, third, most immortal zombie's battle strength was lower than ordinary Gu Immortals, and finally, there was a rank six Gu Immortal and a rank seven Gu Immortal on Fang Yuan's side, Xue Song Zi subconsciously underestimated Fang Yuan's threat.

Xue Song Zi's speed was very fast, he was right above Fang Yuan in a moment's time.

"I'll let you taste my power!" He growled, he pushed with his hands and used his killer moves.

Drifting Snow! Ice Mountain Awl! Snow Sparrow Crisis!

He used three killer moves at once, this showed Xue Song Zi extraordinary control over manipulating Gu worms.

These three killer moves were all attack type killer moves. In an instant, intense winds blew as snow blew in the air, countless snowflakes gathered into birds, they moved fluidly in the intense wind and snow, with much spiritualism, there were thousands of them! Twenty to thirty icicles that were the size of mountains were covered in sharp spikes as they flew towards Fang Yuan, trying to pierce through his body.

Fang Yuan laughed coldly, he waved his hand and the myriad army moved!

Myriad self moved with courage, their shouts overwhelmed the heavens, everywhere the army went, ice mountains collapsed, snow sparrows cried, and the snow stopped.

"Eh?!" Xue Song Zi's expression changed, only after fighting did he realize the truly fearsome might of myriad self!

Seeing that the myriad self army was coming for him, Xue Song Zi growled angrily as his hair stood up, traces and traces of frost energy shot out from them.

In an instant, the frost energy spread quickly and formed an ice crystal domain in the air.

Battlefield killer move — Snow Domain!

“Towering pine tree, icy hair dragon stream!” Xue Song Zi growled, using two defensive killer moves at once.

Immediately, pine trees grew in the snow domain, from nothingness, they grew, becoming large trees with high density, the branches tied the trees together, forming many thick walls of defense.

As for his long snow white hair, they extended and gave off a dragon’s cry in the air. The long hair turned into dozens of dragon shaped ice, coiling around his body and forming a castle-like defense, with Xue Song Zi protected tightly in the most center.

However, when myriad self army charged over, pine trees collapsed, and ice dragons shattered, the snow domain lasted for a moment before breaking apart.

“An immortal killer move! Who in the world is this immortal zombie?” Xue Song Zi’s expression was pale, his eyes showed panic as he retreated quickly, even faster than when he came, he was in a pathetic state!

At the same time, Hei Cheng and Fairy Li Shan had engaged in intense battle.

The battle of the two had reached the climax right from the start.

Hei Cheng used dark arrow Immortal Gu to its limits, shooting three dark arrows into the pear orchard, flying around and trying to locate Fairy Li Shan’s true hiding place.

In the pear orchard, it was dense with vegetation, and pear blossoms fell from the trees. The roots were tangled together and growing, as hundreds of sunflower king lotus appeared.

As the lotus opened, beams of burning light shot towards Hei Cheng.

Hei Cheng's body shuddered, dark liquid oozed out of his black robe, dying the area around him black. This was also a battlefield killer move, called dark veil.

In the dark veil, black balls were shot out, pouring down like rain.

The black balls slammed into the pear orchard, forming huge pitch black spirals. This was the killer move that Hei Lou Lan used in the imperial court contest — Dark Vortex.

The dark vortex expanded, corroding the trees and flowers, causing huge holes to form in the pear orchard.

Meanwhile, the heated beams of sunlight also tore open some areas of the dark veil.

As the two continued to attack, the light beams fell in quantity while the number of dark vortexes increased, Hei Cheng quickly gained the upper hand.

As expected of a famous rank seven Gu Immortal expert in northern plains!

Chapter 689 - Second Battle With Hei Cheng (2/2)

Chapter 689: Second Battle With Hei Cheng (2/2)

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“Found it.” Hei Cheng’s eyes shone brightly, he laughed sinisterly as he used his investigative killer move, finding out Fairy Li Shan’s figure in the pear orchard.

He immediately used dark arrow Immortal Gu to its limit, as three dark arrows shot out into the air, towards its target.

The pear orchard went into action, countless tree roots stretched out, moved and coiled around like dragons, they desperately blocked these three arrows.

At the crucial moment, Fairy Li Shan was gritted her teeth, her eyes bright as a lamp.

She shouted in her heart: “Earth flower lotus burial!”

The ground exploded loudly, as a huge man eating flower appeared at lightning speed.

The man eating flower opened its mouth, swallowing a dark arrow. Next, the entire man eating flower’s size shrunk, it was less than half of its original mass, but it could trap the dark arrow temporarily.

Hei Cheng snorted, his gaze was shining as the swallowed dark arrow was trying to escape, forming a sharp pointed bulge in the man eating flower’s surface.

But next, more man eating flowers appeared from the ground. The second man eating flower ate the first man eating flower, shrinking after that. The

third man eating flower ate the second man eating flower. Repeating the process, after seventeen to eighteen man eating flowers were summoned, Hei Cheng's connection to this dark arrow fell by at least thirty percent.

Hei Cheng knew that this dark arrow could not escape in the short run, his attention was on his two remaining arrows.

Fairy Li Shan's expression was pale, she shouted lowly: "Fading heavenly flower."

A large number of pear blossoms flew, they were pure as white snow, they floating in the air and turned into light specks.

The dark arrow's speed was fast, but the great number of light specks were all over the sky, during the process of the arrow's flight, it was stained.

Hot sparks developed on the dark arrow which was covered in light specks, white spots appeared on the dark arrow, causing its speed and power to fall.

Hei Cheng snorted, he knew the other party was well prepared. He was openly being targeted by his enemies in the dark, everyone knew about this Immortal Gu Dark Arrow, thus his attack was countered.

But he was not to be trifled with, even though he did not develop an immortal killer move using dark arrow Immortal Gu as the core Gu, he had been trying and had obtained several mortal killer moves that could cause changes to the dark arrows.

Hei Cheng stared with his eyes, using a set of mortal Gu in his immortal aperture. The two dark arrows changed directions, meeting in the air and fusing, becoming one again.

After fusing, the dark arrow was darker without a single light speck, it regained its former speed and power.

The dark arrow shot like lightning, stabbing into a huge trunk in pear orchard.

In Hei Cheng's field of vision, Fairy Li Shan was hiding in this tree trunk.

But at the next moment, Fairy Li Shan voice came from the other side:
“You fell for it, Hei Cheng. Tree flower sheds tears!”

A bright flower bloomed in the tree trunk, as thick nectar oozed out from the center of the flower, it was extremely fragrant.

Dark arrow hit an wooden puppet that resembled Fairy Li Shan, the nectar spread and covered this dark arrow completely.

Thereafter, the nectar solidified, becoming like amber as it sealed the dark arrow inside.

“Hei Cheng, today, you will definitely fail!” Fairy Li Shan’s body was on top of a tree crown, although she was pale and perspiring profusely, her eyes were bright and her aura was strong.

Hei Cheng’s great strength was highly attributed to the dark arrow Immortal Gu.

This was an attack type Immortal Gu, Fairy Li Shan only had a mountain pledge Gu, she could not face it head on. She could only exert her methods and use three mortal killer moves to seal the dark arrows.

After the dark arrows were sealed, Hei Cheng lost his strongest means of attacking.

“Really? You think that’s all I have?” Hei Cheng stood in the dark veil, looking down at Fairy Li Shan as he showed a mocking smile towards Fairy Li Shan.

Under Fairy Li Shan’s supervision, he stretched out his arm, opening his palm and revealing a black pearl.

This black pearl was about the size of a rice bowl, it was black and shiny, like a black crystal. On the surface of this translucent pearl, one could see a boar shaped animal sleeping inside.

Fairy Li Shan saw this pearl and her eyes immediately enlarged, she showed a shocked and scared expression: “This is Dark Prison?”

Hei Cheng nodded slightly: “That’s right, this is my Hei tribe’s rank six Immortal Gu House — Dark Prison.”

His voice was monotone, but it contained a feeling of pride.

Hei Cheng was not Hei tribe’s supreme first elder, but to ensure that this trip had no accidents, he paid a huge price and borrow this item from Hei tribe’s supreme first elder.

“This is bad...” Fairy Li Shan’s heart sank to rock bottom. Dark prison was a beast stable, trapped inside was the ancient desolate beast sharp tusk boar. If it was summoned, Fairy Li Shan would be in deep trouble.

Be it pear orchard, earth flower lotus burial, fading heavenly flower, or tree flower sheds tears, these were all mortal killer move. In order to deal with Hei Cheng’s dark arrow Immortal Gu, Fairy Li Shan had thought through it carefully and devised three killer moves that could temporarily seal the dark arrows.

But because of this, her mind was worn out and her head was hurting. Although she had the pear orchard battlefield, she had fallen into a disadvantage against Hei Cheng’s dark veil, she could only hang on and pray that Hei Lou Lan’s tribulation would finish soon, to come over and assist her.

However, sharp tusk boar was an ancient desolate beast, destroying the pear orchard was as easy as stomping on a garden. Once pear orchard was destroyed, the three ‘flower moves’ that relied on pear orchard would weaken greatly, the dark arrows would escape.

“If that happens, all the effort I put in earlier would go to waste!” Fairy Li Shan gritted her teeth, but right at this moment, she heard a warning from Tai Bai Yun Sheng — be careful!

Of what?

Fairy Li Shan looked back, seeing that a dark arrow had secretly flew over, it was thirty centimeters away from her.

“What? But I made arrangements around here...” Fairy Li Shan was shocked, but it was too late.

The dark arrow flew over, piercing into her forehead, through her skull, and coming out of the back of her head.

“Little aunt!” Hei Lou Lan screamed, she had finally digested all three qi and had recovered her mobility. But the moment she opened her eyes, she saw that the relative that had always taken good care of her was killed by a dark arrow piercing her skull, dying a terrible death.

“It’s over.” Hei Cheng kept the ball shaped Dark Prison.

Fairy Li Shan had only seal two dark arrows, when the two arrows combined earlier, Hei Cheng had secretly shot out a third dark arrow. Using the Dark Prison to attract Fairy Li Shan’s attention, he secretly utilized several mortal killer moves, together with dark arrow, he took down all of the defenses around Fairy Li Shan.

However, at the next moment!

A flash of light shot over, as Fairy Li Shan returned to the state a moment ago, her injuries were gone and her skull was intact.

Immortal Gu Man as Before!

Far away, Tai Bai Yun Sheng breathed roughly as he said: “So close, I almost failed to make it!”

Hei Cheng’s pupils shrunk, his anger was rising.

He was not furious that Tai Bai Yun Sheng had ruined his battle result, but he was angry at Xue Song Zi for not doing his best! They had agreed that he would kill Fairy Li Shan while Xue Song Zi would kill Tai Bai Yun Sheng and the immortal zombie who was Fang Yuan.

But the result was?

Tai Bai Yun Sheng could interfere in his battle!

“Xue Song Zi...” Hei Cheng gritted his teeth, he looked at the battlefield far away.

But what Hei Cheng saw was, Xue Song Zi’s robe was tattered, he was escaping with an expression of fear. His long hair had become much shorter, he was almost bald.

His face was bruised, a part of it was swollen and his body was covered in blood, one of his arm was hanging on his body, the bone had fractured.

Hei Cheng’s pupils could not help but contract.

Xue Song Zi had healing Gu in his possession. For Gu Immortals, a fracture was not a heavy injury.

But the point was, the opponent gave Xue Song Zi absolutely no time to heal his fracture!

This... exactly how strong was the enemy?

As if answering his question, the strength path phantom army numbering over two hundred thousand shouted and caused a tremor in heaven and earth.

They were a huge mob, even thicker than the tribulation cloud in the sky, chasing after Xue Song Zi alone.

This was simply bullying!

Even this rank seven Gu Immortal Hei Cheng frowned deeply: “What is going on? Why have these strength path phantoms not been destroyed yet, in fact, even more are appearing?”

After that, he saw that half the phantom army was charging towards him.

Hei Cheng snorted coldly, he willed and several mortal killer moves were activated together.

Thousand Demon Rampage! Dark Fire! Black Wind Break!

“Kill!” The myriad self army charged.

In several breaths of time, the demons were crying, the dark fire dimmed, and the black winds dissipated.

Hei Cheng who had always been confident and relaxed finally changed his expression: “This power... this is an immortal killer move! This immortal zombie that looks inconspicuous has the highest battle strength?”

The myriad self army pressed forth, charging into Hei Cheng’s dark veil battlefield fearlessly.

The pitch black battlefield that occupied half the sky was quickly smashed and taken down, it resembled the clothing of a beggar, extremely tattered.

Hei Cheng’s eyes twitched, he had to retreat!

He was handsome and elegant, even when he retreated, he still kept his cool, his arms were like butterflies fluttering in the sky, activating mortal killer moves one after another.

But this could not stop the advancement of the myriad self army.

Just like a humongous tide, no matter how powerful his mortal killer moves were, they were like rocks in front of a tsunami, or weak little fish, they were all swept away and devoured mercilessly!

Hei Cheng squinted his eyes, his expression turned grim.

He finally understood how Xue Song Zi felt, facing the myriad self army, he was a great rank seven Gu Immortal, a famous expert in northern plains, but now he felt a sense of helplessness and weakness.

The army had formed into an overwhelming size, it was unstoppable!

“This immortal killer move... even if I use Dark Prison and release the sharp tusk boar, I will not be its match!” Hei Cheng retreated under the pressure of the army.

Under this situation, if Hei Cheng wanted to turn the situation around, he would need to kill Fang Yuan's main body using dark arrows. But two dark arrows were already trapped by Fairy Li Shan, the remaining one could do nothing to Fang Yuan who had Immortal Gu Worldly Wave Trace.

"This lunatic, how many beads of immortal essence did he use?!" Hei Cheng cursed in his heart, his eyes were fixed on Fang Yuan who was on the ground.

Fang Yuan absorbed another trace of the Demon Venerable intent, sensing Hei Cheng's dangerous gaze, he looked back and gave Hei Cheng a smile of disdain.

At the same time, a large portion of the army charged towards Hei Cheng.

"This fellow!" Hei Cheng finally showed a trace of nervousness. Being pincer attacked by two armies, he could only dodge in the sky. Even after he used countless mortal killer moves, he could only halt the army's advancement slightly.

At this moment, the situation had become — two Gu Immortals were being chased down by Fang Yuan alone.

"Good job junior brother!"

Fairy Li Shan stood on the tree crown, seeing this, her expression froze slightly. She did not expect the situation to become like this.

Over at Fang Yuan's side, he had finally destroyed the earthly calamity and obtained all of the true meaning infusion. His strength path attainment was still grandmaster realm, it did not break through again. But his transformation path attainment rose to become a transformation master. As for his flying attainment, it also grew significantly, he broke through master level and reached quasi-grandmaster realm.

But Fang Yuan was not satisfied, he said to Hei Lou Lan: "Quickly, don't you have small family qi Gu, release all of the collected earth qi, we might attract more earthly calamity!"

Everyone heard this and were speechless.

Hei Lou Lan rolled her eyes, after the infusion of the three qi, the essence of her life had been elevated, she had transcended mortals and became a Gu Immortal. Her body was purified in all aspects, even the heavy injury in her eye sockets had healed completely.

“I have to keep these small family qi Gu to refine Immortal Gu. Time is limited, let’s retreat!” Hei Lou Lan rejected Fang Yuan’s suggestion and shouted.

Fang Yuan licked his lips, unsatisfied. But since she did not agree, there was nothing he could do.

Everyone gathered and entered Fang Yuan’s immortal aperture.

Fang Yuan looked at the icy plain battlefield longingly, using Fixed Immortal Travel at long last.

Three breaths later, he vanished, returning to Snowy Mountain blessed land.

“We’re letting him leave?” Xue Song Zi and Hei Cheng gathered.

Hei Cheng’s brows rose, he said coldly: “Even if I have Instant Pause, can you break through the defense of these strength path phantoms?”

Xue Song Zi looked at the remaining myriad self army in the battlefield and was unable to say a word.

Chapter 690

Chapter 690: A Commotion in Northern Plains, A Wisdom Path Inheritance

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

In the quiet room at the third branch peak of Snowy Mountain.

It was fine weather outside. Clear blue sky, refreshing air and tall white snowy mountains combined to form a tranquil and boundless view.

The fragrance of tea filled the quiet room.

Fang Yuan was gasping as he lay down with his body full of injuries; thin streams of zombie blood flowed out from the wounds and accumulated on the ground.

However, he did not care and also did not feel any pain. Seven minutes had gone by already since he had closed his eyes to rest.

Besides him, there were three others in the quiet room.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was standing next to Fang Yuan, quickly moving his hands, emitting rays of black light that were healing Fang Yuan's injuries.

Fairy Li Shan was sitting at her old spot beside the window, absent-mindedly brewing tea, while most of her attention was focused on Hei Lou Lan who was beside her.

Hei Lou Lan was sitting cross-legged with her eyes closed, her face looked solemn and respectful like a jade statue.

There were three steps in immortal ascension: shattering the aperture, receiving qi and releasing Gu. She had completed the first two steps when

undergoing tribulation in the icy plain. And after returning to the quiet room using Fixed Immortal Travel, she had started the third step.

With her foundation, the creation of her immortal aperture was a settled matter. Right now, she was probably refining Immortal Gu in her immortal aperture and resisting the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity formed in there.

By the looks of it, she was going to complete this step alone and did not want an outsider's help.

However, if there was any problem, Hei Lou Lan would immediately ask for help; Fang Yuan, Fairy Li Shan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng would have to quickly enter Hei Lou Lan's immortal aperture and resist the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity.

By the time the tea was boiling and gurgling, Hei Lou Lan let out a breath of turbid air and slowly opened her eyes.

This movement immediately attracted the other three's gazes.

Fairy Li Shan stopped brewing and placed the teapot down in a hurry, asking in concern: "Success?"

Hei Lou Lan nodded.

Fairy Li Shan took a deep breath, her eyes reddened as she spoke in a choked voice filled with excitement and relief: "Little Lan, you have the Great Strength True Martial Physique and now have succeeded in becoming an immortal, you possess a super grade blessed land and have extraordinary potential. Truly, after a dark cloud comes a clear sky, if sister knew of this in the afterlife, she would certainly be happy!"

When an ordinary Gu Master advanced to Gu Immortal, their blessed land could be classified into one of three grades: high, middle or low.

When one of the ten extreme physiques advanced to Gu Immortal, they would be taking an enormous risk and naturally would have bigger gains. If

their immortal ascension succeeded, their blessed land would be a super grade blessed land!

High grade blessed lands were formed with a size of 4700km² to 6000km², drew in a large tributary of the river of time and created over thirty beads of immortal essence. There would be plenty of heaven and earth qi remaining which could mutually interact and refine the vital Gu and core Gu into Immortal Gu.

Super grade blessed lands were even larger with a territory of over 6700 km². The tributary of the river of time it drew in would be gigantic and the amount of green grape immortal essence created would surpass fifty beads! If there was nothing unexpected, it could create at least two Immortal Gu.

Hei Lou Lan appeared tranquil: "I have succeeded in advancing to Gu Immortal but have yet to kill that old scumbag."

Her indifferent tone contained a deep and piercing hatred.

"Hei Lou Lan, I hate to be blunt but the chances of killing Hei Cheng with only the four of us, even if he is alone, are rather low." Tai Bai Yun Sheng coughed, and said.

"Right, defeating a Gu Immortal is easy but killing is another thing altogether." Fang Yuan heaved a deep sigh as he stood up, the injuries on his body had essentially healed.

Previously, in his battle with Gu Immortal Plump Lady in western desert, he had obtained superiority but Plump Lady had still escaped.

This time, he battled Hei Cheng and Xue Song Zi, his phantom army had taken the lead and were able to wreak havoc, but they couldn't trap the two Gu Immortals and could only let them retreat safely.

Myriad self was strong but there was nothing to be done about it if the enemy did not engage you head-on.

Gu Immortals were smart and knew to avoid the enemy's strong points. In truth, Fang Yuan's second battle with Hei Cheng could only be considered a draw.

It was true that Fang Yuan had the upper hand, but it was hard to maintain this dominance for long; if the time was stretched on, the strength path phantoms would dissipate and it would then be Hei Cheng's turn to counterattack.

This immortal killer move indeed could build up to a big advantage, but not to the extent of being at complete dominance against Hei Cheng.

Thus, when Hei Lou Lan said to retreat, Fang Yuan did not oppose. He stopped at the right time and activated Fixed Immortal Travel, bringing them back here.

Hei Lou Lan looked at Fang Yuan and gave a slight smile: "To be able to succeed this time in resisting the enemy and allowing me to pass the tribulation is thanks to your strength."

"Since we are allies, we naturally need to help each other out." A sharp light flashed through Fang Yuan's eyes.

He helped Hei Lou Lan this time, and when Immortal Crane Sect attacks Hu Immortal blessed land later, they would also have to help Fang Yuan according to the alliance agreement.

It involved reciprocity in mutual benefits for both sides.

"According to the previous agreement, here is small family qi Gu's recipe. Also, of the thirty immortal essence stones I lent, you only need to return half." Fairy Li Shan spoke.

She by now had a hint of Fang Yuan's nature, only tangible benefits matched his tastes.

Fang Yuan accepted the recipe for small family qi Gu, then sighed: "In this battle, I won and also lost, consuming over sixty green grape immortal

essence. The fifteen immortal essence stones I owe you, I am afraid it might take some time for me to return them.”

Fairy Li Shan was in a good mood because of Hei Lou Lan’s success in advancing, she immediately stated: “No need to hurry, whenever your circumstances are better, you can return them to me and I also won’t collect any interest on them. Also, didn’t you ask us about wisdom path inheritances?”

“Could it be that you have some clues?” Fang Yuan was pleasantly surprised.

Fairy Li Shan slowly said: “There is a clue. You are also aware of northern plains’ number one wisdom path Gu Immortal, Dong Fang Chang Fan’s death some months ago. He left behind an intact wisdom path inheritance for his successor, Dong Fang Yu Liang, but Dong Fang Yu Liang is only a mortal and it will be hard for him to preserve a Gu Immortal inheritance, especially when this inheritance is a wisdom path inheritance.”

“According to the tip-off, Dong Fang Chang Fan has placed this wisdom path inheritance in a hidden place and even Dong Fang tribe’s other Gu Immortals don’t know about its exact position. Only Dong Fang Yu Liang holds the key clue.”

Even though just before his death, Dong Fang Chang Fan had formed a non-aggression pact with Huang Jin tribes and other super forces.

However, he had not formed an agreement with demonic path Gu Immortals. His capability had not reached the point where it could sweep through both righteous and demonic.

Dong Fang Chang Fan’s wisdom path inheritance had already attracted the covetous gazes of many demonic path Gu Immortals. Even Dong Fang tribe’s other Gu Immortals had some thoughts on it.

Thus, Dong Fang Chang Fan made these arrangements, completely hiding his wisdom path inheritance and leaving it to only his approved successor – Dong Fang Yu Liang.

Fang Yuan was forced to think: ‘I have the wisdom path Immortal Gu Delight in Water and Mountain, but my use of it is crude at best and I am unable to display the essence of wisdom path. Treasure yellow heaven has wisdom path Gu worms on sale, but a complete wisdom path inheritance would never be on sale. Wisdom path Gu worms are easy to obtain while wisdom path inheritances are rather hard to get. If I can obtain this complete wisdom path inheritance, I believe I will be able to use fewer wills and thoughts to deduce more items.’

Dong Fang Chang Fan was the number one Gu Immortal of wisdom path in northern plains while he was alive. His inheritance would naturally arouse Fang Yuan’s interest.

But lying in front of Fang Yuan was a super force, the colossus Dong Fang tribe.

Dong Fang tribe had lost Dong Fang Chang Fan, but it still had several Gu Immortals to maintain the situation. On the contrary, Fang Yuan had just been in an intense battle with Hei Cheng and spent most of his green grape immortal essence, it was not possible for him to display the same mighty presence of the myriad self army in a short while.

“Right now, many demonic path Gu Immortals have already allied in secret to conspire for Dong Fang Chang Fan’s wisdom path inheritance. Back when Dong Fang Chang Fan was alive, both the righteous and demonic path of northern plains suffered losses from him, many were schemed against and suffered setbacks under his hands. Reportedly, his successor Dong Fang Yu Liang has talents and aptitude as strong as Dong Fang Chang Fan’s. Most of northern plains’ Gu Immortals are not willing to see a second Dong Fang Chang Fan.” Fairy Li Shan continued.

“Several months ago, some demonic path Gu Immortals already sought me out to use my mountain pledge Gu to reach a temporary alliance in their scheme for the wisdom path inheritance. But I had already made an alliance agreement with Dong Fang Chang Fan by then and could not make any moves against Dong Fang tribe. Fang Yuan, if you want, I can act as go-between and let you join this alliance. They would have a lot more detailed

information and will be of great help to you when you contend for the inheritance.”

Fang Yuan did not refuse but also did not immediately agree: “I need some time to consider.”

“There is no hurry.” Hei Lou Lan said, “Right now, the biggest news in northern plains is the matter of Qin Bai Sheng capturing Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun, holding the essence of the luck path true inheritance. This matter has already caused a commotion among most of the Gu Immortals of northern plains, even those rank eight old monsters are said to have come out of their seclusions.”

Hei Lou Lan revealed a ridiculing expression: “Hehe, Qin Bai Sheng is a rank seven Gu Immortal, an expert among lone cultivators, having overpowering metal path battle strength and even being somewhat stronger than that old scoundrel Hei Cheng, but this luck path true inheritance is a thorny matter, almost all of northern plains’ Gu Immortals are looking to deal with him. Right now, Gu Immortals from all around are rushing over, while Qin Bai Sheng is a lone force and even though he occupies a blessed land, there will be countless difficulties for him in resisting these assaults, his life will certainly be quite hard.”

A cold light vaguely flashed in Fang Yuan’s eyes before he muttered: “We are the survivors of the wind veil of assimilation. Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun were also involved in the event! Although they escaped early, they know about us and are barriers for us to move freely in northern plains.”

Since the destruction of Imperial Court blessed land and the collapse of Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, formless hands had carried many Immortal Gu to all parts of northern plains, causing chaos, commotion and frequent battles in the world of northern plains’ Gu Immortals.

Afterwards, when most of the escaped wild Immortal Gu had been captured, the situation had calmed somewhat.

Now, however, the news of Qin Bai Sheng capturing Ma and Zhao caused undercurrents revolving around Qin Bai Sheng to surge in northern plains

and the luck path true inheritance slowly formed tiny waves. As time passed, these tiny waves would definitely evolve into a huge storm that would engulf the whole of northern plains.

Fang Yuan, compared to other Gu Immortals, had much more reason to be involved in this.

However, his current strength appeared rather weak in front of such an enormous storm.

Without speaking any further, Fang Yuan took his leave and returned to Hu Immortal blessed land alone.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng remained here to heal Hei Lou Lan. Hei Lou Lan had passed the tribulation of her Immortal Gu, her immortal aperture was in ruins and required Tai Bai Yun Sheng's Landscape as Before.

Chapter 691 - Quartet Sparrow Battle Tactic

Chapter 691: Quartet Sparrow Battle Tactic

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Hei tribe, Iron Eagle blessed land.

This was Hei tribe's base camp, the blessed land was huge and extensive, it was small at the bottom and large at the top.

Because of Hei tribe's first generation ancestor's unique specialties, Iron Eagle blessed land had little land, but the higher up in the air one went, the larger the space.

A sky that greatly exceeded that of ordinary blessed lands had countless circular wooden eagle nests floating in it.

These eagle nests were like small hills, innumerable iron eagles rested in them. The cries of eagles resounded endlessly, when a group of eagles flew, vast numbers of them traveled in formation, it was a spectacular view.

At the highest part of this blessed land, there was a garden.

The garden's artificial mountain had a pavilion on it.

In the pavilion, four supreme elders of Hei tribe were sitting around a square stone table, they had differing expressions.

First supreme elder had a solemn expression, second supreme elder was shutting his eyes and resting, third supreme elder was thinking with a troubled expression, fourth supreme elder's face was full of sweat.

The atmosphere was heavy, it was like the calm before the storm.

“My dear lord third elder, how long are you going to continue thinking?” Fourth supreme elder urged with an impatient tone.

“Rush, rush, rush, you only know how to rush me, don’t you know this is a crucial moment? At this point, if I make the wrong move, my dozens of years of hard work would go down the drain!” Third supreme elder yapped away, his emotions becoming even more agitated.

He looked at first supreme elder in front of him, before looking at second supreme elder to the left, both of them had unchanging expressions, third supreme elder could not discern anything from their faces and the pressure in his heart intensified.

Right at this time, a figure slowly rose from below, quickly approaching this pavilion.

Hei tribe’s second supreme elder opened a slit in each of his eyes, saying slowly: “Oh, Hei Cheng is back.”

Hei Cheng entered the pavilion and paid respects to the four supreme elders.

These four supreme elders had deeper foundations than him in both status and cultivation. But with regards to battle strength, it was unknown until they fought seriously.

But within the tribe, Gu Immortal would spar at most, how could they fight seriously?

Furthermore, in righteous path forces, other than central continent’s sect system, the other four regions looked at bloodline and seniority within their clans and tribes, even if Hei Cheng had higher battle strength, he would still need to respect them as a junior when he sees these four supreme elders.

“First elder, this is Dark Prison, I am returning it now.” Hei Cheng took out the rank six Immortal Gu House and returned it to first supreme elder after paying respects to them.

First supreme elder took the Immortal Gu House Dark Prison, exclaiming: “You did not use Dark Prison, it seems your operation was very successful?”

Saying this, first supreme elder’s gaze was still fixed on the stone table, he was only asking Hei Cheng casually.

Hei Cheng laughed: “It was very fortunate, this time the trip was smooth sailing, we have successfully suppressed Qiao tribe.”

Qiao tribe was a large sized tribe, because all of Hei tribe’s members inside Imperial Court blessed land had perished, Qiao tribe which was under them had become tempted to try and leave their control.

“Hmph, Qiao tribe’s Gu Immortal, Qiao Dong, became an immortal due to my guidance back then. It has only been a few decades, his loyalty has wavered?” Second supreme elder said plainly.

“Therefore, this time, I struck and taught that Qiao Dong a lesson. Within five years, there should be no issues.” Hei Cheng laughed calmly.

The suppression of Qiao tribe was an excuse Hei Cheng had prepared long ago.

Hei Cheng wanted to deal with his own daughter, Hei Lou Lan, this was not a righteous thing to do, he could only do it secretly.

He had planned to use Dark Prison to suppress Hei Lou Lan, preventing her from self-detonating. But he could not directly say this to the first supreme elder. Thus, he used Qiao tribe as an excuse, saying: In order to prevent any accidents when suppressing Qiao tribe, he borrowed Dark Prison.

“Five years?” Second supreme elder chuckled, shaking his head: “Northern plains is in a complete mess now, True Yang Building collapsed, the culprit has not been found. Wild Immortal Gu have been appearing constantly, all the different forces are fighting intensely. Especially now, Qin Bai Sheng’s incident is becoming more heated, this involves Giant Sun’s inheritance, even those rank eight old fossils are getting ready to strike.”

Fourth supreme elder sighed: “True Yang Building collapsed, Imperial Court blessed land was destroyed as well, the Imperial Court contest has lost its meaning. What do we do from now on? All of the Huang Jin tribes, what procedures will they follow, we have no idea!”

Hei Cheng understood their intentions after hearing this, he lowered his head: “Junior understands, I will be more strict in handling the tribes, especially Qiao tribe, Huo tribe, and Zhuo tribe, these three vassals.”

“That’s right, this time, the entirety of Hei tribe died inside Imperial Court blessed land. There cannot be no display of Hei tribe in northern plains, Hei Cheng, go out into the blessed land and pick carefully, bring a portion of the tribesmen out and rebuild Hei tribe in northern plains.” Third supreme elder thought about his tough problem as he gave his view on this matter.

“Yes, don’t worry third elder. I have already started preparing. In half a month, northern plains’ Hei tribe will be rebuilt.” Hei Cheng answered.

“Alright, alright, let Hei Cheng handle the matters of the mortal tribe affairs, we have no worries. Third supreme elder, if you have the time to care about this, why don’t you decide on the problem ahead. What tile are you playing?” Fourth supreme elder urged.

Third supreme elder’s gaze flickered, he was very hesitant, but he finally gritted his teeth and made up his mind, playing a tile.

At the same time, he called out: “Three tiao!”

Immediately, all the other elders had differing expressions.

First supreme elder could not stay serious anymore, he laughed loudly, flipping over his tiles: “Haha, I won!”

“Argh!” Third supreme elder patted his leg with much force, he grabbed his snow white beard as he sighed: “If I knew, I would not have played three tiao, but six wan instead!”

After hearing this, second supreme elder stared with his eyes wide open, he turned over his own tiles, saying to supreme third elder: “Then play six wan, my set could’ve won with either four wan or six wan.”

“Alright, enough, stop arguing. Quickly make the deal, I’m waiting to recoup my losses!” Fourth supreme elder said impatiently.

“Here, this is the Gu recipe that I researched after spending thirty years.” Third supreme elder admitted his loss, he slammed one east window Gu on the table in front of first supreme elder.

First supreme elder took the east window Gu: “Alright, let’s go to the next round. Same rules, we are not to use any Gu worms to cheat. We will state the wager first, I have two immortal essence stones.”

“Ancient Gu recipe of crescent moon Gu.”

“Twenty pieces of grey heart rock.”

“A group of dragon eye fish, there is a fish emperor included.”

Swish swish swish...

Eight arms swept around the stone table, shuffling the tiles.

Hei Cheng was silently standing at the side, he was very used to these four Hei tribe supreme elders’ gambling habits.

The game they were playing was called quartet sparrow battle tactic, it was invented by a mortal genius back in earlier years of Hei tribe, mainly to bootlick the first supreme elder.

After first supreme elder obtained it, he had been playing it daily with the other three supreme elders, competing and engaging in ‘battle’. Hei tribe’s external affairs were almost all handled by Hei Cheng.

“Then, elders, junior will take his leave.” Hei Cheng said.

“Go, go.” The supreme elders waved their hands, they had started assembling their hand tiles as they replied to him halfheartedly.

A group of iron eagles flew outside the pavilion, they were screeching as suddenly, the eagle group spread and three desolate eagles appeared, with battle strength equivalent to rank six. One was a dragon eagle with a powerful aura, while the other two were iron crown eagles, having great spirit.

“Shoo, shoo.” Third supreme elder waved his sleeves unhappily: “So noisy.”

“Hehehe.” First supreme elder had a kind and merciful smile, he waved his sleeves and a lot of food was sprinkled in the air.

The eagle group made happy cries, fighting for the food in the air.

Hei Cheng left Iron Eagle blessed land, flying towards the southwest direction, after flying for several minutes, he met Xue Song Zi.

Xue Song Zi had rested sufficiently, he no longer looked as pathetic as before, but he sighed when he saw Hei Cheng: “The situation has become troublesome. I just obtained some information, do you know which force has control of fixed immortal travel Immortal Gu?”

Hei Cheng replied: “You want to say, Immortal Crane Sect of central continent’s ten ancient sects?”

“You already knew? When?” Xue Song Zi was slightly unhappy.

Hei Lou Lan snorted coldly: “Not too long ago. Earlier, Dong Fang Chang Fan deduced that Eighty-Eight True Yang Building’s matter was related to central continent. Now, Hei Lou Lan has a mysterious immortal zombie around her that controls Fixed Immortal Travel. They are likely the same batch of people!”

Xue Song Zi’s eyes narrowed, he fell into silence.

Honestly speaking, this information caught him off guard. He originally thought that they were dealing with a small mortal woman, to think that such a huge force like Immortal Crane Sect was involved now.

Although he had joined Snowy Mountain, this was only a loose alliance, demonic path Gu Immortals were usually selfish and only cared about self interest, they were not as united as the righteous path.

Hei Cheng's predicament was very awkward as well.

Although he was a Hei tribe Gu Immortal, something as shameless as targeting his own daughter could not be known to everyone. Even though many righteous path Gu Immortals were two faced and usually acted differently in public, they at least appeared righteous to the world.

Hei Cheng's matter could not be exposed, thus he could only act alone, even Dark Prison had to be borrowed using an excuse.

"Hmph, I wanted to kill a cat, but to think I messed with a tiger. Hei Cheng, I don't care! Since your secret is in my hands, I want five hundred immortal essence stones. Give me a copy of the yin-yang life extension method as well." Xue Song Zi broke the silence, his expression was ruthless.

He was not sincerely working with Hei Cheng in the first place, after realizing that Fang Yuan and others had deep backgrounds, he wanted to retreat now.

A cold light flashed in Hei Cheng's eyes, he stared at Xue Song Zi as he said slowly: "You know my situation. If you force me, at most, both of us will go down, you will get nothing!"

"You! Aren't you afraid..."

"Hmph, if I cannot catch Hei Lou Lan, I cannot gain lifespan, I am about to die, why would I care about reputation?"

Xue Song Zi was shivering in fury after hearing Hei Cheng's unscrupulous words, his eyes were blood shot: "Who could have thought that the grand

Lord Hei Cheng is actually like this.”

Hei Cheng shrugged nonchalantly: “Hehe, think what you want. Xue Song Zi, you were too naive. At this point, do you think you can keep out of this matter? Hei Lou Lan takes revenge very seriously, she has Fairy Li Shan backing her, do you think Snowy Mountain would care about you, the seventh peak’s branch head, as opposed to the third leader?”

“There is something else I want to tell you. Central continent’s Gu Immortals are ready to strike, the ten great ancient sects have created an allied force to charge into northern plains. Right now, the entirety of northern plains is in chaos, I’m sure that with Fairy Li Shan’s skills, it would not be hard for her to use the central continent Gu Immortals as an excuse to indirectly kill you, that does not violate the Snowy Mountain union pact, right?”

Xue Song Zi’s expression paled.

Chapter 692

Chapter 692: The hard to deal with Hei tribe father and daughter

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“Hei Cheng, you, you are actually threatening me! Rub me the wrong way and I will make sure all your dirty deeds are known by the whole world!!” Xue Song Zi was furious.

Hei Cheng sneered: “Go ahead, do it quickly. Truthfully speaking, Su Xian Er was your Snowy Mountain’s pawn, intentionally arranged to get close to me and infiltrate Hei tribe’s higher level. The so-called Su Xian’s Night Elopement is no more than a conspiracy. Not long later, Su tribe was annihilated, did you think it was my Hei tribe that had a hand in it? Hmph! You guys from Snowy Mountain did it to conclude matters for Su Xian Er, clearing away all the traces!”

“What? This, why haven’t I heard of it?” Xue Song Zi showed an incredulous look upon hearing this astonishing piece of news.

“What would you know? You are only the owner of the seventh branch peak. The higher levels of Snowy Mountain always has only had three decision makers. I know you don’t believe me, but I have conclusive proof.” Hei Cheng took out an east window Gu and threw it to Xue Song Zi.

Xue Song Zi took the east window Gu and cast his consciousness into it, a while later, his forehead was filled with cold sweat.

Hei Cheng gazed at the sky and heaved a long sigh, revealing a bleak look: “Back then, I was publicly recognized as a Gu Immortal seed, but it was because I was ignorant at my young age that I fell into the conspiracy. Su Xian’s Night Elopement, hehe, Su Xian’s Night Elopement is nothing more

than a meticulously planned conspiracy for the demonic and righteous paths to infiltrate each other.”

“I married Su Xian Er, we had Lou Lan, I truly thought the days would keep on passing by blissfully. However, one day, a Gu Immortal suddenly appeared before me and threw the conclusive evidence to me. And what you are looking at is only a portion of this evidence.”

“How can this be? How can this be?” Xue Song Zi mumbled.

This evidence turned everything upside-down.

Even if Hei Cheng used the yin-yang life extension method to scheme against his own wife, this was actually a matter of enmity between righteous and demonic. Hei Cheng’s action of taking down his family when justice demanded it would not create reproach but instead be praised and admired.

“You set me up! You set me up!!” Xue Song Zi pointed at Hei Cheng in extreme fury.

He had thought he was the one holding the initiative by having a handle on Hei Cheng, but he had never expected to be instead entrapped by Hei Cheng.

Xue Song Zi naively followed Hei Cheng to hunt Hei Lou Lan and battle Fairy Li Shan, causing his current worrying plight. Hei Lou Lan, Fairy Li Shan as well as central continent’s ancient sect force became a shadow that refused to leave Xue Song Zi’s mind.

Hei Cheng restrained his feelings and looked at Xue Song Zi: “And now, I have a new piece of evidence. Do you remember when Hei Lou Lan was transcending the tribulation, how did she address Fairy Li Shan? Fairy Li Shan and Su Xian Er are likely to have a blood relation. I have Su Xian Er’s blood with me and also Hei Lou Lan’s blood, I will have additional conclusive proof when we confront Snowy Mountain in the future.”

Xue Song Zi breathed roughly before he was able to forcibly calm down: “Good, Hei Cheng, you are truly outstanding. I had not even extorted you of a few dozens of immortal essence stones but was pulled into this messy business by you, being plunged into your trap. Right, I must acknowledge that even if you take actions against Hei Lou Lan, making every attempt to capture her, it could just be brushed off as a father educating his daughter who hopes she would be aware of her mistakes. As long as you don’t use the yin-yang life extension method on Hei Lou Lan, I won’t have any real handle on you! But, your scheme can only stop here, you are a lone force while the other has joined hands with a central continent influence. Hehe, Hei Lou Lan has already become a strength path extreme physique immortal, it is now even more difficult for you to capture her.”

Hei Cheng sank into silence.

Xue Song Zi continued explaining, his thoughts becoming keener: “My situation is worrisome but your days also won’t pass by well. You harmed Su Xian Er, Hei Lou Lan’s hatred runs extremely deeply, and who is to say central continent’s force also won’t look to trouble you!”

“Thus, you two are tied together, and you only have a hope of victory if you cooperate with my side.” A female voice suddenly interrupted Xue Song Zi and Hei Cheng’s conversation.

“Who is this?!” Xue Song Zi was truly startled.

A graceful figure slowly appeared. This was a female Gu Immortal who was wearing purple garments; she was charming and lovely, and her beautiful face showed a light smile.

Xue Song Zi was not someone with poor knowledge and after being dazed for a moment, he reacted: “So it is Fairy Jiang Yu.”

He then looked towards Hei Cheng.

All of northern plains’ Gu Immortals knew that Fairy Jiang Yu was Hei Cheng’s twenty seventh concubine who was similarly a dark path Gu

Immortal, and possessed dark limit Immortal Gu, which could conceal inspirations and make it difficult for others to make deductions.

The reason why Hei Lou Lan was able to hold on for so long, and not explode because of the Great Strength True Martial Physique, was because Fairy Jiang Yu had used dark limit Immortal Gu to seal the aura of one of the ten extreme physiques on Hei Lou Lan, preventing its induction within heaven and earth.

However, who would have thought that upon seeing Fairy Jiang Yu, Hei Cheng's attitude would turn extremely cold, he snorted: "As expected, you came."

"Many years ago, when I first brought evidence regarding Su Xian's Night Elopement to you, I had said — I will appear when you need me." Fairy Jiang Yu revealed a mysterious smile, "So what do you think? Like I said before, you won't be able to capture Hei Lou Lan by just yourself, you will instead only create a bigger commotion. You can only cooperate with my side to have hope."

Xue Song Zi looked at Hei Cheng then at Jiang Yu, his gaze traveling back and forth between them.

He was shocked at how Hei Cheng and Jiang Yu were conversing. Fairy Jiang Yu's identity was not ordinary, and seemed to be a representative of a mysterious force. The reason Hei Cheng could know of the deceit that was Su Xian's Night Elopement was because of Fairy Jiang Yu's notice.

Hei Cheng lowered his eyes. Fairy Jiang Yu was able to appear so close to him without being discovered, this caused Hei Cheng's apprehension of Jiang Yu to deepen by a layer.

Fairy Jiang Yu was on the surface a lone cultivator of northern plains, and Hei Cheng's beloved concubine, but in truth was shrouded in a fog of mystery.

Hei Cheng fell into deep thought.

He was not at all afraid of Fang Yuan's myriad self army and actually had some disdain towards it inwardly. Despite not having methods to confront it head-on, Gu Immortal combat paid attention to contests in every aspect. Just based on how the myriad self army was not able to chase down Hei Cheng, its threat had heavily decreased to him.

In the previous battle, if not for Hei Lou Lan's side taking the initiative to retreat, Hei Cheng would have no doubt occupied the upper hand when the strength path phantoms dissipated and could even turn around the situation to a victorious one.

Even Xue Song Zi who had been fleeing in disarray from the myriad self was not worried about fighting Fang Yuan again.

The reason was that myriad self was an immortal killer move, Fang Yuan's immortal essence expenditure was too high, and in spite of this it did not have true killing power. Xue Song Zi could just activate mortal killer moves to resist it. After this was repeated a few times, how much more immortal essence could Fang Yuan, as an immortal zombie, still have? Once his immortal essence was expended, Xue Song Zi could display his might and settle affairs with Fang Yuan.

Hei Cheng's apprehension was towards Fang Yuan's background, to Immortal Crane Sect, and central continent's Gu Immortals.

He also had not expected that his investigation of Fixed Immortal Travel would involve such a colossus. Dong Fang Chang Fan had already deduced that the collapse of Eighty-Eight True Yang Building was due to the workings of central continent's Gu Immortals.

Central continent's Gu Immortals could destroy even Giant Sun Immortal Venerable's arrangements. Let alone with the insignificant Hei Cheng?

Like Hei Cheng, Xue Song Zi also had similar worries.

They were both scared by Fang Yuan's 'background', if they knew Immortal Crane Sect was thinking of every possible means to deal with Fang Yuan, they absolutely would not be this nervous.

“Looking at the present situation, it seems we can only have the chance of success by collaborating with your side. But before cooperating, as a fundamental part of good faith, shouldn’t you tell me which force you are representing?” Hei Cheng asked Fairy Jiang Yu after pondering for a while.

Fairy Jiang Yu thought for a moment, she knew Hei Cheng was an uncompromising person; if she lied or refused, he would probably just turn around and abruptly leave.

She decided to tell the truth: “Well, there is no harm in telling you. The force I represent is spread throughout the five regions and its name is Shadow Sect.”

Hei Cheng and Xue Song Zi glanced at each other.

Central continent, Hu Immortal blessed land.

“Twenty-eight green grape immortal essence and half an immortal essence stone.” Fang Yuan calculated the wealth he had remaining.

After going through the battle during Hei Lou Lan’s tribulation, Fang Yuan’s hard earned and accumulated funds immediately returned to their original state.

Before the battle, Fang Yuan had ninety-one beads of green grape immortal essence, but he had activated the killer move myriad self close to fifty times, to form an army of nearly five hundred thousand strength path phantoms.

During the battle, Fang Yuan repeatedly used delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu, Worldly Wave Trace and other Immortal Gu, consuming over a dozen beads of green grape immortal essence.

Thus, the remaining green grape immortal essence did not even total thirty beads.

“I still owe Fairy Li Shan fifteen immortal essence stones and fifteen immortal essence stones to Lang Ya land spirit as well. I can delay the

payment to Fairy Li Shan as long as necessary. But I need to return the immortal essence stones I owe to Lang Ya land spirit as soon as possible; if it is delayed, the interest will only get higher.”

Fang Yuan’s relationship with Lang Ya land spirit was still only ordinary.

When Lang Ya land spirit lent immortal essence stones to Fang Yuan, although he did not demand an exorbitant price, but he still, as per convention, took a ten percent interest.

That is to say, Fang Yuan would have to return at least sixteen and a half immortal essence stones to Lang Ya land spirit. If a month passed, another one and half immortal essence stone would have to be added.

Two months was three immortal essence stones and so on.

Even if a month did not pass, he would still have to pay one and half immortal essence stones, this was the minimum interest.

How could outsiders lend money for no reason and without any benefits?

The alliance between Fang Yuan, Fairy Li Shan and the others had an agreement. When one side helps other, the price they paid would be doubly compensated.

This agreement had been implemented in Fang Yuan’s first battle with Hei Cheng.

However, this time, Fang Yuan did not just pay a price, he also obtained enormous benefits.

His strength path realm advanced to grandmaster level, he raised transformation path from practically nothing to master level, while his flying attainment advanced to quasi-grandmaster level.

Adding in small family qi Gu and the fifteen immortal essence stones exempted from the debt, these benefits had far surpassed the price Fang Yuan had paid, thus Fairy Li Shan did not compensate.

“Thinking back now, Hei Lou Lan might have intentionally set this situation up, attempting to use the Demon Venerable’s realm’s true meaning to make me work myself to the bone.” Now that Fang Yuan recalled the situation, he felt he had fallen in Hei Lou Lan’s scheme.

If not for the Demon Venerable’s true meaning, Fang Yuan absolutely would not have spent so much green grape immortal essence and formed such a large strength path phantom army. If the situation was not good, Fang Yuan could have even retreated. After all, the alliance agreement had no clause that said one had to fight till death.

The Snowy Mountain Alliance was quite lenient.

Fang Yuan had vaguely felt this during the battle. But this was an upright plot, even if Fang Yuan discovered Hei Lou Lan’s attempt, he would have still dived right in, because the benefits were just that great!

Chapter 693 - Fighting is just a part of cultivating

Chapter 693: Fighting is just a part of cultivating

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

In the underground cave, the air was filled with the rainbow colored light of wisdom.

A small mushroom forest was growing here. Wisdom Gu was sprawled atop the mushroom king at the center of the forest, not moving.

Fang Yuan sat close by, using the light of wisdom to make his deductions.

Afterwards, he let out a breath of foggy air: “The second Immortal Gu recipe has been completed.”

He looked at his green grape immortal essence, he did not have much originally, only twenty or so of them. After deducing two eighty percent remnant recipes, he had eleven left.

“The third Immortal Gu remnant recipe is eighty-six percent complete, eleven green grape immortal essence beads should be enough.”

Fang Yuan looked at the delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu, it was glistening brightly and had no issues.

Many days had passed since Hei Lou Lan’s tribulation. Because it was used intensely in battle, cleanse soul Immortal Gu was hungry already, while delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu had been activated many times, but its condition was still good, it was not hungry.

Fang Yuan felt baffled at first, but after he asked Mo Yao’s will, who was in his immortal aperture, he understood why.

It turned out Mo Yao’s fake will needed to be replenished constantly.

Mo Yao did not have a Gu to produce fake will, she used many Gu worms to convert the joyful will into fake will.

Thus, when she fed Gu worms, the one she paid most attention to was the delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu. Delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu was fed till it was completely full by Mo Yao's will, she did not feed it only when it was hungry. Thus, even though Fang Yuan was using it extensively, there was still some time until he needed to feed the delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu.

This was evidently a good thing.

After all, activating a hungry Immortal Gu forcefully could cause it to die.

Cleanse soul Immortal Gu was already hungry, thus, it was much more risky for Fang Yuan to use the killer move myriad self. Perhaps the next time he used this immortal killer move, cleanse soul Immortal Gu would be destroyed in the process.

Deducing Immortal Gu recipes was Fang Yuan's most important source of income now. If delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu could not be used, Fang Yuan would fall into a difficult situation again.

Fang Yuan activated delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu again, he started deducing the third Immortal Gu remnant recipe.

This time, he had obtained the Demon Venerable true meaning infusion, it was quite a bit of help to deducing Immortal Gu remnant recipes.

That was because the true meaning infusion was the same as taking in Reckless Savage Demon Venerable's understanding towards cultivation, it directly increased Fang Yuan's foundation, it could raise his realm of cultivation.

As for the deduction of Gu recipes, it one's own foundation as the basis, the stronger their foundations, the higher the efficiency of the deduction.

Even though refinement path attainment level was the most important, because there were many elements to consider, strength path and transformation path would be involved as well in these thought processes.

Two days later, Fang Yuan completed his deduction, he obtained three complete Immortal Gu recipes.

He brought these Immortal Gu recipes over to Lang Ya blessed land and completed the transaction with Lang Ya land spirit.

Not only did he clear his debt and account for the expenditure of his green grape immortal essence, he still earned eleven immortal essence stones as profit.

Everything was back on track now.

Eight days later, Fang Yuan handed another three completed Immortal Gu recipes to Lang Ya land spirit and completed the fifth deal.

At this point, he had thirty-six immortal essence stones and twenty-seven green grape immortal essence beads.

Fang Yuan slightly relaxed after that.

Because of the battle with Hei Cheng, he almost went into the red and his finances threatened to collapse.

According to the economic term on Earth, he had almost caused the situation of a cash flow shortfall.

“Although the immortal killer move, myriad self, has great strength, I need to consume a bead of green grape immortal essence every time I use it. If I use it many times, the expenditure would be huge. I need to be careful when I use it in the future, otherwise, it will just drain my finances and cause me to lose out, even if I win the fight.”

Fang Yuan inwardly alerted himself in his mind.

When Gu Immortals cultivate, they had to consider many aspects, not just victory in battle.

Like the example of Liu Bang and Xiang Yu on Earth. Liu Bang could not defeat Xiang Yu, he lost in battles while Xiang Yu won in battles. But Liu Bang was adept in managing the economy and had strong backing. Even though he lost each fight, he had the capital to rise up once again, thus he was able to fight even after losing.

Xiang Yu however, although he won his fights, he had no businesses, as time passed, and they fought even more, the difference between Liu Bang and him became smaller. Eventually, Liu Bang won one battle and that turned into complete victory.

As for the cultivation of Gu Immortals, it was the same logic.

Battles were just a part of cultivation.

The victory and loss of battles was not too important, the important thing was the benefits behind them.

One had to look forward for everything, they could not be shortsighted.

Even though Fang Yuan could cause Hei Cheng and Xue Song Zi to suffer greatly, he had invested too much green grape immortal essence, in contrast, Hei Cheng and Xue Song Zi spent much less immortal essence compared to Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan also went bankrupt after this fight, but Hei Cheng and Xue Song Zi were in good condition. If Fang Yuan had to fight them again now, Fang Yuan's battle strength would definitely be lower compared to them. If they fought for several more times, the winner would be obvious.

Hei Cheng had the rank six Immortal Gu House Dark Prison, could he not go all out with it? Of course he could, but the situation did not call for it.

Those who could become Gu Immortals were not rash boors that were hot blooded, they would calculate their gains and losses after every battle.

Of course, if not for the Demon Venerable true meaning infusion, Fang Yuan would not have expended this much green grape immortal essence.

“If I use up my green grape immortal essence, I can still replace it with immortal essence stones. But the Demon Venerable true meaning is an extremely rare opportunity. If I cultivate slow and steadily, I would need at least decades to reach this stage.” Fang Yuan was very aware in his heart.

After Fang Yuan completed another two Immortal Gu remnant recipes, Tai Bai Yun Sheng finally returned from Snowy Mountain.

“You did not see the environment of the super grade blessed land, sigh, I saw it with my own eyes. Having over 6700km² of land, the blessed land’s time flow is thirty-eight times that of the outside world! There is much vitality and great potential in it, I could not help but feel jealous towards it. In my opinion, the biggest winner after the battle of this tribulation is Hei Lou Lan!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng returned and started talking incessantly, while sighing endlessly.

After Hei Lou Lan’s tribulation, she asked for Tai Bai Yun Sheng to repair the super grade blessed land. Thus, Tai Bai Yun Sheng was lucky enough to enter Lou Lan blessed land, it could be said to be a truly eye-opening experience.

“A super grade blessed land is precisely like that, after all one of the ten extreme physiques becoming an immortal is like skating on thin ice, it is a fight for survival in a deadly situation. Compared to this, I am more worried about how many Immortal Gu Hei Lou Lan managed to refine during the third step of this immortal ascension.” Fang Yuan asked.

“Her immortal aperture was created using the flying bear strength Immortal Gu, this strength path Immortal Gu was given to her by Giant Sun’s will. Flying bear strength Gu is now her vital Gu, but she also elevated her original core Gu, self strength Gu, to rank six. Other than these two, she also obtained a rank six strength qi Gu.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng replied.

When Tai Bai Yun Sheng ascended to an immortal, the remaining heaven and earth qi created his two Immortal Gu, Man as Before and Landscape as

Before.

Whether Hei Lou Lan's remaining heaven and earth qi had been more than Tai Bai Yun Sheng's, nobody knew. But what Fang Yuan did know was that she had quite a number of small family qi Gu, these Gu had stored up some amount of heaven and earth qi.

Fang Yuan analyzed what Hei Lou Lan had: "In this case, Hei Lou Lan is confirmed to have four Immortal Gu. They are flying bear strength Gu, self strength Gu, strength qi Gu, and slavery Immortal Gu. Divert disaster Gu had been destroyed during the tribulation. But don't forget, she had once destroyed the flying bear phantom and obtained flying bear phantom Gu after suppressing it. After that, I lost my connection with the flying bear phantom Immortal Gu. I am not sure if this Gu was taken away by the formless hands or if it is still with her now!"

Hei Lou Lan's strength grew extremely quickly, she had at least four Immortal Gu and was a Gu Immortal herself now, her future was immensely bright.

Furthermore, she had a close relationship with Fairy Li Shan, after getting her help, she skipped the initial stage of being a newly advanced Gu Immortal. Fairy Li Shan did not lack immortal essence stones, with a huge amount of investment, Lou Lan blessed land would develop quickly.

"Hei Lou Lan who has a super grade blessed land will undoubtedly greatly exceed me in cultivation speed. I have a high grade blessed land, compared to other Gu Immortals, it is also a great advantage, but Hei Lou Lan is like someone who has grown wings and is soaring. Even though we formed an alliance with her, the alliance will eventually end. After the time limit, we will need to be careful, Fairy Li Shan has a huge network while Hei Lou Lan is a formidable person." Tai Bai Yun Sheng's tone was worried.

The rapid growth of the genius, Hei Lou Lan, had brought great mental pressure to an elderly man like Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

But it was worse for Fang Yuan.

His cultivation was stagnant, as long as he was still an immortal zombie, his cultivation level would not progress.

“As long as Hei Cheng is not dead, and Ma Hong Yun’s matter isn’t resolved, we will have the basis to cooperate with Hei Lou Lan. You have to be very careful when you go to eastern sea this time. Shark Demon is not easy to deal with, if you need reinforcements, use the moving perspective cup Gu to contact me.” Fang Yuan reminded Tai Bai Yun Sheng to be cautious.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng rested in Hu Immortal Blessed Land for two days before setting off to eastern sea.

He was afflicted by the death sentence awaits Immortal Gu, and had promised an immortal zombie of eastern sea, Shark Demon, to explore Yu Lu blessed land, he had no choice but to set off.

Fang Yuan stayed in Hu Immortal blessed land, he deduced Gu recipes to earn immortal essence stones, while also placing priority on settling the important matter of feeding Immortal Gu.

After he completed the sixth deal, he had more than sixty immortal essence stones.

His Woman’s Heart and Connect Luck were showing signs of weakness, they were evidently famished. Together with cleanse soul Immortal Gu, he had a total of three Immortal Gu to feed.

Cleanse soul Immortal Gu needed ten thousand white lotus giant silkworm Gu as food. Connect luck Immortal Gu needed five thousand kilograms of sand from the ancient desolate beast, worldly sand gull’s, resting area. Poison path Immortal Gu Woman’s Heart needed the hearts of women as food.

He had no idea how to get the first two, Fang Yuan decided to settle the easiest one first.

Western Desert.

Sand dunes were continually connected together, forming a huge and wide area of land.

The sun was high in the sky, the air was dry and hot, it felt like a person could be cooked in this weather.

A large sized caravan was moving forward.

The camel bells ringed, and the sounds of the vehicles could be heard constantly.

The accompanying Gu Masters used all types of Gu worms, some to reduce the temperature, some to summon winds, some to create fresh water, and some to navigate.

“Who is this?” The caravan leader shouted. There was a gruesome monster in front of the caravan.

This monster was six meters tall, it had bulging muscles and a large body. It had eight arms, a green face and sharp fangs, with eyes red as blood. With one look, people felt their hearts tighten as they felt a formless pressure.

The caravan went into a commotion.

“Two rank five, seventeen rank four, forty over rank three... This is quite a number.” A hoarse voice could be heard from the monster’s mouth.

“Sir, who might you be? I am Mo clan’s caravan leader, Mo Yan.” One of the rank five Gu Masters in the caravan cupped his fists and asked nervously.

Fang Yuan laughed ruthlessly, his eight monstrous claws opened instantly, the name of the super influence, Mo clan, could not deter him.

He was like the incarnation of a demonic god, he rushed into the caravan and whipped up a storm of blood and flesh.

Howling, screaming, crying, begging, all these noises tangled together, after a while, they went silent.

Chapter 694 - A gentle gaze

Chapter 694: A gentle gaze

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

After around ten minutes, the slaughter finally ended.

One's nose would be assailed by the thick smell of blood, the yellow sand was filled with corpses.

Fang Yuan stood at the center of the corpses, he summoned woman's heart Immortal Gu.

The Immortal Gu slowly rose up, floating into the air and emitting a reddish purple light. The light filled the entire battlefield, in a few breaths of time, all the female corpses in the entire battlefield started to tremble.

The vibrations of the corpses became more intense, as finally, with a loud pop, hearts burst out of the bodies and rose up slightly, flying towards Woman's Heart which was in the air.

Before they even got close, these bloody hearts were swallowed by the reddish purple light in the air, turning into inky purple light lumps.

The light lumps were like young swallows returning to their nest, they entered Woman's Heart.

Poison path Immortal Gu Woman's Heart slightly trembled, it let out a sharp screech, as if it sounded overjoyed from being fed.

A moment later, all of the women's hearts in the battlefield had been fed to Woman's Heart as food.

Fang Yuan called back Woman's Heart.

This Immortal Gu's hunger had been alleviated by quite a bit, but it was not full yet.

Fang Yuan frowned slightly: "At this rate, to feed the woman's heart Immortal Gu until it is full, I will need four thousand more women's hearts. This caravan that I slaughtered already had significant strength, such a large sized caravan is uncommon in western desert."

Fang Yuan thought about it for a while before flying into the sky.

In the air, he stretched out his palm, pushing it towards the ground.

Immediately, thousands of fireballs appeared, slamming into the battlefield. Explosions occurred as rocks and sand were sent flying, corpses were burnt as the place turned into a sea of fire.

This was not a killer move, it was simply the power of quantity, he had used numerous similar fire path mortal Gu.

Fang Yuan threw several black oil dragons.

The oil dragons flew into the sea of fire, raising its intensity and razing the battlefield to the ground, all the traces left behind were gone.

After doing this, Fang Yuan flapped his light illusion bat wings and flew away at a rapid speed.

He traveled north-east, past several large sized oases, before finding his target — a small sized oasis.

Looking down from a high altitude, the oasis was like a jewel, encased in the golden desert.

There was a lake in the oasis, its water was clear and blue, with trees growing around it. There were many people living in this place, the marketplace were lively and it was a scene of prosperity and peace.

Fang Yuan did not conceal his movements, he appeared above the cloudless sky, it was very eye-catching.

A group of Gu Masters riding sand gulls flew up from the oasis.

“What monster is this?”

“It seems like a zombie!”

These Gu Masters were mostly young people, they looked at Fang Yuan’s monstrous appearance and couldn’t help but mutter apprehensively.

They were almost all rank two, only the leader was a rank three Gu Master.

This group of people flew towards Fang Yuan, they stopped about three hundred steps away from him.

The leader was very vigilant, he cupped his fists: “This is Zhou Xi oasis, controlled by us, Lan clan. The sky above the oasis is a no-fly zone, I hope sir can land on the ground! If you wish to enter the oasis, we have Gu Masters in charge of attending to visiting Gu Masters from outside. Sir just needs to follow the procedures, as long as you meet the requirements, you will be allowed to enter the oasis.”

Fang Yuan continued to stare at the oasis, using his investigative Gu to check the area.

He was trying to find out if there were any Gu Immortals hiding in this oasis, because only Gu Immortals could pose a threat to him.

According to normal circumstances, such a small oasis would not be a strong force, there should not be Gu Immortals here. If there were, they would have expanded or modified this oasis already.

After the leader said that, he saw that Fang Yuan was unmoved, he frowned as he said coldly: “Did sir hear me? The sky above the oasis is a no-fly zone, this is general knowledge in western desert. Sir flying above Lan clan can be regarded as a provocation! I hope sir lands now, otherwise, don’t blame us for...”

Bam.

Before the leader finished his words, Fang Yuan flicked a finger and sent a rank five level attack at him.

The rank three leader could not react, he was blown to bits, his corpse scattered everywhere.

“Huh?!”

“Lord elder!”

The other rank two Gu Masters screamed shrilly after a moment of shock.

At this moment, unparalleled fear filled their hearts. The high and mighty lord elder did not even have a chance to react before he was killed in one hit.

This attack was too sudden, the rank two Gu Masters could not even clearly see what actually killed their leader.

“Lord elder is dead, he was killed in an instant!”

“Quickly retreat, this person is not someone we can deal with!”

“Enemy attack! Enemy attack!”

The rank two Gu Masters screamed, they scattered in the air, flying towards the oasis.

Fang Yuan snorted coldly, he waved his hands.

Bam bam bam...

With consecutive explosions, these rank two Gu Masters were turned into pieces of flesh without exception. Even the sand gulls that they were sitting on were not spared.

A loud siren rang in the oasis.

Everything that had happened in the air was seen by the patrolling Gu Masters.

Fang Yuan looked down from above imposingly, seeing the mortals panicking and running away, the flourishing market had gone into chaos. Large numbers of mortal Gu Masters came out from the buildings, they faced up towards the sky, looking at Fang Yuan with deep animosity.

“Mortals are truly like insects.” Fang Yuan let out a deep breath, he then summoned the hair armor and flapped his light illusion bat wings, flying like a meteor towards the oasis.

“He’s here! Attack him!”

“Be careful, the other party is very strong, he is at least a rank four Gu Master! He is very likely to be rank five!”

“So what if he is strong? He is just one person, attack him!”

The Lan clan Gu Masters in the oasis screamed furiously, they unleashed a flurry of colorful attacks.

But Fang Yuan’s charge was not slowed, he easily broke through these obstructions and crashed into the clan head pavilion at the center of the oasis.

Bam!

The loud crash could deafen one’s ears, the huge impact caused the ground to shake. The clan head pavilion had defensive Gu worms protecting it, but they were useless, the place collapsed in an instant. Rocks flew and tiles burst, air currents pushed out and carried the dust clouds with them.

As the dust and smoke settled, Fang Yuan’s huge body and eight monstrous arms were displayed before the Lan clan Gu Masters.

“He, he did not die!”

“Damn it, the clan head pavilion was destroyed by him! The ancestors’ tablets are all inside!”

“Kill, kill this demon!”

Everyone’s emotions were stimulated, they surrounded Fang Yuan.

“All of you shut up!” Suddenly, an elderly man shouted, walking out from the crowd.

“Lord clan elder!” The surrounding people paid respects to this old man.

The old clan leader was very shocked, he deeply understood the defensive power of the clan head pavilion. It was the central and most important place in the clan, it had great defenses, even if ten people of the elderly clan leader’s strength attacked it, they might not break through.

But simply one blow from Fang Yuan destroyed the entire clan head pavilion.

Just one hit!

What did this mean?!

The elderly clan leader controlled his fear, he bowed deeply towards Fang Yuan: “Our Lan clan has been neutral for many generations, we have not meddled with the outside world. I am not sure if we have offended sir, but we will definitely compensate you until you are satisfied.”

The moment he said that, he immediately attracted the fierce rebuttal of the Gu Masters.

“Lord clan leader, what are you saying?”

“This monster who is neither a human nor a ghost destroyed our clan head pavilion, even elder Lan Duan died in his hands.”

“Clan leader, our Lan clan has no cowards, the other party is already so overbearing, we have to slaughter him into pieces to quench the hatred in

our hearts!”

“Hehehe...” Fang Yuan laughed coldly, his voice was hoarse, everyone frowned when they heard his voice: “There is actually someone who understands how to react to the situation here, hmm, that’s right, this small oasis is squeezed between many large forces. If you did not know your place, you would not be able to stay as the clan leader. Then listen to me, I want you to collect six thousand hearts within the next ten minutes. Remember, these hearts have to be intact and they need to be women’s hearts, the hearts of men and young girls have no use.”

“What?!”

“He... he actually wants six thousand women’s hearts?”

“This is a demon, he is a lawless demon! He actually wants our clan to be his lapdog, to collect hearts for him!”

The Gu Masters were in an uproar.

The elderly clan leader’s expression was also uncertain. Six thousand women’s hearts was a huge number, there were many mortal villages around this oasis, but the number of mortals was certainly not enough. That means, to reach six thousand, he would need to sacrifice the clansmen in Lan clan.

Thus, the old clan leader’s position would certainly be taken away. Nobody would allow such a person to be their leader.

“Isn’t sir’s request too overbearing. Sigh, heaven cares for all living beings, in broad daylight, how can anyone commit such heinous acts? I’m afraid Lan clan cannot help you.” The old clan leader sighed as he showed a merciful expression.

“Heh, then there’s no other way. Even though this is more troublesome, it will do.” Fang Yuan laughed ruthlessly, his killing intent surged.

Light illusion bat wings flickered on his back, and a moment later, he appeared in front of the old clan leader.

The zombie claws stretched out like lightning, grabbing the old clan leader's neck, lifting him up easily.

“So, so fast!” The old clan leader's expression was pale, there was no trace of blood on his face. He was completely shocked, how could he be captured by the other party in an instant?!

Could it be that, he is not a mortal, but a Gu Immortal?

A horrifying thought appeared in the old clan leader's heart, he shouted anxiously: “Ev... everything can be discussed... please have mercy... ple... argh.”

Crack, the old clan leader's neck was smashed into powder by Fang Yuan.

The old clan leader's head hung to one side, he stared with his eyes wide opened, he died without solace.

It was not that he did not want to use his Gu worms to retaliate, but Fang Yuan had many mortal Gu in his immortal aperture that could seal and suppress Gu worms.

“He, he killed the clan leader!”

“No—! Lord clan leader! You cannot die!”

“Revenge for lord clan leader!”

The Gu Masters reacted and shouted angrily, like a rushing tide, they charged towards Fang Yuan, using all sorts of attacks, unleashing a beautiful display of fireworks.

Fang Yuan did not dodge, he stood on the spot, allowing the attacks to hit his body without moving at all.

Everyone's attacks lasted for a hundred breaths before stopping.

Gu Masters had limited primeval essence, with such an intense wave of attacks, they could not keep it up for very long.

“Is he dead?”

“He was definitely beaten to a pulp already.”

“Sigh, our poor old clan leader, we did not even manage to retrieve his corpse...”

But when the smoke dispersed, the Gu Masters eyes were opened wide, they saw that Fang Yuan was still standing at the same spot arrogantly.

Even though the surroundings were a mess, his black armor was still extremely new looking, even the broken spikes were regenerating rapidly.

A few breaths of time later, Fang Yuan’s hair armor regenerated completely, there were not even any marks on it.

Hair armor was a mortal killer move, it was made of several hundred Gu worms, and dozens of rank five Gu worms. It was also used on the foundation of the immortal zombie body, the defense was not something these Gu Masters could break.

Among the people attacking Fang Yuan, the one and only rank four Gu Master, the elderly clan leader, had died. There were less than ten rank three Gu Masters remaining, the rest were rank two and one.

Their attacks were very scattered, many of the attacks had canceled each other out, it simply could pose no threat to Fang Yuan.

“This is your attack? It can’t even scratch me.” Fang Yuan chuckled, his laughter was not loud, but it was very clear in everyone’s ears.

An intense chill rose up in the hearts of the Gu Masters and spread rapidly.

Even though the weather was so hot, they felt like they were in an icy pit!

“You, what are you?” Everyone trembled, their hearts were filled with terror.

“Monster, this is a monster!” Someone screamed, he had lost his mind.

“Run, quickly run!!” Their morale had sank to rock bottom, one person running away initiated the collapse of the entire group.

Fang Yuan was not surprised, the clan leader was dead, they had nothing to rely on. At the same time, he purposely took the attacks head on, it was to destroy the morale of these mortals.

Swoosh.

Fang Yuan smiled sinisterly, he chased up to a female Gu Master.

The female Gu Master’s body froze, she stared at the monstrous claw piercing through her back and out of her chest, as the monstrous claw pulled out, her heart was taken away.

“Elder Lan Xin is dead too, run!” The surrounding Gu Masters saw this and were shocked out of their minds, they ran away even more quickly.

Fang Yuan waved a hand and large numbers of fireballs spewed out, buildings collapsed and fires were blazing. With another wave of a hand, wind blades were dancing in the air, slaughtering everything in their path, leaving behind large numbers of minced corpses.

“No, please, I’m begging you, don’t kill me.” This was an ordinary mortal woman with a delicate face and a beautiful figure, she had preserved her own body well, she should be a wife or concubine of a Gu Master.

Bam.

Fang Yuan flicked his finger, and the mortal woman’s head exploded like a watermelon, her headless corpse collapsed on the ground.

Fang Yuan walked past this corpse, as the palm of his downwards hanging hand opened, the woman’s heart burst out of the body and flew out, grabbed

by Fang Yuan.

Woman's Heart let out a joyful scream, it stopped on Fang Yuan's shoulder, glowing in a reddish purple light.

Be it the heart in Fang Yuan's hand or the surrounding corpses, as long as they met the conditions, the purple light would swallow them and they would be absorbed by Woman's Heart.

Fang Yuan walked briskly, wherever he went, a slaughter occurred. It was a path filled with anguished wails, rivers of blood flowed.

Cleanse soul Immortal Gu was famished, it was too risky to use myriad self, and too much of a waste of immortal essence.

Icy drill stardust could not be used, because the starlight lump exploded continuously, it would mince the mortal corpses completely, even the hearts would not be spared.

Fang Yuan was only using mortal Gu, he did not use any killer moves, it was simply a huge quantity of Gu worms.

But even so, the efficiency of killing was not low.

Western desert was different from the other four regions, Fang Yuan chose this place purposefully. This was a huge desert, and the oases were like islands, even if a mortal escapes out of the oasis, they would not get far. Western desert was a place with unhindered vision, the desert stretched to the horizon, it was easy for Fang Yuan to chase them down.

"This time, I will let you eat till you are full, little one." Fang Yuan walked in the pool of blood, looking at the woman's heart Immortal Gu on his shoulder, his gaze was extremely gentle.

Chapter 695 - Dead Sand Gull Egg

Chapter 695: Dead Sand Gull Egg

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

The light of the setting sun shone on Zhou Xi oasis.

The lively atmosphere in normal times was replaced by thick smoke and fire today.

There was nothing left of the former serenity, buildings had collapsed, turning into piles of ruins. In these ruins, on the streets, at the side of the lake, under the trees, pools of blood were connected and corpses lined the ground.

Fang Yuan went back to the clan head pavilion, standing on a pile of broken concrete, he placed the poison path Immortal Gu Woman's Heart back into his immortal aperture.

After killing for a long time, he had finally fed Woman's Heart until it was full.

Woman's Heart combined refinement and nurturing, if he fed it any further, Woman's Heart would enter the refinement stage, the more women's hearts it ate, the stronger the poison.

But Fang Yuan had no intentions of refining the Gu at this point.

With his strength, slaying mortals was like slaughtering animals, but with so many mortals, he still spent half the day on this.

Furthermore, Woman's Heart was a consumable Immortal Gu. No matter how strong it was, it would be gone after one use. The prospects of

investing in it were not great, unless Fang Yuan had the Immortal Gu recipe of Woman's Heart.

Standing on the rubble of the clan head pavilion, Fang Yuan activated several hundred Gu worms in his immortal aperture, undergoing a thorough search of the area.

After two breaths of time, Fang Yuan finally found an underground entrance.

He walked towards the entrance, his huge feet treaded and destroyed the ground under him, exposing the entrance.

This entrance could allow a normal person to enter, but it was too small for Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan used force to take apart this entrance, after several hundred steps, the space finally widened enough for Fang Yuan to walk while bending his waist.

A large stone door appeared in front of Fang Yuan.

On top of the door, there were words carved: "Important area of the clan treasury, people not specifically assigned are forbidden from entering."

Fang Yuan snorted, he destroyed the stone door and hundreds of golden light blades attacked Fang Yuan. A loud alarm rang, this was evidently the method of Lan clan in defending against thieves. But it was a pity that not even a single spike on Fang Yuan's hair armor was destroyed.

Fang Yuan entered the stone door, seeing a pile of primeval stones. Fang Yuan roughly estimated that there were at least a hundred thousand in total.

If Fang Yuan was still a mortal, these primeval stones would be a huge fortune. But now that he was an immortal with unlimited primeval essence, he had almost no need for primeval stones.

But he still kept these primeval stones in his immortal aperture, it was simply a move done in passing.

Soon, he broke through a second stone door, and entered.

He saw a huge amount of Gu refinement materials, they were classified and placed here, these were all ordinary materials. Although Fang Yuan also needed them, these materials were not in high quantity, when Fang Yuan truly wanted to refine something, he would need a vast amount of materials, he would still need to purchase in bulk from Gu Immortals.

But this was better than nothing, Fang Yuan would not leave empty handed, he sent it all into his immortal aperture.

Next, beyond the third, fourth, and fifth stone door, they all had Gu refinement materials, except that they were of different varieties and had different storage conditions. Fang Yuan took all of these as well.

At the sixth stone door, he found Gu worms.

Large numbers of mortal Gu were stored here. This was Lan clan's Gu worm treasury, the foundation of their entire clan.

Fang Yuan took them all away, with his abundant memories and great experience, he knew all of these Gu worms, they were not necessary for him.

But to mortal Gu Masters, these were all precious Gu worms, including rank four and five Gu worms among them. Getting one could change a person's life, their entire future might turn around.

Like the liquor worm that Fang Yuan obtained on Qing Mao mountain, the bone flesh unity Gu on Bai Gu mountain, and the all-out effort Gu in Shang clan city.

There were three Gu worm treasuries, and five primeval stone treasuries.

Other than that, there were treasuries hidden within treasuries, secret troves that did not escape Fang Yuan's detection.

Some troves were ravaged, there were Gu Master corpses here and traces of fighting. Evidently, when Fang Yuan was slaughtering the mortals, some

greedy Gu Masters knew that the clan was finished and barged in here, trying to take whatever resources they could.

They fought here and took the treasures they could find, while a portion of people died from the Gu worms defending the troves.

Fang Yuan walked past these troves, along the main path deep underground.

Along the way, he saw more and more corpses of Gu Master, and there were also sand gull corpses.

These sand gulls were like a combination of seagulls and ostriches, they had large legs with huge muscles, but they also had huge wings and could fly in the sky.

Sand gulls could run rapidly in the desert, while also flying in the sky and carrying people, they only ate grass and drank clean water, they were easy to feed. With a mild temperament, they were the most common steed among western desert Gu Masters.

The only problem was, sand gulls had very low fertility. Three to four out of ten sand gull eggs would usually hatch and grow into healthy sand gulls.

However, this Lan clan raised many sand gulls, much more than other forces of the same level. When Fang Yuan slaughtered the clan, he killed many sand gulls. He estimated that Lan clan might have some secret technique to raise the fertility of the sand gulls.

If so, that would be the only thing in this entire Lan clan that could somewhat interest Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan walked for another few thousand steps, he saw more Gu Master corpses. Finally, at one point, he saw a large number of Gu Master corpses and sand gull corpses.

“It seems that the people who came in here met with the sand gulls’ obstruction, they all perished here. They took a risk to enter here, quite evidently, there is a huge benefit attracting them.” Fang Yuan analyzed.

Squawk squawk squawk...

After another few hundred steps, Fang Yuan was attacked by a wave of sand gulls.

There were a hundred sand gulls, among them, the sand gull hundred beast king was injured, likely due to the fight with Gu Masters earlier.

But how could this trifling beast group be Fang Yuan's match? In just a few breaths of time, Fang Yuan killed these sand gulls and continued moving forward.

The path was moving downwards, the depth was rather surprising to Fang Yuan.

After getting rid of ten waves of attacks from sand gulls, Fang Yuan walked out of the tunnel, his field of vision widened as he entered a huge underground cave.

This cave was quite big, it was like a square.

There was a huge stone table at the center of the cave. There was a huge egg on the table, it was the size of a house, it had a yellow luster but it was already quite dim.

There was a thick layer of yellow sand around the table.

The sand was extremely soft and slightly warm, it felt like cotton when one stepped on it.

Many eggs were placed on this sand, slightly buried into them. These eggs were of varying sizes, there were even some broken egg shells there.

"These eggs are all sand gull eggs. This is the breeding ground for Lan clan's sand gulls." Fang Yuan walked into the cave.

To protect their home and eggs, a large number of sand gulls rose up and charged towards Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan was unmoved, he waved a hand and a large number of wind blades cut these sand gulls like harvesting crops, with another burst of frost, half of these sand gull were frozen.

There were very few sand gulls that survived, they no longer had their previous numbers, so their aura diminished and they started escaping in fear.

Fang Yuan had no interest in killing them all, the closer he got to the table, the more his gaze was attracted to the huge egg on the table, he showed some joy on his face.

“This egg, is it the egg of a worldly sand gull?”

Fang Yuan stopped atop the stone table and came in front of the huge egg. He touched the shell filled with cracks, there were several small holes on it, as transparent egg white flowed out of the cracks slowly.

The egg white fell onto the stone table, following the crevices on the table as it flowed down onto the yellow sand.

This was an egg of the ancient desolate beast worldly sand gull.

The life inside had perished in the egg. Even the egg white was leaking, this was obviously a dead egg.

Sand gulls had low fertility, worldly sand gulls which were of the same breed had even lower rates. But it was the life essence of an ancient desolate beast after all, even using the egg white so superficially could greatly raise the fertility of these sand gulls.

Fang Yuan did not obtain the fertility method he had been guessing, he actually obtained a dead egg of an ancient desolate bird instead.

This was an pleasant surprise.

“As expected, after using Connect Luck, I encountered something good? After slaughtering a small to mid sized clan, I actually obtained something useful to me.” Fang Yuan sighed in his heart.

His connect luck Immortal Gu needed the sand of the resting area of the ancient desolate beast, worldly sand gull, as food.

This sand was known as sand gull soil, it was a special resource formed from ordinary soil due to the worldly sand gull's influence.

Originally, if Fang Yuan wanted to obtain the sand, he would need to buy it from others, or find a worldly sand gull nest and take a huge risk to sneak in and steal the sand gull soil.

But now that he had a dead egg of the worldly sand gull, he could use the life essence in this egg to turn ordinary sand into sand gull soil.

“I need five thousand kilograms of sand gull soil to feed the connect luck Immortal Gu. There is ample life essence in this egg, it should be enough. Even if it is not enough, it will tide me through this tough time. I do not need to feed the connect luck Immortal Gu until it is full, as long as it is not starving, that will do. After all, for the foreseeable future, there are no suitable targets, connect luck Immortal Gu is unusable anyway.”

Feeling joyous, Fang Yuan took this dead egg.

After returning to Hu Immortal blessed land, he started his preparations. He was a blood path grandmaster in his previous life, now he had also become a strength path grandmaster, these two paths both involved life and vitality.

He quickly had an idea, using six hundred mortal Gu to create a Gu formation, extracting the life essence of this dead egg, forming a lot of vital energy.

Fang Yuan modified this method with the help of wisdom Gu, condensing the vital energy into a light yellow juice.

Ordinary sand had turned into sand gull soil after a day and a night in this juice.

Three days later, Fang Yuan obtained enough sand gull soil to feed connect luck Immortal Gu till it was full.

Therefore, the cleanse soul Immortal Gu in his hands was the only one he had an issue in feeding.

To feed cleanse soul Immortal Gu, he needed the flesh of ten thousand white lotus giant silkworm Gu, but the white lotus giant silkworm Gu was very rare. A hundred thousand years ago, during the Late Antiquity Era, soul path flourished, and this Gu worm had once been very popular.

Unfortunately, at this point, there were already very few white lotus giant silkworm Gu in treasure yellow heaven.

Fang Yuan used the name of the Eight Arm Immortal to request for this Gu worm and its recipe, but no one had answered him.

Chapter 696 - Announcement of Betrayal

Chapter 696: Announcement of Betrayal

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“Husband, Huang Er has been like this for three months. What should we do? I don’t know how to live if anything happens to her.” Fairy Bai Qing looked at Feng Jin Huang who was on the cushion, sobbing in a low voice.

She was a grand Gu Immortal of Spirit Affinity House, she had always been elegant and noble to the outside world. But now that this concerned her beloved daughter, she lost her bearings, she was no longer as calm as usual.

But in front of her, Feng Jin Huang sat on the cushion, in the posture of polishing her aperture.

She wore a phoenix coronet, she had slanted eyes and there was a small red birthmark between her eyebrows. Her appearance combined the gentle beauty of her mother, Fairy Bai Qing, with the valiance of her father, Feng Jiu Ge, she had a dignified disposition, yet also a matchless, fearless beauty.

She had incredible aptitude, her talent was overwhelming, she suppressed everyone of the same age in the ten great ancient sects. If not for Fang Yuan ruining her opportunity, Feng Jin Huang would have become the owner of Hu Immortal blessed land already.

Her skin was fair like snow, her eyes were shut, she breathed slowly like she was asleep.

About three months ago, Feng Jin Huang was meditating as usual, nurturing her aperture. But an accident occurred during this ordinary cultivation session, she fell unconscious ever since and nobody could awaken her using any method.

Ever since they found out about Feng Jin Huang's strange state, Feng Jiu Ge and Bai Qing had been thinking of ways to save their daughter, but there had been no progress.

They asked the supreme elders of Spirit Affinity House, they had tried all sorts of methods, but all of it was useless.

"Husband, do you think our Huang Er will stay asleep forever? Will she ever wake up and see us again?" Fairy Bai Qing thought about this terrible fate and couldn't refrain from welling up with sorrow.

Feng Jiu Ge sighed, he stretched out his arms to hug his beloved wife, consoling her: "Qing Er, don't worry. Didn't first supreme elder say it? Our daughter had discovered the true way to use dream wings Immortal Gu, thus she had reached a hidden region, her entire soul had entered a mystical realm unknown to us. She did not lose her life and is still alive and well. We should believe her, maybe this is a fortuitous encounter for her."

Although Feng Jiu Ge and Bai Qing did not awaken Feng Jin Huang, their attempts were not in vain, they had already found out the reason for Feng Jin Huang's coma was the dream wings Immortal Gu!

Fairy Bai Qing leaned on her husband as she relaxed on his broad and powerful chest, she felt slightly eased as she said: "When Huang Er was three years old, dream wings Immortal Gu came to her on its own, I had been feeling uneasy since then. We have never seen this Immortal Gu before, even after searching through all of Spirit Affinity House's records, there was no information about it. In our tests, the effect of this Gu expended the soul to create beautiful wings. But now it seems, dream wings Immortal Gu's true effect is not this."

Feng Jiu Ge nodded, agreeing: "Your analysis is very reasonable. When Gu Masters nurture, use, and refine Gu, if they are facing an unknown Gu worm, they would make new discoveries when using the Gu, eventually understanding everything about the Gu worm. Even for famous Gu worms, there are always new secrets hidden within them. When Gu Immortals and Gu Masters obtain valuable experience, they would treat it as an important secret to prevent others from learning about their information. When Huang

Er awakens, I am sure she will have huge gains, she will learn the true way to use dream wings Immortal Gu. When I go to northern plains this time, our family will have to depend on you. Inform me immediately when Huang Er awakens.”

The ten great ancient sects of central continent had plotted for countless years, they put in a lot of time and effort, expending manpower and resources, meticulously planning and making arrangements, before finally having some progress in Eighty-Eight True Yang Building.

But in the end, Fang Yuan used his previous life’s memories and plucked the fruits of their labor, using these arrangements for himself.

In the end, Imperial Court blessed land was destroyed, and Eighty-Eight True Yang Building collapsed. This piece of information was a huge nightmare to the ten great ancient sects of central continent, who had planned this for a long time.

The leader of this plan — Spirit Affinity House, was pressured by all the different forces, not only from the other nine sects, but also internally within Spirit Affinity House.

“The plot against Eighty-Eight True Yang Building started from the information left behind by Fairy Mo Yao. All these years, our sect has been leading the way and holding the most crucial methods. Now that such a huge change has occurred, not only must we clear the suspicions, we also have to investigate the truth! As the person with the strongest battle strength in our sect, even though I want to stay by my daughter, all of the other elders have agreed that I will go to investigate this.” Feng Jiu Ge sighed.

“Husband, you have to be careful during this northern plains journey. If anything goes wrong, make escaping your priority. After all, over there would not be like in central continent, there is no backup to assist you. Don’t trust the people from the other nine sects, back then when you challenged the ten great sects in successive battles, you won many and faced zero losses, many people’s reputations took a huge hit. All these years, you have been the publicly recognized strongest person in the ten

sects, suppressing all of them. If Spirit Affinity House loses you, they might all sigh in relief instead.”

“Don’t worry, for you and our daughter, I will be careful.” Feng Jiu Ge touched Fairy Bai Qing’s cheeks as he kissed her lips gently.

When their lips separated, he took out a rank five letter sending green bird Gu.

“This is a letter from Hu Immortal blessed land, that rascal Fang Yuan accepted Huang Er’s challenge.” Feng Jiu Ge said.

“Him? Ever since Huang Er was born, she had only suffered a loss in this Fang Yuan’s hands. After Huang Er returned, she was so indignant and wanted to take revenge, I got you to send him a challenge letter earlier, but he did not reply. To think that he has replied now, what is his motive?” Fairy Bai Qing had a deep impression of Fang Yuan.

Feng Jiu Ge’s gaze concentrated: “Ever since Huang Er lost, we had investigated this lad thoroughly. He has quite the backing, there is a mysterious force behind him, he actually dared to snatch Hu Immortal blessed land under the eyes of all ten great ancient sects. But these smart alecks in Immortal Crane Sect acknowledged him as one of their own, leaving us no way to make a move.”

“This way, Immortal Crane Sect can exclude the rest of us nine sects and claim Hu Immortal blessed land for themselves. If it had been me, I would have done the same.” Fairy Bai Qing said.

“Over a year has passed according to central continent time, even northern plains’ True Yang Building has collapsed in this period, the laughable thing is that Immortal Crane Sect has not even succeeded yet, Hu Immortal blessed land is still in that rascal’s hands. What a joke.” Feng Jiu Ge laughed in disdain.

“We can’t say that. During this year, Immortal Crane Sect had first spent a lot of effort to capture the ancient desolate beast, spirit rhino, then many of the Gu Immortals in their sect were involved in the reincarnation battlefield,

and now even Great Heavenly Sword Sect which is under their control is trying to gain independence, Immortal Crane Sect has too many things to deal with. Together with our nine sects exerting pressure on them covertly after we learned the truth, obstructing them from attacking Hu Immortal blessed land by force, all of these reasons resulted in Hu Immortal blessed land being yet to fall at this point.” Fairy Bai Qing said.

Feng Jiu Ge shook his head: “The force behind Fang Yuan is shrouded in mystery, we do not know much about them yet. Yesterday, Immortal Crane Sect publicly declared that Fang Yuan had turned on them after obtaining Hu Immortal blessed land, he is now a traitor of the sect. It is evident that their soft tactics had no effect. Now it seems like Immortal Crane Sect is going to deal with Hu Immortal blessed land forcefully during this period of time. Hmph, I want to see what force it is, to be able to contest with our ten great sects.”

Fairy Bai Qing’s gaze flickered, she seemed to have comprehended something: “I understand this Fang Yuan’s intention. He is not a member of Immortal Crane Sect, it seems he knew that Immortal Crane Sect was going to deal with him. Thus, he sent this letter, to interact with the outside world, so that he can resist Immortal Crane Sect using Spirit Affinity House.”

“But now, Immortal Crane Sect has an upright reason to strike, because Fang Yuan is a traitor of Immortal Crane Sect. Immortal Crane Sect can attack Hu Immortal blessed land righteously, while we cannot interfere.”

Fairy Bai Qing was unresigned: “Is there no way for us to interfere? If Immortal Crane Sect gets Dang Hun mountain, I’m afraid their sect’s foundation will get much stronger.”

“As righteous sects, we have rules to follow. After all, there are so many other sects in central continent observing us, if the ten great sects break established practices, will we still be able to command those on our sides? Even though Immortal Crane Sect initially deceived the other nine sects, they were indeed led into believing them for some time, because Immortal Crane Sect had Fang Zheng who could be used as a perfect excuse.”

“Since Immortal Crane Sect’s plan worked out, we had to acknowledge them. At least, we cannot interfere this time. But if Immortal Crane Sect fails in taking down Hu Immortal blessed land, our nine sects will have reason to strike. After all, everyone knows about this situation right now, but because of rules and reputation, we are all pretending to be ignorant. If Immortal Crane Sect fails, no one will allow them to take Hu Immortal blessed land for themselves anymore.” Feng Jiu Ge continued.

He paused before continuing: “Before going to northern plains, I plan to give my one’s own way Gu to Immortal Crane Sect for their use.”

“Ah? What is your intention?” Fairy Bai Qing was slightly taken aback.

Feng Jiu Ge was very confident: “We do not know about the strength of Fang Yuan’s force, whether he can protect Hu Immortal blessed land is an unknown factor. If he defeats Immortal Crane Sect, then the ten great sects will strike together to split up this blessed land. But if Immortal Crane Sect wins, we can use my one’s own way Gu as a reason to gain some advantage from Dang Hun mountain as well.”

Hu Immortal blessed land, Dang Hun palace.

“Declaring me as the sect’s traitor, this means Immortal Crane Sect will attack Hu Immortal blessed land very soon.” Fang Yuan looked at the report in his hands with a heavy feeling.

Cleanse soul Immortal Gu was not fed yet, under such circumstances, using the immortal killer move myriad self was extremely risky.

If he was unlucky, he might lose the cleanse soul Immortal Gu for good.

This way, without myriad self, Fang Yuan would lose his greatest trump card.

“Immortal Crane Sect announced that I was a traitor in advance, but they did not attack. They are evidently waiting now, trying to lure the force behind me to make a move, so that they can fight it out. This is truly the demeanor and confidence of one of the ten great sects.”

Fang Yuan thought a little about it and knew that Immortal Crane Sect's attack would be very powerful this time!

To him, the most important thing now was to find the white lotus giant silkworm Gu, to feed cleanse soul Immortal Gu until it was full.

At the same time, he needed to accumulate funds, and prepare enough green grape immortal essence.

Most Immortal Gu required immortal essence to activate.

Without immortal essence, no matter how many Immortal Gu he had, he could not use their abilities.

What is the point of war? Money!

In this world, why do Gu Immortals fight? For immortal essence stones! It was about immortal essence stones!

“Sigh, this is quite the problem. My funds that have just recovered are going to take a huge hit again. Two consecutive battles would completely devastate my already weak finances.”

Chapter 697 - Immortal Crane Sect, Gu Immortal Meeting

Chapter 697: Immortal Crane Sect, Gu Immortal Meeting

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Central Continent, Fei He mountain.

At the highest point of the mountain, in the hall of affairs.

Gu Immortals were seated in a circle, their immortal auras radiated as they discussed the important matters within Immortal Crane Sect.

“The spirit rhino’s illness is getting worse, I need to purchase large amounts of materials, to refine the healing Gu that can treat it. But to completely heal the spirit rhino, I need a lot of healing Gu recipes and to carry out research on them. I estimate that I will need three hundred and sixty immortal essence stones.” Gu Immortal Shu Zhi Ge spoke loudly.

Immediately afterwards, a Gu Immortal rebuked him: “The spirit rhino is an ancient desolate beast, it has a very strong body. But now, it has already been sick for half a year, why has it not recovered yet?”

“Shu Zhi Ge, are you trying to delay the treatment of the spirit rhino so that you can reap some gains from the process?” A Gu Immortal questioned.

Shu Zhi Ge heard this and his eyebrows rose up, he screamed: “Fan Xi Liu, don’t bullshit me! Wasn’t this all because you guys used a poison path Immortal Gu when you captured it? Back then, I urged you, don’t use it, don’t use it, but in the end, to save your efforts, you poisoned the spirit rhino. Now that there is trouble, you need me to clean up after you!”

“You are the one bullshitting! Do you know how hard it was to capture that spirit rhino alive? It is easy for you to speak like this!” Fan Xi Liu was just

as fierce, shouting loudly.

Ding.

At this time, a bell rang, it was a crisp and clear sound.

The Gu Immortals' words were all swallowed by the sound of the bell, as this sound continued echoing, it became louder.

Shu Zhi Ge and Fan Xi Liu, no matter how much they spoke, their voices would only turn into bell sounds. They decided to keep quiet as everyone's gazes turned to the origin of the sound.

At the centermost seat, there was an old man, it was the person with the highest authority in Immortal Crane Sect, the rank eight first supreme elder that controlled the entire situation.

Immortal Crane Sect's first supreme elder's voice was low and slow: "Now, Shu Zhi Ge's suggestion requires three hundred and sixty immortal essence stones, to purchase Gu recipes and Gu worms to heal the spirit rhino, we will vote now."

"I object. Three hundred and sixty immortal essence stones is too many. My budget last time was merely two hundred immortal essence stones. Is healing a spirit rhino more important than healing Gu Immortals?" Fan Xi Liu was the first to object.

A Gu Immortal beside him said: "The spirit rhino is important, but it is not crucial. The most crucial matter now is the situation in the northwest, I object to this suggestion as well."

"We will talk about Great Heavenly Sword Sect in detail later, now we are only discussing the matter of healing the spirit rhino." First supreme elder interjected.

"I object." The third Gu Immortal said.

"Before expressing my decision, I would like to hear Lady Sang Xin's input. Our sect had expended much effort to capture the ancient desolate

beast spirit rhino, it was to use the spirit rhino's blood to create an even more secretive information path Gu worm. I wonder what Lady Sang Xin's progress is?" The fourth Gu Immortal looked at Lady Sang Xin.

Lady Sang Xin was a rank six Gu Immortal, she smiled upon hearing this: "I am ashamed! Right now, we are making little progress, the spirit rhino's body is full of poisonous blood, the research of the information path Gu worm thus is progressing slowly."

The fourth Gu Immortal nodded: "That means this matter has few prospects. Then, I object."

Out of the eight Gu Immortals present, five objected. In the end, Shu Zhi Ge only got two hundred immortal essence stones.

This was evidently much less than the three hundred and sixty he requested for. Shu Zhi Ge snorted as he muttered something under his breath, expressing his unhappiness.

Ding.

With another sound of a bell, regardless of whether Shu Zhi Ge was satisfied, first supreme elder continued: "Then next, we will discuss the matter of the reincarnation battlefield."

Lei Tan stood up from his seat, he had a muscular body, his blue hair pointed towards the sky: "I have been in charge of the reincarnation battlefield's matters for over thirty years. I am sure everyone knows how important the reincarnation battlefield is. During the middle of this year, our sect had suffered a huge loss in the reincarnation battlefield. Even though reinforcements were swiftly provided and we regained our footing, the situation is still terrible. I need a rank six Gu Immortal's battle strength or three desolate beasts to reinforce us, and one of the desolate beast has to be a nine palace crane."

He Feng Yang immediately retorted: "A Gu Immortal's battle strength? Do you know Immortal Crane Sect's current situation? Mu Xiao Xiao is recuperating from a serious injury, Lin San Mei is in closed cultivation, we

have a lack of manpower in terms of battle strength. You are making such a request at this time?”

Lei Tan snorted: “If Immortal Crane Sect is chased out of the reincarnation battlefield, can you, He Feng Yang, take responsibility?”

He Feng Yang snickered: “We have already invested a huge amount of resources into the Reincarnation Battlefield, two Gu Immortals were already involved in it, we can totally defend our side and maintain stability. Adding in forces will not solve anything, because our competitors in the reincarnation battlefield are the other nine sects. The more reinforcements we send in, the more reinforcements other sects would send, they might even send more than us!”

Shu Zhi Ge nodded: “Agreed, reincarnation battlefield’s situation is stable now, the current objective should be to defend our territory.”

Everyone looked around and started to vote.

Eventually, Lei Tan obtained the help of two desolate beasts, he looked at He Feng Yang in hatred, gritting his teeth.

Ding.

“Next, we will discuss the matter of Great Heavenly Sword Sect.” First supreme elder said.

Gui Li heard this and firmed his gaze, sitting up straight.

Facing everyone’s gazes, he spoke: “Great Heavenly Sword Sect has been under our Immortal Crane Sect for nearly a thousand years. Protected by us, after such a long time, they now have a third Gu Immortal. They want to get rid of this attachment and separate from our sect. If they succeed, our sect’s control over the northwest would decrease significantly. Immortal Crane Sect’s reputation will also take a huge hit. Even though there is not much evidence, I have gone through extensive calculations, I suspect that Myriad Dragon Dock is involved in this matter. If Great Heavenly Sword Sect detaches from us and joins Myriad Dragon Dock, the situation would be

even worse. Our territory is connected to Myriad Dragon Dock's territory, the areas surrounding Great Heavenly Sword Sect would combine into Myriad Dragon Dock's sphere of influence if that happens."

"We all know how severe the matter is, you do not need to explain it. I'll ask you directly, who is the Gu Immortal that you want to recruit from Great Heavenly Sword Sect? How confident are you, is it the other party's scheme? And most importantly, how much of a price do we need to pay to recruit that Gu Immortal?" Second supreme elder asked.

Great Heavenly Sword Sect was a large sized force, it was unable to sustain the cultivation needs of three Gu Immortals.

Central continent's current situation was that the ten great ancient sects had control over the entirety of central continent, and eighty percent of its resources were split by the ten sects. Only the ten great ancient sects could sustain a large number of Gu Immortals.

For example, Great Heavenly Sword Sect, which was a subsidiary of Immortal Crane Sect, had to hand over a huge amount of resources every month. The Gu Immortals in Great Heavenly Sword Sect thus lack the resources they need. In this aspect, if there were enough benefits, it was possible to make a Gu Immortal betray them.

If Great Heavenly Sword Sect loses one of its three immortals, it will only have two left and its strength would fall, they could no longer stir up trouble.

Gui Li thought about his words as he said: "As the saying goes, nothing good is cheap, the one we are trying to recruit is not a mortal but a Gu Immortal. I promised them that they would be treated the same as us, after all, this is the standard for joining Immortal Crane Sect. Other than that, there are some resources as well, about seventy five immortal essence stones worth."

Pausing for a while, Gui Li continued: "In my humble opinion, we should not resort to force for Great Heavenly Sword Sect's matter, if we can. After all, the deadline of Great Heavenly Sword Sect's agreement to be our

subsidiary sect is coming to an end. It is perfectly fair for them to want to end this relationship and detach from us. If we interfere forcefully, we would have no proper reason. Great Heavenly Sword Sect is also near a territorial border, Myriad Dragon Dock may find an excuse to intervene.”

From start to finish, Gui Li did not mention which Gu Immortal he was thinking of recruiting.

Second supreme elder also did not pursue the matter.

All of the Gu Immortals present were supreme elders of Immortal Crane Sect, but they had internal factions and conflicts as well.

A place with people will have conflicts over benefits, and when there is conflict of interest, there are allegiances.

If Gui Li said it now, it might give rise to unnecessary conflict.

Great Heavenly Sword Sect’s matter was extremely important to Immortal Crane Sect. After voting, Gui Li’s suggestion was approved.

Ding.

With a loud sound from the bell, first supreme elder said: “Next, we will discuss the matter of taking back Hu Immortal blessed land. He Feng Yang, tell us about it.”

Lei Tan snorted coldly, throwing a glance at He Feng Yang filled with ill intentions.

He Feng Yang stood up from his seat, showing a serious attitude: “Everyone, Hu Immortal blessed land is a rank six blessed land, even though Hu Immortal did not manage it well, Dang Hun mountain is in there. As we all know, Dang Hun mountain’s guts Gu can greatly raise a sect’s foundation, it is useful even to us Gu Immortals.”

Before he finished speaking, Gu Immortal Lei Tan questioned: “He Feng Yang! It has already been more than a year, why is Hu Immortal blessed

land not taken down yet? In fact, there is not even any progress. Do you know the other nine sects are looking at us like a joke now.”

He Feng Yang was prepared for this, he spoke calmly: “Any person prepared to accomplish grand feats would face much mockery from the people around him, if we cannot endure this, how can we have any achievements?”

“I came here for a meeting, not to listen to your teachings. No matter what, it is undeniable that you have not retrieved Hu Immortal blessed land yet.” Lei Tan said.

“During this last year, I have been extremely busy over this matter, I had not relaxed even a bit. A few days ago, I have already declared publicly that Fang Yuan is a traitor of the sect, and that we will take him down soon. During these recent days, I have sent informants to monitor the other nine great sects, we have not found any special reactions from any sect. The crucial person of this operation has been appropriately prepared, we just need Old Lord Can Yang and Fairy Cang Yu to assist in our move, and we will be able to take back Hu Immortal blessed land.” He Feng Yang said.

“Old Lord Can Yang is rank seven, while Fairy Cang Yu has decent strength among rank six Gu Immortals, you have the nerve to request this? You are a grand Gu Immortal yourself, but you need three Gu Immortals to deal with a mortal? You are killing a chicken with an ox cleaver, this is what you have prepared after over a year?” Lei Tan mocked and laughed loudly.

He Feng Yang’s eyes were twitching, he controlled the anger inside him as he looked around, calmly saying: “To ensure that nothing goes wrong, I have to make such a request. I’m sure everyone here knows the situation. I used Fang Zheng to lie to the nine sects, snatching Hu Immortal blessed land for ourselves in name. But ever since the nine sects found out the truth, they have been targeting Dang Hun mountain, obstructing us many times in secret. This time, we need to succeed, we cannot fail, otherwise they will intervene. By then, the situation is not something our sect can control anymore.”

Hearing this, first supreme elder sighed lightly: “They have already obstructed us. He Feng Yang, I have bad news for you, as well as good news.”

He Feng Yang’s heart shuddered: “First elder, please tell me.”

“Never mind, look at it yourself.” First elder flicked his finger, as a rank five letter sending green bird Gu flew out.

He Feng Yang received it and his consciousness entered it, seeing the start, his expression turned ashen: “What? They are requesting Old Lord Can Yang to go to northern plains?”

In He Feng Yang’s plan, Old Lord Can Yang was the greatest battle strength, he had an attacking type Immortal Gu, he was the powerhouse that could hold the fort.

But before He Feng Yang had even acted, he lost his strongest general!

Second supreme elder said: “We can’t reject them. True Yang Building collapsed for no apparent reason, the cooperation of our ten sects to take down True Yang Building has failed. All the years of hard work have gone down the drain, all of our investments were wasted. This matter is too important, we have to organize a group to go investigate the truth in northern plains. At the same time, in northern plains, all sorts of Immortal Gu have appeared all over the place, thus this northern plains journey has another major objective, that is to capture some Immortal Gu. If the Gu Immortal we send has low battle strength, not only would we fail to gain anything, we might even be sidelined and reduced into being a shield, losing out in all aspects.”

Chapter 698 - Attacking Hu Immortal blessed land (1/3)

Chapter 698: Attacking Hu Immortal blessed land (1/3)

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“But the decision of staying or going for Lord Can Yang would affect the ownership of Dang Hun mountain and guts Gu.” He Feng Yang still wanted to fight for it.

“Feng Jiu Ge is the publicly recognized number one battle strength of the ten sects, he is also the leader of this northern plains expedition. We have no justifiable reason to reject his request. You know clearly that the sect’s manpower in terms of battle strength is very tight recently. Even if we refuse him forcefully, the other nine sects will use excuses like not needing a burden to go with them, jointly pressuring us.”

Hearing the first supreme elder say that, He Feng Yang’s expression became utterly dark.

Lei Tan smiled silently, he did not conceal his schadenfreude at all.

He Feng Yang felt he was so angry that he was going to blow up, he continued reading the letter, but his expression suddenly froze, he said with mixed emotions: “This... Feng Jiu Ge is actually lending one’s own way Immortal Gu to me? He has also raised one’s own way Immortal Gu to rank seven! Rank six one’s own way Immortal Gu is a consumable Gu that can only be used thrice. But the rank seven one’s own way Gu has no such limits, it can be used as many times as possible, but the expended immortal essence is much higher.”

“What? I remember that He Feng Yang’s one’s own way Gu only had one use left. To think that Feng Jiu Ge raised one’s own way Gu to rank seven!

No wonder he requested for one's own way Immortal Gu, he had an agenda all along."

"But his luck is really good, Immortal Gu are hard to refine, there is a very low chance of success, one's own way Gu was not his vital Gu, but he actually succeeded." Gui Li said.

Shu Zhi Ge said: "Spirit Affinity House has a lot of assets, and has close relations with Heavenly Court, their foundation is even deeper than Immortal Crane Sect. It is not a strange thing that they could refine a rank seven Immortal Gu."

"With one's own way Gu, we will not be suppressed by the blessed land, we can use mortal Gu freely." Lady Sang Xin looked at He Feng Yang.

"Feng Jiu Ge's scheme is great, on one hand he lent us one's own way Gu, if we succeed in obtaining Hu Immortal blessed land, he would be able to get a share. On the other hand, he took Old Lord Can Yang away, that was to lower our capability in the fight for Hu Immortal blessed land." Second supreme elder analyzed.

Third supreme elder Lord Tiger Demon drank the wine in his bowl before smashing it: "Damn! This is not the first time that the other nine great ancient sects have secretly obstructed our sect in dealing with Hu Immortal blessed land! He Feng Yang! Hu Immortal blessed land has been handled by you alone all along, I hope you can succeed this time, do not leave any opportunities for the other sects. Slap their faces hard. I want them to beg us to cooperate on selling the guts Gu!"

"I understand, third elder." He Feng Yang bowed.

The Gu Immortals discussed for a day and a night, they finally decided on what Immortal Crane Sect would do for the next few months.

Two days later, Fang Zheng opened the stone door, entering the blood pool.

"Fang Zheng, after so many hardships in training, we have finally reached this stage. Today, you will take revenge for your clansmen, you will make

contributions to the sect, you will do a favor to all the people in this world. We must succeed!” In his aperture, the spirit incubating flea was vibrating, emitting Lord Sky Crane’s voice.

“Yes, master! I will succeed!!” Fang Zheng clenched his fists, his expression was extremely firm.

He walked to the center of the blood pool, letting the boiling blood submerge half of his body.

Next, he breathed in deeply, using iron blood Gu. His blood became blacker and thicker, his skin turned darker.

Immediately afterwards, Fang Zheng activated blood blade Gu while maintaining iron blood Gu.

Sizzle...

From his body, hundreds of iron-blood blades flew out, shooting everywhere.

Hundreds of cuts appeared on his body, as blood like molten iron flowed out.

An intense pleasure hit him, Fang Zheng gritted his teeth as he entered the crucial step, using blood merge Gu...

At the same time, on Tian Ti mountain, two Gu Immortals arrived.

One of them looked young and mild like jade. He wore a green robe and had a jade pendant on his waist. What was most eye-catching were his dark green eyebrows, they were sharp and long, reaching down to his waist. It was the rank six Gu Immortal of Immortal Crane Sect, the one known as Winged Crane Flying Immortal, He Feng Yang.

The other was a young and beautiful looking woman, she had a good figure and her face was like a peach, her eyes were thin and delicate, she wore a pink-blue flowery dress, as it fluttered in the wind. She was another Gu Immortal of Immortal Crane Sect — Fairy Cang Yu.

The two stepped onto Tian Ti mountain, towards the location of Hu Immortal blessed land.

What they saw before them was a large green forest, it was plain and ordinary.

Hu Immortal blessed land was a separate small world, it was distinct from the world of central continent. As long as there were no loopholes in the blessed land, or the entrance of the blessed land was not opened, from outside, one could not see any signs of its existence. If one did not know of its existence, even if Gu Immortals passed by, they would not realize that there was a blessed land here.

Fairy Cang Yu looked around, the scenery was that of a jade green mountain with chirping birds, not one person was in sight.

But she smiled to He Feng Yang: “It seems that there are indeed many people today, and quite a few familiar faces too.”

She and He Feng Yang did not conceal their traces, because their actions later would cause a commotion that could not be hidden. Thus, when He Feng Yang started to move, the other nine sects already knew about it.

Right now, Gu Immortals from the other nine ancient sects were already lurking close by, observing He Feng Yang and Cang Yu’s actions, obtaining first hand information.

He Feng Yang scattered his Gu worms as he praised: “I’ve heard that fairy has an investigative killer move, known as micro sense, it can be sold for five immortal essence stones in treasure yellow heaven, it has great effect.”

“Lord Flying Immortal is too kind, I merely obtained it from a fortuitous encounter in the reincarnation battlefield.” Fairy Cang Yu delicately laughed.

“I will need fairy’s help in this battle today.” He Feng Yang’s attitude was very gentle and kind.

“Lord Flying Immortal is too polite, my weak methods cannot compare to the grand Winged Crane Flying Immortal’s myriad crane soaring flight. It would be a great honor if I can witness it today.” Fairy Cang Yu sighed.

He Feng Yang laughed.

As he said this, he had already scattered about ten thousand mortal Gu, after five minutes, his preparations were complete.

“Next, we wait for the right time. Fairy, please.” He Feng Yang waved his sleeves, as a lump of white cloud flew out.

The cloud was only three meters from the ground, turning into the shape of a cushion.

He Feng Yang leapt onto it and sat down cross-legged.

This was a white cloud cushion Gu, it was rank five and could assist a Gu Master in cultivating, increasing the effect of nurturing their aperture. Although the effect was not great, years of accumulation would still be a significant amount.

After He Feng Yang ascended to an immortal, white cloud cushion Gu lost its primary use, and could only be used as his seat.

The white cloud cushion was huge, He Feng Yang purposely left enough space for Fairy Cang Yu.

But Fairy Cang Yu took a look and did not step onto the white cloud cushion, she flicked her finger as a wood path Gu flew out.

The Gu worm drilled into the ground, several breaths later, peach trees started growing, the branches intertwined together, forming a comfortable bed made of peach blossoms.

Fairy Cang Yu lightly chuckled as she stepped onto the bed, half lying down and relaxing herself.

At the same time, in Fu Hu blessed land, Fang Zheng was at the last step.

He activated failed blood demon flower Gu, as all of the flesh and blood in his body became the soil and nutrients for the demon flower to grow. Countless vines grew out of his skin, coiling around his body.

The beautiful and demonic blue chrysanthemums blossomed and opened brightly.

An intense pain assaulted his entire body, even iron blood Gu was having no effect, Fang Zheng gritted his teeth as his expression contorted, he forced himself to endure it.

“Quickly use cold blood Gu!” Lord Sky Crane’s soul was observing Fang Zheng’s condition, at this moment, he reminded him.

Fang Zheng endured the inhuman pain as he mobilized his primeval essence, activating cold blood Gu.

His body shuddered for a few moments, as the temperature of his boiling blood fell, preventing him from suffering the terrible fate of being cooked alive.

“Use blood sense Gu.” Lord Sky Crane gave instructions.

Fang Zheng gritted his teeth till blood was dripping out, he activated this rank five blood path investigative Gu forcefully.

This Gu could allow him to sense others with the same bloodline as him. The closer they were and the thicker their bloodline, the clearer the connection between them.

But this time, no matter how Fang Zheng tried to sense him, he could not see any images.

“How can this be? You and Fang Yuan are brothers by blood, your bloodlines are of the most close relations, meanwhile failed blood demon flower Gu can enhance the effect of blood path Gu worms, how could you not sense anything after such a long time?” Fang Zheng was in so much

pain he could not talk, but Lord Sky Crane was monitoring him closely, seeing that there was no effect, he became nervous, shouting in panic.

“Fang Zheng, hang in there! You have trained for so long, enduring so much inhuman hardship, it was all for this. Our sect’s two Gu Immortals have already set off, we are waiting for you to lead the way! Do not give up, do not relax your concentration for even a minute.” Lord Sky Crane urged worriedly.

Fang Zheng’s body was shivering intensely, he could not answer his master, he could only use actions to express his obedience.

“You still can’t sense him? Strange! Too strange! Fang Zheng, you have to extend your sense towards the hole earth Gu in the blood pool. If Hu Immortal blessed land’s hole earth Gu has not been destroyed yet, then this hole earth Gu would connect to Hu Immortal blessed land. It can help you greatly in sensing Fang Yuan!” Lord Sky Crane reminded.

But Fang Zheng had already sent his sense over to the hole earth Gu, there was little effect.

To him, he felt like he was in complete darkness, searching for his target was like looking for a speck of light in complete darkness.

Be it Fang Zheng or Lord Sky Crane, they did not know about the changes in Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan had become an immortal zombie!

His body’s blood had turned into a cold jade green zombie blood, from the original healthy red blood.

This, no doubt, raised the difficulty for Fang Zheng immensely.

No matter how hard Fang Zheng tried, he could not sense Fang Yuan’s existence!

“Damn it! Damn it!” Lord Sky Crane was extremely anxious, according to the experience of their previous training, Fang Zheng’s endurance had a

time limit. Ninety percent of the time had passed already, he was near his limit.

“Don’t tell me, we have to use that trump card?” Lord Sky Crane was having an internal struggle.

To ensure that this succeeded, He Feng Yang had secretly placed some blood path Gu worms in Fang Zheng’s body. Together with the Gu worms in the blood pool, it formed a trump card that could prevent any accidents from happening.

But if they used this trump card, Fang Zheng would completely lose his mind, he would activate blood sense Gu without caring about his life. Fang Zheng’s soul would be consumed intensely, and his blood and flesh would shrivel quickly, there was an extremely high chance of dying!

Chapter 699 - Attacking Hu Immortal blessed land (2/3)

Chapter 699: Attacking Hu Immortal blessed land (2/3)

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Lord Sky Crane hesitated.

On one hand, he had instructions from He Feng Yang and was responsible for the heavy task. Reason told him he needed to sacrifice Fang Zheng, this mortal child, for the benefits of Immortal Crane Sect, and it was also the most appropriate choice.

But on the other hand, his sentiments were obstructing him.

Humans were not made of stone, how could they be devoid of emotions?

‘Being with Fang Zheng day and night, watching him grow step by step, looking at him unable to think properly sometimes, looking at him cultivate bitterly with all his effort for vengeance, he really resembles me back then...’

Lord Sky Crane could not bear to sacrifice!

“Fang Zheng, you brat, I taught you so many times, this is the most basic refinement method!”

“Sorry, master.” Fang Zheng’s hand was emitting smoke, the Gu worm in the palm of his hand had already turned into a pile of ash.

...

“Fang Zheng, practice, practice, and practice more. A disciple of mine, the grand Lord Sky Crane, can’t even arrange the cranes in an arrow formation?”

Where would my face go if this was spread?!” Lord Sky Crane shouted in fury.

“Sorry, master, I will definitely try harder... ugh!” Fang Zheng made more mistakes the more nervous he became.

Two groups of cranes collided against each other in the air because of his last mistake.

The miserable cries of the cranes and the sounds of bone fractures resounded like dumplings dropped into a pot, as they fell down to the ground.

The spirit incubating flea was dazed for a moment at beholding this scene before erupting like thunder, “You fool!”

...

“Master, I was wrong, sorry.” Fang Zheng faced the wall inside a room for confinement, as he apologized to Lord Sky Crane.

“Stupid kid, what are you saying sorry for? You fought well!”

“Ah? Master, doesn’t the sect prohibit internal fights?”

“Hmph, Zhang Nan’s master is Xuan Ji Zi, back then I didn’t find him pleasing to my eyes and beat him till his head was swollen. I was also confined longer than you. I might have died already, but as my disciple, how could you be bullied by others!” Lord Sky Crane snickered.

“Master....” Fang Zheng choked with sobs, his eyes reddened and tears started forming in his eyes.

“Idiot, what are you crying for. A man does not easily shed tears!” Lord Sky Crane berated.

“Yes, master. Sorry, master!”

...

This crucial moment seemed to span endlessly.

The past scenes floated by one by one in Lord Sky Crane's mind. He seemed to hear being called master again and again.

Lord Sky Crane roared in a voice so loud that it could awaken the dead: "Fang Zheng, persevere! Have you forgotten the pain Fang Yuan inflicted upon you? Forgotten how your fellow disciples beat you black and blue when you first arrived at Immortal Crane Sect? Forgotten the grieving ghosts of your clan, forgotten how miserably your uncle and aunt had died at Fang Yuan's hands? Your hatred, your effort, all of it need to be shown at this moment! You can't fail, you can't give up!"

"I will definitely sense him, definitely!" Fang Zheng's spirit was stirred up when he heard Lord Sky Crane's roar.

However, he still only sensed endless darkness.

No matter how much effort he exerted, no matter how he used his energy, he still could not sense any indication.

"Why?! Why!" Fang Zheng's mind was shaken and was starting to turn chaotic when the memories of that unbearable past hidden deep within him started surfacing one after another.

The shadow which Fang Yuan had cast upon Fang Zheng since youth seemed to be the same as this darkness he was sensing, causing Fang Zheng to feel boundless pressure and not a trace of light.

Fang Zheng felt he was an extremely tiny speck in this vast darkness.

Hesitation, bewilderment, loneliness, helplessness, all sorts of feelings gushed in his heart.

"Sorry, master, I... failed." Tears fell down Fang Zheng's eyes as his body reached the limit and his mind was close to collapsing.

"No! You can't fail, I don't allow it!" Lord Sky Crane was also anxious, shouting repeatedly.

However, Fang Zheng was slowly unable to hear him, he was about to fall unconscious like in the previous drills.

“Damn it, damn it!” Lord Sky Crane shouted in his heart, he thought of his possession plan, and thought of the punishment He Feng Yang would give if he failed this task.

“Fang Zheng, you brat, all my efforts to cultivate you are in vain. In the end, you are still unable to get rid of that man’s shadow! Since that is the case, then let me give you a hand!!”

Lord Sky Crane’s thoughts flashed before he finally convinced himself. The situation also forced him into making this choice.

He used that trump card.

Instantly, the whole blood pool let out bright lights, sweeping away the previous darkness.

Gu worms concealed around the blood pool activated one after another on Fang Zheng’s body.

“Ahhh——!” Fang Zheng’s body spasmed intensely like he was electrocuted. He fiercely raised his head and spread his arms, clenching his fists so tightly that the nails pierced into the flesh.

An incomparable pain attacked his mind, causing his eyes to roll backwards and show the whites.

Almost in the next breath of time, Fang Zheng’s roar stopped abruptly; he lost his consciousness, but under the effects of Gu worms, he still continued to activate failed blood demon flower Gu, and was still using blood sense Gu to sense Fang Yuan’s existence.

The blood pool seethed and gurgled.

Squeak squeak... the failed blood demon flowers started growing rapidly, emitting bone-chilling sounds.

Fang Zheng maintained his position, with his head raised and arms spread, without budging in the slightest, like a statue.

The demonic vines had been small and thin like needles, but now these vines grew thicker, at least as thick as fingers. The largest vine grew from the depths of Fang Zheng's throat and extended out from his mouth like a python.

Besides this, there were vines growing out from his ears and nostrils.

Soon, vines grew out from every pore on his skin; Fang Zheng had thoroughly turned into nourishment for the demon flowers, his body was cut open everywhere, there was nothing remaining of his original appearance, just like a flower statue that had been tastefully trimmed.

“Brat...” Looking at Fang Zheng transforming into this miserable appearance, Lord Sky Crane's original anxiety and nervousness disappeared. He felt a bleak emptiness that spread to the depths of his heart, it was extremely unbearable.

This unbearable feeling soon turned into a heavy guilt that filled Lord Sky Crane's mind.

“Brat, master... has done you an injustice!” Lord Sky Crane's soul, which was stored in the spirit incubating flea, was unexpectedly letting out drops of soul tears!

“Hmm? He Feng Yang's arrangements have been activated.” In the depths of Fu Hu blessed land, Immortal Crane Sect's third supreme elder slowly opened his eyes and mumbled.

He thought of the matter that He Feng Yang had specially requested of him before he left.

The third elder, Lord Tiger Demon, used his immortal essence to activate an Immortal Gu that gracefully flew out of the hall.

This Immortal Gu was not Lord Tiger Demon's, but had been borrowed by He Feng Yang from Lady Sang Xin. It was a rank six information path Immortal Gu – Mutual Sense.

In ten or so breaths of time, the Immortal Gu descended down to over the blood pool, above Fang Zheng.

“This is — Immortal Gu?!” Lord Sky Crane's eyes opened wide in shock.

Mutual sense Immortal Gu let out a grey light pillar, the smoke-like light pillar covered Fang Zheng. Several breaths later, the grey light pillar was dyed red with Fang Zheng's blood.

“Where... is this?” Fang Zheng's remaining consciousness surveyed his surroundings.

It was darkness around him, no matter where he walked and no matter how far, the surroundings were still covered in deep and boundless darkness.

However, right at this time, a blood-red light speck appeared ahead of Fang Zheng.

“Ah? That is...” Fang Zheng tried walking towards the light; when he reached closer, he sensed a familiar aura from the blood-red light speck, “This is older brother's, no, Fang Yuan's aura! Master, master, do you hear me, I have succeeded! I finally sensed him!”

Fang Zheng was extremely excited and tried to speak, but no words came out.

His mouth was opened so wide that it had almost deformed, it was being held in place by the thick demon flower vines. But a joyful teardrop fell down from the corner of his eye.

This tear fiercely shook Lord Sky Crane's soul, he sank down into deathly silence.

Fang Zheng approached the blood-red light speck, suddenly the light speck let out an extremely powerful suction force that completely caught Fang

Zheng off-guard, absorbing his remaining consciousness.

At this moment, in Hu Immortal blessed land, Fang Yuan gave a sound of surprise and slowly opened his eyes.

He sensed a blood pool, sensed Fang Zheng's body, sensed the lush, enchanting failed blood demon flowers, sensed the spirit incubating flea, sensed the information path mutual sense Immortal Gu above....

“So it is like this.” Fang Yuan sneered, “My cute little brother, you are finally going to die? No, in the words of the righteous path, you are sacrificing yourself for the group? Hahaha.”

“What happened?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng, who was sitting to the side, saw Fang Yuan suddenly speaking and immediately questioned.

At the other side from him were Hei Lou Lan and Fairy Li Shan, who similarly casted inquiring gazes at Fang Yuan.

“Such a coincidence, I had invited you guys to talk about guts Gu business, but it seems Immortal Crane Sect is making an attack.” Fang Yuan smiled. He then intentionally lowered his eyes and waved his hand, “The other side used my own little brother and used the Immortal Gu, Mutual Sense, to get my location. Everyone, first leave Dang Hun palace and lie in ambush. My senior brother will explain the details to you.”

Immortal Gu Mutual Sense could allow two parties to sense each other's situation.

At this moment, Fang Zheng and Fang Yuan had sensed each other's situation through blood sense Gu and mutual sense Immortal Gu.

Naturally, because of the difference in strength between the two sides, Fang Yuan was able to sense everything about Fang Zheng while Fang Zheng could only see things through Fang Yuan's eyes. His perception was limited and he was not even able to sense the immortal aperture inside Fang Yuan.

Hei Lou Lan and Fairy Li Shan glanced at each other, and saw the heavy mood in the other's eyes.

They were hindered by the Snowy Mountain Alliance and could not easily avoid this, they could only brace themselves to fight alongside Fang Yuan.

On Tian Ti mountain, He Feng Yang, who was sitting on a white cloud cushion Gu, suddenly opened his eyes.

"The time is ripe!" A sharp light burst out of his eyes as he took out an Immortal Gu.

"Expand space Immortal Gu." Fairy Cang Yu softly breathed out when she saw the Immortal Gu.

This Immortal Gu belonged to Immortal Crane Sect's second supreme elder, its ability was to expand the space of a blessed land. He Feng Yang had borrowed it to use it as the core of an immortal killer move.

Immortal killer move — Force Intrusion!

Over ten beads of green grape immortal essence were spent in an instant. An enormous aura rose up and formed translucent ripples in the air.

Crack...

Like the sound of glass breaking, space broke apart in front of He Feng Yang and Fairy Cang Yu, revealing the terrain of Hu Immortal blessed land.

He Feng Yang leisurely stored expand space Immortal Gu before glancing at Fairy Cang Yu and inviting in a gentlemanly voice: "Fairy, please enter."

Fairy Cang Yu delicately laughed before stepping forward in the direction of Hu Immortal blessed land.

Suddenly, lightning struck towards her!

Chapter 700 - Attacking Hu Immortal blessed land (3/3)

Chapter 700: Attacking Hu Immortal blessed land (3/3)

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Fairy Cang Yu's mind was immediately alerted.

The flash of lightning came quickly, it tore through the air and emitting a crackling sound like that of sparks.

“Even though there are many Gu Immortals present, our sect had won in our scheme earlier, according to the rules, the other nine great ancient sects can merely observe this. If they are not from the nine sects, which demonic path Gu Immortal would dare to take a risk and mess with Immortal Crane Sect?”

In an instant, Fairy Cang Yu's mind was flashing with thoughts.

At the same time, her fingers did not slow down, her ten dainty fingers were fluttering around, about to activate a killer move to strike back.

But at the next moment, He Feng Yang stopped her: “Fairy, wait.”

Saying this, he pulled Fairy Cang Yu to one side, while opening up the hole leading to Hu Immortal blessed land.

The flash of lightning ignored the two of them, it entered Hu Immortal blessed land through this hole.

Using this time, Fairy Cang Yu saw the lightning's true identity: “This is the earthly calamity — Blue Charm Lightning Shadow?”

He Feng Yang laughed plainly: “This is an earthly calamity targeting Hu Immortal blessed land, after Fang Yuan discarded a huge portion of Hu Immortal blessed land, he sent it out of the blessed land. To think that this blue charm lightning shadow did not vanish, instead it had been hiding on Tian Ti mountain.”

“Great. Blue charm lightning shadow has good battle strength, about the mid-tier of rank six. With it leading from the front, we would have an easier time.” Fairy Cang Yu’s brows eased, she started smiling.

“Fang Yuan has decisiveness, he really is quite impressive, directly discarding close to a quarter of the blessed land. But his strength is simply too low, no matter how much he plots, it is useless.”

He Feng Yang sighed, entering Hu Immortal blessed land along with Fairy Cang Yu.

Once they got in, a wave of heavenly power descended on them, sealing all of the mortal Gu in their hands.

But immediately after, He Feng Yang and Fairy Cang Yu’s bodies shone with an orange and yellow light.

This was the effect of the rank seven one’s own way Immortal Gu, it could prevent their mortal Gu from being suppressed, and let them be activated normally.

Fairy Cang Yu shut her eyes, after a few breaths, she opened them again: “We are at the west area of Hu Immortal blessed land, the blue charm lightning shadow has already gone to the center of the blessed land, towards Dang Hun mountain.”

He Feng Yang nodded: “As I expected, within Hu Immortal blessed land, the safest place is Dang Hun mountain. The blue charm lightning shadow’s first target is the blessed land’s owner. Back then, Hu Immortal was caught off guard and killed by the blue charm lightning shadow. Since it is heading for Dang Hun mountain, that means Fang Yuan is hiding inside Dang Hun mountain, let’s go there.”

“Okay. I’ve always wanted to see what the legendary Dang Hun mountain looks like.” Fairy Cang Yu laughed lightly.

“With the blue charm lightning shadow leading the way, we can also see what kind of ambush the enemy has prepared.” He Feng Yang said, activating expand space Immortal Gu, using another immortal killer move as the hole behind him closed in the blessed land.

“That’s the immortal killer move, force closure.”

“Immortal Crane Sect is so petty, they are not letting us watch.”

“In this battle, if Immortal Crane Sect fails, whether the door is closed or not, we will take over. If Immortal Crane Sect wins, whether the door opens or not, we will leave. Letting us watch would not affect anything.”

“Hmph, they are projecting their own shortcomings onto others. Did they really think we would act out of greed?”

Outside, on Tian Ti mountain, the Gu Immortals from central continent’s other nine great sects were conversing using their divine senses.

“Bi Weng, how high do you think Immortal Crane Sect’s chance of succeeding is?” Gu Immortal Zhang Wen Jiu asked casually.

“Relatively high. Even though we have been obstructing them in secret, causing them to only send two Gu Immortals in the end to take back Hu Immortal blessed land, they still have the battle strength of two Gu Immortals and now the blue charm lightning shadow. Fang Yuan who controls Hu Immortal blessed land is a mere mortal, how can he block Immortal Crane Sect?” Bi Weng answered.

“That’s not what I think. According to the investigation of us, Spirit Butterfly Valley, Fang Yuan had refined Fixed Immortal Travel in Three Kings blessed land, and came here alone. How is that possible? As a mortal, how could he refine an Immortal Gu, how could he have an image of Hu Immortal blessed land’s scenery? Behind him, there is definitely a mastermind. Since the other party dared to snatch Hu Immortal blessed land

from the ten ancient sects, I am sure they have the battle strength to protect it. Maybe, they might be able to resist Immortal Crane Sect's attack?" Rainbow Butterfly Immortal Concubine Han Cai Xin said.

"Immortal Concubine also does not speak without reason." Gu Immortal Du Teng laughed: "If Immortal Crane Sect fails, do we have a competition to decide the victor or choose to have an agreement among the ten sects first before striking?"

This was a crucial problem, the Gu Immortals from the nine sects fell into silence.

"Of course we'll discuss it in detail another day. We are the ten great ancient sects, not rabid dogs scavenging for food." Myriad Dragon Dock's Gu Immortal Guan Cao Ze immediately said.

Among the Gu Immortals present, Guan Cao Ze had the lowest battle strength. If they battled, he would be at the greatest disadvantage.

"This is inappropriate, this is inappropriate." Green Canary Boy shook his head.

"We should strike while the iron is hot, this is just a blessed land, we should decide on it today and not waste more time!" Great Lord Lie Yang pretended to be unaware.

"Strange, didn't Vicious Lightning Fiend of your Myriad Dragon Dock just end his closed cultivation? Why would you be sent here for this contest for Hu Immortal blessed land?" Poison Count Lu Xu laughed coldly as he pointed out Guan Cao Ze's weakness.

The Gu Immortals quickly formed a consensus, if Immortal Crane Sect failed, they would have a competition to decide who the blessed land belongs to. If Immortal Crane Sect won, they would also have a competition, the sect that places first would have priority in reaching an agreement with Immortal Crane Sect for the guts Gu.

Guts Gu could raise the foundation of a sect, it was even useful to Gu Immortals. Any sect would not be able to take it solely for themselves, when the other nine sects exert pressure, they would be forced to sell it.

“You guys...” Guan Cao Ze was fuming on the outside, but he was snickering on the inside.

At the same time as the discussion between the Gu Immortals of the nine sects, within Hu Immortal blessed land, He Feng Yang and Fairy Cang Yu were slowly flying towards Dang Hun mountain.

“This is a blood pool?” Halfway there, He Feng Yang gave a curious gaze.

He found that within Hu Immortal blessed land, there was a huge blood pool, it was so huge it could be called a blood lake.

“Hmph, another blood path scoundrel!” Fairy Cang Yu frowned, saying in a despising tone.

“Blood path cultivators harm all living beings in this world, as it can allow them to raise their battle strength. This is the reason why countless Gu Masters choose this path! Every ten years, Heavenly Court would issue the Demon Judgment Board, and many blood path Gu Masters would be on it. Blood Sea Ancestor, he truly caused much harm to the world!” He Feng Yang criticized, thrusting with his palm as a jade lightning ball flew towards it.

Boom boom boom.

After a series of explosions, the blood pool was destroyed, turning into ruins.

After destroying the blood pool, the two immortals continued to fly towards Dang Hun mountain.

On the way, Fairy Cang Yu shook her head: “This Hu Immortal blessed land is managed too poorly, it is almost completely desolate. I’ve heard that this

place had large groups of foxes in the past, but now, after flying for so long, we have not seen a single myriad fox group.”

“There are few fox groups, but there are surely a lot of rockmen. Fang Yuan is a mortal after all, he only knows how to use guts Gu to increase the production of rockmen. But he does not know that he is pursuing tiny gains while discarding the foundations. Hu Immortal was an enslavement path Gu Immortal, enslavement path was the main law in her blessed land, it is best for rearing fox groups.” He Feng Yang laughed in disdain.

“Hu Immortal blessed land is truly wasted in his hands. Once it is in our sect, Hu Immortal blessed land will develop greatly, but I wonder who in the sect would be its owner.” Fairy Cang Yu sighed.

Hearing that, He Feng Yang sighed: “According to the rules, after we recover it, Hu Immortal blessed land would be a public blessed land of Immortal Crane Sect, we would only have a limited time in operating it after getting it. But this managing right is also extremely lucrative. After all, the center of the blessed land is Dang Hun mountain, it is a gold mine!”

“The scariest part is that this gold mine will never run out.” Fairy Cang Yu nodded in agreement.

The two of them talked along the way, not facing any obstruction. This raised their confidence that the blessed land was in terrible shape.

They started to fly faster, and when they were in front of Dang Hun mountain, they were already talking about ‘what they would do when Dang Hun mountain belongs to them’.

In the air above Dang Hun mountain, the blue charm lightning shadow was shrieking and charging, attacking Dang Hun mountain.

But though it was formed from an earthly calamity, it had life as well, Dang Hun mountain’s vibration could attack its soul, its weakness.

“Fang Yuan, come out. You should know that Dang Hun mountain can only block the blue charm lightning shadow because it has no Gu worms. Even if

you raise Dang Hun mountain's power to its limits, you cannot block two Gu Immortals." He Feng Yang shouted, his voice could pierce through heaven and earth.

"Fang Yuan, a wise man submits to circumstances, I am sure the land spirit is beside you now. Then you should know that Hu Immortal blessed land cannot seal our mortal Gu. Furthermore, we've brought an Immortal Gu!" Fairy Cang Yu followed up, pressuring Fang Yuan.

Thus, Fang Yuan walked out, standing on Dang Hun mountain's peak.

He Feng Yang's heart tightened, but he quickly relaxed. This was a rank six immortal zombie, immortal zombies had great weaknesses, they could not produce immortal essence and their blessed land would shrivel and break apart at set intervals, thus their battle strength was usually below ordinary Gu Immortals.

"Immortal Crane Sect has finally lost their patience? You want my blessed land, aren't you afraid I will destroy Dang Hun mountain?" Fang Yuan said.

"You are... Fang Yuan?" He Feng Yang squinted, he found it unbelievable. Only a year had passed, how could Fang Yuan become an immortal zombie?!

While He Feng Yang was suspicious and confused, Fairy Cang Yu spoke beside him, smiling: "We came prepared, of course, how could we allow you to destroy Dang Hun mountain? If you think using Dang Hun mountain could threaten us, then you are very much mistaken. Oh, that's right, we can even reduce Dang Hun mountain's pressure until it is insignificant. By then, we would not need to strike, this blue charm lightning shadow alone can kill you."

Fang Yuan looked at the blue charm lightning shadow in the air, this human shaped lightning was growling non-stop, charging towards Dang Hun mountain but was forced back each time by the intense vibrations.

Fang Yuan heaved a long sigh.

Fairy Cang Yu thought that this was a chance, and continued: “As long as you give up the ownership of the blessed land, we can forget past matters, and even accept you as a disciple of our sect!”

“But I remember, Immortal Crane Sect promised to give me the position of an elder back then?” Fang Yuan retorted.

He Feng Yang laughed coldly: “Times have changed, Fang Yuan, you are a smart man, can’t you see the circumstances now?”

Fang Yuan heard this and he smirked: “Oh? The circumstances now... oh, let me have a good look.”

Just after he said this, the aura of Immortal Gu burst out in his body.

“This, this is?!” Fairy Cang Yu’s beautiful face transformed.

“Immortal Gu, so many Immortal Gu!” He Feng Yang could not tell which Immortal Gu they were, but the aura would not lie to him, his eyes were burning with an intense light of greed.

But at the next moment, three figures appeared around Fang Yuan.

Hei Lou Lan, Tai Bai Yun Sheng, Fairy Li Shan!

Two rank six, one rank seven!

Not only that, each of them gave off an intense Immortal Gu aura, not concealing it at all.

Fairy Cang Yu’s complexion changed.

He Feng Yang’s greedy gaze also turned into one of uncontrollable shock!

Fang Yuan’s force was so powerful it was out of his imagination.

Next, one, two, three... six, seven, eight beast figures flew out from Dang Hun mountain and arrived in eight surrounding directions.

Ice spike divine ape, phoenix feather lava crocodile, golden sand dark stallion, azure dragon vine... eight desolate beasts formed an encirclement.

“This is a trap!” He Feng Yang growled, his body shuddering.

Fairy Cang Yu suddenly felt outnumbered, her face turned pale and she was speechless.

Even the blue charm lightning shadow in the air stopped its angry growl.

Fang Yuan’s plain voice came from Dang Hun mountain once again: “Oh, I have seen the current circumstances very clearly now, but the question is, have you?”

Chapter 701 - Rank Three Airsac Gu

Chapter 701: Rank Three Airsac Gu

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Eight desolate beasts encircled closer to He Feng Yang and Fairy Cang Yu.

“They are all real.” Fairy Cang Yu had extremely outstanding investigative methods to check the situation, but the result caused her pretty face to blanch further.

He Feng Yang looked around him and saw —

To the east was an ice spike divine ape whose bulk was only somewhat inferior to Dang Hun mountain; a tyrannical aura spread out from it and as it moved, it left behind a pure white icy trail. The fur on its whole body were like ice cones which brought a stifling pressure upon the two Immortals. The sclera of its eyes were jade green, while its pupils had a frost blue luster. This represented the dense bloodline in this ice spike divine ape. If the eyeballs were completely frost blue in color, that would be the ancient desolate beast, icefall divine ape, whose battle strength was comparable to a rank seven Gu Immortal.

To the west floated a phoenix feather lava crocodile. This crocodile was two to three times the size of ordinary crocodiles and could not compare to the enormously huge ice spike divine ape, yet its aura surged mightily. Its every breath brought a scalding hot heat wave. Its brownish-red scale armor was thick and robust, and its slender tail was over six meters long. It did not have any scales on its back but instead had colorful phoenix feathers that resembled blazing lava.

To the north stood a proud golden sand dark stallion. This horse was huge, its size reaching the chest of the ice spike divine ape. It had six legs that looked like they were cast from metal, its muscles were bulging, its posture

was proud and aloof like a dragon, and its whole body shone with a golden luster. Only the six hooves were pitch black.

The south side was entrenched by an azure dragon vine. This vine was not a wild beast, strictly speaking, but a plant. The vines had condensed into a dragon shape and when its roots were pierced into the soil, its defensive and regenerative powers were extremely terrifying, thus it specialized in battles of attrition. If it pulled out the roots, it could soar in the sky like an azure dragon.

On the southeast side was a swamp crab. It was the king of swampy terrain. Its broad, mountain-like body could reach up to a quarter of Dang Hun mountain's height when standing. Its eyes had degenerated till they were nonexistent, and its shell was so thick that He Feng Yang felt a powerless sensation, like he was facing a tortoise shell. It had altogether nineteen pairs of legs and its front pair of pincers could easily crush boulders and cut dragons, even Fang Yuan with his immortal zombie body did not dare to test the might of this pair of pincers.

A peach wolf was crouching down on the northeast. This wolf had the smallest size, the same as that of a newborn puppy. It looked extremely good natured and cute with its round body, plump claws, pink tongue and round dark eyes. Judging from appearance, it seemed to be harmless to both man and beast, however, He Feng Yang's pupils shrunk and if he had to choose a direction to break through, he would avoid this one outright!

An iron crown eagle circled over the northwest side. This eagle gave off a valiant and imposing aura as it hovered in the air, its eyes locked onto He Feng Yang and Fairy Cang Yu. Its wings were broad and thick, and each of its feathers could be shot out like sharp arrows. Its claws were firm and savage, able to crush boulders and rip apart dragons and tigers.

Finally on the southwest side stood an earth chief desolate beast. It had a humanoid body with a snake tail, its face resembled a bat's and its nose was pointed up. It had large ears and was black all over, with armor made of flesh covering it. Around its chest were fifty to sixty fleshy whips, each over twenty meters in length. There were suction organs on the surface of the fleshy whips; it would be hard to free oneself if someone was entangled

by them. At the front of each fleshy whip was a chrysanthemum-like orifice which could shoot out a white milky fluid at the crucial moment; the fluid had very high corrosiveness and contained extremely large numbers of parasitic worms, which could drill into the pores of people and wreak havoc from inside the body.

Fang Yuan had borrowed these eight desolate beasts from Lang Ya land spirit.

More accurately, it should be said that Fang Yuan borrowed Lang Ya land spirit's rank seven beast enslavement Gu. This Immortal Gu could subdue all kinds of wild beasts, including mutated beasts, myriad beast kings, beast emperors, even desolate beasts and ancient desolate beasts.

Desolate beasts had the power of a rank six Gu Immortal and could be very difficult to deal with when the wild Gu residing on them were unknown.

Eight desolate beasts encircled He Feng Yang and Fairy Cang Yu, eying them with greed.

The two sank into silence with no signs of a leisurely attitude like before.

He Feng Yang turned his heavy gaze towards the peak of Dang Hun mountain. Compared to the eight desolate beasts, the true threat was still Fang Yuan and the other three immortals.

Almost no desolate beasts could use killer moves, but Gu Immortals had ample wisdom to use and research killer moves.

He Feng Yang's heart had sunken to rock bottom, he forcibly calmed down and shouted towards Fang Yuan: "Who are all of you?"

Except Fang Yuan, the other three immortals were wearing masks; Hei Lou Lan wore a black bear mask, Fairy Li Shan wore a blue bird mask, while Tai Bai Yun Sheng wore a deer mask. The three were also shrouded in a layer of light that concealed their true appearance, hiding it from the investigative methods of He Feng Yang and Fairy Cang Yu.

Fang Yuan chuckled: “Before asking us of our identities, shouldn’t you two introduce yourselves first?”

He Feng Yang and Fairy Cang Yu silently glanced at each other, and saw the bitter look in each other’s eyes.

They had thought this trip would be simple, and at worst, they thought the other side would possess a Gu Immortal’s battle strength. However, they absolutely had not anticipated the enemy force would be this strong!

Thus, they had been arrogant and directly requested Fang Yuan to surrender without giving self-introductions.

“My name is He Feng Yang, a rank six enslavement path Gu Immortal of Immortal Crane Sect.”

“I am Cang Yu, a rank six water path Gu Immortal of Immortal Crane Sect.”

The two introduced themselves one after the other, their attitude was no longer as overbearing as earlier, they were behaving very humbly at the moment.

A wise man submits to circumstances, those who could become Gu Immortals were outstanding people. At present, Fang Yuan had an imposing force, He Feng Yang and Cang Yu decisively lowered their high heads.

It might be easy to defeat Gu Immortals but killing them was difficult. He Feng Yang could use expand space Immortal Gu to tear a hole in Hu Immortal blessed land’s space and escape. However, they did not know Fang Yuan’s abilities, if Fang Yuan had an Immortal Gu that could prevent their escape, the situation would become dangerous.

“So it is brother He and Fairy Cang Yu.” Fang Yuan’s tone was polite, “I am Fang Yuan and I welcome you two as guests in my blessed land.”

These polite words felt grating when He Feng Yang and Cang Yu heard them, it was full of sarcasm.

He Feng Yang could not help but feel stifled.

What he had asked for was clearly these people's true identities, but Fang Yuan played dumb and gave an irrelevant answer by only replying with his name.

Right now, who in Central Continent's ten great sects would not know of his name?

Fang Yuan intentionally avoided this topic, and He Feng Yang, as the weaker side, did not dare to pursue it.

"I wonder what both of you are here for?" Fang Yuan asked.

He Feng Yang was silent, but inwardly he was screaming insults: 'What else could we come for? It is to take Hu Immortal blessed land and capture Dang Hun mountain. This brat, asking when he already knows!'

Fairy Cang Yu snorted: "Why is sir speaking in such a weird and sarcastic tone? Sir's power surpassed everyone's imagination, when did such a force appear in Central Continent? Today was our loss, sir's planning skills are indeed excellent and have fully controlled the situation. Now what should we do? If you want to battle, then let us begin, why waste time chit-chatting? We will battle to the end if you wish to, in the worst case, our blood will splatter all over and we will perish here."

Fang Yuan could not help but take another look at Fairy Cang Yu upon hearing these words, shortly afterwards he smiled: "Fairy, you are quite brave, I am filled with admiration. I can roughly guess your intentions in coming here, it should be for Dang Hun mountain's guts Gu, right?"

"You are right." He Feng Yang frankly admitted. Under the circumstances, he had no choice but to admit it, the scheme which he had painstakingly devised and prepared for over a year in order to capture Hu Immortal blessed land had already completely failed.

However, right at this time, he could not help but have some hope: 'If Fang Yuan wanted to battle, he should have started already. But he has been

talking up to this point, it seems he is afraid of Immortal Crane Sect, as long as I use this correctly, maybe we can escape without any accidents.'

Fang Yuan suddenly clapped and smiled: "You two came in at just the right time, I had already been thinking of selling guts Gu. What do you think of this Gu?"

A rank three Gu worm flew out of his hand.

The Gu worm slowly flew under the gazes of six Gu Immortals, eight desolate beasts as well as the blue charm lightning shadow, and landed in He Feng Yang's hand.

He Feng Yang was uncertain and worried of Fang Yuan's scheme as he carefully accepted this mortal Gu.

This rank three Gu worm resembled a ladybug. It was the size of a large bowl, its head was extremely small while its stomach was so big that it occupied ninety-nine percent of its body.

Its stomach was round like a lamp bulb and was translucent. It did not have a carapace on its back and also did not have wings.

In its translucent stomach, there was a Gu.

"A Gu within a Gu?" Fairy Cang Yu softly mumbled.

This rank three mortal Gu was clearly a storage Gu worm, particularly with the purpose of storing Gu worms. These types of storage Gu worms were extremely common, it included examples like Earth Treasury Flower.

However, the Gu worm inside the belly made He Feng Yang's gaze fix on it as if it was glued. He then said with uncertain eyes: "This Gu inside... could it be guts Gu?"

Fang Yuan gave a bright smile: "That is exactly right!"

"What?" Fairy Cang Yu's beautiful eyes widened in astonishment.

She might know very little about guts Gu, but she knew guts Gu could not be taken out of Dang Hun mountain; if taken out, they would dissipate.

It was because of this that Fang Yuan was not willing to trade guts Gu before. Because if others wanted to use guts Gu, they would have to personally come to Dang Hun mountain. And letting so many outsiders enter Hu Immortal blessed land would no doubt be a huge threat to Fang Yuan's life.

This was the reason central continent's ten great ancient sects wanted to seize Dang Hun mountain. Guts Gu could not be taken out of Dang Hun mountain, thus taking control of Dang Hun mountain meant being in control of guts Gu.

However, the fact right in front of them showed that guts Gu could actually be stored and taken out of Dang Hun mountain.

Fairy Cang Yu soon recognized how much significance this unremarkable ladybug-like Gu worm carried; for a moment, her eyes were tightly affixed to it.

"This Gu worm, what is its name?" He Feng Yang looked up at Fang Yuan and asked with a slightly trembling tone.

Fang Yuan had in truth not thought of a name, and casually named it at this moment: "Airsac Gu."

He Feng Yang sank into silence.

In an instant, he thought of many things.

Immortal Crane Sect's higher ups had also made these attempts. Back then, many Gu Immortals had participated but it ended up in failure.

Now, success was in He Feng Yang's hand.

He Feng Yang's hands shivered slightly.

‘If guts Gu could be taken out of Dang Hun mountain and exported to all places, treasure yellow heaven, Hai Shi blessed land, Central Continent, Southern Border, Northern Plains... how big of a profit would this be?’

‘Something that even our Immortal Crane Sect could not research was successfully accomplished by the force behind Fang Yuan. What are their origins? Maybe they had planned for a long time and thought of every means to capture Hu Immortal blessed land, in order to engage in the business of guts Gu!’

‘Fang Yuan did not attack, could it be that he wants to... with our Immortal Crane Sect...’

He Feng Yang was still considering when Fang Yuan spoke: “Since both guests are interested in my guts Gu, what do you think of doing this transaction?”

He Feng Yang’s heart wavered!

Chapter 702 - Accident, Assault of a Mysterious Gu Immortal

Chapter 702: Accident, Assault of a Mysterious Gu Immortal

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Fang Yuan's suggestion moved He Feng Yang's heart.

When Fang Yuan launched the ambush and encircled He Feng Yang, he had thought that this operation was going to end in failure. In the best case scenario, he would use expand space Immortal Gu and break out of the encirclement forcefully after sustaining huge injuries.

Even if he consumed a lot of immortal essence during the process of escaping, he could not care about it. After all, comparing immortal essence and his life, the latter was much more important.

After returning to Immortal Crane Sect, He Feng Yang's life would definitely go downhill.

Immortal Crane Sect placed such great expectations on him, and he had even prepared for over a year, but he ended up failing. His rival, Gu Immortal Lei Tan, would definitely seek him out to mock him personally when he hears the news!

Second supreme elder would be utterly disappointed with him, and He Feng Yang might not be able to lift his head for several years after that. This loss could be a lifelong blemish, solely with just this failure, he would be mocked by countless people in the dark forever.

If he could establish the deal with Fang Yuan for guts Gu, to He Feng Yang, that would be many times better than breaking through the encirclement.

He Feng Yang assessed in his heart: “Hu Immortal blessed land has four Gu Immortals and eight desolate beasts, together with the territorial advantage, they are as secure as a fortress! Even though any of the ten great ancient sects have the capability to take this on, that is only speaking of capability. They might not be able to gather so many Gu Immortals here. Even if they could send Gu Immortals to attack Hu Immortal blessed land, a battle between Gu Immortals will expend a great amount of immortal essence and other resources.”

“Even if they could get enough manpower and invest a lot into this battle, the other party also has Gu Immortals and can easily destroy Dang Hun mountain. By then, even if Hu Immortal blessed land was obtained, it would all be for nothing.”

In the outside world, Great Heavenly Sword Sect had three Gu Immortals, and could attempt to leave one of the ten great ancient sects, Immortal Crane Sect.

This was because to deal with three Gu Immortals, the resources and manpower needed were something Immortal Crane Sect needed to consider. If they failed, not only would they suffer a loss in their reputation, this huge loss might also cause unrest within the sect, and trigger other problems.

Gu Immortals were easy to defeat, but they were hard to kill. Why would anyone who could reach this stage not have any means or trump cards to escape?

If they failed to kill him, they would utterly offend a Gu Immortal. A Gu Immortal that is holding grudges may cause trouble to mortals, with Immortal Crane Sect’s huge size and wide range of assets, they would have to salvage the situation everywhere.

Now that Fang Yuan has displayed such a force, Immortal Crane Sect alone could no longer attack forcefully, unless the other sects cooperated with them. But if they cooperated, there would be issues in many aspects, regarding the allocation of benefits.

If He Feng Yang agrees to cooperate with Fang Yuan, they would establish trade for guts Gu, this result was not an utter failure.

That was because Immortal Crane Sect's main objective in taking down Hu Immortal blessed land was for the guts Gu.

Using the smallest price to obtain the biggest benefits, this was the issue that all of the supreme elders in Immortal Crane Sect were concerned about.

Before this, Immortal Crane Sect had already requested for Fang Yuan to initiate the sales of guts Gu.

"If we could establish a trade with the other party, I would not need to force my way out and risk injury, I can save a lot of immortal essence and have a proper justification when I return to the sect." He Feng Yang considered this option.

Fang Yuan observed his expression, even though He Feng Yang was a shrewd man and did not show emotions on his face, he was clearly moved due to how long he was considering this for.

Thus, Fang Yuan continued: "A hundred of my guts Gu will sell for one immortal essence stone in treasure yellow heaven. I will sell a hundred and twenty guts Gu to Immortal Crane Sect for each immortal essence stone. However, in return, I want your Immortal Crane Sect to acknowledge my Hu Immortal blessed land as your sect's subsidiary force. Furthermore, this subsidiary can detach from you at any time."

As long as he had this identity, the other nine great ancient sects would not be able to deal with Fang Yuan without involving Immortal Crane Sect. These were the rules of the righteous path, it was like making Immortal Crane Sect the big boss, while Hu Immortal blessed land was the lackey, you would need to ask the boss before hitting his lackeys.

He Feng Yang smiled insincerely as he spoke: "Fang Yuan, are you thinking of using my sect as your protection? With your force, you can definitely establish your own sect, right?"

“Nobody can set up a sect on Tian Ti mountain. I have no intention to leave this valuable spot.” Fang Yuan laughed.

Tian Ti mountain had directly connected to Heavenly Court, even Gu Immortals did not dare to fight on this mountain. If Immortal Crane Sect did not declare Fang Yuan as a sect traitor and hold perfect reason to take him down, they would not dare to attack Hu Immortal blessed land.

“Furthermore, Hu Immortal blessed land becoming Immortal Crane Sect’s subsidiary will also account for your sect’s reputation, right?” Fang Yuan continued.

He Feng Yang fell into silence again.

A long while later, he sighed out: “This matter is very important, I cannot be in charge of the decision, allow me to return and report to the sect.”

Fang Yuan nodded: “It would be best if brother He goes and explains it. But Fairy Cang Yu would need to remain as a guest here for a while longer.”

He Feng Yang and Cang Yu made eye contact.

Fairy Cang Yu said: “Lord Feng Yang, go ahead and return, I will wait here.”

“I will return quickly.” He Feng Yang nodded solemnly at her, before looking deeply at Fang Yuan and his gang.

He wanted to engrave these people into the depths of his heart.

“Land spirit, open the door and let brother He out.” Fang Yuan said with a concerned tone.

“Yes, master.” Little Hu Immortal quickly replied.

On Tian Ti mountain, a brilliant white gold light formed.

In the light, a bright red door appeared, it was over thirty meters tall, and there was a rainbow colored plaque. Pink clouds gathered as the aurora

condensed into a flight of stairs of light.

He Feng Yang came out of the door, when he left, it was through the proper exit of the blessed land.

This action quickly attracted the attention of the Gu Immortals of the other nine great sects.

They started to converse.

“He’s out!”

“So fast? Don’t tell me there was no resistance at all?”

“When He Feng Yang entered, he used the expand space Immortal Gu, but when he came out, it was through the main entrance. This is proof that he succeeded.”

“Something’s wrong, look at his face, there is no joy of victory, he looks more calm and composed instead.”

Even though they were suspicious, none of them asked him directly.

This was a hidden contest between the ten great sects, a direct confrontation was damaging to their reputations.

He Feng Yang could not care about their feelings, he only wanted to return to Fei He mountain, to report this matter.

He flew quickly, traveling far from Tian Ti mountain in a moment’s time.

He Feng Yang’s brows were locked, he was indignant and suspicious:

“Where did Fang Yuan’s force come from? Other than Fang Yuan, the other three immortals all covered their faces with masks, and used Gu worms to block investigative methods, they evidently do not want to expose their identities. Why is that?”

“Don’t tell me they are Gu Immortals from the other nine sects? They did not want our sect to obtain Dang Hun mountain, thus they secretly colluded

with Fang Yuan beforehand?”

The moment he thought of this, He Feng Yang rejected this possibility.

Paper could not cover up a fire, secrets were temporary and would be outed, the nine great sects would not do such a thing, it was against the demeanor of one of the great sects.

“Then, are they Gu Immortals gathered from Central Continent’s smaller sects?” He Feng Yang thought.

Central Continent had countless sects, other than the ten great ancient sects, there were large sized sects, middle sized sects, small sized sects, and mini sects. There were untold numbers of sects, within them, there naturally were some Gu Immortals.

If it had been them, then these Gu Immortal would all have foundations in Central Continent, to prevent their home sect from being suppressed or troubled by the ancient sects, they would not want to reveal their identities, that made sense.

“That’s right, Fang Yuan has the fixed immortal travel Immortal Gu! These people might not be Central Continent Gu Immortals, they might be from other regions. The stronger the Gu Immortal, the harder it is to get past the regional walls. Every once in a while, they have to let out their aperture in the region that they became an immortal to recollect and gather heaven and earth qi to stabilize the blessed land. But with Fixed Immortal Travel, the other party can settle these problems easily!”

He Feng Yang’s thoughts moved swiftly, he quickly guessed Fang Yuan and the other Gu Immortals’ identities. But he had too little evidence, he could not confirm it.

“All in all, Hu Immortal blessed land is very mysterious and dangerous, before we find out their secrets, we cannot strike easily. This time, I suffered a huge loss, the root of the problem was that the enemy was in the dark while I was out in the open, we suffered from a lack of intel!”

He Feng Yang concluded his experience from this incident, but he suddenly stopped in the air.

“Who is this? You dare to ambush me here!” He Feng Yang quickly became alert, shouting.

“Hmm, you are very vigilant.” A voice came from somewhere, it was high and low pitched at times, with a hoarse male voice that turned into a crisp female voice. Someone had evidently modified their voice with Gu worms.

Two figures appeared, one in front and one behind, they blocked He Feng Yang’s paths.

What changed next was the sky. The bright, shiny and clear sky with no clouds turned dark and eerie, fog became thick as vengeful souls flew all over the place.

This was a battlefield killer move!

This was a battlefield environment created to amplify the effects of certain Gu worms.

This was not something ordinary Gu Immortals could have.

“I am Immortal Crane Sect’s He Feng Yang, both of you are concealing your appearances and acting so secretive, what is your intention?” He Feng Yang shouted.

The two Gu Immortals before him were masked in a layer of dark light, their appearances could not be seen.

“So what if you are from Immortal Crane Sect?” The mysterious Gu Immortal in front of him laughed coldly.

The Gu Immortal behind him said directly: “We will kill you regardless!”

Just as they said that, the Gu Immortal struck.

Five fingers spread open and thousands of grey white threads appeared from the palm.

The threads got close to He Feng Yang, as his heart jumped, this was obviously a mortal killer move designed to trap people. Once he was entangled by these threads, it would be difficult to escape.

He Feng Yang quickly summoned the crane group.

Within his immortal aperture, there were large numbers of flying cranes, he brought them with him everywhere and he never lacked any troops.

The crane groups were huge in numbers, there were iron beak flying cranes, fire pellet cranes, tailwind cranes, cloud mist cranes, stellar light cranes, and illusion lightning cranes all mixed together in perfect harmony, forming a tight formation.

A desolate beast nine palace crane flew out, crying out and causing the surrounding fog to disperse.

He Feng Yang stepped onto the nine palace crane's back, his hair was fluttering as his gaze was like lightning, the anger within him had awakened: "Do you really think I am an easy target? Today, you will taste the fury of the Winged Crane Flying Immortal!"

As the threads flew to him, the iron beak flying crane group flew out and blocked them with their bodies.

The other mysterious Gu Immortal puffed up his cheeks and blew out huge flames. These flames were pale green, and in this battlefield, their power was amplified, causing many cranes to fall from the sky after getting burnt.

He Feng Yang was not to be outdone, he activated his enslavement path killer move.

Immediately, a group of illusion lightning cranes flew out, shooting lightning bolts that gathered and formed into a pillar, piercing the

battlefield. Another group of fire pellet cranes flew out, their bodies covered in flames, burning their enemies.

Two groups of flying cranes charged towards the two mysterious Gu Immortals like a pair of giant fists.

Boom boom boom...

With an intense explosion, the two sides engaged in intense battle!

Chapter 703 - Plot within plot, a fatal killer move

Chapter 703: Plot within plot, a fatal killer move

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

On the battlefield, the intense battle continued.

A large group of iron beak flying cranes, each with bodies black as steel, they had increased defense and did not fear death, they charged towards the two mysterious Gu Immortals fiercely.

One of the two mysterious Gu Immortals opened their mouth, as a loud sound came out of it, echoing everywhere.

This was a sound path killer move!

The iron beak flying crane group's formation went into chaos under the effect of the sound, their tight formation became loose and there were many weaknesses exposed.

“Go!” The other mysterious Gu Immortal saw a chance and grabbed the other person's limb, the two of them turning into two lumps of grey white flames, piercing the iron beak flying cranes' formation and moving towards He Feng Yang.

Against an enslavement path Gu Immortal, one should not fight intensely with their beast group, taking down the enslavement Gu Immortal was the proper battle tactic.

He Feng Yang saw that the enemy was approaching, not only was he not anxious, he showed a cold smile: “You fell into my trap.”

He took out a five hole jade flute Gu, placing it near his mouth and started playing the flute. He looked like a green clothed young man, but he was

actually the lord of myriads of beasts. His sleeves fluttered in the air despite having no wind, his eyes burst out with a lively brilliance.

Enslavement path killer move — Eight Sided Ambush!

Tens of thousands of flying cranes moved with his music, groups of invisible cranes that had hidden their figures exposed themselves, encircling the two mysterious Gu Immortals tightly.

He Feng Yang purposely left behind an empty space in the formation around himself, that was a trap to lead his enemies right into it.

Now that the other party had fallen for it, he did not let them off, as his flute continued to play, three five string zither Gu flew out of his body.

Amidst the music of the flute, the zither played a crisp tune, turning into another enslavement path killer move — Formation Like Water!

Innumerable flying cranes flew outward, while countless flying cranes flew towards the center.

The entire battlefield was like a perfect harmony of churning gears, the scale was massive but orderly, the flying cranes moved fluidly, their formation was changing like the flow of water.

The two mysterious Gu Immortals were within this formation, they saw the array of flying cranes changing their formation smoothly, they felt like beans in a stone grinder, about to be turned into pulp!

He Feng Yang continued to blow the flute, safely at the center of the beast group, standing on the back of the desolate crane, he watched the crane group engage with the two mysterious experts.

He thought in his heart: “Ever since we started fighting, these two have used countless killer moves, ranging from sound path, space path, fire path, wind path, light path, dark path, rule path and more, they were doing this on purpose, they did not want to use their real abilities and expose their identities.”

When Gu Masters become immortals, according to the foundation of their bodies, as well as the Gu worm used to create their immortal aperture, they would be classified into Gu Immortals of their respective paths. There were fire path Gu Immortals, wind path Gu Immortals, wisdom path Gu Immortals and many others, forming the immortal bodies of the respective paths.

The immortal body is obtained when a Gu Masters ascends, their body will be modified by the three qi, removing all impurities and elevating the essence of their life itself.

A wind path immortal body will have the dao marks and comprehension of wind, thus when they use wind path Gu worms, the effect would be greater. A fire path immortal body would be cleansed by the Great Dao in relation to fire, it would be closely connected to fire path, and would cause fire path killer moves to be much more powerful than normal.

For example, Fang Yuan, although he was an immortal zombie, he was still a strength path Gu Immortal, his body was the strength path immortal body, thus when he used Gu worms and killer moves of other paths, the effects were only ordinary.

The two mysterious Gu Immortals trying to kill He Feng Yang did not use their real fighting methods, therefore, they were suppressed by him despite outnumbering him two to one.

“Are you two still trying to conceal your identities? If you do not use your true abilities, you might die here.” He Feng Yang snickered continuously, his voice filled the battlefield.

The two mysterious Gu Immortals were breathing roughly, the attack of the crane groups were unceasing and furious like a tide, the two of them were tired from dealing with them.

Like what He Feng Yang said, if the two did not start using their real methods, they would truly get killed soon.

The two made eye contact as they nodded, making up their minds.

One of them sighed: “As expected of a reputed righteous sect. The might of the Winged Crane Flying Immortal, I have truly seen it today.”

The other said: “However, even if we do not use our real capabilities, we can still kill you. He Feng Yang, take a look around you.”

“Oh?” He Feng Yang’s gaze quickly swept the surroundings.

Originally, it was a foggy scene, the battlefield was full of crying and anguished screams, but now there was a change.

Within the lumps of thick fog, dark blue soul beasts were formed. In just a few breaths of time, the number of soul beasts increased greatly, they were equally numbered with He Feng Yang’s crane group.

“Is this... soul taker battlefield?” He Feng Yang’s heart jumped, he said it subconsciously.

“Hehehe, Winged Crane Flying Immortal, you are very knowledgeable.” The mysterious Gu Immortals laughed, their voices changing constantly, sounding like male or female at times.

He Feng Yang’s expression turned grim.

This soul taker battlefield killer move had a vile reputation, it was very hard to deal with. Living beings who died in this battlefield would have their souls taken and transformed into soul beasts, under the control of the killer move’s user.

Most importantly, this battlefield killer move’s origin was huge, it was created by one of the ten venerables in history when he was young, Spectral Soul Demon Venerable who had the most murderous nature.

Who were these two mysterious Gu Immortals, they actually had a battlefield killer move, soul taker, that was long lost in history?!

Once the soul beasts appeared, they started fighting with the crane groups.

The battle situation changed.

He Feng Yang quickly manipulated the crane groups, changing formations to defend against the soul beasts. The two mysterious Gu Immortals felt less pressure now, and were able to rush out of the crane groups' encirclement.

The size of the soul beasts was the same as the crane group, but they could not defeat the cranes, often, ten soul beasts were sacrificed to kill one crane.

But He Feng Yang became increasingly alert in his heart, after the soul beasts were shredded into fragments, these fragments could form into new soul beasts in this soul taker battlefield.

Meanwhile, when a flying crane dies, its soul would be taken by the battlefield, forming a soul beast, becoming part of the enemy's troops. No matter how high He Feng Yang's cultivation was, he could not battle with zero casualties. Once he suffered losses, over a long period, the soul beasts would have the upper hand.

As this dragged on, He Feng Yang's advantage would dwindle, the crane groups would slowly be taken down by the soul beasts.

"He Feng Yang, just so you know, we expressed weakness earlier on purpose, to delay for time. Now that the soul taker battlefield has grown to a sizable amount, your enslavement path advantage is gone."

"Winged Crane Flying Immortal, today, you will perish here."

The two mysterious Gu Immortal worked together.

Wind path killer move — Tornado Dragon Whip!

With a wind whip that was hundreds of meters long, one of the Gu Immortals swung, killing countless flying cranes.

Poison path killer move — Killer Bee Stab!

Thousands of needles rained down like a torrential storm, the poison on them were very potent, any flying crane that was hit directly died on the spot, their flesh disintegrating.

The two mysterious Gu Immortals had finally showed their true abilities, one was a wind path Gu Immortal, while the other was a poison path Gu Immortal.

Large numbers of cranes were exterminated, their souls were extracted by the battlefield, forming new batches of soul beasts.

“Oh no, the enemy came prepared, they planned for this long ago, I cannot stay here.” He Feng Yang saw this and wanted to retreat.

Only a fool would want to stay in the soul taker battlefield and fight it out with the enemy.

“This soul taker battlefield is filled with fog, it is easy to lose one’s direction, it is hard to escape from. But right now, I have expand space Immortal Gu with me, it should not be hard to escape from here.”

He Feng Yang thought about this and used his divine sense to communicate with a will in his immortal aperture.

This will was in the form of a burly man, when He Feng Yang left Fei He mountain earlier, it had entered his immortal aperture and had been observing the outside situation using his Gu worms.

All of He Feng Yang’s experience this time, since he left Fei He mountain, in Hu Immortal blessed land, when he was encircled by Fang Yuan and the others, and after he left Hu Immortal blessed land and was trapped in the soul taker battlefield, attacked by two mysterious Gu Immortals. The will saw it all clearly.

He Feng Yang requested: “Lord Tiger Demon, please use your immortal killer move once again to break out of the battlefield and escape this place.”

This will belonged to Immortal Crane Sect’s third supreme elder, Lord Tiger Demon’s anger will.

He sat in the air, opening his eyes emotionlessly: “You need to know that every time I use force intrusion, my main body will need to expend two red

date immortal essence beads.”

He Feng Yang quickly said: “Junior understand, I will make the appropriate compensation when we return.”

Tiger Demon’s anger will nodded, not speaking any further. He grabbed with his hand, tossing two red date immortal essence to the expand space Immortal Gu, at the same time, many mortal Gu rose up as well.

After a while of preparing, He Feng Yang opened his palm, taking out expand space Immortal Gu from his immortal aperture.

The Immortal Gu was covered in a yellow light, He Feng Yang patted it lightly.

The yellow light left his hands, breaking apart the soul taker battlefield and creating a hole.

He Feng Yang was overjoyed, he put back expand space Immortal Gu and the nine palace crane below his feet cried out, flapping its wings and bringing him out of soul taker battlefield.

Outside the battlefield, it was clear skies with no clouds.

“Oh no! He actually had expand space Immortal Gu, he’s escaping!”

“He Feng Yang, don’t run if you have the guts, let us battle for three hundred rounds!”

The shouts of the two Gu Immortals behind him had a tone of anxiety and panic.

He Feng Yang laughed heartily, his heart was filled with pride: “Even soul taker battlefield cannot contain me. No matter who you are, ambushing and attempting to kill me, I will remember this. Don’t think I will not find out just because you hid your identity, you used your own killer moves. When I return to the sect, I will investigate, I will definitely find out who you really are! Eh? Oh no!”

Suddenly, He Feng Yang sensed something amiss, his expression changed.

He had always been a vigilant person and had great self control, how could his emotions become so overjoyed the moment he left the soul taker battlefield, like he had just won a battle?

This time, he failed to take back Hu Immortal blessed land, he had let down Lord Tiger Demon's nurturing and expectations, he should feel downcast instead.

"Oh no!" An intense warning of danger rose in his heart, He Feng Yang turned around, only to see a Gu Immortal as tiny as a little boy, his body covered in a dark light. He was holding a dagger shaped Gu worm, he was right behind He Feng Yang, less than a foot away.

A third Gu Immortal!

There was a third Gu Immortal in ambush!

This was their true killer move, a plot within a plot! While He Feng Yang's mind relaxed the moment he left the soul taker battlefield, the fatal strike was launched at him!

He Feng Yang was furious and shocked, his eyes were blood red and he was extremely angry, he did not retreat, instead, he had the urge to fight to the death with the enemy.

"Quickly dodge! The enemy is an emotion path Gu Immortal, they can interfere with your judgment by influencing your emotions!" Within his immortal aperture, Tiger Demon's anger will was shouting.

"Hehehe, it is too late." The third Gu Immortal raised their dagger, stabbing at He Feng Yang.

The dagger shaped Gu worm burst out with an intense Immortal Gu aura.

He Feng Yang was horror stricken and full of grievances.

The enemy had an attack type Immortal Gu?!

He only had an expand space Immortal Gu, it could not help him. The defensive mortal killer moves he had could not block this attack type Immortal Gu!

Chapter 704 - Little Nine

Chapter 704: Little Nine

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

The dagger shaped Immortal Gu was about to pierce into him; He Feng Yang felt anger, fear, bewilderment, unresignedness, all kinds of feelings seethed in him like lava, greatly influencing his actions.

“Am I going to die here today?” He Feng Yang involuntarily had this thought.

However, right at this dangerous moment, the desolate beast nine palace crane under his feet suddenly let out a clear cry before fiercely turning its body around.

He Feng Yang’s body was thrown down while the nine palace crane blocked the ambushing Gu Immortal.

Plop.

A soft sound echoed, the dagger shaped Immortal Gu ruthlessly pierced into the nine palace crane’s chest.

“Eh?” The third Gu Immortal showed a shocked expression.

He had thought disturbing He Feng Yang could influence the nine palace crane. After all, He Feng Yang was an enslavement path Gu Immortal and the nine palace crane had been enslaved by him. If he was influenced, the nine palace crane should also be nothing to worry about.

He activated several emotion path killer moves to heavily disturb He Feng Yang, but he had never expected that at the last juncture, this nine palace crane would actually move to protect its master.

“Little nine!” He Feng Yang saw the nine palace crane taking the fatal strike, tears immediately streamed down his eyes as he gave a pained roar.

He had raised this nine palace crane with great care and had never used any enslavement methods on it.

Back when he was young, he had been brutally chased when out on a mission. His life was hanging in the balance when he accidentally bumped into the similarly heavily injured nine palace crane.

After this coincidental and accidental meeting, he and the nine palace crane helped each other to escape the plight.

The nine palace crane was on the verge of death, He Feng Yang brought it back to the sect and used all of his wealth, barely managing to stabilize its life.

In the dozens of years afterwards, He Feng Yang braved many dangers to earn money to treat the nine palace crane little by little, slowly pulling it out from the brink of death.

A profound sentiment more intimate than brothers was established like this between a man and a crane.

Later an accident occurred, the rank five Gu Master He Feng Yang had failed his mission and was in a heavily injured state. The resources on him could only save one person. If he treated the nine palace crane, he would die, but if he saved himself, the nine palace crane would not be able to maintain its lingering vitality.

At the juncture of this choice, He Feng Yang thought for three days and three nights, in the end, he decided to sacrifice himself to save the nine palace crane!

This action caused third supreme elder, Lord Tiger Demon, to be moved, and with his help, both He Feng Yang and the nine palace crane were saved.

He Feng Yang lived up to his expectations and after becoming a Gu Immortal, he joined Lord Tiger Demon's faction.

The nine palace crane let out a mournful cry. Its enormous and slender body was covered with a layer of grey light. In this grey light, its body was rapidly shrinking and becoming younger, from a mature age it continuously turned to its youth, then to its infancy.

This was the power of the Immortal Gu!

The dagger shaped Immortal Gu was actually a time path Immortal Gu that could reverse the target's body to a younger state.

"Retreat. Don't let down your friend's kind intention." In his immortal aperture, Tiger Demon's anger will heaved a long sigh.

"Little nine!" He Feng Yang shouted furiously and went back regardless of the advice of Tiger Demon's anger will.

The hems of his gown fluttered and moved, turning into a crane feather cloak. A blood red glint blossomed in his eyes and his slender green brows moved nimbly like a snake or dragon.

The mysterious Gu Immortal showed a surprised expression.

He had not thought He Feng Yang who could have clearly escaped in the moment just before would actually return with killing intent.

He Feng Yang was an enslavement path Gu Immortal!

He Feng Yang pushed forward his palms from which jade green lightning rays surged out.

The mysterious Gu Immortal snorted, he raised the dagger and confronted it head-on, simultaneously activating emotion path killer moves to influence He Feng Yang's emotions.

However, He Feng Yang's heart was filled completely with anger and was unexpectedly not influenced.

Bam!

A loud explosion erupted and the mysterious Gu Immortal was thrown back. He Feng Yang's body trembled intensely and blood spurted out of his mouth, but he forcibly pulled himself together and pulled the infant nine palace crane into his hands.

"Little nine!" He Feng Yang held the nine palace crane in his embrace and turned around, escaping immediately with no intent to stay.

The nine palace crane had already become the size of a white goose and was softly twittering as He Feng Yang held it in his embrace.

The emotion path Gu Immortal had been sent some distance away, that gap was enough for him to be unable to chase He Feng Yang in this moment.

The other two mysterious Gu Immortals hurried over after canceling the soul taker battlefield.

"Sigh, he escaped in the end!" The wind path Gu Immortal heaved a long sigh in pity.

"This guy is clearly an enslavement path Gu Immortal but he is actually not weak in close combat. That green lightning killer move isn't what it appears to be, it makes me think of..." The emotion path Gu Immortal said.

"Hmph, if not for lacking time to gather more people, would we be afraid of not being able to put him down? How about we chase, maybe we can...." The poison path Gu Immortal was not resigned.

"He has expand space Immortal Gu, soul taker battlefield cannot trap him. Let's leave quickly, it is not convenient to stay here." The wind path Gu Immortal was calm.

"Right, this ambush was nothing more than a hastily considered course of action. We absolutely cannot lose sight of the main goal for small gains and risk exposing our identities, which would affect master's grand plan. We

will retreat!” The emotion path Gu Immortal ceased his absent-mindedness, and said softly.

His position seemed to be higher than the other two Gu Immortals and his words had a tone of decisiveness.

“I shall take my leave.” The wind path Gu Immortal rapidly flew in the air and soon was no more than a small black dot in the horizon.

“Hmph!” The poison path Gu Immortal dropped into the ground and escaped.

The emotion path Gu Immortal paused for a while until the other two had completely left, his body then disappeared in the air as if he had never been there.

He Feng Yang flew at top speed to Fei He mountain, and without stopping, he directly entered Fu Hu blessed land.

Lord Tiger Demon was standing beside an enormous stone pit, looking at the tens of thousands of rockmen working inside the pit.

“Junior was incompetent and let down Lord’s expectations.” He Feng Yang bowed in greeting to Lord Tiger Demon, his body filled with injuries and his expression one of shame.

“You got injured? First go take a rest and heal yourself.” Lord Tiger Demon did not ask anything to He Feng Yang and only waved his hand, that anger will in He Feng Yang’s immortal aperture flew out and entered his mind.

In just an instant, he understood all the things He Feng Yang had experienced in this trip.

His gaze flickered, shortly afterwards, he activated anger will Gu to produce anger will.

The anger will flew through the sky, out of Fu Hu blessed land and towards the peak of Fei He mountain. When it reached the conference hall at the mountain peak, three wills that were left here came after sensing it.

These three wills were respectively from first supreme elder, second supreme elder and the third supreme elder, Lord Tiger Demon, they were in charge of monitoring the sect and also handling some small matters.

The major matters were also arranged and at every set period of time, they would gather a group of Gu Immortals to hold a joint discussion on them.

Tiger Demon's anger will landed in the hall and fused with its previous will, then narrated the events that occurred to He Feng Yang.

The first and second supreme elders' wills sank into silence when they heard the narration. They started to rapidly think which caused their bodies to shrink at a visible speed.

When they had shrunken to almost half the previous size, second supreme elder's will said: "Let's allow Lord Tiger Demon to have the final decision on the matters of Hu Immortal blessed land."

First supreme elder's will spoke: "He Feng Yang was ambushed and almost killed, this is much more serious than Hu Immortal blessed land. Where was he ambushed?"

A Gu worm flew out from the hall and turned into a map made of light and shadow.

"Here." Lord Tiger Demon's anger will pointed at the location.

First supreme elder's will nodded and spoke heavily: "This location is a very good place to lay an ambush. There is no force situated both in front and behind, and this makes it a very good place of concealment. It seems the ambushers are very familiar with Central Continent's terrain."

"Investigate! When has there been anyone that had the guts to try to kill our ten great ancient sects' Gu Immortals?" Second supreme elder's will shouted in rage.

"My concern is this. Elders, where do you think these Gu Immortals came from?" Lord Tiger Demon's anger will asked.

First supreme elder's and second supreme elder's wills glanced at each other, both revealing heavy expressions.

"Third elder is worried these Gu Immortals are Central Continent Gu Immortals?" First supreme elder said quietly.

Tiger Demon's anger will spoke frankly with confidence: "Right. How long have our ten great ancient sects been in control of Central Continent? The situation has been getting increasingly harder over these recent years, why is that? Our Central Continent is different from the other four regions. Led by Primordial Origin Immortal Venerable, Central Continent had already been reformed during the Remote Antiquity Era, establishing the sect system. During the Remote Antiquity Era, sects had been rare. In Olden Antiquity Era, clan forces surpassed sect forces. In Medieval Antiquity Era, sects and clans clashed against each other, and advanced at an equal pace. In Late Antiquity Era, clans weakened while sects flourished. And now, sects stand in great numbers in Central Continent while there are almost no clans."

"The clan system only selects the clan's children as Gu Masters. The sect system, however, allows ordinary mortals to step on the path of Gu cultivation. Our Central Continent's history is filled with the conflicts between the two great systems. After going through over three million years of struggles, evolution and accumulation, the sect system has prevailed; the number of Central Continent Gu Immortals far surpass the other four regions and they continue to increase, and soon will leave the control of our ten great sects."

"How many Gu Immortals can our ten great sects recruit? The number of other Gu Immortals in Central Continent are several times our own! As these Gu Immortals of other sects, demonic path Gu Immortals and lone cultivator Gu Immortals continue to cultivate, they would require more cultivation resources. Conflicts are unavoidable because our ten great sects control eighty percent of cultivation resources in Central Continent."

"Have there not been cases like Great Heavenly Sword Sect before? It is just that they were secretly suppressed by our ten great ancient sects. But in these recent years, new sects are still emerging unendingly, new innovations

and new schools of thought are common occurrences, uncommon geniuses and monstrous talents are constantly sprouting among the mortals while there are limited spots in our ten great ancient sects. Despite recruiting exceptional talents every year, Central Continent is truly too big.”

Lord Tiger Demon’s anger will sighed as he said this.

The two supreme elders were silent all along.

The ten great ancient sects held control of eighty percent of Central Continent’s resources, but after the resources were split amongst everyone, how much would be left behind for individual Gu Immortals?

As a Gu Immortal’s cultivation got higher, their blessed land would require more resources to manage. In particular, the heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities would also continue to become stronger, and after every tribulation, the losses would be very severe, and the price to repair it would continue to become higher.

It was impossible for the ten great ancient sects’ Gu Immortals to share their resources to others.

In the past, although there were many sects outside of the ten great sects, there were not many Gu Immortals. Immortal and mortal were different concepts, there was a wide gap in the strength between mortals and immortals, thus mortals could be suppressed.

But at present, the Gu Immortals outside of the ten great sects were increasing constantly in numbers. Although these Gu Immortals usually had inferior battle strength, their vast numbers were enough to bring about an impact to the ten great ancient sects.

Great Heavenly Sword Sect was a good example. This large sized sect had two Gu Immortals originally and was a vassal of Immortal Crane Sect. Now, that they had a third Gu Immortal, they immediately planned to leave Immortal Crane Sect and be independent.

**Chapter 705 - Immortal
Slaughtering Plan, Fang Yuan
distributes benefits**

Chapter 705: Immortal Slaughtering Plan, Fang Yuan distributes benefits

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Lord Tiger Demon's anger will continued: "These years, our ten great ancient sects have been in difficult circumstances, we could be said to be treading on thin ice. It is as if we are blocking the top of a volcano, the magma underneath will eventually burst out one day, causing a major impact to our ten great sects!"

"Third supreme elder is talking about the general situation in Central Continent right now. But this is the situation of the whole region, how can we change it?" Second supreme elder's will sighed.

Lord Tiger Demon's will continued: "Great Heavenly Sword Sect's example is in front of us. The Gu Immortals in Hu Immortal blessed land could be from other regions, but they are most likely to be an alliance of lone cultivators in our region. The ones who ambushed He Feng Yang today might also be Gu Immortals of our own region's forces. But if that is the case, it would be terrifying."

Second supreme elder nodded: "It is indeed like that. The force that attacked He Feng Yang obviously does not want Hu Immortal blessed land to continue being in the hands of Fang Yuan. If He Feng Yang dies, Immortal Crane Sect will have to attack Hu Immortal blessed land forcefully to defend our reputation. Even though it is obvious that they are framed, Immortal Crane Sect has no choice but to go along with it."

The ten great ancient sects' pride and reputation that had been defended for innumerable years cannot be tarnished. If they could not take revenge for the death of their own Gu Immortals, then their reputation would be ruined,

the hearts of the people would waver, and everyone would be emboldened to offend Immortal Crane Sect. If Immortal Crane Sect is under such problems, they would not be able to manage their resources and land within Central Continent. By then, Immortal Crane Sect would be worn out physically and mentally, their exhaustion would attract even more greedy jackals and wolves.

This would be a vicious cycle, once they fall into it, it would be hard to recover.

Immortal Crane Sect's top three supreme elders were all experienced people, they were old monsters with bountiful life experience, they had considered this terrifying future prospect already.

Not just them, among the other nine great ancient sects of Central Continent, there were sure to be people who understood this.

Right now, Central Continent was becoming saturated with experts, but there were limited resources, it was like a powder keg that was expanding endlessly. The ten great ancient sects were sitting on top of the keg, if they were careless and ignited it, they might be blown to pieces.

"Tiger Demon, you used this topic today to start a long discussion, I'm sure you have some insights to share with us. Why not just tell us straight away." First supreme elder said.

Tiger Demon's anger will laughed, saying startling things: "My current idea is to agree with Fang Yuan's conditions and acknowledge that Hu Immortal blessed land is a subsidiary of our sect. At the same time, we will find out the true identities of the culprits who attacked He Feng Yang. Once we know which lone cultivators are ganging up, we will collaborate with the other nine sects and engage in a wide scale immortal slaughtering plan!"

"Immortal slaughtering?!" Second supreme elder heard this and excitement shined in his eyes.

First supreme elder's will shut his eyes, he slowly said: "Tiger Demon, I will not hide it from you. This suggestion of yours had been brought up by

Combat Immortal Sect's Gu Immortal Shi Lei many years ago, he had even sent a proposal to Heavenly Court, requesting for Heavenly Court to come out and organize the ten great ancient sects, in order to execute this plan."

"Oh, that Immortal Monkey King? Even though our ten great ancient sects have had changes throughout history, the root of all these changes were righteous reasons, like the interchanging of main and side branches, these all have much to do with Heavenly Court. If the ten ancient sects engage in a slaughter of immortals, it would have huge implications and involve innumerable benefits. Only Heavenly Court can step in to convince and assemble everyone, leading us towards victory!" Tiger Demon's anger will agreed.

"But Heavenly Court rejected this proposal. They even warned us ten great ancient sects not to specially target the respective smaller sects and lone cultivator Gu Immortals, we are not to consciously massacre them, violators would be heavily punished." First supreme elder's will said.

"What?" Tiger Demon's anger will shouted in shock.

"This matter, how did I not know about it?" Second supreme elder muttered to himself.

First supreme elder sighed loudly, looking at the sky: "The will of Heavenly Court is heaven's will. Heaven's will cannot be defied, heaven's will cannot be anticipated."

...

He Feng Yang returned to Hu Immortal blessed land once again.

Fairy Cang Yu and Fang Yuan were walking on Dang Hun mountain, observing the growth of the guts Gu.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng looked from afar, staring at Fairy Cang Yu.

Meanwhile, that blue charm lightning shadow was encircled by the eight desolate beasts, once in a while, a different desolate beast would go up and

fight it, they were taking turns to wear it down.

“Brother He was a bit slow.” Fang Yuan saw He Feng Yang and smiled while saying plainly.

He Feng Yang and Fairy Cang Yu first looked at each other, seeing her nod and hint that she was unharmed, he turned to Fang Yuan: “My sect has already agreed to acknowledge your side as our sect’s subsidiary. The relationship would have no time limit, and you can leave at any time. At the same time, we will engage in the trading of guts Gu, the price will be one immortal essence stone for a hundred and twenty guts Gu. This is the rank six Immortal Gu, Promise.”

Immortal Gu Promise was an information path Gu worm, its use was similar to mountain pledge Gu and sea oath Gu.

Immediately, He Feng Yang activated the Immortal Gu to make a promise.

When it was Fang Yuan’s turn, he received the Immortal Gu and checked that there were no issues, he consumed his green grape immortal essence and made a promise as well.

Their promises created material forms that resembled lumps of gold, the two sides exchanged with each other to keep a copy each.

Fairy Cang Yu finally breathed out a sigh of relief, now that the transaction had been established, she was finally safe.

Fang Yuan breathed out in relief too, the situation that he had been trying to resolve had finally reached this stage. Fighting to the death with Immortal Crane Sect was definitely impossible. Immortal Crane Sect was a huge organization, if he angered them, Hu Immortal blessed land would certainly be lost. With Fang Yuan’s finances, he could not sustain a huge battle against Gu Immortal level opponents.

But He Feng Yang’s words quickly earned his attention: “On the way back, I was ambushed by three Gu Immortals and my life was almost lost. The

other party evidently wants to frame you, our sect is investigating it now, I wonder if your force had offended anyone?"

"What? In Central Continent, there were actually Gu Immortals who dared to kill a Gu Immortal from the ten great sects?" Fang Yuan did not conceal his shock.

He remembered clearly that such situations would only happen a while after the five regions chaotic war started.

By then, the five regions would be in chaos, mortals would face difficulties living and battles would be unceasing.

Even the authority of Heavenly Court was useless, the ten great sects' Gu Immortals all faced assassinations, there were those who were taking revenge from the other four regions, but also Central Continent's own lone cultivator Gu Immortals who were trying to fish for benefits.

As the situation became more and more chaotic, Fang Yuan could even bring a band of demonic path Gu Immortals to attack Hu Immortal blessed land on Tian Ti mountain, killing Feng Jin Huang eventually.

Unknowingly, Fang Yuan thought about the mysterious force that plotted against him secretly in treasure yellow heaven over a year ago.

But he did not even know what this force was called, even if he knew, he would not expose such information to He Feng Yang.

Thus, he shook his head: "I have been in Hu Immortal blessed land for this period of time, how could I offend other forces? I have no intentions to offend brother He, but thinking about it, Immortal Crane Sect probably attracts more enemies than me, was it a force trying to plot against your sect, but wanting to use me as a diversion instead?"

He Feng Yang did not get the information he wanted, he was a little disappointed but he could not force Fang Yuan.

Immortal Crane Sect had their own worries, even though Fang Yuan was only an immortal zombie, the force behind him allowed the two sides to speak on equal terms.

He Feng Yang and Fairy Cang Yu did not stay any longer, Fang Yuan opened Hu Immortal blessed land's door and sent them out.

Fang Yuan stood at the door, saying goodbye to them.

The other nine sects who saw this immediately realized that something had occurred in Hu Immortal blessed land.

“What is going on? Why is there an immortal zombie?”

“He Feng Yang and Fairy Cang Yu came with great confidence, but now their expression are not quite right, it seems a problem occurred!”

“Did they fail to take it down? That's impossible, right.”

The Gu Immortals were confused, they were guessing randomly.

The ten great ancient sects were in cahoots, they were the overlords of Central Continent, over these last years there was unavoidably no lack of hidden competition among themselves. The contest of Hu Immortal blessed land was at first an open competition, using disciples from each sect to decide the eventual owner, but the result was that Fang Yuan actually took advantage. Now, it was a hidden contest, they could not question Immortal Crane Sect in public, that would break the unspoken rules.

The Gu Immortals did not know what happened to Hu Immortal blessed land, they were hesitant to return.

Fang Yuan closed the door, as Hei Lou Lan and Fairy Li Shan came to congratulate him with smiles on their faces.

“Fang Yuan, you have caused me to look at you in a different light. This time, the collaboration between you and Immortal Crane Sect succeeded without any battle, it was truly a great victory.” Fairy Li Shan was full of praise.

This was the type of victory that Gu Immortals loved the most.

Without any battles, without any huge investments, but the rewards were simply incredible.

“Senior is not entirely correct.” Fang Yuan laughed heartily: “It is not me who is collaborating with Immortal Crane Sect, it is us. After all, to refine the airsac Gu, we will need Hei Lou Lan’s strength qi Gu to muster the strength qi. As for the profits of the guts Gu, your side will take forty percent, my side will take sixty.”

Fairy Li Shan heard this and the smile on her face intensified. As long as one was not a fool, they could see the prospects of the transaction of guts Gu.

She understood clearly that Fang Yuan’s action was to stabilize their alliance completely, to bind them to Dang Hun mountain itself. In the future, when Hu Immortal blessed land is attacked, they would need to come and defend it too.

But with such great benefits, Fairy Li Shan could not help but be moved.

Hei Lou Lan looked at Fang Yuan deeply: “To think that you had this method, Fang Yuan, conceptualizing the airsac Gu. To refine the rank three airsac Gu, you need to use the rank six strength qi Gu. This Gu is truly very special.”

A part of this was definitely due to wisdom Gu’s credit.

After obtaining wisdom Gu, Fang Yuan had been conceptualizing, to see if there was a way to extract guts Gu under the help of unlimited inspiration.

The success this time was also because he had unexpectedly heard from Tai Bai Yun Sheng that Hei Lou Lan had the strength qi Immortal Gu.

Only an immortal class strength could envelop the guts Gu, allowing it to leave Dang Hun mountain unscathed.

Fang Yuan changed the topic: “To produce guts Gu, we will need huge amounts of souls, I will have to trouble the two of you.”

“Northern Plains is a land of battles, chaotic wars happen all the time, and beast groups and tribes relocate constantly. There are surely many souls that can be collected there. We will go and settle this now.” Hei Lou Lan wanted to act immediately.

After she ascended to an immortal, her need for resources had become much greater, especially in terms of immortal essence stones, she could not always rely on Fairy Li Shan.

Relying on others was not Hei Lou Lan’s style.

Fairy Li Shan agreed: “That’s right, Dang Hun mountain does not have any requirements for the type of soul. We can even buy them from Northern Plains Zombie Alliance, it will be more expensive than collecting the souls ourselves, but the price would be acceptable and we can save lots of trouble.”

“Hehehe.” Fang Yuan waved a hand: “Please hold on for a moment, don’t be too anxious now. Now, come with me to suppress a Gu Immortal. This Gu Immortal is inside Hu Immortal blessed land right now.”

“Oh? Who?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng questioned.

“There are other Gu Immortals hiding in the blessed land now? Is it an ambush by Immortal Crane Sect, having ulterior motives?” Hei Lou Lan and Fairy Li Shan looked at each other with confused and shocked expressions.

Chapter 706 - Extorting an Immortal Gu Remnant Recipe

Chapter 706: Extorting an Immortal Gu Remnant Recipe

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Fang Yuan smiled mysteriously: “This immortal is right under our noses, please follow me.”

Under Fang Yuan’s lead, everyone came before the blue charm lightning shadow.

The blue charm lightning shadow right now was fighting in the air with the iron crown eagle, its small blue figure was colliding with the desolate beast iron crown eagle’s huge body, fighting evenly back and forth.

Hei Lou Lan was even more uncertain now: “The Gu Immortal you are talking about is the blue charm lightning shadow?”

Fang Yuan smiled and did not respond.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s eyes shone with brilliance: “Now that you’ve mentioned it, this blue charm lightning shadow is acting really strangely.”

“That’s right.” Fairy Li Shan showed a wary and vigilant expression: “Logically speaking, the blue charm lightning shadow was formed from an earthly calamity, its main target would be the owner of Hu Immortal blessed land, which is you, Fang Yuan. But it has been engaging with these desolate beasts all this time, it had no intentions to attack you.”

Hei Lou Lan continued: “No wonder I felt that it was strange, when the desolate beast appeared, this blue charm lightning shadow seemed to have been shocked, it stopped growling and started to conceal its presence. This blue charm lightning shadow is weird, I’m sure it is not normal!”

“Hehehe.” Fang Yuan laughed heartily, saying: “The blue charm lightning shadow in the past had no issues, but after it was sent out of the blessed land by me, it was captured by a lightning path Gu Immortal, and was refined into some sort of puppet killer move. When Immortal Crane Sect came to attack my blessed land, this Gu Immortal manipulated the blue charm lightning shadow into barging in, his objective was to fish for benefits. If Immortal Crane Sect failed, he could show up as a representative of his sect, and strike first. I wonder if my analysis is correct, Myriad Dragon Dock’s Vicious Lightning Fiend?”

“How did you know that I am Vicious Lightning Fiend?!” The blue charm lightning shadow could not put up a facade any longer, he ignored the iron crown eagle and flew to Fang Yuan.

The iron crown eagle chased it, but Fang Yuan waved a hand, the eagle screeched and flew away.

“Myriad Dragon Dock’s Vicious Lightning Fiend?” Hei Lou Lan and Fairy Li Shan looked at each other, they knew about Myriad Dragon Dock, it was one of the ten great ancient sects of Central Continent, just like Immortal Crane Sect. But who Vicious Lightning Fiend was, they did not have much of an idea.

Only Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s eyes shone brightly, after coming to Hu Immortal blessed land, he had collected a lot of information upon Fang Yuan’s advice, he knew a lot of intelligence about Central Continent’s Gu Immortals.

“Vicious Lightning Fiend is a rank six Gu Immortal, he has passed two heavenly tribulations and had an amazing history of ending in a draw after fighting with a rank seven Gu Immortal. But many years ago, he had entered closed cultivation. There had been no traces of him these last few years in Central Continent.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng introduced.

“A draw with a rank seven Gu Immortal?” Fairy Li Shan’s gaze shone.

Hei Lou Lan had a proud and arrogant demeanor as she snorted coldly.

The blue charm lightning shadow looked at everyone, but eventually his gaze locked onto Fang Yuan: “Who are you guys? My immortal killer move was the fruit of my many years of closed cultivation, after thinking of how to raise my battle strength. A year ago, I learned that there was a blue charm lightning shadow on Tian Ti mountain, it was lurking around there and did not want to leave, thus I struck secretly and captured the blue charm lightning shadow. A few months ago, I perfected my immortal killer move, making this blue charm lightning shadow my puppet. I have only told this secret to a few people. You guys actually know about this in detail! Tell me, who in the world are you?”

Fang Yuan snorted, he said very unkindly: “Vicious Lightning Fiend, you might have a fierce reputation, but we are not afraid of you. You made the blue charm lightning shadow into your puppet, I’m sure you paid a heavy price for that. I am in a bad mood, you should be careful, otherwise if I get angry, I will kill this blue charm lightning shadow right here, can you stop me?”

The blue charm lightning shadow shouted out angrily, he showed his irascible nature: “You dare! I am a Gu Immortal of Myriad Dragon Dock! Don’t think you can continue to be arrogant, it is only temporarily that you are occupying Hu Immortal blessed land, once your identities are exposed, we, the ten great ancient sects, will make sure all of you lone cultivators and demonic cultivators are done for.”

“Oh? Is that so...” Fang Yuan’s eyes shone with brilliance: “You saw our earlier transaction clearly, we are already a subsidiary of Immortal Crane Sect, we have both made a promise, even if Myriad Dragon Dock wants to deal with us, you will need to get past Immortal Crane Sect first. That’s right, that’s right, earlier, Immortal Crane Sect’s He Feng Yang was attacked, the mastermind was you, or rather, Myriad Dragon Dock. right?”

“Bullshit! We of the ten great ancient sects are on the same side, even if we compete with each other both openly and secretly, how could we do things without limits like you lone cultivators with demonic natures?” The blue charm lightning shadow was furious.

Fang Yuan did not speak, he glanced over at Hei Lou Lan.

Hei Lou Lan was a formidable character just like him, they cooperated flawlessly, she pretended to jump to a realization, saying: “Fang Yuan, you are absolutely right. Hu Immortal blessed land, Dang Hun mountain, and guts Gu are extremely huge benefits. After assassinating He Feng Yang, Immortal Crane Sect will come to attack us. By then, when we both suffer great losses, Myriad Dragon Dock will be able to take advantage of the situation.”

“You’re bullshitting! Bullshit! How can I be such a petty person!!” The blue charm lightning shadow’s anger was through the roof, he shouted unceasingly.

Hei Lou Lan laughed sinisterly: “But the timing in which you appeared was simply too coincidental. When He Feng Yang attacked Hu Immortal blessed land, all the events that happened in here, how could the outside world know? Why did He Feng Yang encounter an assassination the moment he left Hu Immortal blessed land? Obviously, you were an insider and used some special method to inform your main body, who then organized the ambush.”

Hei Lou Lan fully expressed her twisted logic, her words shocked the blue charm lightning shadow.

But immediately after, he reacted, turning angry from shame, rebuking: “Hu Immortal blessed land is a separate piece of heaven and earth, unless I have an immortal killer move, how could I communicate with my main body? But if I use an immortal killer move, such intense immortal aura would be detected by you guys, isn’t that right?”

“But there was a moment when Hu Immortal blessed land opened its doors, that way, we were connected to the outside world. You communicated with your main body at that very point in time.” Hei Lou Lan immediately retorted.

“Scumbag! Bullshit! I am honorable and righteous, how can I be like that? No, no, I was almost tricked by you. How can He Feng Yang’s ambush have anything to do with my blue charm lightning shadow sending out information? Even if the other party did not know what happened in Hu

Immortal blessed land, they can still ambush He Feng Yang. There is no relationship between the two issues!” The blue charm lightning shadow screamed.

Hei Lou Lan said eerily: “Whether a relationship exists, we do not care about that. We will tell this to Immortal Crane Sect, you can explain things to them yourself.”

“Go ahead and tell them. I have not done any of the things you’ve said, why would I be afraid of slander?” The blue charm lightning shadow tried to put up a front.

At this time, Tai Bai Yun Sheng said: “Oh! I remember now, recently in Immortal Crane Sect’s region of control, wasn’t there the matter of Great Heavenly Sword Sect trying to gain independence? There had been rumors that the matter of Great Heavenly Sword Sect was instigated by Myriad Dragon Dock. Hehe, I get it. After killing He Feng Yang, Immortal Crane Sect’s main forces will come and attack our blessed land. In that case, it will be even easier for Great Heavenly Sword Sect to detach from Immortal Crane Sect. After Great Heavenly Sword Sect joins Myriad Dragon Dock, and become your subsidiary, Immortal Crane Sect’s territory at the northwest area will be devoured by Myriad Dragon Dock. By then, even if they taken down Hu Immortal blessed land, they will suffer a huge loss in battle strength, if they return and want to settle the matter with Myriad Dragon Dock, it would be too late, and they would not have the strength to do so.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s words not only shocked the blue charm lightning shadow, even Fang Yuan was looking at him in surprise.

Although Tai Bai Yun Sheng was a good person and had been kind in his life, he was old and experienced, his words were like a dagger stabbing into the heart of the matter, he directly pointed out Vicious Lightning Fiend’s weakness.

The blue charm lightning shadow finally became quiet.

After a dozen breaths of time, he said: “Damn, you bunch of scheming scoundrels, you are simply twisting logic as you like, you’re making things up! Say it, what is the condition for letting go of my lightning shadow puppet?”

Hei Lou Lan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng did not speak, they looked at Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan laughed lightly, saying a ridiculous condition: “Vicious Lightning Fiend, I am very interested in this immortal killer move that can turn the blue charm lightning shadow into a puppet. Why don’t you teach me.”

“Screw you! This is a trump card that I finally came up with after four years of closed cultivation! With just a few words from you, you want to take the fruits of my labor, it will only happen in your dreams! Even if this puppet is destroyed, I will not give it to you!!” The blue charm lightning shadow shouted in anger, categorically rejecting this.

But Fang Yuan had his previous life’s memories, he was carrying out a plan based on them and knew about Vicious Lightning Fiend’s bottom line.

He chuckled as he said slowly: “Vicious Lightning Fiend, your immortal killer move was only created in a rush, the success rate is definitely not high. The blue charm lightning shadow has rank six battle strength, isn’t it such a waste to discard it here? How about this, I will take a step back, I do not want your immortal killer move, I want the Blood Deity remnant recipe that you have.”

The blue charm lightning shadow’s expression was grim: “How did you know that I have Blood Deity’s remnant recipe? There are only a small number of Gu Immortals in Myriad Dragon Dock that know about this secret!”

“Hmph, frog in the well, there are no impenetrable walls in this world, even if very few people know, can’t I have Gu worms to deduce it?” Fang Yuan showed a disposition of unfathomable depth.

“Good, very good. I am even more curious about your true identities now. Hmph, I will admit a loss this time!” The blue charm lightning shadow agreed as he gritted his teeth.

“Let’s trade using treasure yellow heaven.” Fang Yuan said.

“No way, treasure yellow heaven will expose the blue charm lightning shadow puppet, it will expose my immortal killer move in advance!” The blue charm lightning shadow rejected immediately.

Fang Yuan laughed coldly: “Vicious Lightning Fiend, don’t think I am unaware, after coming out of closed cultivation, you plan to imitate Sword Immortal Bo Qing, to challenge experts from all over the region, and use your power to contest for the title of the strongest. Your first target must be Bee Immortal Liao Mao.”

“You sure know a lot!” The blue charm lightning shadow’s tone was cold, but his heart was jumping.

The other party’s grasp on information was far too detailed, he was in a very passive spot.

Fang Yuan ordered Little Hu Immortal to act, using connecting heaven Gu to connect to treasure yellow heaven, before finding Vicious Lightning Fiend’s main body.

After the two negotiated, Fang Yuan sent the blue charm lightning shadow as merchandise and sent it over.

Immediately, the treasure light burst into the sky, attracting countless divine senses.

Vicious Lightning Fiend quickly took out Blood Deity’s Immortal Gu remnant recipe, who knew how many Gu Immortals cried out in alarm at this.

“Scoundrel, quickly settle the deal!” Vicious Lightning Fiend’s divine sense screamed.

“Vicious Lightning Fiend, you are not being genuine. The Blood Deity remnant recipe you have is seventy percent complete, you are trying to scam my ignorance, only taking out a forty percent remnant recipe?” Fang Yuan said slowly.

Vicious Lightning Fiend was shocked: “How can I have a seventy percent Blood Deity remnant recipe!”

“I am in no rush, the longer the blue charm lightning shadow is exposed, the more people will know.” Fang Yuan said casually.

Vicious Lightning Fiend almost spat blood from anger: “Lad, don’t think that with a wisdom path Gu Immortal behind you deducing things, you can act so arrogantly!! I will remember you, just you wait!!”

Saying this, he finally tossed out a seventy percent Blood Deity remnant recipe.

“An Immortal Gu remnant recipe with such a high completion rate appeared!”

“Since when did blue charm lightning shadow become a commodity?”

Some Gu Immortals fortunate enough to witness the transaction went into deep shock.

Fang Yuan did not make things difficult for Vicious Lightning Fiend this time, they swiftly ended the deal.

Under the gazes of Hei Lou Lan and the others, Fang Yuan took the Immortal Gu remnant recipe, exclaiming in his heart: “I obtained this so easily, something that I had been unable to get my hands on in my previous life no matter what. A seventy percent blood deity Immortal Gu remnant recipe, together with my previous life’s accumulations, and with wisdom Gu’s power, I should be able to complete the blood deity Immortal Gu recipe.”

Next, he thought about Vicious Lightning Fiend.

This person had an fierce, ruthless, and fiery personality, in his previous life, he attained rank seven and had incredible battle strength. During the five regions chaotic war, he used the immortal killer move Lightning Deity, to accumulate eight rank six battle strength beings that were similar to the blue charm lightning shadow. After Feng Jiu Ge died, he contested for the prized status of being the number one in battle strength among rank seven, he fought with Immortal Monkey King Shi Lei for three days and three nights but unfortunately lost.

In his previous life, Fang Yuan had most wanted to refine the Immortal Gu Blood Deity. He had once targeted the Immortal Gu remnant recipe in Vicious Lightning Fiend's possession, but his plot failed and he escaped after being heavily injured.

To think that in this life, he could obtain what he had always wanted in his previous life in such a manner.

Chapter 707 - Overwhelming Profits!

Chapter 707: Overwhelming Profits!

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

In central continent time, three days after extorting Vicious Lightning Fiend, Immortal Crane Sect announced to the world: They recognized Fang Yuan as the owner of Hu Immortal blessed land, Hu Immortal blessed land was now a subsidiary force of Immortal Crane Sect, and could leave at any time.

This shocking news was like a large rock being thrown into a lake, causing many surging waves and splashes.

At once, the world of Central Continent's Gu Immortals was in a commotion!

Earlier, Immortal Crane Sect had declared publicly that Fang Yuan was a traitor of the sect, and would receive judgment soon. Such matters were common in Central Continent. Many Gu Masters, after obtaining benefits, would not want to share it with their sect, or they might be recruited by other sects, and so on, such reasons caused them to betray their original sect.

The cohesion of members under the sect system was weaker compared to the clan and tribe system that united people from the same bloodline together.

Among sects, the ten great ancient sects had the highest cohesion. But there were still traitors that appeared in these ancient sects.

In the past, First Gen Gu Yue obtained a blood path true inheritance and betrayed Immortal Crane Sect, going to Southern Border and hiding his name and identity.

These recent years, Myriad Dragon Dock's former disciple Song Zi Xing had also betrayed his sect. After growing from battles, he was now a rank seven Gu Immortal, known as the Blood Dragon, he was a famous demonic path expert in Central Continent.

Thus, when Fang Yuan as a rank five Gu Master had betrayed Immortal Crane Sect, it was only news of mild magnitude.

But now, Immortal Crane Sect had gathered up its forces and gone to pass judgment on Fang Yuan, the result was nothing anyone could have expected.

In this time, who knew how many people thought that Fang Yuan was courting death, their eyes were popping out of their sockets when they learned about the news.

After that, even more inside information was released, from Immortal Crane Sect, Vicious Lightning Fiend, and Fang Yuan.

There were many rumors, like the strength of Dang Hun mountain and Hu Immortal blessed land, the rise of a mysterious force, Vicious Lightning Fiend's immortal killer move, all these attracted people's attentions. Among them, the biggest highlight was the transaction of guts Gu.

Guts Gu could leave Dang Hun mountain and be stored, thus they could be traded! There were such great profits implied by this information, all the different forces were moved.

The Gu Immortals finally understood why Immortal Crane Sect made such a declaration, it was the motivation of profits!

For guts Gu, forsaking some hollow reputation was nothing. Furthermore, Fang Yuan acknowledged that his force was a subsidiary of Immortal Crane Sect, this was giving face to the ancient sects.

The other nine great ancient sects called Immortal Crane Sect shameless on one hand, while interacting with Hu Immortal blessed land on the other.

Fang Yuan's guts Gu had yet to begin being traded, but he had already received a large number of letter Gu, and they were still coming.

Regardless of whether it was a large or small force, Fang Yuan replied to them all. This was to establish the first contact between them.

Using this as an opportunity, Fang Yuan finally entered the limelight of Central Continent, with the status of an immortal zombie and the owner of Hu Immortal blessed land, he entered the eyes of all the Gu Immortals and the different forces.

A few days later, Hei Lou Lan brought in the first batch of souls, there were hundreds of thousands of them.

Of course, most of them were souls of wild beasts.

Fang Yuan placed them all into Dang Hun mountain, and Hu Immortal land spirit started to release Dang Hun mountain's power, vibrating and turning these souls into fragments, as these soul fragments were scattered on the surface of Dang Hun mountain, they gradually formed into guts Gu.

As the guts Gu grew here, Fang Yuan started to make his preparations elsewhere.

He ordered all of his hairy men to start creating the foundational Gu worms.

After seven days and seven nights, working in three shifts, they had finally produced a large number of Gu worms.

He next ordered the rockmen to start building a stone nest.

Half a month later, the first batch of souls were all used up, as a large number of guts Gu were formed on Dang Hun mountain.

Hei Lou Lan brought the second batch of souls into Hu Immortal blessed land.

Fang Yuan brought her to the stone nest near Dang Hun mountain.

Hei Lou Lan stood at the edge of the stone nest, seeing the huge structure below her, she was very shocked at Fang Yuan's huge investment.

This stone nest was tens of acres in area, and it was hundreds of meters deep into the ground.

At the outer ring of the stone nest, it was a huge sinkhole, dug manually, vertically up and down. The circular sinkhole was one li in radius, at least three li deep, like the frame of a tall piece of glassware.

At the center of the sinkhole, there was a huge stone pillar.

The stone pillar was over three hundred meters in radius, this length was slightly more than half of one li, thus, the stone pillar and the circular sinkhole did not touch, they were at least a hundred and fifty meters apart, and there was an empty space left purposely.

The stone pillar was like an ant hill, it was complex inside but could reach anywhere as long as one knew the directions.

Be it the outer wall of the stone pillar, or the inner area of the circular sinkhole, there were countless rooms dug out. In each room, there was an elderly hairy man, and they had the basic Gu refinement materials and tools they needed.

"Fairy Lou Lan, please." Fang Yuan brought Hei Lou Lan to the top of the stone pillar, at the center-most spot.

Hei Lou Lan used her investigative Gu non-stop, realizing that this stone pillar and the sinkhole around the stone pillar had countless Gu worms around them at set intervals.

These arrangements had many complicated smaller details, Hei Lou Lan was going dizzy from seeing them, but what she knew was that these arrangements were not randomly set up, they were linked to each other and formed a great influence as a whole, it was set up with deep intentions.

“Don’t tell me...” Hei Lou Lan was guessing in her heart, when Fang Yuan said: “Fairy, I am already done preparing, you can use the strength qi Immortal Gu now.”

“Oh? Please teach me.”

“Fairy only needs to activate strength qi Immortal Gu, and let the strength qi spread out naturally.” Fang Yuan explained.

Hei Lou Lan followed his instructions, a powerful strength qi formed air currents and spread out everywhere. As the strength qi got thicker, they formed into a fog-like state, as they slowly spread and covered the entire stone nest.

In the stone nest, countless mortal Gu were activated, shining with all sorts of dazzling lights, like the stars in the night sky.

Under the combined force of these Gu worms, the vast strength qi was slowly extracted strand by strand, in a few breaths of time, all of the strength qi was in between the stone pillar and the sinkhole.

After a dozen breaths of time, these strength qi continued to move about, forming into the shape of a tornado, spinning around the stone pillar.

“Start the Gu refinement.” Fang Yuan instructed, as the hairy men in the rooms prepared themselves, they opened their eyes and started to refine Gu.

Whenever they needed strength qi as a Gu refinement material, the turbulent strength qi outside the room would enter it automatically.

Such a scene was praised by Hei Lou Lan in amazement: “Fang Yuan, your stone nest is so grand and huge, it can accommodate thousands of hairy men refining Gu at the same time, this is truly an innovative and incredible idea.”

Fang Yuan laughed: “Didn’t I tell you I am also a refinement master?”

In truth, this stone nest was invented during the five regions chaotic war in his previous life.

Because of the unceasing battles that occurred at both large and small scale, Gu Masters would expend a lot of their Gu worms, all of the forces needed to replenish their Gu worms. Thus, they gradually researched and came up with such a stone nest that could accommodate so many Gu Masters, a structure that can allow mass refinement of Gu.

“I will name this the Fang Yuan stone nest, it is a place specially used to mass produce mortal Gu. I split the refinement process of the airsac Gu into over a dozen steps. When the hairy men at the highest level finish the first step, they will pass the partly-done product to the next floor’s rooms. After the next floor finishes their refinement, they will send the partly-done product to the next floor. This way, each of the hairy men would be specialized in one step, not only would this prevent my Gu recipe from leaking, they can also get more familiar with their own steps and increase the success rate.”

Fang Yuan shamelessly took the invention of someone in his previous life for his own.

Hei Lou Lan could not help but praise again: “This is indeed the right method to mass produce mortal Gu, in a certain aspect, it can even reduce the required proficiency of the Gu refiners themselves, because they only need to finish one step of the entire refinement process. But you, Fang Yuan, would be able to free yourself from the complication of dealing with all the many small steps, only having to control the materials.”

“There are some Gu recipes that need the Gu refiner to refine it non-stop. Thankfully, airsac Gu is not like that.” Fang Yuan said.

Hei Lou Lan nodded: “I was worried that the number of airsac Gu would be too little, and that would affect the sale of guts Gu. After all, each airsac Gu can only hold one guts Gu. But now that I’ve seen this stone nest for myself, I can feel assured. How are you intending to sell these guts Gu?”

Fang Yuan had a plan already: “Most of the sales will be towards the ten great ancient sects of Central Continent. I have already established a connection via hole earth Gu with the ten great sects. From now on, we will

trade using these hole earth Gu, the remaining guts Gu will be sold in treasure yellow heaven.”

“Aren’t you going to sell some to the other sects in central continent specifically?”

“No. Right now, the ten great sects are the leaders of Central Continent, our identities and statuses are already very sensitive, we do not need to test the limits of the ancient sects. Our current peace was not obtained easily, we should quietly wait and reap our profits.”

Hei Lou Lan heard this and nodded, she was completely at ease now.

Time passed by quickly, another half a month passed in Hu Immortal blessed land.

The first batch of guts Gu had already been sold, after accounting for the costs, as well as Hei Lou Lan and Fairy Li Shan’s forty percent cut, Fang Yuan earned forty-three immortal essence stones.

A month later in Hu Immortal blessed land’s time, the second batch of guts Gu was sold, and Fang Yuan’s immortal essence stone stockpile increased by another forty-six pieces.

The third batch of guts Gu earned him forty-seven pieces.

The market reception was great, the ten great ancient sects’ demand was increasing, and sales in treasure yellow heaven were extremely heated, usually in just one to two days, they would all be sold.

Guts Gu was after all a treasure that Spectral Soul Demon Venerable recommended, the efficiency of strengthening the soul was very high, at least ten times as efficient as ordinary methods.

In truth, not only did soul path Gu Masters need it, enslavement path, refinement path and other related paths also needed a foundation in their soul.

When a Gu Master ascends to Gu Immortal, the soul was also an important element for the thickness of the human qi, nobody would resent their soul for being strong.

Fang Yuan started to feel the benefits of having a monopolized market.

He could control the market, and control the situation. He could sell to anyone he wanted to, and he could sell at any quantity he set.

But he did not raise prices randomly, because guts Gu were not the only way to strengthen souls, if the price was too high, people would just use their original methods instead. That would instead, cause Fang Yuan's profits to fall.

After three batches of guts Gu were sold, Fang Yuan had over a hundred immortal essence stones. He started to purchase hairy men in bulk, creating more rooms in the stone nest and expanding his scale of production.

The more hairy men he had, the higher the efficiency of refining Gu, this caused the profits that Fang Yuan gained from each batch of guts Gu sold to be higher as well.

After five months in Hu Immortal blessed land's time, his earnings finally stabilized, each batch of guts Gu would earn him forty-eight immortal essence stones in total profit.

This was genuinely an overwhelming profit!

The scariest thing was, guts Gu were consumable Gu, they were gone after one use. The market demand for them would never dwindle.

Hei Lou Lan and Fairy Li Shan started to feel that they were a burden.

Because their job was to collect souls.

But now, the quantity of the souls gathered to use for Dang Hun mountain gradually became the biggest restriction in the sale of guts Gu.

Chapter 708 - Returning the Eight Desolate Beasts

Chapter 708: Returning the Eight Desolate Beasts

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Northern Plains, Lang Ya blessed land.

Boom boom boom...

The huge ice spike divine ape caused tremors with every step it took.

Walking towards the cloud building, it stopped and raised its head to growl, the sound waves traveled far, causing the clouds to shake.

Fang Yuan was standing far away with Lang Ya land spirit, they were conversing but they turned around to look after hearing the noise.

“This little monkey!” Lang Ya land spirit stretched out his left arm, stroking his mustache as he laughed.

He was sealed by a qi path killer move, the fifteen layers had been reduced to six layers, all thanks to the help of the Inkman King.

Thus, Lang Ya land spirit’s left arm was free to move now, only his right arm was left immobile.

Fang Yuan smiled, as he saw the cloud building rise up slowly, exposing a cave made of cloud soil underneath. The cloud fog was misty, covering the ice spike divine ape completely. The ice spike divine ape stepped into the hole and its tall figure gradually vanished from Fang Yuan’s vision.

Finally, the cloud building gradually descended, and resealed the cave. The Gu worms in the cave were activated, causing the ice spike divine ape to go into hibernation.

Not far away, the same sight was happening with other cloud buildings.

Except that the ones entering the caves were not the ice spike divine ape, but the phoenix feather lava crocodile, golden sand dark stallion and the other desolate beasts.

“Ice spike divine ape, phoenix feather lava crocodile, golden sand dark stallion, azure dragon vine, swamp crab, peach wolf, iron crown eagle and earth chief desolate beast, I have returned to you the eight desolate beasts that you lent me without a single scratch. Actually, letting them out to roam once in a while is a good thing. Letting them sleep all the time, although it saves food, it will affect their battle strength.” Fang Yuan said.

Lang Ya land spirit rolled his eyes: “Rascal, do you think I cannot understand what you are trying to imply? You want to borrow my desolate beasts again to fight for you, right? Hmph, these desolate beasts were captured with much difficulty, they are an important line of defense for Lang Ya blessed land. If you want to borrow them again, you cannot bring all eight at once!”

Fang Yuan laughed nonchalantly, stretching out his arm: “Alright, I returned to you your desolate beasts, according to our agreement, you should return the two great Immortal Gu, Man as Before and Landscape as Before, to me now.”

Lang Ya land spirit heard this and his aura diminished, he smiled sheepishly: “Well... Little Fang, no, brother Fang, Man as Before and Landscape as Before are two incredible Immortal Gu, I have not finished researching them yet, can you give me a few more days?”

Fang Yuan’s expression turned stiff: “Don’t even think about it, hand them over!”

“Little brother Fang, no, big brother fang, you cannot be so ruthless. You know that I am current sealed by the qi path move, I cannot display my true strength as an expert, there’s no way my research can have progress. This deal was very disadvantageous to me!” Lang Ya land spirit shouted.

“This transaction was willingly done by the two of us, I did not force you. It is your problem that you made a loss, you want to regret it now? Too late! Quickly hand it over, don’t forget that we used mountain pledge Gu to make the vow, this also involves your friend Mo Tan Sang, whoever breaks the vow would have to pay with his life.” Fang Yuan snickered continuously.

“Oh land spirit, return him the Immortal Gu.” Mo Tan Sang quickly hurried over, staring at Lang Ya land spirit worriedly.

Lang Ya land spirit looked at Mo Tan Sang, he could not stand his gaze and stomped his foot, handing over Man as Before and Landscape as Before, these two Immortal Gu, over to Fang Yuan with much reluctance.

“Damn brat, you always take advantage of me in the end. Take it, take it, you scheming fellow!” Lang Ya land spirit continued to grumble.

Fang Yuan snorted disgruntledly: “I took advantage? What advantage did I take? I fed all eight of your desolate beasts till they were full, while no battles actually took place, it was like taking a walk with them. I saved some costs for you, nor am I even asking you to settle the score.”

“Score, what score? Didn’t I feed your rising azure cloud Immortal Gu as well, in order to buy the food, I spent a lot of immortal essence stones too, if you want to calculate all of this, let’s count properly and see who paid a higher price!” Lang Ya land spirit was stomping his foot in agitation, he rebuked immediately.

The feeding of desolate beasts was naturally much simpler and cheaper than feeding Immortal Gu.

Fang Yuan could not argue with Lang Ya land spirit over this, but he had control of Lang Ya land spirit’s weakness, thus he could speak in a confident tone, he laughed coldly: “Lang Ya land spirit, do you still want to research Man as Before and Landscape as Before? Do you?”

Lang Ya land spirit’s expression changed, he smiled amicably: “Yes, I want to even in my dreams.”

“Then good.” Fang Yuan patted Lang Ya land spirit’s head: “Is there a point in being calculative, it was your fault for keeping my rising azure cloud Immortal Gu as collateral, right?”

“Get lost!” Lang Ya land spirit was so angry that he shrugged off Fang Yuan’s hand: “You brat, you have no manners, I am your senior’s senior’s senior’s senior’s senior’s senior!”

“Oh?” Fang Yuan stared, while showing a flash of the two Immortal Gu in his hand.

Lang Ya land spirit’s expression changed, he laughed as he patted Fang Yuan’s leg: “Fang Yuan, there’s nothing I can do, you really suit my taste, we are old friends with much in common after all!”

Mo Tan Sang, who was at the side, witnessed this entire scene speechlessly.

Fang Yuan placed the two Immortal Gu into his own immortal aperture and took out three Immortal Gu recipes.

After five months in Hu Immortal blessed land, Fang Yuan had made six deals with Lang Ya land spirit.

The lower the completion rate of the Immortal Gu recipe, the more green grape immortal essence would be consumed during the deduction, and it would take more time as well. The three Immortal Gu recipes that Fang Yuan took out now had only sixty percent completion rate originally, he spent half a month before he completed them with difficulty.

Lang Ya land spirit received the Immortal Gu recipes and looked, sighing while shaking his head: “Lad, I have to admit, you are an unparalleled genius in deducing Gu recipes. It is such a pity that you have become an immortal zombie.”

Fang Yuan followed up and asked: “I also want to find a way to remove my immortal zombie status, do you know of any methods?”

“There are a bunch of methods, of course, but they are all old and cannot keep up with the times. Some have high risks, some have low probabilities of success, while some have extinct materials, for some, I don’t even believe the methods.” Lang Ya land spirit shook his head: “After all, I am a land spirit, I would not usually think about an immortal zombie’s problems.”

“Brother Fang might be able to get into Northern Plains’ Zombie Alliance branch. The higher ups of Zombie Alliance are mostly immortal zombies, they have been researching on how to get rid of the immortal zombie body, and regain their lives. Furthermore, several years ago, I’ve heard some rumors that Northern Plains Zombie Alliance had made some progress on this matter.” Mo Tan Sang suggested at this time.

Fang Yuan nodded: “I have such intentions, but I cannot expose myself. I destroyed Eighty-Eight True Yang Building and ruined Imperial Court blessed land, it is inconvenient to appear in public. If deductions were made against me, that would be horrible.”

“Now that Dong Fang Chang Fan is dead, there might not be any Gu Immortals who can deduce brother Fang’s identity.” Mo Tan Sang said.

“It is hard to say, some thousand year old monsters or some wisdom path Gu Immortals might exist.” Fang Yuan shook his head, sighing.

“Oh? Lad, aren’t you a wisdom path Gu Immortal? If you can deduce so many Immortal Gu recipes, your wisdom path attainment must be very high, you should use your own wisdom path methods to prevent others from deducing you. I remember that many wisdom path Gu Immortals have done that before.” Lang Ya land spirit asked.

Fang Yuan laughed bitterly in his heart.

How could he be a wisdom path Gu Immortal? He was only using the might of the rank nine wisdom Gu to impersonate as one, shamelessly claiming credit for it.

Thus, he said: “My wisdom path methods are very heavily skewed towards deducing Gu recipes, they are very poor in other aspects. Furthermore, Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun are both living eyewitnesses, they had experienced the situation in Imperial Court blessed land. I am afraid my current appearance has been found out by Qin Bai Sheng already.”

Speaking of Qin Bai Sheng, Mo Tan Sang’s eyes shone, he praised: “This person is quite impressive. I had thought that he was only strong in battle strength, but to think he was very wise as well. He captured Ma and Zhao, obtaining the core of the luck path true inheritance. Originally, Northern Plains’ Gu Immortals were going to attack and exterminate him together. But during this month’s time in Northern Plains, he recruited allies, giving up some benefits and persuading Fairy Li Shan to come out and use mountain pledge Gu, to forcefully gather and unite a bunch of lone cultivators, even Ye Lui tribe was convinced by him.”

“Originally, there was a huge battle ahead, but because of his actions, the battle flopped. He even is going to hold a huge auction in his blessed land, purposely selling the core Immortal Gu of the luck path true inheritance, he even will be placing Ma and Zhao as commodities for sale.”

After saying that, Mo Tan Sang looked at Fang Yuan deeply in the eye.

He knew that Fairy Li Shan and Fang Yuan had a deep relationship.

Back then, when Fang Yuan borrowed the desolate beasts from Lang Ya land spirit, he was present. Lang Ya land spirit rejected him outright, having a firm attitude, after all, the desolate beasts were an important defense of Lang Ya blessed land. If Fang Yuan had ill intentions, and was in cahoots with the group that attacked the blessed land, Lang Ya land spirit would be in danger.

But out of his expectations, Fang Yuan took out mountain pledge Gu.

Using this Gu to make a vow, Lang Ya land spirit’s worries were dispelled.

Later, he used Man as Before and Landscape as Before, these two Immortal Gu, to attract Lang Ya land spirit and strike at his weakness. After all, Lang

Ya land spirit had offered Tai Bai Yun Sheng five immortal essence stones just to research Landscape as Before in the past.

Lang Ya land spirit was moved by the two Immortal Gu, and after being provoked by Fang Yuan's words, he lent eight desolate beasts to him.

“Qin Bai Sheng knows how to give in at the right time, he can adapt to circumstances and has amazing methods, he is truly skilled in both brains and brawn, one can't help but admire him.” Fang Yuan said lightly, before changing the subjecting and asking the land spirit: “Do you have any leads on the white lotus giant silkworm Gu?”

Fang Yuan's cleanse soul Immortal Gu has not been fed, after this period of time, it became even weaker.

But to feed cleanse soul Immortal Gu, he needed the flesh of the white lotus giant silkworm Gu.

Earlier, Fang Yuan had asked Lang Ya land spirit, but Lang Ya land spirit did not have the recipe of the white lotus giant silkworm Gu, or even any remnant recipes of it.

Thus, he could only ask for a lead, not raising any talk of the Gu recipe.

Lang Ya land spirit shook his head: “Lad, this white lotus giant silkworm Gu was created by Spectral Soul Demon Venerable. My main body had lived through the eras of Thieving Heaven and Giant Sun before dying. Spectral Soul Demon Venerable only rose up after Giant Sun Immortal Venerable, by that time, I was already confined inside this blessed land, how could I have any leads?”

“But, I do have an incredible transformation path killer move here. This killer move originated from Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable. When he was young, he used this set of Gu worms to hide his appearance and evade his enemies when they chased him, the effect was great. With this killer move, you will be able to change your appearance and aura, to conceal your identity. Even if Gu Immortals manage to deduce your identity, you might

be able to deny it in person and claim that their deduction was wrong, successfully hoodwinking them!”

Chapter 709 - Familiar Face

Chapter 709: Familiar Face

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“Oh?” As it involved Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable, Fang Yuan’s interest was roused: “Is it the legendary ‘familiar face’?”

In Gu Master history, there were many interesting records about the immortal killer move ‘familiar face’.

Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable had once relied on familiar face to transform into all sorts of appearances, he had once scammed a rank eight Gu Immortal, Deng Zuo Yan, while he himself had rank six cultivation, causing Deng Zuo Yan to think that he was his best friend, Wan Che Zhen. In the end, Deng Zuo Yan allowed the thief into his house, and Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable used the opportunity to steal a lot of treasures in his blessed land.

After the incident, Deng Zuo Yan was angered to the point of spitting out blood, he found Wan Che Zhen and engaged in a fierce battle, it was an extremely heated match.

Wan Che Zhen was very puzzled, he tried to explain himself but it was not working. In the end, he took a risk and stopped defending him, letting Deng Zuo Yan deal three blows to him.

After three blows, Wan Che Zhen was on the verge of death, he finally managed to convince Deng Zuo Yan of their friendship.

Deng Zuo Yan felt deep regret, he tried to heal Wan Che Zhen regardless of the consequences. After he found out the truth, he saw Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable as his most hated enemy and one that he must kill.

Wan Che Zhen's deep injuries could not heal, and seeing that Deng Zuo Yan was about to face a tribulation, he did not want to be a burden to his friend and left secretly.

But to think that Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable had perfect timing, he disguised as Wan Che Zhen and lied to Deng Zuo Yan, lying in bed and pretending to be ill, extorting countless cultivation resources from him.

After that, Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable escaped scot-free.

Deng Zuo Yan lost a huge amount of his foundation, he died during his heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity not long after. Wan Che Zhen heard that his friend had died and vomited blood from anger. His weak body that was heavily injured finally gave in and he died several days later.

This was the most illustrious achievement of the immortal killer move 'familiar face'.

It was not an offensive killer move, but it indirectly took the lives of two rank eight Gu Immortals.

In history, other than this incredible account, there were also countless incidents where Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable used this move to pretend to be a weakling to catch people off guard, or scammed people by pretending to be an expert. He also transformed into a snowman and caused trouble in an inkman city, resulting in a huge battle between the snowmen and the inkmen.

Lang Ya land spirit stared at Fang Yuan, shaking his head: "Familiar face? You are really daring! That is an immortal killer move, the core Gu is the legendary attitude Gu. Even if I give it to you, you will not be able to use it. But this killer move of mine has a huge relationship with familiar face, it can be said to be the former version of it, this is a mortal killer move and is suitable for you to use."

"Oh?" Bright light shined in Fang Yuan's eyes.

Seeing that he had drawn out Fang Yuan's interest, Lang Ya land spirit chuckled as he continued: "This killer move is called 'unfamiliar face'. But if you want it, you will need to do me a favor."

Fang Yuan knew that there was no free lunch in this world, he nodded: "Say it."

Lang Ya land spirit said his plan immediately: "My twelve cloud buildings all had one desolate beast inside each in the past. But because of the attacks of the Gu Immortals from the mysterious force, two of them died and one died after succumbing to injuries. Now, I only have nine left. If you can enslave a desolate beast with outstanding battle strength for me, not only will I pay you immortal essence stones based on market rates, I will also give you this mortal killer move 'unfamiliar face'."

Fang Yuan was overjoyed deep inside: After making many transactions with Lang Ya land spirit over the Immortal Gu remnant recipes, and using the mountain pledge Gu to dispel any suspicions, along with returning the desolate beasts, he had finally improved his relationship with Lang Ya land spirit.

In the past, Lang Ya land spirit would not ask Fang Yuan for such a matter.

Fang Yuan thought about it and agreed.

Next, he obtained three new Immortal Gu remnant recipes from Lang Ya land spirit, after saying goodbye, he went back to Hu Immortal blessed land.

"Junior brother, you are back, was this trip successful?" Tai Bai Yun Sheng was inside Hu Immortal blessed land.

Now, with the eight desolate beasts already returned, it was impossible for Hei Lou Lan and Fairy Li Shan to stay in Hu Immortal blessed land, when Fang Yuan went to Lang Ya blessed land, Tai Bai Yun Sheng was the only Gu Immortal left to defend it.

“Mm, it was rather fruitful.” Fang Yuan said, returning landscape as before Gu and man as before Gu to Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

“Shark Demon is calling me urgently, I have to go to Eastern Sea now.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng took the two Gu and rushed over without examining them.

Fang Yuan did not obstruct him, he only told him to be careful.

Now that he was finally alone, it was time to plan what to do for the future.

“After resolving the huge crisis of Immortal Crane Sect attacking Hu Immortal blessed land, I have finally stabilized the situation, I have entered the righteous path faction using the status of a subsidiary force, now that I can sell guts Gu, I can intervene slightly in Central Continent’s matters now.”

In the past, Fang Yuan was a mortal, he did not even have the qualifications to speak to Gu Immortals as equals. Although he had Hu Immortal blessed land, he was like a child walking into a bandit’s den holding primeval stones. Once the bandits saw Fang Yuan, they would only think of how to take Hu Immortal blessed land for themselves.

Now that Fang Yuan was an immortal zombie, he finally was qualified. After gathering his strength and showing the mysterious force behind him, he had finally intimidated Immortal Crane Sect and the other forces. Using the guts Gu transaction to form an economic connection between them, the child had now grown into a young man, seeing a bandit, he scattered some primeval stones to them. The bandits want to rob him, but they are afraid of a counterattack from the young man that would cause them to suffer greater losses, thus, they took the primeval stones to temporarily satisfy themselves.

Furthermore, these bandits themselves are wary of each other and restrict themselves, their attention is placed on many other things. The young man is temporarily safe in this den.

But Fang Yuan was aware, that when the guts Gu transactions become bigger, and the benefits become larger, there would be even greater pressure

on him, as more people would want to snatch it from him.

Especially during the five regions chaotic war, all of the forces would not let go of something that could raise their strength.

Although the young man gave out some primeval stones and satisfied the bandits temporarily, as his wealth grows, these bandits were bound to engage in another attempt of robbery soon.

Thus, Fang Yuan lowered his head and became a subsidiary of Immortal Crane Sect in name. This way, the young man was now a young bandit, these bandits could not rob each other, they had to follow the rules.

But rules were just formless restrictions, as time passed, as the profits grew, they would have less effect.

After all, this young bandit was not as powerful as he had displayed himself to be.

“Four Gu Immortals, eight desolate beasts, this is just a facade that I put up by borrowing the strength of others. The Snowy Mountain Alliance I have with Hei Lou Lan has a time limit. Lang Ya blessed land is facing strong enemies, it can hardly protect itself, I cannot bring out the eight desolate beasts anytime I wish. Even though we made Immortal Crane Sect retreat and have set up transactions with the ten great ancient sects, since I have now appeared in the open, they will definitely use all sorts of methods to investigate me. They have not struck yet because they are not sure of my background at this point. One they know, they will strike again.” Fang Yuan considered.

Using an analogy, when Fang Yuan first obtained Hu Immortal blessed land, the situation was like a torrential rainstorm with thunder and lightning, it was vicious weather and only by taking a fatal risk could he have a chance of survival.

After Fang Yuan’s trip to Northern Plains, he became an immortal zombie, when he returned to Hu Immortal blessed land, the situation was like a sky with dark clouds covering him, and strong winds blowing. The future was

grim, only by plotting carefully, taking every step vigilantly, and grabbing onto every opportunity, could he climb out of the swamp slowly and with much difficulty.

After Fang Yuan repelled Immortal Crane Sect and started selling guts Gu, the fierce winds had disappeared, and the dark clouds had thinned, a hole was exposed and the blue sky could be seen. The future was now bright and hopeful, but the dark clouds were still looming, if he was careless, they would cover the sky again, with lightning and rain pouring. It was like a person had just escaped from a swamp, he was standing at the edge of the swamp, finally safe for the time being.

If he took a step back, Fang Yuan would fall into the swamp again, if he wanted to get out, he would need to struggle intensely, and his luck would matter greatly.

If he moved forward, Fang Yuan would become more stable, and he would finally get back onto a wide and large track. Even if there were thorns along the way, it would not be like before, when he was struggling between life and death, and every step could lead to a fatal disaster.

“The following period of time is a time of peace that I have obtained with much difficulty, I need to advance forward, accumulating my foundation and raising my cultivation, I have to become stronger, until none of the forces around me dare to have any ill intentions against me.”

Fang Yuan thought about it carefully, there were several huge problems in front of him.

The first question facing him now was the feeding of Immortal Gu.

Cleanse soul Immortal Gu was the most urgent one.

Lang Ya land spirit and Fairy Li Shan did not have any leads to the white lotus giant silkworm Gu, even though he could buy some in treasure yellow heaven for a high price, it could only sustain cleanse soul Immortal Gu's life and not let it die of hunger.

To feed it till it was full, he needed ten thousand white lotus giant silkworm Gu, this Gu was in small quantity even for Gu Immortals who collected them.

Unless Fang Yuan got the Gu recipe and refined it in bulk, he could not solve the issue completely.

Looking at his other Immortal Gu, feeding them was still a huge problem.

Although he got through it this time, the next round of feeding would be a problem again.

The six headed snake's bones had turned into black blood and were fed to calamity beckoning Immortal Gu. Delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu's feeding problem had never been resolved. It was just that Mo Yao's will had fed it earlier, thus there were no issues yet.

Worldly wave trace Gu needed tens of thousands of underworld jellyfish and thousands of deepsea lightning eels. Although the former was in huge quantity, it could be bought easily using immortal essence stones. But the latter was rare in the market, if not for Tai Bai Yun Sheng encountering Shark Demon and putting his own life at risk, he would not have gotten the required amount.

Rising Azure Cloud was in Lang Ya land spirit's hands, it need not be considered for now. Connect luck Immortal Gu needs five thousand kilograms of sand gull soil, looking at the condition of the worldly sand gull's dead egg, it could produce another fifteen thousand kilograms, which was three feeding sessions. The feeding of Woman's Heart was troublesome, after all, mass killing of mortals would attract the attack of righteous path Gu Immortals.

After all, now was not the five regions chaotic war yet.

Within the five regions, the righteous path suppressed the demonic path, order was abundant in society.

Although Fang Yuan had many immortal essence stones now, the feeding of Immortal Gu could not be resolved simply by having immortal essence stones.

Generally in most cases, the feeding of Immortal Gu was usually connected to the cultivation path of the Gu Immortal themselves, and their blessed land.

Chapter 710 - Crossing the Regional Wall

Chapter 710: Crossing the Regional Wall

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

For instance, a water path Gu Immortal's blessed land would be in the form of a sea. After obtaining worldly wave trace Gu, the Gu Immortal would raise underworld jellyfish, deepsea lightning eels and so on inside their blessed land. Thus, the Gu Immortal could be self-sufficient, by drawing materials from their own blessed land to feed the Immortal Gu Worldly Wave Trace.

Another example was Tai Bai Yun Sheng's two Immortal Gu, he could obtain food for them by managing his own blessed land.

Hei Lou Lan's blessed land contained large numbers of heavy metal ores. These heavy metals were strength qi Immortal Gu's food.

However, Fang Yuan's situation was different from theirs.

Their Immortal Gu were mostly obtained by refining vital Gu and core Gu when advancing to Gu Immortal, and were integrated with their path.

Fang Yuan's Immortal Gu were mostly obtained from scheming. His vital Gu was Spring Autumn Cicada but he had no time path inheritance, and what he currently practiced was strength path.

Moreover, Fang Yuan's Immortal Gu were extremely disordered, involving time path, space path, water path, wisdom path and other paths. The most crucial point was that Fang Yuan's blessed land was dead.

His immortal aperture had turned into a dead aperture and whatever he placed in there would die, it could neither be managed nor developed like a normal blessed land, nor could it provide convenience in feeding Immortal

Gu, and most importantly it could not produce immortal essence. Thus, there was a much heavier burden on immortal essence stones.

Fang Yuan not only had to use his immortal essence stones for transactions, but also turn a part of them into green grape immortal essence, and furthermore bear the costs for feeding Immortal Gu. The main reason for Fang Yuan almost becoming bankrupt after the battle with Hei Cheng was this.

Thus the second problem in front of Fang Yuan was his immortal aperture.

The immortal aperture was already dead, his cultivation had stagnated.

The blessed land was involved in many aspects of the Gu Immortal's cultivation, therefore this was a great burden to Fang Yuan. The day Fang Yuan truly got rid of his immortal zombie body would be the day he can formally start his Gu Immortal cultivation.

However, getting rid of the immortal zombie body and returning to his human body meant Fang Yuan would not be able to step into the wisdom light halo, this was also a problem.

As for the final important problem, it was battle strength.

Currently, cleanse soul Immortal Gu was weak from hunger and was too risky to use. Fang Yuan's trump card — the immortal killer move myriad self, also could not be used.

Fang Yuan's battle strength had fallen as a result.

Whether it was confronting Central Continent's ten great ancient sects in the days to come, dealing with the pursuit of Northern Plains' Gu Immortals, seizing Dong Fang Chang Fan's wisdom path inheritance, helping Lang Ya land spirit to capture a desolate beast, seeking the Thieving Heaven inheritance pertaining to Luo Po Valley, taking Immortal Gu Dark Limit from Fairy Jiang Yu, all of these required powerful battle strength.

“There are mainly four aspects that influence a Gu Immortal’s battle strength. The Gu Immortal’s own battle attainment, Immortal Gu, killer moves and immortal essence. With the guts Gu business now, I don’t lack immortal essence for the moment. A Gu Immortal’s battle attainment is formed from constant accumulation of their foundation over time and cannot be raised in a short period. In the Immortal Gu aspect, the Blood Deity remnant recipe is enough to deduce the complete blood deity Immortal Gu recipe, but my wealth right now is still quite far from reaching the standard of refining Immortal Gu.”

Fang Yuan thought it over, even if he could refine Blood Deity, he did not want to do so.

Blood path had been affiliated with the demonic path since long ago, even the ten great ancient sects had to research blood path in secret and did not dare to publicly announce it. Heavenly Court even had the Demon Judgment Board and Fang Yuan did not want to put his name there this early.

Moreover, almost all the Immortal Gu in Fang Yuan’s hands were in a bad state from hunger. The burden of feeding was too heavy and Fang Yuan lacked confidence in managing it if a new Immortal Gu was added on top of that.

Therefore, the only method Fang Yuan could use to raise his battle strength quickly was through killer moves.

The killer move aspect involved both immortal killer moves and mortal killer moves.

“I have sufficient immortal essence stones, my disposable income is much higher than in the past, not only can I purchase a lot of good mortal killer moves, but I also can continuously experiment, deduce and reproduce some powerful killer moves from my past life.”

Having thought things through, Fang Yuan immediately started with the task.

Central Continent.

With Feng Jiu Ge as the leader, a group of Gu Immortals were standing in front of an enormous light wall.

The light wall was incomparably tall, connecting the sky and ground. The white light had condensed into a solid and formed a wall. Within it flickered golden light which was full of vigor and majesty.

This was Central Continent's membrane, known as the saint regional wall.

The world of Gu Masters had five large regions: Central Continent, Southern Border, Eastern Sea, Western Desert and Northern Plains, each was covered with a layer of membrane forming the boundaries of heaven and earth, mutually isolating each other.

"Old Oracle, what is the result of your calculation this time?" Old Lord Can Yang asked a young looking Gu Immortal in the group.

The young looking Gu Immortal slowly opened his eyes, they were filled with clouds and mist and constantly transforming.

A long while later, the clouds and mist dispersed and he returned to having ordinary white eyes with black pupils.

The young looking Gu Immortal spoke with a slightly happy tone: "It can be done. This part of the regional wall is rather weak, it is the third weak spot we have found over these last days. But compared to the first and the second, this is more stable. I suggest we use this to cut open an entrance and cross the regional wall to Northern Plains!"

"Hahaha, good, we have searched close to a thousand areas and finally found an ideal weak spot." Old Man Tian Long laughed loudly.

Fairy Ling Mei let out a breath of cloudy air and said with a sigh: "We have searched for so many days before finally getting a good result, it was really not easy."

“We have already wasted a lot of time, let’s begin.” Feng Jiu Ge said briefly, “Who goes first?”

Fairy Ao Xue and Fairy Ling Mei glanced at each other, then stood up together, speaking in unison: “This time, let our Heaven’s Envy Manor take the lead.”

With that statement, the two exerted strength and activated an immortal killer move together, called peerless crescent moon slash.

This killer move’s core was the rank seven crescent moon Immortal Gu, with two rank six Immortal Gu as support. The immortal essence required to activate this immortal killer move was extremely high and it also burdened the mind significantly; just one Gu Immortal could not display its might, two Gu Immortals must activate it together.

The immortal killer move was activated, instantly forming a blue crescent moon.

The crescent moon was not large and was only the size of a water jar, but it had condensed into solid form and was sparkling like a magnificent piece of artwork. Only the terrifying aura it leaked out occasionally would let one know that it was not harmless like its appearance showed.

The surrounding Gu Immortals distanced themselves far away from Ao Xue and Ling Mei.

After accumulating enough power, the two fairies gave soft cries and released the blue crescent moon.

The crescent moon flew extremely quick and silently, shining with gentle moonlight.

The blue crescent moon slashed the saint regional wall and immediately cut open a path about seventy-six steps in length.

“Worthy of being a well-known killer move of Heaven’s Envy Manor, it directly cut open a distance of seventy-six steps, remarkable.” Gu Immortal

Chen Zhen Chi exclaimed in admiration.

Feng Jiu Ge led the way with the other Gu Immortals behind him and entered the saint regional wall.

The moment they stepped into the saint regional wall, many Gu Immortals' expressions changed slightly. Their bodies became heavier, their thoughts moved more slowly and even the immortal aperture inside them gradually started to tremor.

“Quick, we need to move faster.” Feng Jiu Ge hastened. They had walked seventy-four steps before they could not walk any further.

In this short period of time, the saint regional wall had already started to rapidly heal; the path of seventy-six steps in depth had already shortened by two steps.

Old Lord Can Yang stood up: “Next, let this old man give it a try.”

He took out an Immortal Gu, this Immortal Gu resembled a mostly burnt out candle with a small amount of candlelight burning at the top.

Old Lord Can Yang softly blew at the candlelight.

The candlelight shook and following the direction of Old Lord Can Yang's breath, it let out countless glittering light spots.

The light spots struck the white-gold saint regional wall, the regional wall melted like snow as it rapidly dissolved and formed a sixty-three steps passage.

Everyone quickly moved ahead. At the end of the passage, Old Man Tian Long stood up and activated an Immortal Gu, opening a sixty-seven steps passage.

All the Gu Immortals took turns in using their Immortal Gu or immortal killer moves to open the passage deeper into the saint regional wall.

The deeper they went, the greater the pressure on them was, even turning into a giant force that dragged them backwards, seemingly as if this world did not want them to leave Central Continent.

The thoughts in their minds also kept on moving increasingly slowly, which caused the Gu Immortals to have extreme difficulty in activating their immortal killer moves. As a wisdom path Gu Immortal, Old Oracle had no choice but to use all sorts of methods and even immortal killer moves to reinforce the other Gu Immortals' minds. But in spite of this, Ao Xue and Ling Mei, these two fairies could not activate peerless crescent moon slash anymore.

The most crucial point was the immortal apertures in their bodies.

The deeper they went, the greater the intensity of the tremors in their immortal apertures. The earth within their blessed lands cracked, boulders started falling down and countless life forms within died pitifully.

These Gu Immortals came from the ten great ancient sects, they were famous experts with outstanding battle strength. However, several hundred steps later, most turned pale, some with weaker cultivation even started trembling slightly.

A thousand steps later, most of the Gu Immortals were covered with sweat, some were deathly pale. Ao Xue and Ling Mei were walking while supporting each other.

Only Feng Jiu Ge alone was still walking ahead upright, his expression was normal. Every time he made a move, they were all immortal killer moves, cutting open passages longer than a hundred steps.

After walking for over three thousand steps, there was much thinner white-gold light in front, instead a trace of green was vaguely revealed.

“Old Oracle, your deduction was correct, this is indeed a weak area of saint regional wall, we reached here after only walking over three thousand steps.” Someone immediately praised.

“Beyond saint regional wall is Northern Plains’ licorice regional wall. Let’s speed up and break through it in one move!” Old Lord Can Yang attempted to raise the morale while gasping for breath.

The young looking Gu Immortal Old Oracle, however, was somewhat worried: “My ability is limited, I could only deduce saint regional wall. Hopefully this area of licorice regional wall is not too thick.”

After around eight minutes, the Gu Immortals were out of saint regional wall and entered into licorice regional wall.

This regional wall was quite different from saint regional wall. The Gu Immortals felt an enormous formless force pushing at them and constantly repelling them.

The intensity of the tremors of their immortal apertures increased further, the losses causing great heartache to many Gu Immortals.

“I hope we can subdue one or two Immortal Gu in this trip to Northern Plains, otherwise the losses would be too huge.” Old Man Tian Long said.

“Sigh, I had passed the regional wall to Northern Plains when I was younger, but back then the whole process only took about five minutes of time and was very easy.” Gu Immortal Hong Chi Ming sighed deeply.

When he had crossed the regional wall back then, he had only been a rank four Gu Master. As one’s cultivation became higher, the difficulty in traversing regional walls would become increasingly difficult.

After a long time, this group of Gu Immortals had no choice but to stop.

They were in licorice regional wall and everywhere around them was filled with green fog. Grass was growing wildly in the fog and was constantly twining and twisting like a sea of snakes or hair, blocking their paths.

Feng Jiu Ge’s body was dripping with sweat and his lips were pale: “This won’t do, this part of licorice regional wall is extremely firm, we need to change to another direction even if we have to walk more.”

Everyone nodded, approving of Feng Jiu Ge's resoluteness.

Old Oracle began to deduce, and in this period of time, the regional wall was constantly recovering, making the Gu Immortals retreat further.

"This way." Finally, Old Oracle calculated a direction.

The Gu Immortals changed their direction and after suffering bitterly for a day and a night, they passed the licorice regional wall and entered Northern Plains.

"Rest and reorganize for three days, we will talk after that." Feng Jiu Ge exhaustedly said.

Among the whole group, only he was able to barely stand while the others fell down unsteadily to the ground like piles of mud, not wanting to even budge anymore.

Chapter 711 - Giving Up on Possession

Chapter 711: Giving Up on Possession

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Cranes cried out, flying beautifully in the sky, displaying their elegant appearances.

As the wind blew gently, the trees on Fei He mountain were swaying lightly.

The sun was high in the sky, but the sunlight could not penetrate into this dark gloomy underground secret room.

The underground secret room was plain and simple, the surroundings were stone walls and other than the stone bed at the center, there was nothing.

Moist water vapor slipped into the cracks of the walls, as moss grew on them.

On the stone bed, there was a rotten and ruined body of a young rank five Gu Master, it was Gu Yue Fang Zheng.

In order to detect Fang Yuan's location, coordinating with He Feng Yang to attack Hu Immortal blessed land, Fang Zheng was plotted against by Lord Sky Crane and lost control of the failed blood demon flower Gu, causing him to lose too much blood and his soul went on the verge of collapse, as he entered a deep state of unconsciousness.

“You want to revive Fang Zheng?” He Feng Yang was right beside the stone bed, looking at the spirit incubating flea which was floating in front of him.

Fang Zheng's master was inside the spirit incubating flea — Lord Sky Crane's soul.

At this moment, a firm voice came from within the flea: “Yes lord, I am willing to give up this possession opportunity, please save Fang Zheng instead.”

He Feng Yang turned his gaze towards Fang Zheng who had fainted, saying softly: “The injuries to his body might seem terrifying, but it is not a big concern, even without my help, the sect has many ways to heal him. The problem is his soul. He did the blood sense forcefully this time, it caused a huge burden on his soul, his soul was only a step away from collapsing.”

“Actually, the current situation is most suitable for you to possess his body. This body has A grade aptitude and a rank five aperture, his soul is extremely weak so if you undergo possession now, you would win the contest between souls without doubt. Wasn’t possession your goal all along?”

Lord Sky Crane laughed bitterly.

Ever since he used the method to harm Fang Zheng, Lord Sky Crane had been recalling Fang Zheng’s appearance and all the memories of their experiences had been flashing through his mind.

Fang Zheng’s purity, his pursuit of justice, it reminded him of his younger self. Fang Zheng’s desire for revenge was so similar to his own experiences.

“Subordinate’s original plan was to possess Fang Zheng. But... now in my heart, I feel guilt and reluctance. According to logic, he has the bloodline of First Gen Gu Yue, yet he has been calling me master and trusts me, he had never thought I would harm him. He believes in justice, just like I did in the past. If I kill him and succeed in the possession, I would have to live within his shell in the future, how would I face myself?”

Lord Sky Crane sighed.

He Feng Yang was silent for a while, before he raised his hand and placed it on Fang Zheng’s forehead.

A green light that was gentle as water dripped down from He Feng Yang's palm, spreading all over Fang Zheng's body.

Everywhere the green light reached, his swollen flesh and scars healed rapidly at a visible rate.

After several breaths of time, Fang Zheng's body fully recovered, his breathing relaxed, but he was still unconscious.

"I have already healed his physical body, and stabilized his soul. As a reward for being my subordinate, I will give you another opportunity, Sky Crane. You do not need to give up on the possession chance, I will give you some time to consider it, think it through properly." He Feng Yang said.

"Lord..."

He Feng Yang retracted his hand: "The possession technique we have is not complete, it originated from Northern Plains. Right now, our sect's Old Lord Can Yang has followed Feng Jiu Ge into Northern Plains, he had been assigned several missions from the sect him. One of them is to collect more information and improve the possession technique. When he returns to the sect, Sky Crane, you will have a higher chance of succeeding in the possession. By that point, you would have already reflected thoroughly on it, give me the answer then."

"Lord..."

Without waiting for Lord Sky Crane to finish speaking, He Feng Yang waved his sleeves and his figure vanished.

Hu Immortal blessed land, in an underground cave.

The wisdom light halo that was shining in many colors shone on Fang Yuan's face.

Fang Yuan's brows were tightly locked, his expression was grim and uncertain.

Guh.

Suddenly, he opened his mouth, spitting a mouthful of green zombie blood. At the same time, countless joyful wills in his mind collapsed and disintegrated.

This was the first time Fang Yuan had gotten injured from using the light of wisdom.

Fang Yuan stepped out of the light of wisdom, finding a mushroom nearby and sitting on it like a bench.

He stretched out one arm to wipe the zombie blood around his mouth, as he inspected his mind while enduring the huge pain in his head.

His mind was experiencing tremors, thoughts disintegrated on their own the moment they were created. The surrounding boundaries of his mind had mild cracks on them, this was the backlash due to Fang Yuan's forceful thinking.

At this moment, as long as Fang Yuan had a thought, intense pain would assault his mind.

He shut his eyes and stopped all his thinking, he was like a rock statue without any movement.

A while later, he slowly opened his eyes, inspecting his mind again.

The tremors had stopped in his mind, but the boundaries still had remaining cracks on them. The speed of his thought generation was slower than before, but they would not collapse upon creation.

That was to say, Fang Yuan could think again.

This injury was no doubt a valuable experience, Fang Yuan learned many things from it.

“Wisdom path deductions have a risk as well, one can get injured. Just like strength path, overexerting oneself would cause them to pull their muscles, and their tendons might even break.”

“This time, I was trying to deduce a difficult question of the star path, I used a large amount of joyful wills and the unlimited inspiration from the light of wisdom to deduce countless possibilities. It surpassed the limits and endurance level of my mind, thus I got injured.”

“I thought I could use the power of wisdom Gu to deduce the recipe of star shoot Gu. But now it seems that my star path foundation is too low, the unlimited inspiration can give me countless possibilities and directions, but I will need to deduce every single possibility. At the same time, during the process of deduction, more choices would be generated.”

Star shoot Gu was Star Lord Wan Xiang’s self-created Gu worm. Using large numbers of star rain Gu, small numbers of spring wind Gu, as well as many other Gu worms, one could assemble the killer move — Spring Star Rain.

The effect of spring star rain was to increase the growth rate of plants. Fang Yuan used it many times to nourish his star fragment grass.

But star shoot Gu was a consumable Gu, right now, he could only purchase it from Star Lord Wan Xiang, and Star Lord Wan Xiang was making a huge profit out of this Gu.

Fang Yuan had wanted to use the light of wisdom to reverse engineer the star shoot Gu’s recipe, but he did not succeed, and even got himself injured.

“Although star shoot Gu is a mortal Gu, it had been tampered with by Star Lord Wan Xiang, the recipe is very hard to reverse refine. Unless my star path realm reaches master level, if not, it will be hard to succeed.” Fang Yuan had a realization.

Star path master level realm, it represented a foundation in star path, and could greatly reduce the possibilities when undergoing deductions. It could help Fang Yuan reach the correct answer much quicker.

Fang Yuan made an estimate based on the difficulty: “If reverse refining star shoot Gu’s recipe requires star path master level attainment, then researching an entirely new Gu recipe to create the starlight firefly Gu

would be even harder, most likely, star path grandmaster realm is needed. As for modifying Dou Min Jun's star path inheritance and creating an entire new star path Gu worm, to amplify the effects of attacking, defending, movement, and healing in star path Gu worms, that would be even harder. At least quasi-great grandmaster realm attainment is required."

Starlight firefly Gu was a necessity in activating stargate Gu, it would not hurt to have more of it.

But in Dou Min Jun's inheritance, a bit of star Gu, brilliance of two stars Gu, three stars in the sky Gu, four stars cube Gu, five stars aligned Gu, these could amplify the offense of star path Gu worms. If this was circulated, star path Gu would definitely become much more popular, it would even have a mild effect on the current status of the different paths.

Fang Yuan's original plan was to reverse refine the Gu recipe of star shoot Gu and starlight firefly Gu, one was to escape from his reliance on Star Lord Wan Xiang, but also to have a method to obtain even more starlight firefly Gu for his use of stargates.

In addition, raising the effects of a bit of star Gu, brilliance of two stars Gu, three stars in the sky Gu... this series of Gu worms would help in developing a whole new star path killer move that would suit Fang Yuan's needs, and raise his battle strength.

But after making an attempt, Fang Yuan knew that this was not feasible yet.

Even if he had the light of wisdom and had unlimited inspiration, his refinement path realm was master level, his star path realm was merely ordinary, it was hard for his plans to work.

"It seems that to raise my battle strength, I have to focus on my strengths and make use of my advantages." Fang Yuan assessed himself, he was a blood path grandmaster, strength path grandmaster, flying quasi-grandmaster, refinement path master, enslavement path master, as well as transformation path master.

He first eliminated blood path.

Blood path Gu Immortals were heavily targeted by everyone, because blood path cultivation focused on harming others to raise one's own battle strength. The righteous and demonic paths were both unwilling to face such a huge threat like blood path Gu Immortals.

Only during the five regions chaotic war, when the law and order of the regions go into chaos, would blood path emerge again.

Although Fang Yuan had Blood Deity's remnant recipe, he did not want to deduce the completed recipe yet, he did not have the financial capability to refine blood deity Immortal Gu now.

Furthermore, the blood path inheritance in his previous life had yet to mature, he could not retrieve it yet.

Next, Fang Yuan eliminated strength path.

Strength path had once flourished in the past, at present, it had already heavily declined. Even though there were incredible geniuses like Chu Du, it was unlikely for the past glory of strength path to reappear.

The might and prosperity of a path not only relied on genius Gu Masters and Gu Immortals, they also relied on resources.

In the present era, the resources for strength path had mostly gone extinct, or were extremely rare.

Strength path had little prospects, many Gu recipes were lost, and the future was grim. Even though Fang Yuan was a strength path immortal zombie, he did not want to walk on this path.

The reason he chose strength path was because the conditions back then were very convenient, he would use it as a springboard, to change to another path in the future. He later became a strength path immortal zombie because he was left with no choice in Eighty-Eight True Yang Building.

Unless Fang Yuan was like Hei Lou Lan with multiple strength path Immortal Gu, who can raise her battle strength using these Immortal Gu.

But such a situation was not feasible for Fang Yuan.

Blood path and strength path were dead ends, flying quasi-grandmaster was merely part of his battle proficiency, refinement path did not excel in fighting, Fang Yuan's only options were enslavement path and transformation path.

But enslavement path needed beast groups.

At the level of Gu Immortals, ordinary beasts were of little use. Their core beast groups would be elevated from mutated beast kings and beast emperors to desolate beasts.

Fang Yuan used the light of wisdom and thought about it for a long time.

Three days later, he finally made a breakthrough in transformation path.

Chapter 712 - Lion Fur Armor, Transplanting Bat Wings

Chapter 712: Lion Fur Armor, Transplanting Bat Wings

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Time flew by quickly and in a blink of an eye, ten days had passed in Hu Immortal blessed land.

Fang Yuan was flying in the air.

“Hair armor.” His thoughts shifted, his hair grew wildly and instantly condensed into a malevolent looking pitch black armor full of spikes.

“Icy drill stardust.” Fang Yuan pinched at the air with his five fingers, a ball of starlight formed on his hand.

The starlight constantly let out crackling sounds, looking closely inside, one could discover there were countless small specks of icy drills colliding and exploding non-stop.

Fang Yuan slowly pressed this ball of starlight into the hair armor on his chest.

The hair armor lasted for a few breaths before it began to be damaged. A dozen or so breaths later, the surroundings of the damaged area were dyed azure blue, and the blue frost was spreading everywhere.

Twenty breaths later, the hair armor completely shattered, and there was a small hole on Fang Yuan’s chest.

This was completely within Fang Yuan’s expectations.

He had merged Du Min Jun's inheritance into icy drill stardust, this would sell for four immortal essence stones in treasure yellow heaven. And the defensive killer move hair armor would only be worth around two and a half immortal essence stones.

The starlight on his palm dissipated, Fang Yuan willed and activated hair armor again.

However, the hair armor this time was different, it was a new and improved version, having gone through many days of experimentation.

The hair armor transformed quickly. The useless malevolent spikes were removed. The black iron-like luster before also turned into bronze.

The primary cause for this was Fang Yuan perfectly merging large numbers of golden lion fur Gu into the original foundation of hair armor.

Golden lion fur Gu was a rank five mortal Gu that could let Gu Masters grow golden lion fur, increasing their defense and having an even higher increase in resistance to metal path attacks.

Several breaths later, the original black iron spiked hair armor was gone, and replacing it was a smooth bronze armor which was twice the thickness of the black armor. The helmet had turned into the shape of a lion roaring with an open mouth, revealing Fang Yuan's face inside. The defensive ability had also increased by one hundred and fifty percent. If it was defending against metal path attacks, the defensive power would increase by a whole two hundred percent.

Fang Yuan made a lump of starlight again and pressed it towards his chest area like before.

The stardust drilled endlessly into the hair armor, but after a whole dozen or so breaths had gone by, the starlight was completely used up and merely a crack appear on the hair armor.

"Let's call it lion fur armor." Fang Yuan mumbled to himself before raising his eight arms and letting out eight lumps of starlight.

The starlight flew to the sky and gathered into a large lump.

Fang Yuan laughed heartily, charging into the large lump of stardust with his lion fur armor.

The icy drill stardust constantly produced tiny explosions which impacted against Fang Yuan's lion fur armor from all directions.

Fang Yuan constantly maintained the lion fur armor killer move, rapidly restoring any cracks that appeared. He maintained it till the starlight lump dissipated, and then flew down. There was not even a trace of a crack on the lion fur armor.

“Such recovery ability is about twice that of before. If placed in treasure yellow heaven, this could sell for four and a half immortal essence stones.”

Lion fur armor was one of the accomplishments Fang Yuan had made these days.

He returned to Dang Hun palace where Hu Immortal land spirit was maintaining connecting heaven Gu, paying attention to treasure yellow heaven.

“How is the situation?” Fang Yuan asked.

“Master, the other party is still insisting on four immortal essence stones and shows no signs of lowering it.” Little Hu Immortal land spirit replied.

Fang Yuan wanted to buy a pair of bat desolate beast wings.

The other party had killed this bat desolate beast and was putting its corpse on sale in treasure yellow heaven. Fang Yuan had asked for price before, but the other party had asked for four immortal essence stones just for this pair of bat wings, and their attitude was firm, not willing to lower it.

Four immortal essence stones was no doubt an expensive price. Back then, when Fang Yuan bought a six headed snake's skeleton, he had only had to pay three immortal essence stones.

According to the normal price, it should be two and a half at most.

Fang Yuan personally activated divine sense Gu and used the identity of Eight Arm Immortal to get in touch with the seller: “I am willing to pay three immortal essence stones to buy this pair of bat wings.”

The seller’s will, however, refused: “I’m not selling, not selling, the lowest is at least four immortal essence stones.”

Fang Yuan snorted: “Sir is too greedy, look at how damaged these desolate beast wings are, they would normally only sell for two and a half immortal essence stones. If not for me wanting to research some new Gu and coincidentally happening to need this material, I would not have even asked.”

The seller’s will’s tone softened and it sighed: “I am also helpless, my losses were too severe when hunting this desolate beast. This desolate beast’s blood had already flowed out and my main body also suffered heavy injuries, if I don’t sell it for this price, my finances will collapse and it might even lead to a delay in healing my injuries.”

“Whether you live or die, is that my problem? Also, why would I believe your one-sided words? Three immortal essence stones, are you selling or not?” Fang Yuan said coldly.

“Not selling.”

Fang Yuan immediately withdrew his divine sense.

After a while, he commanded Little Hu Immortal land spirit to inquire about the price and show a stance of being impatient: “How about this, I will take out three immortal essence stones to buy your bat wings. Say it, are you selling or not?”

The seller’s will hesitated this time, but still refused in the end: “This pair of wings is the most valuable part of the whole desolate beast corpse. If sir only wants to buy the wings, it won’t be easy for me to sell the remaining

parts. If you are sincerely thinking of buying, how about you take out five immortal essence stones to buy this whole desolate beast corpse?”

Little Hu Immortal talked with Fang Yuan, and replied: “I only need the wings, what will I do with the other parts? I have wasted enough time already. Three immortal essence stones are already a lot, alright I shall give you three and a half immortal essence stones, this is my final bottom line. If you are still not selling, then forget it.”

The seller’s will was clearly shaken and it replied with hesitation: “This... let me consider it.”

The land spirit hastened him: “My patience has limits, I will give you five breaths of time. Any longer and I might just take back my offer.”

Four breaths passed before the seller’s will heaved a long sigh. He also knew that although there was a high demand for desolate beast corpses but his price was indeed high. Gu Immortals were shrewd people, there were few that would spend money casually.

“Alright, I will sell...” The seller’s will was just replying when a divine sense interrupted him, “Slow down, I want this bat desolate beast’s corpse, I will give you five immortal essence stones.”

“Eh? Sir is Immortal Monkey King!” This change naturally made the seller very happy.

If he sold the bat wings to Fang Yuan for three and a half immortal essence stones, then trying to sell the remaining parts of the corpse which were extremely damaged for one immortal essence stone would be demanding a very high price.

Now, Immortal Monkey King Shi Lei cut in and was willing to pay five immortal essence stones, the seller was naturally willing to accept this transaction.

“Wait a second, we have already made the deal. Immortal Monkey King, what do you think you are doing by suddenly butting in?” Hu Immortal land

spirit refused to accept this.

“What deal?” Shi Lei scoffed, “Who are you kidding? Does business in treasure yellow heaven pay attention to first come, first serve? The item will naturally go to whoever pays the higher price. Since the transaction has not been carried out, there is no deal.”

After saying that, Shi Lei then said to the seller: “Hey, this deal will earn you a great profit, why are you not quickly finishing the transaction?”

The seller’s will was just about to nod when Hu Immortal land spirit obtained Fang Yuan’s instructions and immediately prevented it: “Slow down, I will pay five and a half immortal essence stones.”

“Hmph, only adding half an immortal essence stone, aren’t you too petty? I will pay seven immortal essence stones.” Shi Lei said with a rich and overbearing attitude.

Hu Immortal land spirit’s tone immediately became gloomy: “Since it is so, I will pay eight immortal essence stones.”

“Eight?” Shi Lei laughed, “Then I will pay nine!”

“Nine and a half.” Hu Immortal land spirit immediately quoted.

That seller’s will had never expected such a change and was already overjoyed.

Shi Lei was dazed before laughing loudly: “Alright, Hu Immortal, as expected of someone doing the business of guts Gu, you have so much money. I don’t want to contend with a junior. Just a mere damaged desolate beast corpse, I hope you can be happy when you take it.”

The divine sense left directly after laughing heartily.

“Hu... Lord Hu Immortal... you meant what you said, right?” The seller’s will wore a fawning smile as he said while stammering. From the looks of it, he had not lied before, he was indeed a poor rank six Gu Immortal.

“Hmph, business needs to be done with sincerity, would my words be a lie?” Hu Immortal land spirit coldly snorted.

The two finished the transaction.

The seller received nine and a half immortal essence stones while Fang Yuan obtained a bat desolate beast's corpse.

After this transaction, Fang Yuan checked his wealth again; he had one hundred and seventy-two immortal essence stones and seventy-seven beads of green grape immortal essence.

So far, Fang Yuan had already sold the sixth batch of guts Gu. It was an average of one batch per month and every batch gave him forty-eight immortal essence stones in profit.

Over these six months, Fang Yuan had completed one transaction of an Immortal Gu recipe with Lang Ya land spirit, earning over twenty immortal essence stones.

But he had fed the eight desolate beasts earlier and converted large numbers of immortal essence stones into green grape immortal essence. He also consumed green grape immortal essence to reverse refine star path Gu recipes, which ended in failure, and finally, to make a breakthrough using transformation path, he improved on his killer moves.

He had not only improved his defensive killer move hair armor to lion fur armor, but also upgraded light illusion bat wings by a great degree.

But to complete the new light illusion bat wings, he needed to transplant a pair of real bat wings onto his immortal zombie body.

Because of this, Fang Yuan did not hesitate on spending a large amount to buy this bat desolate beast's corpse.

“Immortal Monkey King Shi Lei, making me spend three times the price to buy this bat corpse. I will remember this.”

Shi Lei was a higher up of Combat Immortal Sect, which was one of the ten great ancient sects. During his previous life's five regions chaotic war, after Feng Jiu Ge died, he replaced Feng Jiu Ge as the most powerful rank seven in Central Continent. He was an earth path expert but cultivated transformation path as well, having secretly obtained several inheritances of Reckless Savage Demon Venerable.

Fang Yuan thought of raising the price of guts Gu to Combat Immortal Sect, but he dispelled this thought after pondering about it.

For the next half a month, he concentrated on handling the bat desolate beast's corpse.

He carefully cut apart the bat wings and did more than a dozen sessions of meticulous treatment and maintenance.

He then used fire path and strength path Gu worms to constantly temper the bat wings; as a result, the extremely wide bat wings gradually became more condensed and small.

Finally, after Fang Yuan endured intense pain, he finally succeeded in transplanting the bat wings onto his back.

Chapter 713 - True Solid Bat Wings

Chapter 713: True Solid Bat Wings

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

A wind wolf had its head lowered, its four limbs were stealthily moving as it traveled in the lush grassland.

The prey that it was targeting was a pink flower rabbit.

The rabbit's two ears were standing on end, listening to every movement nearby. The rabbit's head was buried in the flowers, eating pollen as food.

As a cool breeze blew on this mountain, flowers blossomed in this lush greenery, giving off waves of fragrant smells.

The wind wolf slowly got closer, but the pink flower rabbit had no idea.

Suddenly, a black shadow flew past the ground rapidly.

The pink flower rabbit was shocked, it raised its head. Even though Hu Immortal blessed land had no eagle groups, it sprinted away in fear, managing to survive this trial, causing the wind wolf to fail in its hunt.

Fang Yuan, who was flying in the air, observed all of this.

He could not help but start to think: "Right now, I have ample funds, and my own blessed land has turned into a dead aperture, I might as well manage this Hu Immortal blessed land first. After the journey in Northern Plains, the beast groups in Hu Immortal blessed land had fallen in numbers, becoming very sparse. Right now, I am already selling guts Gu, the rockmen transaction is simply unnecessary."

"Hu Immortal was an enslavement path Gu Immortal, Hu Immortal blessed land has a grassland landscape, it is most suited for raising fox groups. If I

raise the vitality of Hu Immortal blessed land and make it flourish with life, when I revive, I would gain much greater benefits if I fuse this Hu Immortal blessed land.”

Thinking so, Fang Yuan inspected the bat wings on his back.

This was the third time he had tested out flying with these newly transplanted bat wings on his back.

The processed bat wings, if spread fully, were not even half of Fang Yuan’s arm length. They were yellow-brown in color, and were quite petite, they seemed much less impressive than the prior light illusion bat wings.

But Fang Yuan did not care about appearance, he only looked at its value and usefulness.

The new light illusion bat wings gave Fang Yuan almost double the speed boost, at the same time, the duration of his flight had greatly increased. After all, the bat wings back then were only a phantom, the bat wings now were real physical wings.

The flesh, skin, fur, bones, and blood were all condensed and refined. There were also many Gu worms inside these wings.

The Gu worms residing in the bat wings were used to activate the newly modified movement killer move, light illusion bat wings.

“No, right now, using the name light illusion bat wings for this killer move is no longer appropriate. I should call it true solid bat wings.” Fang Yuan created a new name for this newly modified killer move.

He was more pleased with this movement killer move true solid bat wings than the lion fur armor.

If this movement killer move was sold in treasure yellow heaven, it could be sold for six immortal essence stones or more!

That was because true solid bat wings had much potential left, one pair of bat wings was not its limit. It could transplant three pairs of bat wings at

most. The origin of these wings should be at least desolate beasts. Of course, ancient desolate beasts and immemorial desolate beasts would be even better.

If Fang Yuan could transplant three pairs of desolate beast bat wings on his back, his speed would be at least three times faster.

Light illusion bat wings was the most widely spread movement killer move during the five regions chaotic war due to its price to value ratio. On that basis, raising one's speed by three times as much would be even more impressive.

Even though it could not compare to movement Immortal Gu like Worldly Wave Trace, or Rising Azure Cloud, if Fang Yuan met Plump Lady again, her light sand escape would not allow her to run from Fang Yuan's assault.

As the winds blew intensely behind him, Fang Yuan flapped with his wings and flew up into the sky.

After flying to a high altitude in midair, Fang Yuan closed his eyes and felt the sensation of the air currents blowing on the bat wings silently.

His immortal zombie body could not feel any pain, his sense of touch was nearly non-existent. This was a strength and also a weakness.

When Fang Yuan transplanted the bat wings, he spent a lot of effort in order to retain the sense of pain and touch that the bat wings had. Only by doing this could he have a clearer and realistic feeling of the air when he flaps his wings, to feel the strength of the air currents, and to sense the state of the wings.

Losing the sense of pain numbed him and made Fang Yuan fight more fiercely.

But flying was another matter.

Flying required meticulous control, especially when Fang Yuan's flying attainment had reached quasi-grandmaster level. Only by regaining his

sense of pain and touch could he truly display his actual flying attainment.

If it was a pair of zombified wings, the feeling would be very vague, especially in intense battles, when he needed to rely on the wings, sensitive nerves would allow him to react and adapt more easily, instead of being rough and careless.

“With a boost in movement strength, I will be able to advance or retreat at will. After I get three pairs of wings, true solid bat wings will be an exceptional mortal killer move, it would only lose out to worldly wave trace Immortal Gu.”

Fang Yuan was a strength path Gu Immortal, he obtained a strength path immortal body. Worldly wave trace Immortal Gu had the law of water path, when Fang Yuan uses this Immortal Gu, water path and strength path do not work together perfectly, there was a problem of them restricting each other.

If a fire path Gu Immortal uses worldly wave trace Immortal Gu, his speed would be even slower than Fang Yuan.

The most suitable would be water path Gu Immortals, when they use this same Gu, by expending the same amount of immortal essence, they would achieve greater speed.

Most importantly, true solid bat wings was a mortal killer move, compared to using worldly wave trace Immortal Gu, it had a much greater value to cost ratio.

This was the intelligence of humans.

Using the combination of many mortal Gu, they could achieve an effect that was only somewhat below Immortal Gu.

Using Gu, nurturing Gu, and refining Gu, they were extremely profound and deep.

“The corpse of a desolate beast is rarely seen, even if Gu Immortals sell new beast corpses in treasure yellow heaven, they might not be bats. To

collect two more pairs of bat wings, I would need to actively seek them. It seems that now, I should take some risks and go to Starry Sky grotto-heaven.”

The immortal aperture of a rank eight or nine was known as a grotto-heaven.

The owner of Starry Sky grotto-heaven was a rank eight Gu Immortal from one thousand and seven hundred years ago, Seven Star Child.

Seven Star Child had died long ago, during Fang Yuan’s previous life, one day, Starry Sky grotto-heaven fell from high up in Central Continent, it broke up into tens of immortal aperture fragments, and was scattered all over Central Continent.

Fang Yuan had already become a Gu Immortal, he could not enter these grotto-heaven fragments.

These fragment worlds of the grotto-heaven were already very fragile, Fang Yuan’s cultivation level was too high and if he tried entering one, it would destroy the extremely unstable grotto-heaven fragment.

Thankfully, Fang Yuan had a bunch of elite subordinates in Blood Wing Demon Sect.

After competing with several Gu Immortals, they split a relatively large grotto-heaven fragment world between themselves.

Fang Yuan and the other immortals sent their respective Gu Master disciples or subordinates towards the grotto-heaven fragment world to explore and find resources.

Fang Yuan left a will in each of his capable subordinates’ minds to direct and supervise them.

Thus, he was rather familiar with the scenery inside Starry Sky grotto-heaven.

“In this life, currently, Starry Sky grotto-heaven is still high up in the sky, it had not fallen or broken into pieces. The scenery of Starry Sky grotto-heaven in my mind will allow me to use Fixed Immortal Travel to enter the grotto-heaven in advance, to take the resources inside. I remember that there were a number of desolate beasts inside the grotto-heaven, there were even ancient desolate beasts and among them, there was a star demon bat desolate beast. My goal this time is to go and kill the star demon bat, and obtain the wings. At the same time, I can check the situation and see if I can capture a desolate beast and bring it to Lang Ya land spirit.” Fang Yuan planned in his mind.

There were still many places in Fang Yuan’s memories that were similar to this Starry Sky grotto-heaven.

But for some, now was not the time yet, and others were simply too dangerous.

Starry Sky grotto-heaven was the immortal aperture of a rank eight Gu Immortal, it had not reached the point of breaking down like in Fang Yuan’s previous life, it was still very strong now.

“In my previous life, I only sent people to indirectly explore the grotto-heaven fragment world. By that time, the heavenly spirit was no longer around. But in this life, if I go now, the heavenly spirit is sure to be alive, it can summon the entire defensive power of Starry Sky grotto-heaven. If I had not become an immortal zombie, I would not have the qualifications to explore it.”

Fang Yuan did not know too much about the current Starry Sky grotto-heaven, he could only deduce it based on his previous life’s experiences.

In his previous life, he was not the person who benefited the most from this opportunity. It was a rank eight immortal zombie who rose up as a result of this. The ten great ancient sects which had been extremely forceful all along suffered a loss under the hands of this immortal zombie.

Next, this immortal zombie entered the Central Continent Zombie Alliance branch, and easily defeated the branch leader, becoming the one in charge

and calling himself Star Constellation immortal zombie.

He had been the cause of many incidents, during the five regions chaotic war, he was an overlord that could hold his own in his territory.

As for the real Starry Sky heavenly spirit, Fang Yuan did not see it, and did not know the conditions for the grotto-heaven to belong to a new owner.

A few days later, Hei Lou Lan brought strength qi Immortal Gu and entered Hu Immortal blessed land using a stargate. Next, in Fang Yuan's stone nest, she and Fang Yuan, together with the thousands of hairy men, refined the eighth batch of airsac Gu.

After this, Hei Lou Lan did not leave immediately, instead she stayed in Hu Immortal blessed land and listened to Fang Yuan's information on Starry Sky grotto-heaven.

With Fang Yuan's current strength, it was rather dangerous to enter Starry Sky grotto-heaven.

Thus, Fang Yuan invited his allies.

But Fairy Li Shan was cooperating with Qin Bai Sheng right now, her mountain pledge Gu was having great use at this time, it allowed Qin Bai Sheng to gather his forces and eliminate the enmity of his foes, he was preparing for a Northern Plains auction that was of unprecedented scale.

Qin Bai Sheng's compensation to Fairy Li Shan was an Immortal Gu.

With such great benefits, Fairy Li Shan obviously chose Qin Bai Sheng and gave up on working with Fang Yuan this time.

As for Tai Bai Yun Sheng, he was with Shark Demon now, entering the sea and exploring Yu Lu blessed land.

Even though Tai Bai Yun Sheng wanted to help his 'junior brother' Fang Yuan, he was afflicted with death sentence awaits Immortal Gu, and could not split himself into two, there was nothing he could do to help.

Only Hei Lou Lan was free now, she agreed with Fang Yuan to explore Starry Sky grotto-heaven together.

According to the Snowy Mountain Alliance, since the two were exploring and taking the risk together, any losses to Hei Lou Lan would not require Fang Yuan to compensate her twice the amount. At the same time, their gains would be split into Fang Yuan getting sixty percent, and Hei Lou Lan getting forty percent.

After resting for a few days in Hu Immortal blessed land, Hei Lou Lan entered Fang Yuan's immortal aperture.

Fang Yuan tried to activate Fixed Immortal Travel with the image in his mind.

He tried for three or four times, but he did not succeed.

Fang Yuan was not surprised.

The image in his memories, although it was a portion of Starry Sky grotto-heaven, it had already fallen at that time, and the scenery had changed drastically.

Thankfully, Fang Yuan had many images in his memories.

After trying for a dozen times, after he spent more than ten beads of green grape immortal essence, he finally succeeded.

With a flash of jade green light, at the next moment, he appeared inside Starry Sky grotto-heaven.

Chapter 714 - Fighting Star Desolate Hound

Chapter 714: Fighting Star Desolate Hound

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

They appeared before a thick forest which was verdant and lush, the foot of the mountain was serene and fog filled the place.

Fang Yuan had already activated lion fur armor to protect him tightly. He used all his concentration to quickly scan his surroundings and discovered that he had appeared on the waist of a mountain.

Surrounding him were tall ancient trees, and even his six meter tall immortal zombie body could not reach one-third of these giant trees.

Raising his head, he gazed at the sky through the opening between the lush leaves.

The sky was a tranquil green color. There were six giant shadows of stars in the green sky, they appeared to be six round moons in the color of red, brown, yellow, blue, purple and white.

Fang Yuan opened his immortal aperture, and Hei Lou Lan shortly appeared outside, stepping on the mountain stones.

Her eyes flashed with bright light as she looked around: “This is inside Starry Sky grotto-heaven?”

“It is indeed, let’s go. The desolate beast that I want to kill, star demon bat, should be nearby.”

The two did not know the exact location of the star demon bat, thus they casually chose a direction and moved along it.

While moving forward, the two used investigative methods to scan around them all the time. After advancing to a Gu Immortal, they had unlimited primeval essence and could use mortal Gu freely.

The two had also made ample preparations before they had come here.

Although they did not have investigative killer moves, they had prepared large numbers of investigative Gu worms of all paths to not only enhance their vision and hearing, but also to sense the slight tremors when they walked, and to smell any odd odors when they breathed. At the same time, they spread out their divine senses to cover their surroundings, attaining completion in all aspects of scouting.

Time flowed little by little, but this forest did not seem to have any end.

“Five minutes have already gone by, there seems to be something wrong!” Hei Lou Lan stopped and solemnly asked Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan nodded, saying in a deep voice: “Indeed, we have already been in Starry Sky grotto-heaven for some time now but haven’t actually encountered a single wild beast. There are only trees or fog. Whether we go up the mountain or down, or move in any direction, things all look the same.”

Hei Lou Lan looked up: “Let’s fly.”

The two carefully flew up.

The green sky was completely empty; if the two flew high up, they would be very conspicuous and it would be extremely easy for them to be discovered by beast groups and get surrounded.

Thus for safety purposes, Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan had chosen to move along the ground.

Right now, the two took the risk to attempt flying, but the result was disappointing.

The higher they flew up, the thicker the fog became. Finally, the fog became so thick that they could not even see their own fingers.

Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan's investigative methods were greatly restricted in this fog.

The two discussed and chose to be cautious, not willing to continue taking this risk, they descended to the ground.

"Has the Starry Sky heavenly spirit already begun to target us?" Hei Lou Lan guessed.

"The situation here, if it is not a unique law of the grotto-heaven, then it is an illusion, quietly disturbing our sense of direction and obstructing our true senses. Unfortunately, I don't have any investigative killer moves." Fang Yuan replied.

"Don't you have wisdom path methods?" Wisdom path is also specialized in resolving these kinds of circumstances." Hei Lou Lan asked while frowning.

Fang Yuan shook his head: "I indeed have some wisdom path methods, but they are rather special, they cannot deduce directions. How about you, do you have any investigative killer moves?"

Hei Lou Lan snorted lightly and raised her two delicate fists: "I don't have any investigative killer moves, but I do have offensive killer moves! Self Strength!"

She suddenly punched out with her two fists, sending out majestic fist qi.

The fist qi surged all around and rapidly condensed into strength path phantoms.

These strength path phantoms had fat bodies like bears with triangular eyes and jagged teeth. It was the male shape Hei Lou Lan had disguised as before.

Fang Yuan took a few steps back to give Hei Lou Lan sufficient space.

These strength path phantoms pounced at Hei Lou Lan's main body. The phantoms merged together and soon covered Hei Lou Lan, forming a giant strength path phantom.

This killer move had astonishing might, Hei Lou Lan had used it before in Northern Plains to destroy the flying bear phantom.

She again raised a fist.

The giant fist ruthlessly smashed at an ancient tree on the side.

The thick and sturdy ancient tree immediately broke into two; the lower half remained at the ground but was shaking intensely, the soil around it splattered to reveal the tree roots. The upper half was directly sent flying, cutting through the wind as it collided with another ancient tree, smashing two to three branches.

Boom boom boom...

Hei Lou Lan punched and kicked, the heavy punches and kicks shook the earth, stones flew, trees toppled down and the fog dispersed.

Fang Yuan flew into the sky, his sight was now much more clear.

He saw this forest only had the range of a hundred li, he and Hei Lou Lan had been moving in a circle.

Outside of this forest, he saw a scene abundant in nature and life; the wild beasts roaming around, the cries of birds and insects, the gurgling of streams and wild flowers swaying with the wind.

"It seems this forest itself was special, it should be an extinct tree species. Your information source is somewhat dubious, our entry was actually in this forest." The giant strength path phantom transmitted its divine sense to communicate with Fang Yuan.

Even Fang Yuan, with his plentiful experiences from his previous life and broad vision, did not recognize the origin of this kind of tree.

He gave a bitter laugh and changed the topic: “After the trees became sparse, this forest no longer has the bewilderment effect. We should take some and plant it in our own blessed lands, maybe we can make some profits.”

There was absolutely no issue with the information source.

Because he himself was the information supplier.

In his previous life, Starry Sky grotto-heaven had shattered into many parts which then fell towards Central Continent. When Fang Yuan had sent people to explore the grotto-heaven’s fragment world, this forest was already in a different shape, much of it had been damaged and thus it did not show any special effects.

This was an warning to Fang Yuan — although he had previous life’s memories, however he had come early to Starry Sky grotto-heaven in this life, the situation was different, and he could not blindly rely on these memories.

The giant strength path phantom gazed at these ancient trees: “Even if you had not said it, I intended to do it.”

When the two had just taken four to five trees, a dog shaped desolate beast charged down from the top of the mountain.

The dog shaped desolate beast growled, not concealing the fierce glare of its eyes as it looked directly at Hei Lou Lan. Hei Lou Lan’s strength path phantom giant was not concealed by the trees and was exceptionally conspicuous.

Fang Yuan looked at the source of the growl and saw the desolate beast. Its body was as large as a small hill, and glossy azure fur covered it. Whether it was its head, stomach, back, tail or its limbs, they were all covered with star shaped stripes. These stripes were emitting faint blue radiance.

Fang Yuan recognized this beast with just one glance, immediately reminding Hei Lou Lan: “This is a star desolate hound, it should be this

mountain's overlord. Let's check how powerful the desolate beasts in Starry Sky grotto-heaven are. If it is weak, don't kill it, it is best if we capture it alive, I have other uses for it!"

Hei Lou Lan frowned.

She had an extreme physique strength path immortal body and possessed several great strength path Immortal Gu; it was not difficult for her to kill a desolate beast, but she still had some difference between the level of capturing a desolate beast alive.

However, Fang Yuan continued: "You take the lead, I will support. Decide it according to the situation, if we can really capture it alive, I will use immortal essence stones to pay you."

"Alright, then let's do it like that." Hei Lou Lan was not an irresolute person, with a loud shout, the giant strength path phantom took large and loud steps as it charged towards the star desolate hound.

The star desolate hound fiercely charged down from above and pounced at the giant strength path phantom.

Hei Lou Lan was not to be outdone and immediately punched and kicked, clashing with the star desolate hound. The two huge figures rolled down from partway up the mountain towards the foot, like a rolling gourd.

It was like a giant compactor had steamrolled through a path, as the trees were toppled, protruding boulders were smashed and beast and birds who had not time to escape were crushed into paste.

Fang Yuan flapped his bat wings and flew down.

Eight lumps of starlight condensed separately on his eight monstrous claws, but they did not crash down yet.

Hei Lou Lan's giant strength path phantom was rolling and turning around at times as it clashed with the star desolate hound, like a rolling wheel. The fight was fierce but the situation was still not decided, the attacks moved so

quickly that even an old demon like Fang Yuan was not able to find an opportunity to interfere.

Rumble...

Dust flew up, the giant phantom and the desolate beast rolled down to the foot of the mountain before finally stopping.

The star desolate hound fiercely pounced on the giant phantom. It raised its head and opened its mouth, revealing the snow-white canines that were as sharp as swords and long as halberds, and bit down.

Fang Yuan saw the chance, his eight arms moved and the eight lumps of starlight that had accumulated enough energy slammed down.

Bam bam bam...

A series of explosions resounded, the star desolate hound furiously barked, its attack was interrupted.

The giant hound head shook in every direction, flinging off the starlight lumps.

However, Hei Lou Lan obtained the critical opportunity due to this, letting out a fierce attack.

The giant strength path phantom bent its knee and fiercely struck a crucial part between the star desolate hound's rear legs.

Howl——!

The star desolate hound immediately let out an extremely painful cry, its giant body fiercely jumped like it had been electrocuted and bounced around in the lush forest.

Fang Yuan immediately fluttered over, not giving the star desolate hound any time to recover.

He flapped his wings in the sky, moving nimbly like a fly as he threw down lumps of starlight right at the star desolate hound's vital areas like eyes, mouth and anus.

The star desolate hound bounced around everywhere but it was gradually not able to hide from Fang Yuan's crafty attacks and started to whine in pain.

The star desolate hound had defensive wild Gu on it.

But facing a killer move like icy drill stardust, a defense from ordinary wild Gu would not work, instead the defensive Gu would rapidly die when facing icy drill stardust.

Hei Lou Lan controlled her giant strength path phantom and stood up.

"As expected of a desolate beast." Hei Lou Lan sighed in her heart.

The strength path killer move that had never failed her before was actually not able to resist the tyrannical strength of the star desolate hound. Especially this giant strength path phantom, which was the pinnacle transformation of her killer move, and yet was actually not a match against the star desolate hound in terms of strength.

"Since that is the case, then let me use self strength Immortal Gu." Hei Lou Lan gave a sinister smile and was about to attack.

Suddenly, familiar barks came down from the nearby two mountain peaks.

Shortly afterwards, two female star desolate hounds charged into Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan's sight.

Fang Yuan's movement slowed down, Hei Lou Lan's pupils shrunk, and as if they had identical thoughts in mind, they transmitted the same message to each other: "Run!"

Chapter 715 - Diamond Soil

Chapter 715: Diamond Soil

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Three star desolate hounds chased, as Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan retreated along the way.

It was not that they could not defeat the three desolate beasts, but they would have to engage in fierce combat and expend a lot of effort to defeat them.

As Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan were inside an unfamiliar environment like Starry Sky grotto-heaven, they would not want to fight with their full strength randomly, especially not against these desolate beasts which they had met by chance, only a fool would do such a thing.

Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan were experienced schemers, this trip of exploring Starry Sky grotto-heaven needed to be handled with caution, they had to preserve their battle strength to deal with unexpected situations.

Especially when the heavenly spirit of Starry Sky grotto-heaven had not shown itself yet.

The heavenly spirit controlled all aspects of the grotto-heaven, when Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan entered, they would have been detected already.

Fang Yuan led the way, flapping his wings continuously, he was extremely fast. He did not dare to fly at high altitude, he only flew near the ground.

Hei Lou Lan was much slower than Fang Yuan, she was behind him as she deeply looked at his wings, thinking and comparing in her heart: “Fang Yuan’s current speed is not outstanding, I can reach it. But he can move and

maneuver so agilely and precisely, he can swerve around the branches of the trees so freely.”

After nearly ten li of flying, the three star desolate hounds behind them stopped and gave up on Hei Lou Lan and Fang Yuan, no longer chasing them.

The two stopped at a tall tree and took a small rest to recover.

Fang Yuan stood on the crown of the tree, trying to decipher their direction, the surrounding mountains were not far from each other, yet they were independent and distinct.

Some mountain peaks had green pines growing on them. Some had only shrubs. Some had no trees and only had weeds and wild flowers — all these were man made arrangements, nature would not have made things so organized.

Fang Yuan could tell.

The owner of Starry Sky grotto-heaven, Seven Star Child, had categorized these mountain peaks into independent areas to nurture different vegetation. This way, he could raise the productivity of specialized products.

“It seems that the owner of this grotto-heaven had spent quite some effort on managing it.” Hei Lou Lan walked over, standing beside Fang Yuan and observing the area.

Fang Yuan instead frowned.

This landscape was simply too different from the one in his memories. Did that mean that hundreds of years later, there would be a huge change to Starry Sky grotto-heaven’s terrain, causing it to be completely different after it broke apart and collapsed?

This way, Fang Yuan’s previous life’s memories could not give him any precious help.

Hei Lou Lan directed her gaze towards the small bat wings on Fang Yuan's back, asking with great interest: "Your killer move is not bad, where did you buy it?"

According to the Snowy Mountain Alliance, Fang Yuan could not lie to Hei Lou Lan, but he could choose to not talk about it.

However, true solid bat wings was an ordinary technique of Fang Yuan's, he did not need to hide it.

He answered plainly: "This killer move is based on an improvement of my previous killer move, suited for my immortal zombie body. If you want to use it, you will need to transplant a pair of bat wings onto your back."

Hei Lou Lan heard this and frowned, though not because she was concerned over destroying her image, she pursued strength: "The body of a desolate beast is also an immortal body. Just like the bodies of us Gu Immortals, their bodies contain dao marks and are closer to certain laws. Your pair of bat wings should not have the dao marks of strength path, they are closer to wind path. Transplanting them casually like this, are you not afraid that there would be a conflict between strength path and wind path, resulting in your strength path killer moves weakening?"

Fang Yuan chuckled: "You know about how Reckless Savage Demon Venerable can transform into all sorts of fierce beasts, right?"

"Of course. Reckless Savage Demon Venerable created transformation path, he was the progenitor of transformation path." Hei Lou Lan answered.

"The essence of transformation path is to transform one's own body into a fierce beast or plant, and obtain their strength and abilities at the same time. A transformation path Gu Master can become a wind path bird, fire path tiger, or water path fish, using just one path to project countless paths. Why do their dao marks not interfere with one another?" Fang Yuan asked.

Transformation path Gu Masters who solely transform their bodies had not truly ventured into transformation path.

A truly successful transformation was not only changing one's appearance, but also gaining the beast's respective dao marks.

Gu Immortals who become desolate beasts not only have the strength, defense, and speed of the desolate beast itself, they can even amplify the effect of Gu worms in their respective paths.

“That is because, every time they transform, they will turn into a single fierce beast, they would only have one type of dao mark on their bodies, it is unlike you who has two types of dao marks mixing together, like a Gu Master trying to cultivate two paths. Furthermore, after they transform, they will use their relevant Gu worms to cleanse their bodies, removing all of their current dao marks, before they can transform into a fierce beast which has another dao mark.” Hei Lou Lan said.

Fang Yuan laughed arrogantly: “No, that is because they are not good enough yet, their methods are lacking. Reckless Savage Demon Venerable was not like this, he ate immemorial desolate beasts and formed desolate beast totems on his body, encompassing countless dao marks in his body, allowing him to transform at will. When you were undergoing your tribulation, I obtained the true meaning infusions of the Demon Venerable, I have already become a transformation path master.”

Hei Lou Lan was truly shocked: “That is to say, you obtained pointers from Reckless Savage Demon Venerable, you have a method to balance different dao marks?”

Fang Yuan nodded, but shook his head soon after: “I am only at master realm, I can only balance three different dao marks. I am also limited by physical transplantation and other restrictions, true solid bat wings can only have up to three pairs of wings, that is the greatest display of my current transformation path master realm attainment.”

Hei Lou Lan heard Fang Yuan's words and gained much interest in true solid bat wings: “Sell this movement killer move to me, I will purchase it at a high price!”

Fang Yuan shook his head, rejecting her.

He had modified this killer move after much effort, it was his unique method, how could he give it to someone else?

Unless he no longer needed it in the future, then he would consider selling the simplified version.

Hei Lou Lan was slightly disappointed that Fang Yuan rejected her, but she was not surprised. If their roles were swapped, she would have rejected him as well.

Fang Yuan did not lack immortal essence stones currently.

“I finally understand why you want to kill star demon bats now. What does your information say? A star demon bat is nearby?” Hei Lou Lan asked.

Fang Yuan nodded: “From my information, it is close by. But the terrain here is slightly different, let’s look around first.”

He had surveyed for a long time, but he could not confirm the location.

The place in his memory was a rotten swamp with poisonous air. But here, there were mountains independent of each other, how could there be a rotten swamp?

Two hours later.

Two figures were attacking a desolate beast.

This desolate beast’s body was transparent, like it was made of diamond, its figure resembled a bear, but it was as large as a mammoth, it was a diamond bear that was rarely seen in the five regions.

It was Hei Lou Lan and Fang Yuan fighting the diamond bear.

“Take this.” Fang Yuan flew in the air, his eight arms were moving around as they sent out lumps of starlight specks.

The diamond bear stood up, waving its paws and smashing the starlight completely.

Hei Lou Lan transformed into the strength path phantom giant again, she raised her leg and kicked at the diamond bear's belly.

The diamond bear growled, as its diamond-like body shined, Hei Lou Lan's giant strength path phantom's right leg broke.

"This diamond bear's body contains wild Gu worms that counter my strength path giant!" Hei Lou Lan was shocked, retreating immediately.

Killer moves were not invincible, they had weaknesses and could be countered.

But the diamond bear did not want to let Hei Lou Lan go, it pounced in her direction.

Fang Yuan saw this and immediately rushed over, the starlight lumps in his hands were shot out more quickly, like the pelting of raindrops.

At once, the diamond bear was unable to raise its head from the attacks.

"Here's a big one, enjoy it." Fang Yuan raised four of his arms up, summoning a huge icy drill stardust lump that he threw it down.

With a loud explosion, the entire diamond bear was covered by the icy drill stardust.

The diamond bear was assaulted by the stardust, it growled in pain, it had become greatly angered.

Boom!

At the next moment, it charged out of the starlight lump, flying into the sky.

"This bear could fly?" Fang Yuan was the closest to it, caught off guard, he was hit by the diamond bear's raised paws.

Bam.

At the next moment, Fang Yuan was like a cannonball, he flew out, crashing into dozens of large trees before stopping.

His zombie blood was pouring out, with two of the arms used to block the bear paw having been cut off, and three were fractured.

Fang Yuan's mouth twitched, accidents were bound to happen when fighting desolate beasts.

Desolate beasts were not like Gu Immortals, they did not have much intelligence, but as for which wild Gu they had in their bodies, one could not tell upon first contact.

Like earlier, the diamond bear actually dispelled Hei Lou Lan's strength path phantom and flew into the air, causing heavy injuries to Fang Yuan.

Only after suffering some injuries did Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan learn that the diamond bear had very powerful Gu worms on it, not only were there Gu worms that countered the strength path phantom, it even had flying Gu that could raise such a heavy body into the air.

"Retreat!" Fang Yuan shouted to Hei Lou Lan.

Hei Lou Lan had the intention to retreat already, she stopped her killer move and escaped with Fang Yuan.

The diamond bear did not chase after them, it picked up Fang Yuan's two arms and placed them into its mouth, chewing.

Crack, crack...

The diamond bear's teeth were sharp, they easily broke Fang Yuan's immortal zombie arms. It continued to chew, turning the arms into minced meat.

The green zombie blood flowed out from the space between the diamond bear's teeth, and an intense stench spread out.

The diamond bear swallowed the zombie meat with a weird expression, but it immediately opened its mouth and vomited the food that it had just eaten.

What a terrible taste!

The diamond bear had a constipated expression as it looked at Fang Yuan's remaining arm with disgust, slamming it into a mountain rock before moving back to its cave that was at the mountain peak grumpily.

A moment later, Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan sneakily returned.

Fang Yuan picked up the amputated arm, after verifying it, he placed it at a wound on his body.

He used healing Gu worms, and with the recovery ability of the immortal zombie, the amputated arm quickly connected to his wound.

As for the remaining arm, it was chewed up by the diamond bear, Fang Yuan could not use it, he sighed and had to regenerate it himself.

The immortal zombie body was not a mortal body, to regrow limbs, six to eight hours were needed. This was not simply a regrowth of body parts, the relevant strength path dao marks had to be replenished.

Hei Lou Lan looked at the cave entrance at the highest point of the mountain: "In that cave, there are at least fifteen kilograms of diamond soil left."

Diamond soil was formed from the feces of the diamond bear, it was filled with rich nutrients, and was one of the soils that could be sold for a high price in treasure yellow heaven.

Not long ago, Fang Yuan had come to this mountain peak with Hei Lou Lan. While Fang Yuan attracted the bear out of the cave, Hei Lou Lan sneaked in and took hundreds of kilograms of diamond soil, they were worth at least thirty immortal essence stones.

Fang Yuan shook his head: "Fifteen kilograms of diamond soil is not worth the risk. The first time was fine, but if we try a second time, with even more

animosity, the diamond bear might not let us off. The diamond bear is sturdy and tough, we will need to pay a huge price to kill it. My goal is the star demon bat, since it is not in this direction, let's try another direction."

Chapter 716 - Star Hall

Chapter 716: Star Hall

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Half a day later, Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan had almost searched through this area and seen many desolate beasts, but did not come across the star demon bat.

“Your information seems to be somewhat unreliable.” Hei Lou Lan casually sat down on the ground and said while healing her wounds.

There was a long, bloody wound on her left arm which stretched from the back of her palm to her elbow.

This was the mark left behind from the encounter of Hei Lou Lan and Fang Yuan with a desolate beast flying sword rat.

The flying sword rat was small and extremely fast, a bit of carelessness resulted in it slashing its claws at them.

Even if Hei Lou Lan had the Great Strength True Martial Physique, having a strength path extreme immortal body, she had to struggle to heal this wound.

This was because the wound the flying sword rat caused was filled with dao marks of metal path, which were repelling the strength path dao marks of Hei Lou Lan’s immortal body, and resisting the extreme immortal body’s recovery ability.

A long while later, Hei Lou Lan was able to heal the wound and a thin layer of scab had formed on top of it.

She went up to Fang Yuan; Fang Yuan was sitting on the ground, using his iron-sharp fingernails to draw the outline of the terrain they had explored on a flat rock.

There were dozens of green mountain peaks. Most of the green peaks were the territory of a desolate beast, like the star desolate hound, flying sword rat, diamond bear and so on.

The mountain peaks with no desolate beasts had large numbers of beast groups as well as a sea of Gu worms living together.

Seven Star Child had clearly invested a great amount of effort to manage Starry Sky grotto-heaven, only then could such dense numbers of desolate beasts survive in this piece of territory.

However, the strange thing was there were no ancient desolate beasts.

Ancient desolate beasts were comparable in battle strength to a rank seven, according to common sense, there should be ancient desolate beasts in this outstandingly managed Starry Sky grotto-heaven.

This was only one of the strange aspects.

The second strange aspect was that the heavenly spirit had still not shown itself.

Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan had explored all around and encountered many fights, but were able to smoothly free themselves.

Strictly speaking, they were invaders, but this Starry Sky grotto-heaven was behaving as if it had no heavenly spirit to manage it, and the suppression Fang Yuan had expected did not appear.

The third strange thing was that Fang Yuan could not find the poisonous swamp no matter where he searched.

According to his previous life's memories, the area he was in right now was the same as the small fragment world of the original grotto-heaven, which he had sent his subordinates to explore in his previous life.

Originally, the poisonous swamp should have been near that ancient tree forest, but Fang Yuan was not able to find it.

“Could it be that the poisonous swamp is part of the terrain that only appears after several hundred years? I came here this early, thus I am not able to find it? If that is the case, my plan to hunt star demon bat will end in failure.”

Fang Yuan stared at the diagram of the terrain on the rock, and was pondering everything when suddenly a bright light shot out.

He and Hei Lou Lan raised their heads at the same time and looked at the green sky; unknowingly, the sky was filled with countless star specks.

The amount of this starlight grew rapidly and continued to grow. In a blink of an eye, the starlight filled the whole world, drifting in disorderly fashion like snow.

“This is an astronomical change that occurs only in grotto-heavens.” Fang Yuan stood up with an alert gaze, activating lion fur armor.

Hei Lou Lan also activated her defensive killer move with a vigilant mind.

The bright starlight shone on all living beings; beast roars resounded from each mountain peak, some clear, some crisp, some long and some hoarse.

Wind surged, the endless specks of starlight suddenly converged on top of a mountain.

After a dazzling blue radiance was sent out, the star specks dispersed and a resplendent giant hall, exquisite and gorgeous, appeared on the mountain peak.

“This hall....” Fang Yuan’s pupils enlarged, as he felt a great sense of familiarity with the structure of the hall. It clearly resembled the ruins that had been left behind in the shattered worlds of the grotto-heaven, which had spread everywhere during his previous life.

It was only that the former ruins now showed no trace of damage.

Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan glanced at each other, Hei Lou Lan guessed: “Did the astronomical change occur due to some specific timing and result in the appearance of the hall?”

“Or did the heavenly spirit intentionally set up a trap to lure us in?” Fang Yuan eyes flashed with bright light.

The two only hesitated for a moment before deciding to go in the star hall.

At the same time, in another area of Starry Sky grotto-heaven.

An intense battle was nearing its climax.

“Foul beast, take this king’s fist!” A rockman that was as tall as a hill shouted as it smashed down its fist, wind surged and even the air burst.

The desolate beast flying bear could not dodge in time, its head was struck by the giant stone fist and with a loud sound, it crashed down on the ground, smashing a large crater. Stones and soil flew all around, dust surged up and the earth shook for a while.

The rocky giant did not stop, it spread open its two fists then smashed down from high up.

Bam. The two palms heavily smashed at the flying bear’s thick, snow-white body.

The flying bear tried to budge but it was not able to let out even a cry. It was already filled with injuries, the punch just before had cracked its skull and caused it to be on the brink of losing consciousness.

Immortal killer move — Earth’s Root!

From the center of his two palms, earth qi bubbled, and countless thick and sharp earth spikes protruded out from the ground like spears.

Plop...

The desolate beast flying bear was pierced through instantly by hundreds of earth spikes.

In its last burst of energy, it raised its head, opened its eyes and let out a mournful cry before its energy was completely spent, its body stiffened and its head fell back down to the ground.

Dong. A sound like that of a drum being struck resounded, with dust rising and falling.

An intense scent of hot blood erupted, as it flowed down the stone pillar and quickly dyed the ground red.

The flying bear was dead.

The rocky giant snorted, it suddenly emitted a piercing light. After the light dispersed, a Gu Immortal proudly stood in the air while crossing his arms.

He had short white hair, a pair of golden pupils, broad shoulders and a thin waist. He wore a tight fitting combat uniform and a valiant aura was emitted from him.

A ray of starlight shot over, transforming into a middle-aged man. He was wearing a long robe with wide sleeves and a high hat on his head. He clapped his hands and praised: "As expected of Lord Immortal Monkey King, killing the desolate beast flying bear in just three minutes."

The white haired man with golden pupils was a rank seven Gu Immortal of Combat Immortal Sect, Immortal Monkey King Shi Lei.

Shi Lei looked at the middle-aged man with an indifferent gaze: "Seven star halls have already appeared, Star Lord Wan Xiang, the eighth star hall you spoke of, why has it still not opened?"

This middle-aged man was Star Lord Wan Xiang, who had traded with Fang Yuan several times.

Star Lord Wan Xiang gave a bright smile: "Immortal Monkey King, there's no need to worry. We can only make the eighth star hall appear when we

have killed enough desolate beasts and let their blood seep into the ground. We have already killed six desolate beasts but the amount of blood is still not enough.”

“How much more desolate beasts should we kill exactly?” Shi Lei asked impatiently.

Star Lord Wan Xiang revealed a thoughtful expression and said after a pause: “According to my annual explorations over the past twenty years and my own speculations, we probably only need to kill one more desolate beast.”

“Hmph! You better not deceive me.” Shi Lei replied in an overbearing manner.

Star Lord Wan Xiang lowered his head: “I am just a lone cultivator, even if I had ten times the guts, I would not dare to deceive Lord Immortal Monkey King. Based on Central Continent’s time, I can only forcibly break into this star path Grotto-Heaven during this point of the year. Moreover, the duration we can stay is only two days, after these two days, the small opening leading to the grotto-heaven will close up and we won’t be able to exit. Why would I deceive you when time is so limited? I also want to plunder more resources, but several years ago, I accidentally saw the eighth star hall, that hall was covered in a foreboding atmosphere. The guards of the star hall were all ancient desolate beasts, it definitely is the central control point of this grotto-heaven and it is very likely for the heavenly spirit to be there.”

Shi Lei nodded, he believed Star Lord Wan Xiang’s words.

He has known Star Lord Wan Xiang for some time and was familiar with the latter’s nature.

“Sigh, if not because I had a huge battle with Song Zi Xing and spent large numbers of immortal essence, and that I urgently require large amounts of immortal essence stones to convert into immortal essence due to my blessed land’s approaching tribulation, I would not have told such a huge secret to you.” Star Lord Wan Xiang sighed.

Shi Lei's tone softened: "Don't worry, I will abide by the agreement, eighty percent of this exploration's battle spoils will go to you while I take twenty percent. Also, I will not tell anyone else about this secret. Later, we will come to explore this grotto-heaven every year."

Right now, only Star Lord Wan Xiang had the special method to enter Starry Sky grotto-heaven, Shi Lei still had not grasped the method.

"Lord Shi Lei has an outstanding reputation, I can be at ease. According to my past explorations, there is a star demon bat not far away and it is rather easy to kill."

"Alright, let's go there. Old rules; when fighting, you stand to the side, don't interfere." Shi Lei was very decisive and immediately started flying rapidly towards the destination.

Star Lord Wan Xiang laughed bitterly while hurriedly following behind.

Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan cautiously entered the star hall.

This star hall had no defenses, there was no one inside, only six large wells in the center of the main hall.

Water was surging inside these six large wells.

The water in the wells were of different colors; red, brown, yellow, blue, purple and white. The well water was glittering and translucent, and emitted slight radiance.

Hei Lou Lan and Fang Yuan used investigative Gu worms to completely check them.

Their discovery was that the well water, the star hall, everything was as normal as they could be. This was naturally impossible. How could an ordinary hall appear out of thin air? How could ordinary well water be of different colors and emit light?

The only explanation was that the six well waters in this star hall were related to the grotto-heaven's astronomical transformations. If so, the mortal

investigative Gu of Hei Lou Lan and Fang Yuan were not of high enough level to investigate anything.

The two were unable to distinguish the mysteries of the six wells, and fell into a predicament for a while.

“This color...” Hei Lou Lan observed again and could not help mumbling.

Fang Yuan knew what she was thinking. He remembered when they had just arrived in Starry Sky grotto-heaven, he had looked at the sky. He saw the shadows of six stars in the sky, they were as large as the full moon and were easy to notice.

These six star shadows were the colors of red, brown, yellow, blue, purple and white, the same as these six waters in the wells.

“What connection do they have?” Fang Yuan mumbled and sent a mortal storage Gu inside a well to take out some of the water to study.

However, when the mortal Gu entered the well water, the tranquil and calm well water suddenly moved and formed a whirlpool, swallowing the mortal Gu.

Chapter 717 - Killing Star Demon Bat

Chapter 717: Killing Star Demon Bat

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

The well water quickly settled down, there were no ripples, it was shining brightly.

But the mortal Gu that Fang Yuan tossed in had completely vanished into the water.

Fang Yuan knew that his mortal Gu had not been destroyed yet, because he could still sense its existence.

But this connection was very weak now.

The connection between a Gu Master and Gu worm had much to do with distance. The further the Gu worm is from the Gu Master, the weaker their connection. In that case, when a Gu Master uses the Gu, their mind would send orders, if they gave ten orders, nine might be missed and the Gu worm would only execute one.

Of course, this was in ordinary cases.

A small portion of Gu worms could maintain a strong connection over a huge distance, they could be easily activated even if they were far away. Some Gu worms were even more peculiar, the closer they were to the Gu Master, the weaker their connection, creating distance between them could improve their connection instead.

Fang Yuan originally had a close connection to the mortal Gu, but now the feeling was much weaker, it was like the two were very far apart.

Fang Yuan followed the connection in his mind, slowly deducing the direction and raising his head.

All he saw was the top of the walls in the star hall.

Fang Yuan activated his investigative Gu, in his field of vision, the roof of the star hall became translucent. Fang Yuan's gaze pierced through the roof of the star hall, seeing the six huge circular star shadows in the green sky.

He felt a sensation in his mind, his gaze remained on one of the star shadows. According to the remaining connection he had, he knew that the mortal Gu was on top of that star shadow!

...

Swoosh swoosh swoosh!

The star demon bat's huge wings whipped up fierce winds as countless arrows shot out at the same time.

These arrows were all made of starlight, they flew very quickly, piercing the air. Their numbers were high, flying towards Immortal Monkey King Shi Lei like a storm.

Seeing the large scale attack, Shi Lei scoffed in disdain: "Merely rank two star arrow Gu, except the numbers are a bit high."

Mortal killer move — Fallen Grey Cloak.

Shi Lei's body shook, as a thin layer of yellow-white smoke and dust covered him.

He did not dodge, he allowed the arrows to land on his body.

No matter how many star arrows came, they dissipated after coming into contact with the mortal killer move fallen grey cloak, vanishing in an instant.

The star demon bat lacked intelligence, it could not use killer moves. Although the scale of the wild Gu on its body was large, it could not use Gu in great quantity.

How could such an attack compare to a killer move that a human cultivator came up with painstakingly?

“This time, look at my eagle transformation!” Shi Lei shouted, his body shining in a bright golden light.

As the light dissipated, Shi Lei had vanished, in his place was a desolate beast iron crown eagle.

The iron crown eagle spread its wings, flying in the air, its sharp claws that resembled steel gave off an imposing aura. The size of its body was not any smaller than the star demon bat.

Far away, Star Lord Wan Xiang quietly observed the battle, seeing this, he sighed helplessly.

Immortal Monkey King Shi Lei was a battle maniac, he refused to fight together in each of these battles. Up to this point, Shi Lei had already killed eleven desolate beasts. Every time he fought a desolate beast, he would use a different type of transformation path killer move, to fight using the body of different desolate beasts.

Star Lord Wan Xiang was anxious about the time, he had urged Shi Lei to use his strongest methods. But Shi Lei rejected him, saying that he wanted to use this opportunity to accumulate transformation path battle experience, he did not want to waste any chance he had. By accumulating his foundations, he would eventually trigger a qualitative change, elevating his transformation path realm.

The iron crown eagle flew for a while, before screeching and pouncing towards the star demon bat.

The star demon bat was also screeching, its ruthless nature was awakened as it did not evade, it flapped its wings and collided with the iron crown

eagle.

Two huge winged figures were clashing in the sky violently. The star demon bat bit with its mouth, while the iron crown eagle attacked with its beak. The star demon bat scratched with its claws, but the iron crown eagle's talons were just as sharp, they were evenly matched.

The two had exchanged many blows within a moment, they left many injuries on each other's body. After a while, they pulled some distance between them.

The star demon bat shrieked loudly in a self-satisfied manner.

The iron crown eagle that Shi Lei had transformed into had lost most of its feathers, it flapped its wings and after much effort, it stabilized its body.

In the battle earlier, the iron crown eagle had suffered a loss, while the star demon bat had the upper hand.

Not only were most of its feathers gone, there was an injury on its stomach, filled with star path dao marks, it bled continuously and prevented the iron crown eagle's body from healing naturally.

Desolate beasts were different from Gu Immortals.

Gu Immortals had weak bodies, their strength rested in Gu worms. Even if strength path Gu Immortals made their bodies extremely strong, it was still from the effects of Gu worms.

Meanwhile, the strength of desolate beasts was in their own bodies. Desolate beasts have strength, defense, and other attributes from birth, this was something humans could only dream of. Especially when a desolate beast gets closer to nature during their growth, and develops more dao marks on their bodies. When they fight in battle, the injuries that desolate beasts cause will have dao marks lingering. Injuries involving dao marks were very hard to get rid of, not only did they resist the body's self healing, they also hindered the use and effect of healing Gu.

Of course, if the desolate beast had an Immortal Gu, the situation would be completely different.

The iron crown eagle shrieked, ignoring its injuries and pouncing towards the star demon bat.

The two met in the sky again, after several attacks, the star demon bat found an opening and flapped its wings quickly, slamming on the iron crown eagle's head.

The iron crown eagle went into a daze, falling towards the ground.

The star demon bat flew in the air, flapping its wings thrice at the iron crown eagle.

The first one caused an intense wind to blow, as thousands of wind blades shot out.

The second caused a burst of starlight, over ten thousand star arrows flew out.

The third caused darkness to gather, forming a giant specter that charged towards the iron crown eagle.

The iron crown eagle first crashed onto the ground, causing rocks to fly and a crater to form. Next, after it raised its head, it was cut by the wind blades.

The iron crown eagle shrieked, it endured the attacks and did not retreat, after enduring the wind blade attacks, it had hundreds of light wounds on its body.

It wanted to flap its wings, but the star arrows flew over. These arrows had extraordinary strength, they pierced into the iron crown eagle's body and caused many wounds, but those were not deep.

Next, that specter which had no solid body drilled into the iron crown eagle's mind.

If it was any ordinary desolate beast, they would have been in trouble, but this iron crown eagle was Shi Lei's transformation.

Shi Lei snorted coldly, thoughts and wills moved in his head, destroying the specter in the blink of an eye.

Although he was an earth path Gu Immortal who also cultivated transformation path, he was an established expert, he was a veteran Gu Immortal, he learned a lot about many other paths and had a set of complete defensive measures against Gu worms of other paths.

"Lord Immortal Monkey King..." At the side, Star Lord Wan Xiang shouted in concern.

The iron crown eagle spoke human words, laughing loudly: "Don't interfere, stay at the side, this is my battle!"

Intense fire seemed to be burning in the eagle's eyes, with much determination, Shi Lei flapped his wings and flew up, towards the star demon bat, but was sent flying.

Bang, with a loud sound, the eagle crashed on the ground again.

"Good, interesting!" Shi Lei shouted, he got more excited as he fought, ignoring his injuries, he rushed up again.

He was fighting with something he was not familiar with, in terms of close combat, how could he be the star demon bat's match. In their fight, he quickly fell into a disadvantage.

But every time Shi Lei lost, he would battle again, the eagle's head would rise up highly, and the eagle eyes would always stare at its opponent.

"This maniac..." Star Lord Wan Xiang watched with a grimacing expression.

Shi Lei obviously had defensive moves like fallen grey cloak, but after transforming into the iron crown eagle, he did not use any of them in battle.

This had happened many times in his previous battles as well.

Star Lord Wan Xiang had asked earlier, but Shi Lei's answer was that he was purposely not using them, it was to experience the joy of battle with his own body, this would be the most effective way to raise his battle foundation.

Shi Lei was a battle-addict, he was a fierce man who derived pleasure from fighting.

“Again!” Shi Lei shouted, flapping his wings towards the star demon bat.

The two sides got closer rapidly, seeing that they were about to collide, the star demon bat suddenly flapped its wings, displaying an incredible flying ability, passing the iron crown eagle narrowly.

Whoosh!

The star demon bat suddenly breathed out a shooting star, hitting the iron crown eagle's back.

The iron crown eagle spat out some blood, its body shook as it had to flap its wings to stabilize itself. Next, Star Lord Wan Xiang heard Shi Lei laughing: “Interesting, bullying my flying attainment which is only master level?”

Saying so, he flapped his wings and rushed up.

The star demon bat did not take the attack directly, it retreated while using star path, wind path, or dark path Gu worms to attack its enemy from far away.

The two had fought for a long time, unknowingly, the star demon bat's body was filled with injuries. These injuries all had metal path dao marks, they could not heal any time soon.

Of course, the injuries on the iron crown eagle were at least twice as severe as the star demon bat.

But Shi Lei fought crazily, it struck fear in the star demon bat, this dominating desolate beast that ruled over a mountain felt some apprehension and did not dare to fight directly.

The star demon bat's intelligence was low, what it was doing was giving on its advantage and fighting with its weakness.

It had mortal Gu on it, although they could disturb Shi Lei, they were not as dangerous to him as fighting at close range.

The iron crown eagle did not use any defensive methods as usual, but its aura was surging as it dodged left and right, finally getting close to the star demon bat.

After shrieking loudly, the eagle claw grasped downwards at it.

The star demon bat dodged agilely, but Shi Lei found an opening.

In terms of flying attainment, the star demon bat which had been flying its entire life was at least a flying grandmaster.

The star demon bat pulled some distance, using Gu worms to attack at a range, while the iron crown eagle tried to get close to engage in close combat with it. In this fashion, the two fought for a while, the star demon bat was bound to mess up at some point, finally, the iron crown eagle found a flaw and used its eagle claws to tear the bat wings.

With a hole in the bat wings, the star demon bat's flying ability fell drastically. Before it could adapt to the injury, the iron crown eagle found even more flaws.

Shi Lei pursued it during this prime opportunity, after enduring the star demon bat's final struggle, he killed it.

The star demon bat landed on the ground, its blood was pouring like a river.

The ground absorbed the blood, just like what Star Lord Wan Xiang said, a formless energy had been activated.

In the sky, starlight appeared again.

Chapter 718 - Starshine Fake Eye Gu

Chapter 718: Starshine Fake Eye Gu

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

The specks of starlight coiled around and fluttered for a while before gathering high up in the air and forming a completely new star hall.

Different from the previous star halls, this star hall was floating in the air, its design was exquisite, giving off a majestic beauty that was far above those star halls on the mountains.

“The eighth star hall has finally appeared. My speculation was indeed correct!” Star Lord Wan Xiang spoke with excitement.

Shi Lei canceled the iron crown eagle transformation and returned to his human form. The injuries on his body were still recovering, the blood flow had yet to stop. He indifferently glanced at the sky with his golden pupils: “No wonder you guessed that this was the grotto-heaven’s central control point, looking at its appearance, it is very likely to be that.”

He grimaced in pain and sat down, healing the wounds.

His healing was in no way simple, he first used large numbers of Gu worms to eliminate the dao marks of star path, wind path, dark path and other paths that had filled the wounds, only then did he use healing Gu worms which showed visible effects.

Star Lord Wan Xiang waited for a little while and when he saw Shi Lei’s injuries were roughly treated, he finally could not endure and urged him: “Your healing is almost done right? Time is limited, Lord Immortal Monkey King. The prerequisite for the eighth star hall to appear is that the other seven star halls should be formed first. Every time the seven star halls

appear, they will only exist for fifteen minutes. When the seven star halls disappear, the eighth star hall will also disappear.”

“Why are you in a hurry? If you are in such a rush, you can enter it first.” Shi Lei opened his eyes and coldly glanced at Star Lord Wan Xiang.

“Lord Shi Lei is jesting, my battle strength has fallen to the depths, I still need to rely on lord to break through the ancient desolate beasts’ defenses.” Star Lord Wan Xiang chuckled and did not speak any further.

However, his fists that were hidden inside his sleeves were tightly clenched, if not for his strength plummeting and the tribulation coming soon, why would he reveal this treasury on his own initiative? And why would he have to be forced to bottle up his frustration?

He knew Shi Lei’s scheme and intentions.

Shi Lei was a battle-addict, unreasonable and unruly, but he was in no way stupid.

Everyone who reached a high position had their own outstanding points. The outstanding and famous Shi Lei did not lack shrewdness.

Shi Lei accepted Star Lord Wan Xiang’s invitation to come to Starry Sky grotto-heaven to plunder resources. But he did not put in his full effort, he was interested in breaking through the eighth star hall, but he was not willing to see Star Lord Wan Xiang obtain large numbers of resources to pull through the difficulties and escape his grasp.

If Star Lord Wan Xiang does not obtain a fortune in this trip, he would have to request help from others when undergoing the tribulation. Shi Lei could help him then and also obtain a greater grasp on him.

When that happens, in their future visits to Starry Sky grotto-heaven, Shi Lei could obtain larger benefits which would absolutely not be in an eighty to twenty ratio like in this trip.

Every year, Starry Sky grotto-heaven would reveal a tiny gap which allowed Gu Immortals to enter it. Every time, the Gu Immortals could only stay inside for two days of Central Continent's time.

There were abundant desolate beasts and resources in Starry Sky grotto-heaven, it was clearly a small but steady source of resources. Star Lord Wan Xiang was a prime example of this, he was obviously a lone cultivator, but with each of his visits to Starry Sky grotto-heaven, he was able to strengthen himself to the extent that his peak battle strength did not lose out to the majority of Gu Immortals of the ten great ancient sects. Even when fighting Song Zi Xing, he had even been able to make a good record of himself.

After a while, Shi Lei's injuries healed completely with no traces of injuries anywhere on him.

Because of the previous oath, Shi Lei could not push it too far; he examined his body once then stood up: "Sorry to keep you waiting, we can now go in."

Star Lord Wan Xiang put on a smiling expression and shook his head: "It was me who was overly anxious, I have to ask Immortal Monkey King to not blame me. More preparations quicken the speed of the work, I will still have to rely on your strength a lot more."

Shi Lei bluntly nodded: "Naturally."

He stamped his foot and charged straight into the sky.

Star Lord Wan Xiang followed closely behind.

The two immortals moved towards the eighth star hall in the sky together.

At the same time, Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan also jumped out of a well.

"This is another star hall." Fang Yuan said as he scanned his surroundings.

Hei Lou Lan nodded: "We used many methods to test and we were not wrong, these six wells are passages."

The two gazed behind them.

The center of this star hall also had six wells.

But the colors were slightly different from the previous star hall.

In the previous star hall, the six well waters were of red, brown, yellow, blue, purple and white color. However, the six well waters here emitted the colors of red, brown, yellow, blue, green and white.

Purple was gone and green was added.

Hei Lou Lan and Fang Yuan looked at each other. Both were clever and shrewd, and they both obtained an understanding.

“What do you think of it?” Hei Lou Lan asked.

Fang Yuan grinned, showing his sharp, jagged canines as he replied with his hoarse voice: “If I am not wrong, this Starry Sky grotto-heaven has a special terrain, there are a total of seven spaces. These seven spaces are isolated and independent of each other, outsiders can only enter or exit them through the six wells in the star halls.”

Hei Lou Lan nodded and picked up a Gu worm from the ground: “This is the mortal Gu you tossed earlier into the purple well water, it is the best proof. If my speculation is right, there is also another form of proof, that is the sky. When we go out of this star hall, this space’s sky should also have six round shadows of stars. The difference should be that there instead of a purple star shadow, there should be a green star shadow.”

Fang Yuan agreed with Hei Lou Lan’s speculation.

Normal grotto-heavens and blessed lands would have integrated spaces. But Starry Sky grotto-heaven was special, it was actually divided into seven spaces, and every space had an independent sky, earth and ecology.

In his previous life, what Fang Yuan explored was only the fragment world of Starry Sky grotto-heaven and he did not know of this layer of mystery.

He and Hei Lou Lan finished discussing and they walked out of the door of the hall, gazing at the sky.

They saw six round star shadows like six full moons floating in the air, Hei Lou Lan clapped her hands and gave a bright smile: "Just like I guessed."

"Wait, someone is here!" Fang Yuan's pupils shrunk as he looked at the moving objects in the distance and happened to see Shi Lei and Star Lord Wan Xiang rapidly flying. Following the direction they were flying towards, Fang Yuan discovered the eighth star hall.

"This star hall seems to be of a higher standard, it is hovering in the air and is being coveted by others, it is very likely that it is the central control point of Starry Sky grotto-heaven." Hei Lou Lan guessed, her gaze stuck on the eighth star hall.

"There are actually others who are one step ahead of us!" Fang Yuan mumbled. He was shocked internally, according to his previous estimation, Starry Sky grotto-heaven was a place with no one but the heavenly spirit existing in it.

If not for this, Starry Sky grotto-heaven should not have fallen in his previous life.

However, the current situation was that he saw no signs of the heavenly spirit and instead saw two Gu Immortals.

As for the Gu Immortals' appearances and identities, the distance between them was very far so Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan were not able to see clearly.

However, the two felt that these neither of these two Gu Immortals were the owners of this grotto-heaven. If one of them was the owner of this grotto-heaven, they would have already sensed Hei Lou Lan and Fang Yuan, and would have acted by now.

"What's strange about it? You could obtain the secret intelligence about Starry Sky grotto-heaven from some source, does that mean other Gu

Immortals cannot?” Hei Lou Lan was able to accept this fact much more easily than Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan laughed bitterly in his heart.

He had concealed from Hei Lou Lan that the so-called information source was, in fact, his own self.

However, it seemed that the truth and his preconceptions were vastly different.

The first possible cause for this situation would be Fang Yuan’s rebirth constantly influencing the various events in the world, causing a butterfly effect. The second possible reason was there was a lot of details behind the scenes regarding the fall of Starry Sky grotto-heaven in his previous life, it was just that he did not know about them and now in this life, he ran across one of the inside stories.

Fang Yuan’s thoughts ebbed and flowed, inclining towards the second cause.

At this moment, sounds of fighting came from the eighth star hall.

“Looks like these two Gu Immortals are of similar status to us, they are also outsiders. But, they are a step ahead of us.” Hei Lou Lan’s gaze flickered.

Fang Yuan did not reply, he just snickered, his laughter was cold.

Hei Lou Lan also silently grinned.

These two were formidable characters and were also schemers. Right now, the enemy was in the open while they were in the dark and both felt they had a huge advantage, they could even be said to be the oriole in the saying ‘the mantis stalks the cicada, unaware of the oriole behind’.

Immediately, Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan activated large numbers of mortal Gu to hide their bodies and restrain their auras, as well as using many kinds of investigative methods to scout.

The two quietly closed the star hall's door, got rid of all their traces and slowly moved outside.

After a while, Fang Yuan who was walking in front suddenly stopped and warned Hei Lou Lan: "Slow down, there is a rank five investigative Gu ahead."

Hei Lou Lan carefully probed, and saw an eye-like small Gu worm quietly hovering in the air. Its eyes were slowly moving around, constantly scanning its surroundings.

The two were not surprised.

With just one look, one could see this Gu worm was not a wild Gu and was clearly left behind by the two Gu Immortals from before.

This was expected.

Previously, when Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan had explored the space relating to the green star shadow, they had also left behind similar investigative Gu to keep watch on their paths.

After becoming a Gu Immortal, one no longer lacked mortal Gu.

These mortal Gu could let the Gu Immortal constantly scan their surroundings, mark the area, warn them and many other uses.

Hei Lou Lan was young, she had just advanced into a Gu Immortal, thus was not able to recognize this Gu's details, giving a suggestion of caution: "Let's detour."

Fang Yuan smiled: "No need. This Gu is starshine fake eye Gu, it has a long range sensing ability, Gu Immortals can observe the situation of the surroundings through it. Its scope is five li, it cannot detect stealth, and not only does using this Gu constantly consume primeval essence, it also burdens the soul. We can use methods to be invisible and boldly go past it."

At the same time, Fang Yuan added in his mind: 'This Gu worm is often used together with true sight Gu which can then detect stealth and

invisibility. But that is the situation during the five regions chaotic war, the true sight Gu is still being held by some small sect right now and has not been wantonly spread.”

Hei Lou Lan glanced at Fang Yuan, still not feeling relieved: “Are you sure you are not wrong? Gu Immortals research new Gu all the time, maybe this Gu worm is a newly researched Gu that can see through invisibility?”

Fang Yuan snickered: “You think I only looked at it with my eyes and did not use other Gu worms to check it? Don’t worry, eight or nine out of ten Gu Immortals are flying masters, but having even two to three refinement path masters out of ten would be pretty good. Refinement path is considerably harder to advance compared to other paths.”

Chapter 719

Chapter 719: Small methods have profound meaning, the more one understands the more shocking it is

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Fang Yuan spoke with such certainty that Hei Lou Lan chose to believe him.

The two hid their bodies and swaggered into starshine fake eye Gu's range, and they indeed did not attract any Gu Immortal's attention.

Along the way, the two found similar types of investigative Gu like starshine fake eye Gu.

Some of these Gu worms were buried in the ground, some were disguised as tree leaves, and some were hidden in brooks, drifting with the water.

Fang Yuan used his methods one by one, sometimes invisibility, sometimes Gu worms directed at countering them, or tunneling under the ground or swimming through water, all kinds of methods to slip past these investigative Gu worms.

The two had wanted to move until they were below the eighth star hall, and the shortest way would be a straight line to the eighth star hall. If they got a chance, they could also quickly react and use the shortest amount of time to charge to the eighth star hall, and fish benefits from the messy situation.

However, as they walked through this straight line, a bloody odor assailed their noses from ahead.

Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan glanced at each other, the latter revealed a doubtful look as she used her divine sense to transmit: “Strange, both the amount of investigative Gu in this path and their types are increasing more and more.”

“Let’s take a look.” Fang Yuan replied.

The two cautiously evaded or deceived the investigative Gu worms, and discovered further traces of battle.

After a while, they finally reached the area where there was the most intense odor of blood.

They saw a black leopard’s corpse lying on the shattered and disordered pile of rocks.

The black leopard was as large as an elephant. Its fur was glossy and shiny, full of wild charm. The remaining aura showed the black leopard’s identity, a genuine desolate beast.

“This desolate beast is a vanishing shadow leopard.” Fang Yuan said in a low voice.

“It is that someone killed this vanishing shadow leopard and yet left behind its corpse here?” Hei Lou Lan revealed a trace of doubt.

Fang Yuan squatted down near the ground, and used his hand to feel the gully beside his legs.

He then took out a time path Gu worm and carefully activated it.

This Gu worm had the appearance of a crystal sphere, and was an extremely rare rank five Gu. Its name was backtrack Gu, an investigative Gu under time path, which could backtrack to the past events within a specific range.

Backtrack Gu was activated; it displayed a blurry and mute battle scene.

In the scene, two giant figures were in an intense battle while a small figure was standing far away to the side.

Backtrack Gu was only a rank five mortal Gu, and whether it was Shi Lei, the vanishing shadow leopard or Star Lord Wan Xiang, they were all rank six or above, immortal bodies and desolate beast bodies had dao marks, thus backtrack Gu's investigative ability was restrained greatly.

Hei Lou Lan came closer and watched the battle.

The mute battle scene was extremely blurry. But they could roughly guess that one of them was the vanishing shadow leopard from the approximate build.

And the one battling with the vanishing shadow leopard did not seem to be a human but a tiger desolate beast.

The one standing far away had a human shape and could be a Gu Immortal. But their appearance was blurry and they could not be sure.

Not only this, the battle scene broken off intermittently and was not coherent.

Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan observed the battle with all their attention, for a moment, other than the slight breeze in the mountains, there was no other sound.

After a dozen breaths of time, scorching smoke started to curl up from the backtrack Gu and the battle scene suddenly disappeared.

The backtrack Gu had died as a result of forcibly recreating the image of the Gu Immortal level battle.

Fang Yuan felt slight heartache, and put the scorched corpse of backtrack Gu back inside his immortal aperture to get rid of any traces.

He had been gathering this backtrack Gu from treasure yellow heaven recently but even then, he only had a total of fifty to sixty. This was still the case when the five regions were in peaceful times, during the chaotic war of the regions, backtrack Gu would be widely used and very hard to get, it

would be a case where one would have to produce them for their own use, treasure yellow heaven would simply have none for sale.

Hei Lou Lan was very interested: “This Gu worm is quite ingenious, what is its name, did you buy it in treasure yellow heaven?”

The varieties of Gu worms in existence were as vast as the ocean. Moreover, Hei Lou Lan cultivated strength path, not time path, and her understanding of other paths was only at the basics, limited to the typically used Gu worms.

Gu worms like backtrack Gu were classified as rare Gu of another path, it was normal for her to not know of it.

Fang Yuan did not reply, instead he took out another Gu.

He had refined this Gu himself based to his memories. According to the course of history, this Gu should have only appeared three hundred years later, its name was thread trace Gu.

Its appearance was quite special, resembling a small horsewhip which children from Northern Plains played with as toys. Fang Yuan used his enormous, monstrous zombie claws to grab it, making its small size even more apparent.

Fang Yuan grabbed the handle of the horsewhip and softly whipped at the air in front of him.

Crack. The empty air suddenly showed traces of marks.

“What is this?” Hei Lou Lan gazed at the marks without blinking.

Crack crack crack.

Fang Yuan whipped the horsewhip like thread trace Gu repeatedly, the marks in the air continued to increase.

Hei Lou Lan watched the whole process and soon was able to sense that the space Fang Yuan was whipping at was the area where the fight in the battle

scene had occurred, and also the area where that blurry Gu Immortal had been standing.

As various thoughts flashed past, Hei Lou Lan's pupils slightly enlarged, blurting: "Could these marks be dao marks?"

Fang Yuan gave a contented smile at this moment: "Right, they are dao marks. Whether it be Gu Immortals or desolate beasts, they are filled with dao marks, and any area they stop at will leave behind dao marks for a short period of time. It is just that these dao marks are extremely weak, that even Gu Immortals paying close attention won't be able to sense them, that is, unless they use this thread trace Gu that I researched. From observing these dao marks, I can infer some information on them."

Fang Yuan once again brazenly took on someone else's creation from his previous life as his own.

"Thread trace Gu..." Hei Lou Lan mumbled, her gaze towards Fang Yuan had changed a little.

Fang Yuan pointed towards the area where Star Lord Wan Xiang had stood previously: "Look, the dao marks have manifested and formed a human shape. The color is azure blue which means a star path Gu Immortal had been observing the battle. The greater portion of the dao marks had stayed there and although there are some dao marks in the surroundings, they are mostly tightly enclosed around the greater portion, this means that star path Gu Immortal had only been observing from the side during the whole battle. And looking at the concentration of the dao marks, it seems to be a rank six Gu Immortal."

Hei Lou Lan looked at the direction Fang Yuan pointed towards and listened to him, paying full attention.

Fang Yuan then pointed at the area where the vanishing shadow leopard died, there were remaining dao marks of black color for dark path and red color for fire path.

He continued: “The dark path dao marks clearly belong to the vanishing shadow leopard while the red colored dao marks belong to the existence that killed the vanishing shadow leopard. As for their identity, whether they are man or beast, that is still not certain. Look at how concentrated these dao marks are and how they are intertwined with each other, this shows that the battle was very intense. The dark path dao marks are sparse while the red colored dao marks are rather dense, we can deduce that the existence that killed the vanishing shadow leopard is also at least of rank six realm.”

Hei Lou Lan’s mouth widened slightly as she listened to Fang Yuan.

Her gaze towards the thread trace Gu in Fang Yuan’s hand became slightly burning.

This thread trace Gu was only a rank five mortal Gu, but it was very useful. With just this Gu, one could infer so much useful information.

The key thing was the thoughts involved in refining it were very special, and it could even be said to have blazed an unexpected new trail that bypasses common logic.

Hei Lou Lan might have just recently advanced into a Gu Immortal, but she understood the importance of information and started to give more significance to Fang Yuan ‘invention’, thread trace Gu.

Had Shi Lei and Star Lord Wan Xiang been here, they would probably be soaked in cold sweat.

They had used mainstream investigative methods and counter-investigative methods, but thread trace Gu just happened to pierce through the gap in them. Fang Yuan’s methods were from the time of the chaotic war of the five regions after all, the materialization of the intelligence of the whole five regions, it was like they were over half an era ahead of current Gu Immortals, naturally they had huge superiority!

Crack crack crack.

Fang Yuan lashed the horsewhip several times, many more dao marks appeared but also many more disappeared.

These dao marks were very weak and were gathered together by thread trace Gu, thus greatly shortening their already limited lifespan.

Dao marks entangled mutually, getting more disorderly. Fang Yuan finally stopped lashing the horsewhip and sighed: "This is more or less the ability of this thread trace Gu, the manifestation of dao marks lasts only for a period of time and requires the observer to have plenty of experience. Moreover, activating Immortal Gu also leaves behind responding dao marks. In an intense battle, many abilities and methods are used, causing the dao marks to entangle and become extremely chaotic with no way to infer anything. However, fortunately, few methods were used in this battle, so we are able to roughly understand the situation."

Hei Lou Lan's eyelids twitched.

Inferring so much useful information with a mere rank five mortal Gu and still not satisfied?

Her gaze firmly locked upon the thread trace Gu until Fang Yuan stored it back in his immortal aperture. She keenly discovered that the formerly intact thread trace Gu's whip-like body was full of cracks now. Clearly, there was a price to pay for manifesting the dao marks.

Hei Lou Lan inwardly estimated, this thread trace Gu could be used for two more times at the minimum. Immediately, her evaluation of thread trace Gu increased by another level.

It could be used for a total of three times!

A mere rank five Gu worm could be used three times to investigate into existences of rank six level and obtain so much information.

Just as Hei Lou Lan was unable to endure and was about to ask if Fang Yuan was selling thread trace Gu, Fang Yuan took out another investigative Gu worm.

This was only a qi path Gu worm which Fang Yuan used to draw in the surrounding scents.

Next, Fang Yuan stored this qi path Gu worm and took out another Gu worm.

He moved everywhere around the battlefield and activated Gu worms from time to time. Hei Lou Lan was only able to recognize a small portion of these Gu worms, but it was also not to the extent where she was certain. The remaining greater portion, Hei Lou Lan simply had no idea, unable to recognize any of them.

She subconsciously pursed her lips, as she for the first time felt that Fang Yuan had unfathomable depths.

During the journey in Northern Plains, she only felt that Fang Yuan was experienced and astute, and a major enemy. When cooperating with Fang Yuan, she had no choice but to do so, and was very aware that it was asking for favors from a tiger.

She got Fang Yuan's help to pass through her tribulation and become a Gu Immortal, she had thought she could suppress Fang Yuan a notch. But soon, Fang Yuan used her and Fairy Li Shan to scare even Immortal Crane Sect's Gu Immortals away. The whole thing was won before engaging in battle, which gave no chance for Hei Lou Lan to make a move. Since there was no loss in battle, Fang Yuan did not have to pay twice the compensation, it was akin to him obtaining his objective without losing anything.

In contrast, to coax Fang Yuan to make an effort, Hei Lou Lan had to give the precious true meaning infusion of Reckless Savage Demon Venerable to him. Fang Yuan was also truly ruthless, he swallowed it whole without leaving behind anything to Hei Lou Lan.

Later, Fang Yuan started the guts Gu business and took the initiative to share profits with Hei Lou Lan and Fairy Li Shan. Although he needed Hei Lou Lan's strength qi Immortal Gu in the process, Hei Lou Lan did not feel comfortable the whole time, it seemed as if she was being controlled.

Now, Hei Lou Lan felt a shiver in her heart as she looked at Fang Yuan using these methods.

These small methods all used mortal Gu and were seemingly unremarkable, but Hei Lou Lan was a discerning person, how could she not understand the profound significance represented by these small methods!

Chapter 720

Chapter 720: Picking them up one by one, a windfall of a great fortune

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

After Hei Lou Lan ascended to an immortal, she was taught by Fairy Li Shan, guided step by step, she was instructed in almost all aspects.

Thus, in terms of investigative methods, Hei Lou Lan was not inferior to ordinary Gu Immortals.

“But Fang Yuan’s foundation is so deep, he is evidently miles ahead of most Gu Immortals now. Although I have several Immortal Gu, can I be like Fang Yuan and create new Gu independently, to modify and perfect my own killer moves?”

Hei Lou Lan shook her head internally.

Her strength path killer move was given to her by her mother.

To refine new Gu, one had to create new Gu recipes. This process not only required resources and ample foundation in that path, one also needed inspiration and luck!

Hei Lou Lan was indeed a Gu Immortal, but she was too young, she was not a refinement path master, and not even skilled in refinement path. Foundation could only be attained after a long period of trial and error, of exploring and accumulating experiences slowly.

At this point, Fang Yuan walked back, he hummed: “Summing up all of the clues, I mostly know the other party’s identities already.”

“Oh?”

“One is a rank six star path Gu Immortal, he has not made a move yet and is more mysterious. The other is an earth path Gu Immortal who cultivates transformation path as well, he has a powerful aura and using Gu worms, I caught a trace of his voice, this is likely Shi Lei from Combat Immortal Sect in Central Continent.” Fang Yuan said.

“That Immortal Monkey King?” Hei Lou Lan and Fang Yuan had shared most of their information, she naturally knew who Shi Lei was.

She started to frown, finding it a little troublesome.

Shi Lei was a rank seven Gu Immortal, he had outstanding battle strength. Even though Hei Lou Lan had several strength path Immortal Gu, Shi Lei had earth path Immortal Gu and had even created his own unique immortal killer moves long ago. In addition, he even cultivated transformation path, his battle talent was exceedingly rare.

Hei Lou Lan had Immortal Gu Self Strength, using it to activate her former mortal killer move, forming a giant strength path phantom, that could barely be considered an immortal killer move.

Up to this point, Hei Lou Lan had been attempting to improve and modify it, but her progress was slow.

“Fang Yuan, if you use the myriad self killer move, and cooperate with me, we might be able to resist the Immortal Monkey King. But in that case, we will not be able to deal with the mysterious star path Gu Immortal.” Hei Lou Lan muttered.

Fang Yuan laughed bitterly: “I have not told you yet, but because the core Immortal Gu is starving, myriad self cannot be used anymore. All I can use are mortal killer moves.”

Hei Lou Lan looked at Fang Yuan deeply, squinting: “In other words, we should avoid fighting with the other party directly.”

Roar roar roar—!

High in the air, there was loud growling noises.

Fang Yuan raised his head and looked: “There are bound to be injuries when two sides fight, we should just go with the flow and observe the situation now. Although our battle strength is lower than them, if we find the chance, it is not necessarily the case that we can’t have them killed. In the worst case, I still have Fixed Immortal Travel, we can definitely resist them while we find the time to activate Fixed Immortal Travel.”

Hei Lou Lan nodded in agreement, Fang Yuan’s words were very similar to her own thoughts.

The two decided to devour the loot in front of them first.

The vanishing shadow leopard corpse was quite a fortune. Even though there were large numbers of investigative Gu around, they could not stop the old demon Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan had methods that were ahead by half of an era, he made his moves, sealing or deceiving the investigative Gu. A moment later, they obtained the vanishing shadow leopard’s corpse without alerting Star Lord Wan Xiang.

“This vanishing shadow leopard’s fur can be used to make many defensive Gu. The bones can be made into shadow attachment Gu, shadow tracing Gu and others, the eyes are top tier materials for making dark vision Gu and dark fog Gu. It is a pity its blood had already been lost completely. Otherwise, it would be even more valuable.” Hei Lou Lan placed the vanishing shadow leopard corpse into her immortal aperture, her eyes shining with a joyful light.

“The other party seems to be letting it bleed on purpose, it seems that the star hall in the air is truly an important place. They even ignored the desolate beast corpse for now.” Fang Yuan showed an interested expression as he pondered.

His immortal aperture was filled with death energy, it was not good for keeping corpses fresh, thus he placed the vanishing shadow leopard in Hei

Lou Lan's hands.

The two were fearless and unscrupulous people.

Even if the other party was strong, they dared to continue plotting against them.

Next, they followed their original plan and secretly advanced, trying to get close to the eighth star hall in the air.

But along the way, they quickly made a new discovery.

“The number of investigative Gu ahead have increased, does that mean...”
Hei Lou Lan's gaze shone with anticipation.

After a while, the two avoided all of the investigative Gu, passing a mountain ridge and into a valley.

In the valley, there was a desolate beast corpse, resembling a small hill.

It was like a colt, it had a huge, bright red body with thick legs, dark as steel, its body was strong, muscular and bulky.

Its mane and tail were vibrant and golden in color.

Blood was dripping from the holes all over its body. The blood was scalding hot, and the heat spread to the surrounding trees and plants, causing them to wilt.

Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan gradually got closer, feeling a heat that was like a blisteringly hot summer day.

“This is the desolate beast blazing divine stallion, it has many fire path wild Gu on it and can walk on fire. Its blood is extremely hot and is a top tier material in refining fire path Gu worms, it is very rare even in treasure yellow heaven.”

Hei Lou Lan's heart bled as she looked at the horse blood flowing out.

The two worked for a while, getting their hands on the blazing divine stallion, while Star Lord Wan Xiang still had absolutely no idea.

After leaving this valley, the two moved stealthily, but Fang Yuan slowed his footsteps.

“Our destination is up ahead. But towards the left, there are large numbers of investigative Gu, should we go take a look?” Fang Yuan looked at Hei Lou Lan, transmitting.

“Of course.” Hei Lou Lan’s reply was very curt.

The two came to the area that was filled with investigative Gu, they found a desolate beast corpse as expected.

This was a yellow jade lion.

Its body was like an elephant, lying on the ground with its eyes mostly closed, only opened by a slit. Large amounts of yellow blood flowed along the wound on its stomach, pouring out.

Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan stealthily moved closer, but this yellow jade lion’s body shook, it tried to open its eyes as its bloody mouth opened slightly, emitting a barely discernible growl, as if it wanted to continue battling.

“This yellow jade lion truly has a courageous nature. To be able to hurt the yellow jade lion to this extent, this Shi Lei’s transformation path battle strength is greater than I thought.” Hei Lou Lan praised.

Fang Yuan was overjoyed.

He quickly made his move, after deceiving many of the surrounding investigative methods, he stole the yellow jade lion.

He patted with his hand, as large numbers of healing Gu flew out of his aperture, landing on the yellow jade lion, rapidly stabilizing its injuries and keeping it alive.

“You intend to save it?” Hei Lou Lan was slightly surprised.

Fang Yuan nodded: “Saving it is a hundred times easier than capturing another desolate beast alive, why shouldn’t we? You can keep this desolate beast in your immortal aperture for now, be careful and keep it safe, this will be part of my share.”

This way, as long as things progressed well, the mission that Fang Yuan agreed upon with Lang Ya land spirit would be completed.

Hei Lou Lan placed the yellow jade lion into her immortal aperture, her gaze was shining as she seemed to have made up her mind, saying: “The three desolate beasts we had encountered had their blood drained for some reason. Very likely, Shi Lei’s group is trying to complete some procedure. Maybe this was the reason why the star hall in the sky appeared. After all, when we first appeared in this place, the sky was still empty. How many desolate beast corpses do you think are around here now?”

Fang Yuan laughed upon hearing this: “Even if you did not mention this, I was going to talk about it. Indeed, looking at this situation, there are definitely many desolate beast corpses around. One desolate beast corpse can be sold for around forty immortal essence stones optimally. It is truly an effortless profit for us to pick up these desolate beast corpses. The benefits are huge, yet we are paying zero costs. A bird in the hand is worth two in the bush, moreover, we might not have the opportunity again. We should secure these profits first, that is the safest measure.”

The two had the same plot in mind, they changed their tactics and started scouring for desolate beast corpses.

They could not use investigative Gu openly, but the clues were very obvious.

Star Lord Wan Xiang’s original plan was to keep these desolate beast corpses around first, and deal with them after taking down the eighth star hall.

The aura of these desolate beasts was still around, with that to induce fear, he was not afraid of wild beasts devouring them.

Shi Lei was in charge of fighting, while Star Lord Wan Xiang was in charge of setting up investigative Gu worms. Naturally, he would place more investigative Gu around the corpses of the desolate beasts.

But he would never have guessed that putting all of these investigative Gu together was the biggest clue in itself, they were guides for Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan to find the corpses.

“This is the chestnut yak, its meat tastes like chestnut, it can be eaten raw. It has a mild nature and is a somewhat unusual desolate beast. Mm, let’s keep it, keep it.” Hei Lou Lan was laughing happily.

“Oh, there is a golden pangolin. It is a pity its armor is tattered, otherwise, it could be sold for a higher price.” Fang Yuan said with some disappointment.

“Flying bear, there is a flying bear corpse. Great, excellent, I want this corpse!” Hei Lou Lan was overjoyed.

“Hmm? Star demon bat! I knew this rotten poisonous swamp was very familiar. It is a pity that the bat wings are in bad shape, it would greatly affect my movement speed if I transplant it like this. I wonder if I can fix it first.” Fang Yuan also stole the corpse of the star demon bat.

He felt some regret, but he quickly got over it.

After all, he did not battle the bat himself, why would Shi Lei care about his plans. Obtaining the corpse without any cost, this was already a huge gain.

He had not felt such good luck in a long time.

The two obtained nearly ten desolate beast corpses, it was a windfall. After the two searched around and ensured that there was no lingering desolate beast corpses, they hurried towards the bottom of the eighth star hall.

But when they arrived, a figure like a small hill crashed onto the ground.

With a loud bang, it landed and caused the mountain rocks to shatter, dust and smoke was rising.

“This is the ancient desolate beast, astral wind flying heavenly boar!”

“It is dead! This is the corpse of an ancient desolate beast.”

Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan made eye contact, after communicating through transmission, they were evidently moved!

Chapter 721 - Walking Meat Tree

Chapter 721: Walking Meat Tree

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

The corpse of the ancient desolate beast, astral wind flying heavenly boar, was right in front of them.

Although Hei Lou Lan and Fang Yuan were moved, they did not close in on it.

The two looked up towards the sky at the same time.

They saw that high in the air, the eighth star hall was shaking slightly. Loud explosions and the growls of fierce beasts could be heard from within the hall.

With a loud bang, the star hall shook intensely, a pillar of fire burst up from the roof of the star hall, creating a huge hole on it.

The star hall was not made of ordinary material, it was formed from the phenomenon in the grotto-heaven. At the area of the roof that was broken, starlight was emitting from it, as the hole continued to spread outwards.

A pillar of smoke flew up outwards into the sky.

“What an intense battle.” Hei Lou Lan sighed.

“Fight, fight, the more intense the better it is.” Fang Yuan muttered.

In the eighth star hall, it was a mess, the two sides were fiercely engaged in combat.

A heavily injured desolate beast flame tiger growled loudly, shooting out a fireball from its mouth.

The fireball shot a huge tree, while it was in the air, the flame tiger moved its claws and followed behind the fireball, attacking towards the huge tree.

The huge tree moved its huge branches.

Its branches were very peculiar, they were like soft and thick octopus tentacles.

With a loud thud, a tentacle-like branch destroyed a fireball.

With another whipping noise, a branch swung over, causing the flame tiger who was behind the fireball to be sent flying.

The flame tiger cried out in pain, it flew for up to a hundred steps and crashed onto the ground. With a burst of bright light, it returned to a human form — it was Immortal Monkey King Shi Lei.

Shi Lei spat out three teeth, his expression was excited and crazed: “What a great walking meat tree, as expected of something of legend, this ancient desolate plant is truly incredible.”

Star Lord Wan Xiang who was beside him continued to unleash starlight attacks while transmitting helplessly when he heard Shi Lei’s words: “Lord Immortal Monkey King, the enemy is very powerful, stop playing with it and use your earth path main battle strength.”

Shi Lei was not an ignorant person, he did not hesitate as he said: “Alright, I have already used my transformation path battle strength to kill an astral wind flying heavenly boar, I am satisfied. Next, I will use my true earth path cultivation and destroy this energetic walking meat tree.”

Star Lord Wan Xiang was overjoyed when he heard this, Immortal Monkey King Shi Lei was finally going to use his true strength.

But at the next moment, Shi Lei sat down on a rock in the hall, healing himself: “Star Lord Wan Xiang, hold on for now, when I remove the fire path dao marks on my body, I will use my earth path methods.”

Star Lord Wan Xiang heard this and almost scolded him in anger.

But he did not do so, Shi Lei's request was reasonable, with fire path dao marks on him, it would interfere with and weaken the effects of his earth path Gu worms.

Star Lord Wan Xiang could only hold in his anger and agree, flying forward and facing off against the walking meat tree.

Although Star Lord Wan Xiang was heavily injured by Song Zi Xing and his foundation was damaged, he still had ingenious methods left.

Beams of starlight shot out like grand pillars, towards the walking meat tree.

The walking meat tree moved three branches to retaliate.

Star Lord Wan Xiang's body suddenly shuddered, as five starlight clones split from his main body and together, they took up six positions, unleashing different star path killer moves and attacking the walking meat tree.

The walking meat tree was hit several times, it flew into a rage and moved more than ten branches to fight back.

Crack crack crack.

Star Lord Wan Xiang's starlight clones were all smashed, Star Lord Wan Xiang evaded the branches coming from left and right, he quickly got into a disadvantage.

Facing off against the walking meat tree directly, he finally felt immense pressure.

Bang!

With a loud noise, Star Lord Wan Xiang could not defend himself and was sent flying. Along the way, he crashed through a thick pillar, but his momentum was not lost, as he directly flew out of the star hall.

Seeing that Star Lord Wan Xiang was gone, the walking meat tree moved its branches and assaulted Shi Lei who was sitting down.

“Useless!” Shi Lei opened his eyes, the battle intent in his golden pupils were surging, he shouted in anger as he stood up, attacking the walking meat tree.

Star Lord Wan Xiang flew a long way out of the star hall before stabilizing his body.

He wiped the blood on his lips, looking at the eighth star hall, he showed a cold smile as his scheme worked.

He sent himself flying on purpose, this way, he could force Shi Lei to fight.

“I exposed the secret of this Starry Sky grotto-heaven to you, regardless of the consequences, yet you do not even want to fight? Guh.” Suddenly, Star Lord Wan Xiang spit out a mouthful of blood.

An intense pain assaulted him.

He sucked in a breath of cold air, shock shining in his eyes: “When this walking meat tree hits me, it directly etches the dao marks of strength path into my body, causing my internal organs to suffer a huge blow!”

After realizing this, Star Lord Wan Xiang did not want to rush up foolishly to fight the walking meat tree.

“I’ll let Shi Lei fight, he is a battle maniac anyway. Under the pressure of the walking meat tree, he would need to use his full strength. I have already paid such a huge price, I should heal the injuries on my body first.”

Immediately after, Star Lord Wan Xiang summoned his Gu worms, which formed a star cloud bed. He sat on the bed as he floated in the air, healing his injuries.

After a while, he opened his eyes, the injuries on him had healed.

He first took a look at the eighth star hall, before looking down at the huge corpse of the ancient desolate beast, astral wind flying heavenly boar. He then looked at the other areas of the battlefield, seeing the other desolate beast corpses.

He hesitated, although he wanted to take all of the corpses first, considering Shi Lei's feelings, he had to dispel this thought.

“Forget it, I do not need to give Shi Lei an excuse later to make things difficult. In any case, there is no one else in this grotto-heaven, I should battle now and deal with the current situation.”

Thinking of this, Star Lord Wan Xiang retrieved the star cloud bed Gu and flew away, entering the eighth star hall after traveling a short distance.

In the thick lush forest, Hei Lou Lan and Fang Yuan, who had concealed their auras, sighed in relief.

“Fang Yuan, the Gu worms that you left behind successfully deceived the enemy!” Hei Lou Lan said excitedly.

“My method can only create a hologram, it cannot deceive a proper investigation. Quick, let's not talk about this anymore, we should make this part of our earnings first!” Fang Yuan did not want to indulge in self praise, he moved ahead and sneaked towards the corpse of the astral wind flying heavenly boar.

The two quickly got to the side of the astral wind flying heavenly boar corpse.

The astral wind flying heavenly boar corpse was tall like a small hill, it cast a huge shadow on the ground.

Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan purposely detoured, hiding under the shadow, waiting for the appropriate moment to strike.

They first inspected the wild Gu on the astral wind flying heavenly boar's body.

There were many wild Gu originally, but after the battle with Shi Lei, more than half were destroyed. After the flying boar died, much of the remaining half escaped, very few were left.

After Fang Yuan completed his search, he started to collect the astral wind flying heavenly boar's soul.

The desolate beast corpses they encountered earlier had no souls. Maybe because they had died for a long time, their souls had flown away from their bodies, but the more likely reason was that Shi Lei or Star Lord Wan Xiang had taken them.

This astral wind flying heavenly boar had not been looted yet because the battle had just ended, thus Fang Yuan had a chance.

But the result was very disappointing.

This astral wind flying heavenly boar's soul was heavily injured, only a little bit was left. Evidently, during the earlier battle, it was attacked by methods directed at the soul.

"No wonder the star path Gu Immortal earlier did not fly here to collect the soul of this boar." Fang Yuan sighed, he willed and mobilized several hundred Gu worms.

These Gu were from light path and dark path, while a small number were from strength path, blood path, bone path, and qi path.

Under Fang Yuan's control, these Gu worms flew around the surface of the astral wind flying heavenly boar's body, going round and round as Fang Yuan nodded to Hei Lou Lan.

Hei Lou Lan was prepared since long ago, once Fang Yuan gave the signal, she used the tens of Gu worms prepared earlier.

Using these Gu worms, the astral wind flying heavenly boar corpse was quickly pushed into Hei Lou Lan's immortal aperture in a short time.

Meanwhile, Fang Yuan activated the several hundred Gu worms, remaining at the same spot as they continued to fly in the same manner as earlier.

They gave out bursts of light and shadow, forming into one figure, it was the image of the astral wind flying heavenly boar, it was very realistic! Simply looking at it, one would think this was really the astral wind flying heavenly boar in front of them.

“Your method is really good.” Hei Lou Lan praised again.

Earlier, Star Lord Wan Xiang felt nothing wrong, he was deceived by this method.

Fang Yuan shook his head: “This simple method cannot deceive proper investigation. If I can elevate it to a killer move, the effect would be better.”

“Oh no.” Hei Lou Lan suddenly froze, she pointed at one area and noted to Fang Yuan: “You have a flaw here!”

Fang Yuan looked over and indeed, on the image of the astral wind flying heavenly boar, the anus was missing.

How could the flying heavenly boar not have an anus?

This was indeed a huge flaw.

Fang Yuan quickly manipulated his Gu worms, adjusting the image and forming the anus.

But Hei Lou Lan said: “Not good, not good, now that the anus is here, the penis is gone.”

Fang Yuan looked and was embarrassed: “The astral wind flying heavenly boar is too high level of an existence and has a gigantic body, my methods cannot replicate it fully, this is the limit. To create something, it will have to lose something.”

Hei Lou Lan nodded, her tone was grand and fearless: “Then stop changing it, keep the penis and discard the anus, that is more realistic.”

Fang Yuan followed what she said and changed the image back.

“Hey, Fang Yuan, aren’t you proficient in researching killer moves? When we go back, you should raise this to the level of a killer move, that would make it easier to use.” Hei Lou Lan said in amusement.

“Do you think we will still encounter such good things later? This method is sufficient, we do not need to make it a killer move.” Fang Yuan shook his head, before raising it and looking at the sky.

The roof of the star hall only had a small hole earlier, but now holes were all around the star hall.

All of the explosion sounds were even louder than before.

As he was looking, a broken tree flew out of the star hall.

With a loud bang, the giant tree’s branches crashed onto the ground, causing the ground below Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan’s feet to tremble violently.

Next, the other half of the giant tree, the crown, also collapsed.

“This is a walking meat tree!” Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan opened their eyes which were shining brightly

Chapter 722 - Zombie Dragon

Chapter 722: Zombie Dragon

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Walking meat tree was a legendary plant that was recorded in <<The Legends of Ren Zu>>.

<<The Legends of Ren Zu>> Chapter Three, Section Sixteen states:

Ren Zu's third son — Northern Dark Ice Soul was revived by unexpected Gu and was wandering outside. After encountering his sister, Desolate Ancient Moon, he gave her a new meaning in life.

Next, under the guidance of wisdom Gu, the brother and sister came to the blue sea to search for the life gem that could revive their father, Ren Zu.

In the end, Desolate Ancient Moon sensed the mysteries behind life and sacrificed herself, being turned into a damaged life gem.

Northern Dark Ice Soul carried the life gem as he attempted to return to his father, to revive Ren Zu.

But it was extremely difficult for him to enter the door of life and death.

The door of life and death had two routes, one was the road of life, the other was the road of death. No matter which path it was, there would be a lot of suffering Gu.

To overcome the interference of the suffering Gu, to enter deep into the door of life and death, he would need the help of courage Gu.

But because courage Gu had already been taken by Ren Zu and was currently with him, Northern Dark Ice Soul did not have courage and could

not enter the door of life and death. He had no methods left and could only wander around and search for a method to resolve this.

He walked past tall mountains, travelled through streams, ran for his life under the assault of wild beasts, and had gone hungry during the intense cold, he had suffered a lot.

Northern Dark Ice Soul was filled with guilt and anxiety.

He was guilty because he was the one who gave Desolate Ancient Moon her meaning in life, but that caused her to sacrifice herself and become the life gem. Northern Dark Ice Soul was the murderer who indirectly caused his sister's death.

He was anxious because even though he had the life gem, he was unable to return to his father's side. He was afraid that if a long time passed, his father's soul might collapse in Luo Po valley, causing Desolate Ancient Moon's sacrifice to be in vain.

He walked and walked, until the purple sky above him faded and became black.

Originally, the immemorial nine heavens, white, red, orange, yellow, green, azure, blue, purple, black, would take turns to loom over the five regions at set intervals.

The sky of the Immemorial Antiquity Era was connected to the ground.

Heaven and earth were connected and whole, people could walk towards the sky from the ground, or walk towards the ground from the sky.

Northern Dark Ice Soul was walking aimlessly, unknowingly, he left the ground and walked towards an area deep within black heaven.

It was complete darkness inside black heaven, but it was not desolate, there were large numbers of life forms there.

Northern Dark Ice Soul was inside the darkness and could not find a way back, he was flustered, scared, and lost.

He could not tell what direction to walk, he tripped many times and fell. Suddenly, he saw a lump of fire ahead of him.

This was the only source of light in the entirety of black heaven.

Northern Dark Ice Soul was overjoyed, he quickly walked towards the fire.

When he got close to the lump of fire, he realized it was a Gu.

Northern Dark Ice Soul was very curious, he asked: “What Gu are you, you can actually give out light in black heaven. Help me, I want to leave black heaven, heading back to the ground, I have very important things to do.”

The Gu’s voice was very weak, it said to Northern Dark Ice Soul: “My name is fire, who are you?”

Northern Dark Ice Soul said: “I am a human, my name is Northern Dark Ice Soul. Can you help me? With your light, I will be able to see the way, and return to the ground.”

The Gu sighed: “So you are a human. I’ve heard of a famous human before, he is called Verdant Great Sun.”

Because Verdant Great Sun had reputation Gu, his name was spread in the entire world, there was almost nobody that did not know him.

Northern Dark Ice Soul was overjoyed: “That’s right, Verdant Great Sun is my big brother.”

Fire Gu said: “I can help you. But before I help you, you have to help me. I am too hungry, I am going to die of starvation. Go find me some food first.”

Northern Dark Ice Soul asked: “Oh, fire Gu, what do you eat? This place is completely dark, how can I find what you need to eat?”

Fire Gu said: “I am the least picky Gu worm in the entire world, I can eat almost anything. I will eat whatever you feed me.”

Northern Dark Ice Soul searched around, finding some tree branches and throwing them towards fire Gu.

After fire Gu ate, it started to shine more brightly, it was giving off a warmer light and it also grew from the size of a fist to around the size of a basin.

It was very happy: “Can you bring me more food?”

Northern Dark Ice Soul nodded and looked around, finding a pile of rocks and throwing them at fire Gu.

After eating for some time, fire Gu sighed: “Sigh, I was way too hungry, my teeth are not working well now. The things I could chew before, I can’t chew them now. Bring me some stuff that are easy to digest.”

Northern Dark Ice Soul thought about it: “How about this, fire Gu, follow me and light the way. Along the way, whatever you feel like eating, I will feed to you, is that alright?”

Fire Gu agreed and condensed into a small lump, letting Northern Dark Ice Soul hold it.

Like this, Northern Dark Ice Soul left on his return journey, along the way, he fed many things to fire Gu.

After a while, fire Gu grew larger.

On this day, Northern Dark Ice Soul was resting, fire Gu was eating branches in front of him while swaying with the wind.

Suddenly, countless footsteps could be heard, Northern Dark Ice Soul looked and saw a huge group of trees shining under the light of the fire, they were running towards him in huge numbers.

Not just trees, there were also countless wild beasts and insect groups.

Northern Dark Ice Soul was extremely scared, he quickly picked up fire Gu and ran.

Behind him, the trees, wild beasts, and insect groups were chasing. Wherever Northern Dark Ice Soul went, they followed.

The pursuers shouted: “Whoever is in front, stop running.”

“We do not want to harm you, we just want to escape into the light.”

“Dream realms are about to reach us, please help us and let us live under the light of the fire.”

Northern Dark Ice Soul was breathing roughly, he could not run any further, seeing that he was about to be caught, fire Gu said: “Oh human, don’t be afraid, these pursuers are my food, let me help you. Just toss me there.”

Northern Dark Ice Soul was forced by the circumstances, he could only listen to fire Gu and toss it towards them.

What fire Gu first encountered were a huge group of trees.

These trees were walking meat trees. The branches were made of meat, they resembled the tentacles of octopuses.

Fire Gu burned all of these trees, turning the trunks into ashes, and branches into cooked meat. The smell of fragrant meat attracted Northern Dark Ice Soul and he picked up one to eat, exclaiming that it was delicious.

...

Hei Lou Lan stared with eyes wide open, looking at the broken tree trunk as well the tentacle-like branches, speaking in disbelief: “This is a walking meat tree?”

“Absolutely.” Fang Yuan nodded, his gaze was heated as well: “Right now, only black heaven and white heaven are left from the immemorial nine heavens, walking meat tree is a life form from black heaven, it is much easier to obtain than other immemorial life forms in the other heavens, after all, black heaven is still around. Seven Star Child is a rank eight Gu Immortal, he has the ability to explore black heaven, this walking meat tree was most likely something he obtained from his explorations.”

“This walking meat tree has an amazing aura, it has rank seven battle strength at least! Even more amazingly, it is a rare strength path plant.” Hei Lou Lan licked her lips, saying excitedly.

Fang Yuan was also overjoyed.

Walking meat tree was a strength path plant, the branches, trunks and leaves were all excellent materials to refine strength path Gu worms. Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan were strength path Gu Immortals, they had great use for it.

But when the two were going to sneak over and take the walking meat tree, there was a huge, thunderous explosion in the sky.

This was an unprecedentedly large explosion, it shook the sky as a formless sound wave spread out intensely.

The eighth star hall shook harshly, it also broke apart as large amounts of starlight dispersed, it was in a half ruined state.

Roar—!

The roar of a dragon could be heard, not any softer than the explosion earlier.

Next, Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan saw Shi Lei and Star Lord Wan Xiang fly out of the star hall.

A huge dragon flew out of the star hall.

This dragon was hundreds of meters long, it was eerie and ominous, the dragon horn on its head was like silver, the dragon's eyes were half open, and the scales were like grey rocks. There were eight dragon claws that were fearsome and powerful, pale white zombie energy was coiling around its body like a mist.

“Is this... a zombie dragon?” Hei Lou Lan exposed the identity of this dragon.

Zombie dragon was not an immemorial life form.

After fate Gu was broken by Red Lotus Demon Venerable, souls in the world were no longer sucked directly into the door of life and death, thus zombies were born.

A zombie dragon was formed after a giant dragon died, if its soul did not leave the body, it would undergo a transformation and become a zombie dragon.

“This zombie dragon has eight claws, it should have been an immemorial desolate beast when it was alive, having rank eight battle strength. Now that it is dead, becoming a zombie dragon, it has battle strength at the peak of rank seven, no wonder Shi Lei was forced out of the star hall.” Fang Yuan analyzed.

In the air, the zombie dragon was growling as its body twisted, flying towards Shi Lei.

The dragon opened its mouth and shot out a stream of pale white zombie fire.

Dragon fire was a primary form of attack of the giant dragon, that was a natural ability for them, like the horns of a bull, the paws of a bear, or the stinger of a bee.

Wariness shone in Shi Lei’s eyes, he did not dare to receive the attack head on. He continued to fly to the left, after dodging the zombie fire, a huge dragon tail entered his vision.

Shi Lei opened his eyes wide as he placed both arms in front of him, defending his chest.

He could not dodge it!

In Fang Yuan, Star Lord Wan Xiang and Hei Lou Lan’s vision, they saw that the zombie dragon had elegantly moved in the air, turning its huge body and swinging its tail, directly crashing it into Shi Lei who had dodged the zombie fire.

With a loud bang, Shi Lei was sent fly harshly like a cannonball.

He crashed onto a point partway up a mountain, entering deep into the mountain rocks. The entire mountain was shaking as rocks fell from above, they quickly covered him up completely.

Star Lord Wan Xiang sucked in a breath of cold air, he retreated hurriedly. The zombie dragon was so powerful, this was the first time he had seen Immortal Monkey King Shi Lei in such a pathetic state.

But soon, he heard Shi Lei shouting under the pile of rocks: “Worm, you have truly angered me, have a taste of my immortal killer move. Shocking rock break!”

The sky burst open as a small hill was aimed towards the zombie dragon.

Hei Lou Lan’s eyelids were twitching: “This immortal killer move’s activation is so fast?”

Normally, the stronger the immortal killer move, the more time is needed to activate it. But Shi Lei’s shocking rock break defied common logic, not only was it strong, it could be used very quickly.

Even the zombie dragon could not dodge it.

But the zombie dragon did not want to dodge it, seeing the small hill that was approaching it, a hint of disdain flashed across the dragon’s eyes.

With a loud bang, the zombie dragon raised its head and rammed into the small hill.

Shi Lei’s immortal killer move had no effect.

“Good, such an opponent is what I like!” Shi Lei was shocked and excited, he shot up into the sky and crashed into the zombie dragon.

The human and dragon engaged in the sky, winds were blowing and clouds were in turbulence, heaven and earth were changing colors.

Fang Yuan's pupils shrunk: "This zombie dragon is not simple, it seems that defensive immortal Gu worms had been used on its body before."

"Then what do we do now?" Hei Lou Lan was very troubled: "Under their watchful eyes, there is no way we can get the walking meat tree."

Chapter 723

Chapter 723: Shocking Appearance of Star Constellation Immortal Venerable

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

In the sky, the human and dragon were engaging in battle, with loud explosions, the battle was entering its climax.

Star Lord Wan Xiang was at the side, he could not interfere at all.

Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan were hiding in the forest on the ground, they were observing the fighting and awaiting their chance.

The huge dragon roared, zombie energy was bursting from it as the famous expert of Central Continent, Shi Lei, was in a disadvantage.

“This zombie dragon is incredible, when it was alive, it was a wind path azure dragon, after becoming a zombie dragon, not only does it have wind path and dark path dao marks, its speed is even amplified by Immortal Gu.” After observing the battle, Hei Lou Lan gradually understood the situation.

“Starry Sky grotto-heaven’s owner, Seven Star Child, originally had a wind path Immortal Gu, called wind sprint Immortal Gu. But using this Gu required immortal essence. According to rumors, Seven Star Child had once developed a killer move that could apply the effects of the Immortal Gu on another target for a long period of time. Looking at this now, it seems the rumors were right.” Fang Yuan added.

The zombie dragon’s defense and movement were boosted by Immortal Gu, it was experienced in battle and its giant dragon body could strike with huge force. Manipulating its tail while flying, it gave off an unrestrained aura.

Most importantly, the zombie energy dragon flames were very powerful, they were on par with the highest tier of mortal killer moves.

Shi Lei continued to shout as he used near ten different battle tactics, but he could not change the situation. Often, when he took back some of the initiative, the zombie dragon would suppress him again.

The zombie dragon had no weakness in attack, defense, or movement, it had an all-around advantage.

Hei Lou Lan's expression turned heavy as she watched, she said solemnly: "Shi Lei's battle strength far surpasses my estimation! If it had been me, facing the attacks of the zombie dragon, I would only last for a moment before getting killed by it. If it was you, Fang Yuan, unless you could use myriad self, you would only hold on for a while longer than me, there is no way of winning."

Fang Yuan did not rebuke her, Hei Lou Lan's assessment was very reasonable.

Although she was a strength path extreme immortal, because of her life experiences, she was not arrogant at all, she was humble and vigilant, she understood her own strength clearly.

The reason why Fang Yuan could last longer than her was because of his flying attainment, as well the movement killer move true solid bat wings.

But even if Fang Yuan's speed surpassed Hei Lou Lan, without the killer move myriad self, he could not pose a threat to the zombie dragon. He could only run away, as icy drill stardust could not cause damage to the zombie dragon, he had no way to win.

Although Hei Lou Lan had strength path Immortal Gu, and half an offensive immortal killer move, her offense surpassed Fang Yuan but her movement speed and defense were her weaknesses. Although she could cause damage to the zombie dragon, it would not take a beating without fighting back, once they fought, Hei Lou Lan would not last as long as Fang Yuan.

Those who were called experts not only had battle strength, they also needed great insight.

Looking at information and knowing if they could do it or not, whether they could win or not. That was the ability to assess a situation and know one's own limits.

Without these abilities, even if one had great strength, they would not go far.

Knowing whom they could offend, know whom they could not afford to offend, knowing when to battle or retreat... retreating was not cowardly, it was treasuring one's own life, awaiting the time where they could soar towards success!

"In this situation, we have no way of succeeding. We should leave the walking meat tree there, I suggest we retreat." Fang Yuan said.

Hei Lou Lan nodded: "That was my intention as well, nobody can predict any accidents in battle. Even if we stay here and take a risk of getting discovered, we cannot do anything anyway, we should withdraw towards a safer location."

The two came to an agreement and retreated stealthily.

Their advantage was that they were in the dark while their enemies were out in the open, they could afford to watch on the sidelines. Right now, the enemies were stronger than them, they had to hold onto this advantage.

After they retreated to a safe distance, Hei Lou Lan suddenly said: "Actually, I have a question — how did they get in?"

Fang Yuan's gaze shone: "I was thinking about this question too. The area near the star hall that we came in from did not have any investigative Gu worms around, that is not the usual behavior of Gu Immortals."

"In this case, we can deduce that they did not come from a star hall. This area is the place where they first arrived in. To enter someone else's blessed

land or grotto-heaven, the most usual method is to follow cracks and loopholes, or Gu worms like connecting heaven Gu and hole earth Gu.” Hei Lou Lan continued.

“It is unlikely for them to use hole earth Gu or connecting heaven Gu, after all, both sides need to agree for that to work. This Starry Sky grotto-heaven is quite strange, the heavenly spirit has not shown up yet, after being here for so long, we have not faced any obstacles as well. And if Shi Lei’s group was able to gain access normally, they would not be fighting so intensely.” Fang Yuan said.

“Thus, it is most likely that they used a loophole or crack.” Hei Lou Lan laughed.

A dark light shined in Fang Yuan’s eyes, he spoke what Hei Lou Lan was thinking but did not say out loud: “They are not like us who have Fixed Immortal Travel, so be it if they have other space path Gu worms. But if they really came in from a loophole, we can use this to ambush them or plot against them, we might have a huge profit from it!”

If Star Lord Wan Xiang and Shi Lei heard this, they would definitely be breaking out in cold sweat.

Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan were demons full of evil ideas, most importantly, they could keenly analyze and would not give up on any minute clues, they even managed to guess Shi Lei’s and Star Lord Wan Xiang’s method of entering the grotto-heaven.

But just as Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan were about to search for the loophole, the battle in the sky changed.

Shi Lei had been fighting for a long time, suppressed by the zombie dragon the whole time, he was growling in anger.

He quickly moved back as he pulled some distance, his body started shaking.

Immortal battlefield killer move — Rolling Rock Battlefield!

The sky was changing, turning into a grey rock battlefield. The battlefield rapidly expanded, covering the zombie dragon and Shi Lei.

From outside, it looked like a huge grey rock cloud was hanging in the sky, it completely blocked any vision from outside.

Hei Lou Lan's and Fang Yuan's hearts shuddered.

Hei Lou Lan thought: "An amazing method, it actually is an immortal level battlefield killer move, to form such a killer move, he needs to use at least three Immortal Gu, and these Immortal Gu need to be connected in some way."

Fang Yuan was thinking: "Rolling rock battlefield! In my previous life, Vicious Lightning Fiend lost to this move. To think that Shi Lei has already obtained this method at this time."

At the same time, Star Lord Wan Xiang was thinking: "Shi Lei is going to fight the zombie dragon to the end! What should I do? There are no longer any ancient desolate beast guards inside the eighth star hall, the battlefield killer move also isolates the inside and outside of the domain... I, should I explore the eighth star hall first?"

The more Star Lord Wan Xiang thought about it, the more he was moved.

After a dozen breaths of time, he could not control it anymore, he turned into a shooting star and flew into the eighth star hall.

"Huh?"

"Eh?"

Seeing Star Lord Wan Xiang move so swiftly, Hei Lou Lan and Fang Yuan stopped their current plans.

The two were familiar with people's thought processes, they had keen perception, they immediately guessed the possibility that the star hall's defenses were no longer a threat!

“Let’s bet on it.”

“Do you dare to bet on it and charge in?”

Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan transmitted at the same time, they flew up and towards the eighth star hall.

The two came to the eighth star hall and found the ravaged battlefield. There were three defenses in the eighth star hall, the first was the astral wind flying heavenly boar, the second was the walking meat tree, and the third was the zombie dragon.

After the three defenses were gone, one could enter the deepest area of the star hall.

The two used their defensive killer moves at the same time, moving together deep into the star hall.

Soon, they found the inner hall.

The inner hall’s doors were opened, as Star Lord Wan Xiang was already inside.

Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan did not dare to waste their precious time, they hid their figures and stepped into the inner hall.

At the next moment, they saw Star Lord Wan Xiang.

Star Lord Wan Xiang was in a strange condition, his back was facing Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan as he stood on the spot, shivering as if he was filled with extreme fright.

“Immortal Venerable, please spare me!!” Suddenly, he shouted with a tone filled with fear, he directly knelt on the ground, he was begging for mercy!

Before him was deep darkness.

The lights in the inner hall were not lit, there was no light source, Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan could only see the figure of a huge throne.

“Immortal Venerable?!” Hei Lou Lan and Fang Yuan looked at each other.

“Hmph, acting mysterious.” Soon after, Fang Yuan snorted coldly as he walked forward.

Hei Lou Lan followed behind.

At the next moment, their pupils shrunk to pin size as their bodies froze like a rock.

A woman’s figure appeared before them.

She was wearing a dark blue robe, her hair was dazzling like the milky way, drooping down. She looked down from above as she pointed at Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan: “You two juniors are simply too daring, you dare to offend Star Constellation Immortal Venerable, quickly kneel down!”

The aura of rank nine was overwhelming, she was the real deal!

...

Central Continent, Spirit Affinity House, Bai Qing blessed land.

The sunlight pierced the window as it shone on a small building on a mountain.

In the small building, there was a warm and comfortable bed, on it was a woman sitting in a meditating position.

This woman had inborn beauty like that of a flower, she had white skin and a straightly pointed nose with red lips, she wore a phoenix coronet as she appeared elegant and grand, incapable of being profaned. She was Feng Jin Huang.

Because of dream wings Immortal Gu, she had gotten into a strange state where she had not woken up for a very long time, all of the Gu Immortals in Spirit Affinity House could do nothing to help her.

A small sparrow was chirping as it flew onto the window from a tree branch outside.

As if she had heard this, Feng Jin Huang's eyelashes suddenly moved.

Soon after, she opened her eyes, she had woken up.

"Huang Er, my Huang Er, you have finally woken up!!" Almost at the same time, Feng Jin Huang's mother, Fairy Bai Qing, appeared in the building. Looking at Feng Jin Huang who had woken up, she was overjoyed and in tears, she hugged Feng Jin Huang tightly.

"Mother, Huang Er was unfilial, I have worried you." Feng Jin Huang hugged Bai Qing as she consoled her maturely.

"All is fine as long as you are alright, Huang Er, are you injured, do you feel anything wrong?" Fairy Bai Qing was worried, she touched Feng Jin Huang's face and shoulders, checking everywhere.

"It is not a problem mother! This time, I have found the true use of dream wings Immortal Gu. It can bring me into dream realms!" Feng Jin Huang said.

"Dream realms?" Fairy Bai Qing was shocked.

At the next moment, she reacted, her pupils expanded as she showed some uncertain joy, she grabbed Feng Jin Huang's shoulders: "Daughter, are you sure? It really is about dream realms?!"

Chapter 724 - Pitiful Dreamer, Precarious Situation in Dream

Chapter 724: Pitiful Dreamer, Precarious Situation in Dream

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“That’s right.” Feng Jin Huang nodded with certainty: “Using dream wings Immortal Gu, I traveled in a dream realm, I encountered many life forms. I met many people, there were Gu Masters and ordinary people. I saw many wild beasts, tigers, wolves, rabbits, rats, I even found a desolate beast iron crown eagle, I watched it grow up from birth. In the end, I came across an old man, he had a strange temperament, constantly muttering to himself, saying that he is called Kong Jue, he often killed people and dissected their corpses, it was terrifying. He even tried to block my way, I could only dodge left and right and had to escape for a long time. Otherwise, I would have woken up long ago.”

When Feng Jin Huang first spoke, she had an excited and agitated tone, but when she mentioned Kong Jue, her tone became grim and she felt some lingering fear.

Fairy Bai Qing heard this and stared straight at her daughter.

“Mother, what’s wrong?”

Only when Feng Jin Huang was starting to get worried and asked did Fairy Bai Qing breathe in deeply, her eyes showing extreme happiness: “Huang Er, your opportunity has come! It seems you truly entered a dream realm!! The Kong Jue that you mentioned is likely to be Old Immortal Kong Jue, in history, he was one of the Three Olds, along with Old Eccentric Tian Nan and Long Hair Ancestor. The so called Three Olds were the three refinement path supreme grandmasters over the long course of history!”

“No wonder I felt that Kong Jue was so familiar when I heard the name.” Feng Jin Huang realized at once, but then her beautiful face showed some confusion: “But why did I encounter Old Immortal Kong Jue? Why did he want to capture me? Why is it that after I woke up, I felt that there are a lot of refinement path methods in my mind, my recognition of certain Gu worms became clearer, and when I see a Gu worm, I would think of its refinement recipe, the materials needed, the funds necessary for the refinement and so on?”

“Great fortune! This is your great fortune...” Fairy Bai Qing raised her head and sighed, tears were almost about to fall from her eyes.

“Mother, what is this dream realm, why is it so magical?” Feng Jin Huang asked again.

Fairy Bai Qing let out a breath of cloudy air, she calmed her emotions and said gently: “Regarding dream realms, mother does not know much either, but the earliest record of a dream realm is written in <<The Legends of Ren Zu>>.”

<<The Legends of Ren Zu>>, Chapter Three, Section Sixteen states: Ren Zu’s third son, Northern Dark Ice Soul had entered a deep part of black heaven, obtaining fire Gu.

He was chased by many life forms inside black heaven, left without a choice, he tossed fire Gu towards them to protect himself.

Fire Gu lit up many of the walking meat trees, and the fire spread out to ignite many of the wild beasts’ bodies.

At once, life forms were crying out as the light of the flames burst out brightly.

“So many delicious things, so many delicious things!” Fire Gu shouted in excitement, it was no longer weak like before, it was tall and imposing, there was even a hint of ruthlessness and madness in its tone.

Northern Dark Ice Soul was shocked: “Fire, oh fire, how did you become so huge?”

“I said, I am the least picky when it comes to food, I can eat almost anything. Fire can draw out more fire, a spark can create a forest fire.” Fire Gu shouted proudly as it answered.

Suddenly, the flame rose up like a wall, moving towards Northern Dark Ice Soul.

Northern Dark Ice Soul quickly took a step back.

Fire Gu laughed loudly: “Oh human, do not be scared! You saved me, you are my benefactor, you are my friend. They are afraid of me, but they need me to deal with those dream realms, thus they imprisoned me and starved me. Only you helped me, thus you are my true friend, from now on, if you have any difficulties, you can count on me!”

Northern Dark Ice Soul’s heart was eased, he said happily: “That would be great, my friend.”

“Friend!” Fire Gu laughed loudly, it turned into a form of a human as it opened its arms, wanting to give Northern Dark Ice Soul a hug.

Northern Dark Ice Soul jumped back in fear: “Oh fire, excessive fervor is the fire of self-immolation, let’s keep a distance between us.”

Fire Gu had no choice but to stop its actions, it spun around Northern Dark Ice Soul as he said: “Oh human, you are so weak, you are not fun.”

Northern Dark Ice Soul was surrounded in flames, he quickly waved his hand: “Don’t get too close, don’t get too close. It is so hot, way too hot, leave a path open for me to walk out.”

Fire Gu had to open a path for Northern Dark Ice Soul to walk out of, after he walked for several hundred steps, he looked back at the blazing sea of fire with a sigh of relief.

But at this time, a wild beast came out from the shadows behind him, swallowing Northern Dark Ice Soul in one mouthful.

“That is a dream realm! There are so many dream realms, they are catching up!” Many life forms shouted as they escaped.

“Quickly release my friend!” Fire Gu shouted in anger, pouncing towards the beast group of dream realms.

The dream realm beast group shrunk when shone by the light of the fire, they rapidly melted like a candle. They growled and scattered all over the place.

Fire Gu continued to eat along the way, it spread towards the dream realm that consumed Northern Dark Ice Soul.

The dream realms were escaping, but fire Gu was chasing behind them.

Among the escaping dream realms, the larger their bodies, the stronger they were, and the faster they ran away, soon, they pulled some distance from fire Gu.

As it turned out, the dream realms used the emotions and desires of their prey to strengthen themselves.

Northern Dark Ice Soul, who was swallowed by a dream realm, had a huge desire to survive, at the same time, his greatest goal was to revive his father.

In addition, he was filled with anxiety and was afraid he would not make it. He was also filled with guilt and regret, because Desolate Ancient Moon died due to him giving her a meaning in life.

One could say that Northern Dark Ice Soul was the best prey for the dream realms.

The dream realm who swallowed him grew rapidly, fire Gu growled loudly in anger, but it was getting closer to the dream realm.

Northern Dark Ice Soul was deep inside the dream realm, he had fallen asleep, in his dream, he saw Desolate Ancient Moon reviving and smiling to him, calling him a good brother and saying she forgave him, and that she knew he did not do it intentionally.

He saw that he was at the door of life and death, successfully saving his father, Ren Zu. Ren Zu praised him: You are indeed my good son, if not for you, father would not have revived.

Northern Dark Ice Soul's face was filled with a blissful smile.

And like that, many days passed.

The sea of fire was still burning intensely, it spread all over black heaven as it finally blocked all of the dream realms which were escaping.

Under the burning of the flames, the dream realm quickly melted as Northern Dark Ice Soul fell onto the ground, waking up from his dream.

He suddenly understood that everything in his dream was fake, his happiness was not real, what he faced was a burning hot fire Gu. But his face was filled with tears, he felt an extreme cold that was piercing into his bones.

He cried out loud, questioning fire Gu: "Why, why did you wake me up? I still want to dream, I want to be eaten by the dream realm!"

Fire Gu reminded him helplessly: "Oh human, you must know, dreams are often the opposite of reality, they are fake."

"I don't want to listen, I don't care." Northern Dark Ice Soul cried out as he covered his ears and shook his head.

Fire Gu was anxious: "I am your friend, I do not want..."

Northern Dark Ice Soul interrupted it before it finished: "Since you are my friend, you should not restrict me or obstruct me!"

“Sigh...” Fire Gu let out a long sigh, it fell into silence, giving Northern Dark Ice Soul a path leading out without a better choice.

Northern Dark Ice Soul quickly ran out, wanting to find another dream realm within the darkness to have him eaten once again.

...

Central Continent, Starry Sky grotto-heaven.

“Star Constellation Immortal Venerable!!!” Facing this person, Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan were tongue-tied, they were shocked and dazed.

Star Constellation Immortal Venerable, one of the ten venerables in the history of Gu Masters.

Legends regarding her had been passed down even until this day.

She was a rarely seen female rank nine Gu Immortal, the founder of wisdom path, and the creator of star path. She was the second generation reigning immortal of Heavenly Court, even after death she plotted against three Demon Venerables, protecting Heavenly Court from danger.

Now that she was standing in front of Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan, she looked down arrogantly as her grand aura of rank nine burst out towards them.

“What is going on? Star Constellation Immortal Venerable? She is still alive?!” Hei Lou Lan gritted her teeth, feeling an immense pressure. Even if she had great confidence, and was a formidable person plotting to kill her own father, at this moment her body was shaking as she faced an intense trial of her will.

After all, the other party was at the peak of Gu Masters, a rank nine Gu Immortal, the legendary Star Constellation Immortal Venerable that she had heard about since a young age.

Hei Lou Lan could not help but feel her legs go soft, while Star Lord Wan Xiang in front of her was already kneeling on the ground, kowtowing as he

begged for mercy.

The aura of rank nine was undeniable. But Fang Yuan gritted his teeth, his eyes shining with ruthlessness: “This feeling? This feeling! This is actually... this is actually a piece of a dream realm?!”

He could only growl in his mind, he could not produce any sound.

He could not move at all, under the pressure of the rank nine aura, he felt like an ant that was sealed inside amber.

Under the intense threat of life and death, Fang Yuan felt a strong sense of danger in his heart.

“I have to get out of this dream realm, otherwise, all of my plans after rebirth would come to a halt. My plan for eternal life would end here! True solid bat wings, detonate now!!”

Fang Yuan gritted his teeth, at the crucial moment, he decided to make a sacrifice.

The bat wings that he had transplanted after much effort detonated under Fang Yuan’s resolute decision.

An intense sense of pain assaulted him, turning into a formless energy that protected Fang Yuan’s entire body.

Star Constellation Immortal Venerable gasped lightly, looking at Fang Yuan deeply: “An immortal zombie, yet so fascinating.”

Just as she said that, under Fang Yuan’s perception, the entire scene changed, Star Constellation Immortal Venerable vanished, and the eighth star hall disappeared. What he could see was a blue robed Gu Immortal with his face facing Fang Yuan, looking up at the clear moon in the sky above the clouds.

He muttered: “Heaven has taken pity on me. I, Seven Star Child, have finally combined the seven star spaces into one, forming the unified Starry Sky grotto-heaven. I have passed another huge obstacle in my cultivation

journey, I am one step closer to rank nine realm, one step closer! Hahaha, hahaha...”

Seven Star Child seemed to be unable to sense Fang Yuan’s existence, he continued to face Fang Yuan as he had no inclination to turn around.

He continued to laugh loudly, his laughter was filled with joy, even Fang Yuan was affected by it and started to feel happy.

Fang Yuan started to feel some joy in him, but his body was turning cold, like he was in an icy domain.

“Oh no! This is a dream within a dream! I had just left the dream of Star Constellation Immortal Venerable, but now I am inside Seven Star Child’s dream.”

But this time, Fang Yuan had no bat wings left to detonate.

Chapter 725 - Seven Star Child Awakens

Chapter 725: Seven Star Child Awakens

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“Not good! A person’s dream realm is filled with their desires and emotions. I am currently experiencing joy after hearing Seven Star Child’s laughter, it is a signal that I am starting to be infected by the dream’s emotions!” Being inside Seven Star Child’s dream realm, Fang Yuan knew the situation was terrible.

He had his previous life’s experiences, he knew about the dangers of a dream realm, if one was careless, a grand Gu Immortal could lose himself inside a dream realm, dying in the end.

At this moment, Fang Yuan had not fallen too deeply into it, to leave the dream realm, the most effective way was to stimulate himself with severe pain.

But as an immortal zombie, he had no sense of pain. If not for the fact that he had retained the sense of pain in his true solid bat wings earlier, he would have been stuck in Star Constellation Immortal Venerable’s dream realm.

The encounter earlier was extremely precarious. Thankfully, Fang Yuan had his previous life’s memories and recognized that it was a dream realm, thus he could leave before he sunk further into it.

Fortunately, he had true solid bat wings, and the pain produced from the self-detonation exceeded the power of Star Constellation Immortal Venerable’s dream, thus Fang Yuan was pushed out of the rank nine venerable’s dream.

But just when Fang Yuan escaped from the tiger's den, he entered the wolf's cave.

Seven Star Child was a rank eight Gu Immortal, he did not have a prominent reputation but his battle strength would have been exemplary. Be it Fang Yuan during his previous life or Fang Yuan currently, he was not Seven Star Child's match.

Fang Yuan had no more pain that he could inflict, he felt helpless at this moment, like he was quietly awaiting death!

"No, there has to be a way, there is another way..." Fang Yuan lips were dry, he was nervously clenching his fists.

"Huh?"

Sensing his clenched fists, a brilliant light shined in Fang Yuan's red eyes, he was overjoyed: "There is a chance! Although Seven Star Child is rank eight, he is far inferior to Star Constellation Immortal Venerable. In Star Constellation Immortal Venerable's dream, I could not move at all. But in Seven Star Child's dream, I have not lost all of my movement ability yet."

Thinking of this, Fang Yuan raised one arm with much difficulty.

It felt like a huge mountain was pressing on his hand, such a simple act of raising his arm became extremely difficult.

"Rise, rise up!" Fang Yuan's veins were popping, he stared at this arm as he exerted all of his strength.

After fifteen minutes, he finally raised his hand to an appropriate degree.

With much difficulty, he slowly opened his five fingers, conjuring a lump of starlight in his palm.

There were countless icy shards in the starlight, a continuously soft explosion could be heard from them. The blue starlight shined the entire area blue.

Seeing this starlight lump, Fang Yuan had an intense feeling of joy and satisfaction.

“Oh no, I’m starting to feel the same joyful emotions as him, the deeper I am in this dream realm, the more mobility I lose.” Fang Yuan reacted, suppressing his emotions.

As he expected, his mobility had fallen greatly, he could raise his arm earlier, but now he could only move his fingers.

His hand spent a lot of effort to create a lump of starlight, this was his final hope.

“Hidden dream realms cannot be attacked using normal methods. But this piece of dream realm is different, it has already surfaced, since it can interfere with outside forces now, it can also be disrupted and destroyed by those outside forces.”

Although this piece of dream realm had Star Constellation Immortal Venerable and Seven Star Child’s dreams, it had immense value, it was a huge waste to destroy it, but if Fang Yuan did not do this, he would lose his life.

He had no choice but to do this!

Fang Yuan exerted all of his strength, his five fingers trembled as the icy drill stardust flew out of his palm slowly.

Carrying Fang Yuan’s hope, the icy drill stardust slowly hit Seven Star Child’s back.

“Hahaha, I succeeded, I fused the seven stars into one. Hahahaha... guh!” Seven Star Child’s laughter came to a stop, he turned around but his body was shattering rapidly like a mirror.

Fang Yuan could only see his face clearly, his entire body had collapsed.

“A good chance!” Fang Yuan’s entire body relaxed, like the formless mountain pressing on his body had been lifted.

Fang Yuan regained his mobility and immediately retreated. If he did not move, when the dream realm recovers, he would not be able to any longer.

But Seven Star Child's dream was much more fragile than what Fang Yuan had expected.

Not only did Seven Star Child's body shatter, the surrounding clouds and the moon in the sky shattered. In the blink of an eye, this dream realm of Seven Star Child vanished completely.

"How could that be? My icy drill stardust is not strong, all it could do was shatter Seven Star Child's image, he should recover very quickly. Wait, this situation... could it be?!"

A flash of inspiration appeared in Fang Yuan's mind, he thought of a possibility.

As if responding to his thoughts, a sharp growl could be heard from within the eighth star hall, the voice creating strong sound waves: "Who? Who disrupted my sleep!"

At the deep, dark spot of the eighth star area, high up on the throne, there were two blue eyes shining brightly.

Soon after, a body of an immortal zombie resembling a mortal person stood up and stepped out, furiously looking around, fixing his gaze on Star Lord Wan Xiang, Hei Lou Lan and Fang Yuan.

At once, Fang Yuan felt extremely alert!

He moved his entire body and retreated quickly, he did not even have time to turn around, he directly charged out of the star hall.

"It turns out that Seven Star Child had not died, but transformed into an immortal zombie! No wonder the heavenly spirit did not appear. Hei Lou Lan, I can only help you to this extent." Fang Yuan gritted his teeth, before leaving, he fired icy drill stardust towards Hei Lou Lan.

“Worms, you court death!” Seven Star Child first went to Star Lord Wan Xiang.

He raised his leg and harshly stepped on Star Lord Wan Xiang’s back.

Bam!

With a loud boom, he created a hole in the eighth star hall, Star Lord Wan Xiang’s chest was almost entirely smashed. His injured body was like a shooting star, flying down and crashing into the forest.

Seven Star Child immortal zombie took large strides towards Hei Lou Lan.

But Hei Lou Lan was attacked by the icy drill stardust, under the intense feeling of pain and cold, she narrowly woke up from Star Constellation Immortal Venerable’s dream realm.

Seven Star Child immortal zombie snickered sinisterly, when he got to around fifty to sixty steps from Hei Lou Lan, he pushed with his left arm.

Hei Lou Lan had yet to react before her entire body moved back subconsciously, at the same time she raised her arms to block.

At the next moment, a huge starlight pillar shot out of Seven Star Child immortal zombie’s hand silently.

Immortal killer move — Star Billow Pillar!

The defense Hei Lou Lan created was thoroughly destroyed in the blink of an eye by the starlight pillar.

Luckily, Hei Lou Lan had obtained a crucial moment to rest, she quickly changed her direction.

Star billow pillar was a straight line attack, Hei Lou Lan narrowly escaped death and avoided the range of the pillar, retreating quickly.

Seven Star Child immortal zombie halted for a moment, before twisting his left arm and adjusting the direction of the pillar.

Hei Lou Lan dodged left and right, she narrowly avoided star billow pillar many times. Even if she was hit by the light pillar, it was not for more than three breaths of time.

After dozens of breaths, the huge starlight pillar in Seven Star Child's hand vanished, and Hei Lou Lan successfully escaped from the eighth star hall, rapidly descending towards the forest.

When Hei Lou Lan got to Fang Yuan's side, she could not believe that she actually escaped successfully, keeping her life!

She did not have strong defensive methods, even with the recovery speed of being a strength path extreme immortal, she could not stay in the light pillar for four breaths of time. During the process of her retreat, she was dancing on the edge of death, if there was an accident and she stayed in it for four breaths, she would have died.

Fang Yuan grabbed her arm and ran towards the deeper parts of the forest: "Quickly go! Seven Star Child immortal zombie had been trapped in that dream realm for too long, his condition is abnormal and there are few thoughts in his mind, his cognition is slow and he cannot think normally now."

Hei Lou Lan was dragged by Fang Yuan, they concealed their figures and stealthily moved past trees after trees, running frantically in the forest.

She was still confused even now, she asked rapidly: "Dream realm! The Star Constellation Immortal Venerable that I saw earlier was also part of a dream realm? What is a dream realm?"

Suddenly, Hei Lou Lan's voice came to a stop, seeing the icy drill stardust marks on her body, she shouted in anger: "Fang Yuan! You actually attacked me?"

"Shut up! I was saving you, without this icy drill stardust, would you be able to escape from Star Constellation Immortal Venerable's dream realm? If you could not react in time, you would have been killed by Seven Star

Child immortal zombie's immortal killer move already!" Fang Yuan did not turn around, he replied in an displeased tone.

Hei Lou Lan was stunned, but she accepted his explanation.

Fierce and ambitious people were usually easily suspicious, Hei Lou Lan did not believe Fang Yuan, what she believed was the Snowy Mountain Alliance that they had.

The alliance stated that allies were not to harm or attack each other. When one side was in danger, the other party must attempt to save them to the best of their ability.

If Fang Yuan's icy drill stardust was an attack trying to harm Hei Lou Lan, he would have died from the oath already.

Seeing that he was rapidly running, and causing pain to her arm, Hei Lou Lan understood and broke free from Fang Yuan's grasp: "I can move myself!"

Pausing for a while, Hei Lou Lan followed behind Fang Yuan as she asked: "I will remember this favor of saving my life. The compensation that I give you should certainly satisfy you! However, what is that dream realm? As a strength path extreme immortal, I actually sunk into that dream realm with no way of resisting? Dream realm, dream realm... is it that dream realm in <<The Legends of Ren Zu>>? Is it connected to Great Dream Immortal Venerable? Also, why are you running so rapidly? We have Fixed Immortal Travel."

"Shut up!" Fang Yuan shouted, running at his full speed.

His true solid bat wings were already gone, his speed was much slower now.

"Worms that invade my territory deserve death!" At this point, Seven Star Child immortal zombie's furious voice could be heard.

Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan ran as they looked up, seeing that Seven Star Child immortal zombie had already flown out of the eighth star hall, his attention was on the rolling rock battlefield that was in the air.

This was unavoidable, after all, the rolling rock battlefield was high in the air, it was massive and was like a huge poisonous tumor attached to the Starry Sky grotto-heaven, it attracted too much hostility.

Seven Star Child immortal zombie thought about it for a while, he stretched out his left arm and burst out with another star billow pillar.

An immortal level star path killer move, it crashed onto the rolling rock battlefield. The rolling rock battlefield shook intensely, but it did not break.

The star billow pillar was certainly an immortal killer move, but rolling rock battlefield was also an immortal killer move. In fact, it was a killer move formed by using three Immortal Gu that were related to each other!

Chapter 726 - Retreat

Chapter 726: Retreat

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Seeing that his attack did not destroy this despicable poisonous tumor, Seven Star Child immortal zombie was stunned, he opened his mouth and roared with even more anger, as his right arm pressed towards the rolling rock battlefield.

Following his action, a huge hand made of grand starlight formed and slapped the rolling rock battlefield with great force.

It was another immortal killer move!

After the attack of two immortal killer moves, the rolling rock battlefield cracked opened as a huge opening revealed the scene inside the battlefield, it had not broken apart yet.

Fang Yuan saw this and retracted his gaze, running without rest.

Hei Lou Lan let out a breath of foggy air, her worry was mostly lifted: “Alright, Seven Star Child immortal zombie is fighting Shi Lei now, this is the best situation. Fang Yuan, why are you running?!”

“Saving a person.” Fang Yuan’s reply was extremely brief and to the point.

Hei Lou Lan was curious: “Save who?”

At this time, Fang Yuan turned around a mountain wall and stepped onto a cliff, he pointed: “Him.”

Hei Lou Lan looked and saw that there was a Gu Immortal lying on a cracked rock after a trail of broken trees: “It is that star path Gu Immortal!”

The two came to Star Lord Wan Xiang, and saw that there was a huge hole on his chest. Not only was it completely pierced through, he had lost almost all of his chest, only some flesh by the two sides were holding him together.

Such heavy injuries made even Hei Lou Lan breathe in sharply.

“This is the power of Seven Star Child immortal zombie’s stomp.” Fang Yuan lowered his body and his eight arms searched Star Lord Wan Xiang’s body in turns.

After a while, Fang Yuan sighed in disappointment, thinking: “Although his body’s injuries are severe, it can be healed by paying a huge cost. But his soul was sucked into the dream realm, unless Star Constellation Immortal Venerable’s dream was broken, this Gu Immortal’s soul can only wander inside that dream realm, or transform himself into another dream realm.”

Hei Lou Lan was standing at the side, using her investigative Gu to check, she said with some lingering fear: “There is no way to save him, even his soul is entirely missing now, don’t tell me it was because of that dream realm? If you did not save me, would I end up in that state as well?”

“What a pity.” Fang Yuan muttered, his movements did not stop: “If he was still alive, we could still gain important information from him. In fact, we could use your slavery Immortal Gu to make him become one of us, doing our bidding. We could even plot against Shi Lei, and might have a chance of killing Shi Lei without taking any risks, while also leaving us free from suspicion, obtaining the greatest benefits!”

“Hey, are you listening to my words!” Hei Lou Lan was stomping her feet in anger.

“If you have the time for that, why don’t you come and help me seal the immortal aperture in his body.” Fang Yuan’s words attracted all of Hei Lou Lan’s attention.

This was a complete rank six blessed land!

Hei Lou Lan quickly moved ahead and sent out her divine sense, but it could only move around the area outside the immortal aperture, unable to enter.

“He is dead, but he left behind his obsession, the blessed land now has a land spirit.” Fang Yuan’s eight arms were continuing to move, planting all sorts of Gu worms on Star Lord Wan Xiang’s corpse.

Star Lord Wan Xiang’s injuries continued to heal.

“I, what can I do to help?” Hei Lou Lan was stunned by the incredible techniques that Fang Yuan was using endlessly right now.

Fang Yuan’s brows were tightly locked, he was concentrating: “Sealing the blessed land is a troublesome matter, thankfully the land spirit has just been formed. I did not expect such a situation, I am lacking Gu worms now. You have to observe the battle situation up there, while communicating with treasure yellow heaven to buy these Gu worms. Remember, we cannot have a single one missing!”

Saying so, Fang Yuan transmitted his divine sense.

“I know.” Hei Lou Lan obtained a list and her face was serious.

She stood beside Fang Yuan, acting as a guard while using her own immortal aperture to communicate with treasure yellow heaven. Not just that, she even used the moving perspective cup Gu that Fang Yuan lent her to ask for help from Fairy Li Shan.

Boom boom boom...

High in the sky, Seven Star Child immortal zombie continued to attack endlessly, his immortal killer moves were unleashed as if they did not cost any immortal essence at all, he used them one after another.

The rolling rock battlefield could not take the pressure and was finally broken.

The battlefield broke apart, and the zombie dragon fell from the sky helplessly, like a dead snake with lots of injuries.

Shi Lei, who caused its injuries, was not in a good state either, he was covered in wounds, especially the one on his chest, it extended from his shoulder to his waist, the wound was so deep his bones could be seen.

Shi Lei was panting heavily, his face was pale. There was still a trace of grey white zombie fire burning on his body. In order to defeat the zombie dragon, he had paid a huge price and suffered heavy injuries.

But the more injured he was, the greater his fighting intent.

Seeing Seven Star Child immortal zombie, who was stronger than the zombie dragon, this Gu Immortal from Combat Immortal Sect laughed loudly, he did not have any fear, instead, his fighting intent was blazing like a forest fire.

“Intruder, die.” Seven Star Child immortal zombie shouted, expressionlessly pointing a finger at Shi Lei.

Immortal killer move — One Star Finger!

At the same time, Shi Lei snickered, flipping his palm.

Immortal killer move — Shocking Rock Break!

The two killer moves were attacking methods that had short activation time but great offensive power. Seven Star Child immortal zombie’s fingertip burst out with starlight, in the blink of an eye, it tore through space and pierced Shi Lei’s chest.

Meanwhile, a huge mountain rock pressed down on Seven Star Child immortal zombie, with a loud bang, Seven Star Child immortal zombie was sent crashing to the ground, buried under a small hill.

Shi Lei’s blood was spewing out in a line, from the front and back of his chest. His body shook in the air for a while, he almost fell but he managed to continue floating.

Shi Lei was stunned, the attack earlier was too fast, if he did not move his body in time, his heart would have been destroyed.

At the area of his wound, there were countless star path dao marks, as they were near his heart, blood was flowing out unceasingly. Ordinary mortal Gu could not help, even mortal healing killer moves could not do anything, but Shi Lei had his own healing Immortal Gu.

After the treatment of the Immortal Gu, Shi Lei's injuries healed rapidly, the blood stopped spewing out, it flowed down his chest like a stream.

Right after he finished treating his injuries, the rock that was suppressing Seven Star Child immortal zombie broke apart, a huge starlight hand pressed hard and broke the rock into pieces, sending the shards flying.

Roar!

Seven Star Child immortal zombie shouted loudly, his body was covered in a multi-colored star cloak.

With a loud bang, he flew up, only leaving behind an illusory figure on the spot. The intense force caused the ground below the immortal zombie to crack, caving in to form a crater.

Shi Lei's pupils shrunk, he was shocked by Seven Star Child's burst of speed.

Shi Lei had just summoned his defensive Immortal Gu when Seven Star Child immortal zombie crashed towards him with a loud bang.

The Immortal Gu's defense was nearly broken, Shi Lei spat out a mouthful of blood with his vision spinning, he was sent flying into the sky from the impact.

"Oh no, this is a movement immortal killer move!" Shi Lei could feel the wind brushing against his ears, he tried hard to open his eyes.

Whoosh!

Hearing something with his ears, Shi Lei turned around with much difficulty, only to see Seven Star Child immortal zombie covered in a robe of starlight, piercing the clouds and appearing before him.

Seven Star Child immortal zombie flew alongside Shi Lei, towards the sky.

At that moment, the immortal zombie opened his left palm, aiming it at Shi Lei's head.

Immortal killer move — Star Billow Pillar!

Boom—!

The huge light pillar pierced the cloud layer from a high altitude, penetrating a mountain peak and causing a large area to collapse and fall apart, resulting in much dust and smoke.

A body descended from the sky like a broken sack.

It was Shi Lei.

He had endured the attack of the star billow pillar for fifteen breaths, but he was still alive and had some battle strength left. His entire head was charred black, his facial features were all blurry, like the melted wax of a candle.

Roar—!

Shi Lei opened his eyes, his golden pupils bursting out with an unprecedented ruthless light.

His heart was filled with rage, he finally used his greatest trump card.

Earth path, transformation path — dual immortal killer move — Rock Mountain Immortal Monkey King Transformation!

Seven Star Child immortal zombie charged over, but was repelled by a burst of golden light. When the giant pillar of golden light vanished, a sixteen meter tall giant monkey appeared.

The monkey had golden fur, like it was clad in golden armor. The muscles on its body were bulging like huge rocks. Its golden pupils were emitting an emotionless dominance, as the reflection of Seven Star Child immortal zombie could be seen in its eyes.

There were a pair of huge hands with red fingernails that were sharp as swords, when his fingers were extended, his hands looked like two fearsome claws.

Opening its mouth, fangs grew, in a moment, fangs were protruding out of its mouth, it was as if a demonic god had descended into the mortal world.

On one end, it was the huge Immortal Monkey King, on the other end there was the awakened immortal zombie clad in a starry cloak, the two were at a standstill, neither of them attacked yet.

Hei Lou Lan watched with her heart shaking, she knew that the moment the two of them attacked, it would be an overwhelming battle, she could not help but urge Fang Yuan: “Quick, the situation is becoming more troublesome.”

“Okay, okay. But without Immortal Gu, we can only last for seven minutes. Once the time is up, the immortal aperture will have to land on the ground and take root.” Fang Yuan was extremely busy, he felt dizzy as his eight arms stopped moving in that complex manner.

He heaved a deep sigh, looking at the sky, seeing the fearsome Immortal Monkey King, as well as the Seven Star Child immortal zombie who was surrounded by shiny starlight.

Immortal Monkey King moved his golden pupils, using his peripheral vision to look at Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan.

Fang Yuan’s concealment method could not deceive Shi Lei in his current state.

Fang Yuan’s pupils shrunk: “He found us. Quick, hide the corpse!”

Hei Lou Lan's expression was solemn, she quickly dragged Star Lord Wan Xiang's leg and tossed him into her immortal aperture.

At this time, Seven Star Child immortal zombie howled towards the sky.

His voice pierced heaven and earth, beams of starlight pillars shot down from the sky.

From the pillars, desolate beasts came out, diamond bear, flying sword rat, star desolate hound, golden pangolin...

After Seven Star Child immortal zombie started thinking again, he finally used the advantage of the grotto-heaven, he released the desolate beasts inside the seven spaces and displayed an overpowering position!

Seeing this, Fang Yuan said nothing more, activating Fixed Immortal Travel.

Immortal Monkey King's expression changed.

Hei Lou Lan entered Fang Yuan's immortal aperture, in just a few breaths of time, the two of them vanished.

"Fixed Immortal Travel, immortal zombie... Fang Yuan!" Three phrases appeared in Immortal Monkey King's mind, but Seven Star Child immortal zombie charged over again. Shi Lei was bold but he was not stupid enough to continue fighting.

He flew down, towards the walking meat tree, and placed the two segments of the tree into his immortal aperture.

Boom!

A trace of starlight tore through the sky, piercing Immortal Monkey King's huge body. It was Seven Star Child's immortal killer move, one star finger!

After Shi Lei was hit, his body merely shook slightly, he continued to fly towards the flying heavenly boar corpse.

He had the intention to retreat already, he wanted to get his loot before leaving.

He endured Seven Star Child immortal zombie's attacks as he flew towards the astral wind flying heavenly boar corpse, stretching out his arm to grab it, but he got nothing instead!

“What?!” Shi Lei was shocked, seeing the broken mortal Gu on his arm, he understood at once and flew into a rage, it had to be that Fang Yuan!

Bam!

At the next moment, a star billow pillar hit Immortal Monkey King directly on the back, causing him to fall onto the ground.

Chapter 727 - Escape

Chapter 727: Escape

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Immortal Monkey King was hit directly by the star billow pillar, with a loud thud, he crashed on the ground, with his head facing the floor.

He growled angrily, spitting out the soil in his mouth, getting up quickly.

Shi Lei did not care about the Seven Star Child immortal zombie, he only wanted to get to the star demon bat corpse, towards the location in his memories.

He took huge steps as he ran, uprooting all of the trees in his way. He looked at the star demon bat corpse from afar, joyful to see that it was still intact.

Whoosh whoosh whoosh!

Right at this moment, three golden lights flew over from the sky.

The golden lights were extremely fast and agile, they were three flying sword rat desolate beasts.

Shi Lei snorted coldly, he did not want to engage with them, he raised his arms and covered his face.

Clank clank clank...

The flying sword rats' nails were as sharp as swords, they scratched Immortal Monkey King's huge body, but no blood was seen as the soft golden monkey fur blocked the nails, emitting a loud metallic noise.

Shi Lei's current form had outstanding defense.

The three flying sword rats did not let go of Shi Lei yet, they were small and agile, they followed him and continued to scratch and hack away at his body.

Bunches of monkey fur fell from Shi Lei's body.

Wherever Shi Lei went, monkey fur would scatter on the ground.

"Damn rats!" Shi Lei shouted, whipping his tail and using it like a golden whip.

The flying sword rats were hit by the tail, but after they were sent flying, they returned and continued to disturb him.

Just as he was about to reach the star demon bat corpse, a diamond bear appeared.

"Scram!" Shi Lei was furious, he clenched his fists and swept with his arms, his fists were slamming horizontally as his brute force pushed the heavy diamond bear away.

The diamond bear flew in the air for a short distance, before crashing partway up the mountain. With a loud thud, its body which resembled diamonds had cracks on it, but it stood up like it was uninjured.

Desolate beasts generally had strong vitality, they were durable and sturdy existences.

Shi Lei did not want to tangle with the diamond bear, he only wanted to get back his loot.

He ignored the disturbance of the flying sword rats as he reached the star demon bat corpse and grabbed it with his hand.

The star demon bat corpse shattered, he had been deceived once again.

Shi Lei reacted quickly, shouting in anger: "Damn, what method is this? How can it look so real! Flying bear, right, there is still a flying bear here."

Still having some hope in his heart, the golden fur giant monkey changed directions and continued to run.

Along the way, he was met with obstruction from desolate beasts, but with his brute strength, he forcefully carved out a path.

During this period, Seven Star Child immortal zombie who was in the air attacked non-stop, sending blows towards the golden fur giant monkey, even with the great defense of the Immortal Monkey King form, his skin was torn and flesh was exposed.

Shi Lei finally got close to the flying bear corpse, but he saw that there were five flying bears surrounding the corpse, some made mournful cries while others were licking the blood on the ground.

There was one which used its head to nudge the flying bear corpse, but the image flickered.

Shi Lei saw this and lost all hope, it was completely dashed as rage overwhelmed him: “It seems that all of the desolate beasts that I killed were stolen by that despicable thief Fang Yuan!! All of these are my loot, the fruits of my victory. He dared to steal my possessions, the Immortal Monkey King’s, how long has it been since such a thing has happened?”

Shi Lei’s huge body attracted the attention of the flying bears.

Grrr!

The five flying bears had bloodshot eyes as they charged towards the golden fur giant monkey.

Shi Lei did not have the mood to fight with them, at this point, he knew there was nothing to gain here, he wanted to escape.

Even though Star Lord Wan Xiang was killed and Shi Lei lost the method to leave Starry Sky grotto-heaven, he knew the location of that grotto-heaven loophole, as long as he can find that place, he could exert force and create a bigger hole, connecting to the outside world of Central Continent.

Shi Lei immediately changed directions, but he realized that while the five flying bears were still charging towards him from the front, on the left, there were three blazing divine stallions getting closer. On the right, there was a huge ghost face tortoise, and behind him were seven star desolate hounds.

In just a short while, he was surrounded by desolate beasts on all sides.

Shi Lei wanted to fly into the sky, but he looked up to see an iron crown eagle, a nine palace crane, and a qi grand lion, these three desolate beasts above him. Other than that, Seven Star Child immortal zombie was also ready to attack.

“Three desolate beasts are nothing much, but this immortal zombie...” The golden fur giant monkey’s golden pupils shined with wariness.

He lowered his head, looking around and deciding to break through from the right side.

On his right, there was a ghost face tortoise, it was like the size of three mountains, floating in the sky silently. It was the largest in build and had the most difficulty in turning around. If Seven Star Child immortal zombie continued to attack, he could use the ghost face tortoise’s huge body to act as a shield!

Shi Lei made up his mind and took a huge step forward, charging towards the ghost face tortoise.

He had transformed into the golden fur giant monkey, he was more than twice as large as Fang Yuan’s eight armed immortal zombie form. But in front of the ghost face tortoise, he was like a pearl in front of a wolf.

The ghost face tortoise growled, as countless soul beasts emerged from the holes on its shell.

The dark blue colored soul beasts formed into an army, huge in numbers, filling the sky and charging towards the golden monkey like a torrential wave.

Shi Lei fought against the flow and moved up, his fists sending all of the soul beasts in his way flying. His golden fur had great defense, although the soul beasts were huge in numbers, they were slaughtered mercilessly.

Shi Lei managed to use this soul beast army to avoid the entrapment of the desolate beasts. Only those three flying sword rats were still near him, causing small wounds from time to time.

“This immortal zombie seems to be unable to think, even though he has strength, his beasts are hindering each other, and cannot display their true power. If it was me, I would’ve attacked long ago. Who cares about the lives of the soul beasts.” Shi Lei had rich battle experience, after evading the ghost face tortoise, he had an idea and purposely slowed down.

Under the encirclement of the soul beast army, he continued to move forward. The other beasts could only stand far away, even Seven Star Child immortal zombie was staring blankly, as if he did not want to harm the soul beast army.

Finally, Shi Lei came to the opening of the loophole of the grotto-heaven.

He let out a breath of turbid air, he was just about to relax before he winced, as blood poured out from his back.

“These three accursed rats!” Shi Lei growled in anger, he turned around and raised his fist, sending the flying sword rats flying.

The flying sword rats earlier could not cause much damage, but when damage accumulated, a small injury would grow into a large one, his back’s injury was already filled with metal path dao marks.

The flying sword rats crashed onto the ground, but they quickly flew towards Shi Lei again.

Shi Lei’s eyes shone with a ruthless light, he activated an immortal killer move — Filthy Mud Robe.

The three flying sword rats landed on the filthy mud robe and could not free themselves, like they were stuck in a swamp.

Shi Lei used another move, earth's root!

From the thick filthy mud robe, countless spikes shot out, stabbing and piercing the flying sword rats.

The flying sword rats held on for over a dozen breaths of time before their tiny bodies were pierced through by hundreds of spikes, they died at the scene.

At this time, Seven Star Child immortal zombie finally reacted, he mobilized the soul beast army and ordered the desolate beasts to charge forward fearlessly.

"It is too late, fool." Shi Lei breathed in deeply, the sticky filthy mud robe on his body moved rapidly, detaching from his body and covering the grotto-heaven opening.

Shi Lei placed both his palms on the filthy mud robe, pouring a large amount of immortal essence into it.

Immortal killer move — Earth Disintegration!

The filthy mud robe scattered and flowed out, the grotto-heaven crack became a huge hole after this attack. Shi Lei could see another sky out of this huge hole.

He laughed heartily, taking a huge step and forcing his way out.

Because it was a forceful breakthrough and was not as meticulous as Star Lord Wan Xiang's methods, during the process of leaving, a huge invisible force squeezed at Shi Lei's body from all directions.

Thankfully, Shi Lei had become the golden fur giant monkey, his defenses rose by more than ten times. He resisted the pressure and went through the hole, his body was covered in blood, especially the wound caused by the

flying sword rats, his flesh was mushy and large amounts of blood was oozing out.

Shi Lei sucked in a breath of cold air from the pain, he shouted in his heart: “Who dares to block my way, I am out of here! That accursed immortal zombie, I will definitely take you down. And for that Fang Yuan, the thief that stole my loot. A mere tiny rank six immortal zombie that doesn’t know what is good for him, he dared to offend me! When I return, I will deal with you properly, and let you know the terrible fate for offending me!”

Thoughts flashed in Shi Lei’s mind, but at this time, he heard the growls of flying bears near him.

Shi Lei quickly looked around, seeing that five flying bears had gotten extremely close to him from five different directions.

“What is going on?” He raised his head and looked, only to see six huge star shadows in the sky.

“Why am I still here? I had undoubtedly...” Shi Lei was extremely shocked, his mouth was wide open.

Seven Star Child immortal zombie looked at him as he laughed coldly: “Little monkey, did you think that my seven star space is so simple? I do have to thank you, if you did not awaken me, I might still be stuck in that dream realm. As thanks, I will bury your corpse below my most beloved mountain peak.”

By now, Seven Star Child had actually regained his senses, he could think normally again!

“This is bad.” Shi Lei’s heart sank.

Five flying bears raised their paws, attacking the golden fur giant monkey.

“Scram!” Shi Lei was just about to erupt, when starlight flickered around him, his body became heavier and his movement became slower — Seven Star Child immortal zombie had attacked.

This was only a mortal killer move, but its effect was amazing, it was even more effective than the offensive immortal killer move earlier.

At once, bear paws slammed down from all directions.

Shi Lei shielded himself on his left and right, but he was unable to protect himself thoroughly, when he finally got rid of his restraint, he rolled and escaped from the five bears. But at this time, he was already dizzy from the beating, his muscles were swollen, becoming green and purple, although he had no bone fractures, his body was aching intensely.

After Seven Star Child regained his senses, his danger level escalated intensely!

“I have no choice, I will have to seek help from the sect! Hmph, to think that I, the grand Immortal Monkey King, was forced to use seek help Gu at this moment! Where will my reputation go after this? Fang Yuan, this is all your fault, after I am saved, I will make sure you pay!!” Shi Lei shouted in his heart, he was going to puke blood from anger.

Fang Yuan not only stole his loot, causing his trip to be an overall loss, he even took away Star Lord Wan Xiang and trapped Shi Lei in this Starry Sky grotto-heaven.

Woof woof woof!

Two star desolate hounds traveled over, and the ghost face tortoise also floated ahead of him soundlessly.

Immortal Monkey King raised his head, shouting at Seven Star Child immortal zombie: “Fight me for three hundred more rounds if you have the guts!”

Seven Star Child immortal zombie laughed arrogantly: “Sure, come here.”

The golden fur giant monkey growled as sharp golden light burst out, forcing Seven Star Child immortal zombie to squint in response.

After the golden light faded, Shi Lei regained his human form, he charged into the forest and sped away rapidly.

The result was — he ran away!

He ran away!

The Immortal Monkey King Shi Lei famous for his bravery and ruthlessness in Central Continent had chosen to escape. If this was known to the outside world, who knows how many of Central Continent's Gu Immortals would gasp in shock.

Seven Star Child immortal zombie was shocked for a while before reacting, responding angrily: "You dare to trick me? I thought you were a heroic champion who would rather battle to the death and would never give up! Escape, go ahead and run, I want to see where you can escape to in this grotto-heaven of mine?!"

Shi Lei did not say a word, he ran even faster.

Chapter 728 - Star Form Blessed Land

Chapter 728: Star Form Blessed Land

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“We are here.” Fang Yuan looked around him and gave a satisfied nod.

“Where is this?” Hei Lou Lan came out of Fang Yuan’s immortal aperture.

The two had used Fixed Immortal Travel to escape Starry Sky grotto-heaven and arrive at this place.

Hei Lou Lan looked around her and guessed this was either an underground cavern or inside a hollow mountain. The light was sparse, causing the place to be dark and gloomy, there were jagged rocks and the moisture in the air was very high, however it was quite spacious.

“This place is Earth Abyss.” Fang Yuan lightly replied.

“Earth Abyss?” Hei Lou Lan looked at Fang Yuan with an astonished gaze.

She was not unfamiliar with Central Continent, and knew that this Earth Abyss was located in the far west of Central Continent, and was an incomparably large underground world.

Earth Abyss was divided into tens of layers with every layer being at least hundreds of thousands of square kilometers in size. The space was extremely large and the underground world was deep and secluded. There were all sorts of caves and tunnels, some were like labyrinths, some had giant underground lakes while some had flat ground.

Earth Abyss was home to untold number of living organisms, it was full of vitality, the unique ecology was clearly different from the surface.

“Truly a great place, the earth qi is dense in Earth Abyss and will greatly reduce the time for the blessed land to fall.”

Hei Lou Lan nodded then changed the subject: “But the main headquarters of Ancient Soul Sect is in Earth Abyss. Ancient Soul Sect is one of the ten great ancient sects, it is like a colossal beast that has held dominance over the far west for thousands of years. They have occupied Earth Abyss and treat it as their own exclusive domain. If you want the blessed land to fall here, it is like planting flowers in another person’s backyard, aren’t you afraid of being found?”

Fang Yuan laughed: “Don’t worry, the depths of Earth Abyss are extremely secluded, Ancient Soul Sect has spent thousands of years but has only explored no more than eighteen layers fully, with some brief explorations up to the twenty-seventh layer. From the twenty-eight to thirty-sixth layers, only Ancient Soul Sect’s Gu Immortals roam about occasionally. As long as we plant the blessed land below the fortieth layer, we do not need to be concerned about being discovered even if we make a large commotion.”

“Fortieth layer? I remember the exploration of Earth Abyss done by Ancient Soul Sect only found thirty-six layers?” Hei Lou Lan was astonished.

Fang Yuan snickered: “That is because they are incompetent, the depth of Earth Abyss surpasses people’s imaginations. How could it stop at thirty-six layers?”

As he said this, he recalled his previous life.

In his previous life, when Fang Yuan was rank five, endless beast tides emerged from Earth Abyss, attacking the surface and bringing disaster to Central Continent.

Ancient Soul Sect suffered the brunt of their attack, suffering such disastrous losses that their foundation was damaged.

After the beast tides charged out of Earth Abyss, they constantly drove out beast groups on Central Continent’s surface and gradually formed into an

unprecedented, terrifying beast tide that spread over the whole of Central Continent.

In those years, there was great misery and suffering in Central Continent, countless small sects were destroyed like stones in the path of a flood.

The ten great ancient sects organized groups of experts and rushed everywhere to destroy the beast tide.

They spent several years before they were finally able to eradicate the beast tide from the surface. Afterwards, both righteous and demonic path Gu Masters moved together inside Earth Abyss.

Fang Yuan also entered Earth Abyss together with others and killed wild beasts, obtaining resources for his cultivation.

They purged layers after layers, and entered deeper and deeper. After entering the thirty-sixth layer, Gu Masters discovered a new passage.

Further down was an even larger underground world with territories of countless beast groups, desolate beasts and ancient desolate beasts. It was a land filled with dangers everywhere.

Even when Fang Yuan had self-detonated, the exploration of the Earth Abyss had not finished. They had only discovered there were one hundred and seven layers.

Ancient Soul Sect currently occupied thirty-six layers, which was just the portion that was closest to the surface.

Fang Yuan naturally would not speak of these details to Hei Lou Lan, he only said: "Just follow me."

Hei Lou Lan saw Fang Yuan's confident appearance and followed him deeper into Earth Abyss.

The place they had appeared was the eighth layer. And as they moved down, they saw many of Ancient Soul Sect's Gu Masters. These Gu Masters

mostly were in groups, some were hunting wild beasts while some were gathering underground moss.

The deeper they went, the fewer the number of Gu Masters they saw while the cultivations of the Gu Masters increased correspondingly.

From rank two Gu Masters at the start to rank three to rank four.

How could these mortals have the ability to detect Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan's traces? Even if they brushed past some Gu Masters in a narrow path, these mortals would not have been able to sense anything.

When they reached the thirtieth layer, they no longer saw mortal Gu Masters. It was a scene of darkness which greatly restricted vision, but fortunately, Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan were Gu Immortals, they had all sorts of investigative Gu.

At the thirty-fifth layer, one of Ancient Soul Sect's rank six Gu Immortals was being chased miserably by an ancient desolate beast and four desolate beasts.

This Gu Immortal had helped Fang Yuan, he and Hei Lou Lan were able to smoothly pass through the desolate beasts' camps and enter the thirty-sixth layer.

Here, Fang Yuan walked to the key area according to his previous life's memory.

After setting up six Gu formations, Fang Yuan pointed below his feet and said to Hei Lou Lan: "My attack power is not enough, it is better if you activate your Immortal Gu and attack this muddy ground."

Hei Lou Lan followed Fang Yuan's instruction, she transformed into a strength path phantom giant and punched heavily at the muddy ground three times.

Mud and stones spattered, but could not splash out of the Gu formations. Thunderous sounds echoed, but outside the Gu formations, it was a scene of

tranquil silence.

The muddy ground was not completely smashed and only formed a crater that reached seventy to eighty feet.

“Continue, quickly!” Fang Yuan urged before jumping inside.

Hei Lou Lan took a deep breath and jumped inside, punching rapidly.

Under these continuous bombardments, the giant crater deepened further and after thousands of feet, it finally broke open completely, forming a hole.

Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan entered this hole to the thirty-seventh layer.

Hei Lou Lan was covered with sweat. She raised her head and saw that the hole was rapidly being restored under the effect of the Gu formations.

“That was the thinnest area in the thirty-sixth layer. Even so, it was nearly ten thousand feet thick.” Fang Yuan explained.

“How did you discover this place?” Hei Lou Lan was filled with doubts.

Fang Yuan snickered. Due to the Snowy Mountain Alliance, he could not lie but could choose to not speak.

Hei Lou Lan saw Fang Yuan’s silence and snorted, but did not pursue it.

The thirty-seventh layer was filled with much more danger. After all, this place was completely in its raw state, Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan could be said to be among the first outsiders to explore it.

When the two finally reached the fortieth layer, the seal on Star Lord Wan Xiang finally reached its time limit.

“Your estimate was really accurate.” Hei Lou Lan placed Star Lord Wan Xiang’s corpse on the ground and gazed at Fang Yuan deeply.

At Fang Yuan’s will, hundreds of mortal Gu flew out from Star Lord Wan Xiang’s body like a swarm of locusts, they buzzed as they flew into Fang

Yuan's immortal aperture.

Without the layer of suppression, Star Lord Wan Xiang's body gradually let out bright starlight.

The starlight became brighter and brighter, at the same time, the ground started to tremor.

Several breaths later, vast amounts of earth qi emerged like layers of dust accumulating on the ground.

The starlight stabilized, the piercing radiance was comparable to the sun during a summer afternoon.

A formless suction force suddenly erupted which started to absorb the surrounding earth qi. Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan had already retreated far away from the starlight.

"What is going on?"

"It is an earthquake, another earthquake!"

"Leave, the earthquake this time is quite strong, if we don't leave now we might be buried alive."

The Gu Masters in Earth Abyss scurried off like rats, shouting in panic as they ran as fast as they could out of Earth Abyss.

They did not feel this was strange.

The structure of Earth Abyss was not stable and there would occasionally be earthquakes or collapse of places within. It was because of this as well that Ancient Soul Sect did not spend a lot of energy to carry out explorations, even though they were in control of this place.

Large amounts of stones fell down from above, even more dangerous were those sharp stalactites that could pierce through rank three defensive Gu if they struck.

In fact, not only the Gu Masters, the numerous living beings in Earth Abyss were also in misery. Many were crushed to death by the falling stones, while others were buried alive.

To place the blessed land, Fang Yuan had brought about the death of at least a hundred thousand or more lives.

After five minutes of time, the starlight slowly stopped absorbing earth qi, and formed a large square door. The large door was completely constructed from starlight and was hovering in the air. There was a plaque on top of the door where four words were written – Star Form Blessed Land.

Hei Lou Lan let out a breath of cloudy air: “We finally succeeded, it seems our luck is not bad. The commotion was huge, but it did not lead to an attack from the wild beasts in this place.”

“Let’s go.” Fang Yuan took the lead and opened the starry entrance.

Hei Lou Lan followed closely behind. The two entered Star Form blessed land.

It was as if it was late at night in here, the sky was pitch black and filled with stars.

The dazzling starlight shone on the ground of the blessed land, the visibility was high and it was not dark.

The whole of Star Form blessed land’s terrain was like a giant basin. In the center were upwards sloping grounds while at the edge of the blessed land were continuous mountain ranges, as if forming a circular wall.

“So much star fragment grass!” Fang Yuan looked at the ground, the grass underneath him here actually entirely consisted of star fragment grass.

Star fragment grass clearly required to be planted on cloud soil, but this star fragment grass was directly planted on the black muddy ground, yet their growth was in a much better state than the ones Fang Yuan planted in Hu Immortal blessed land.

Fang Yuan sighed with praise: “This is the benefit of having a star path blessed land, growing the related plants is not only easier, but also guarantees harvest.”

Hei Lou Lan’s gaze was, however, attracted to the spinefin star dragonfish that were leisurely flying in the night sky.

She could only see three spinefin star dragonfish.

These giant dragon fish were about the size of a whale, but had the shape of a carp. There were bones protruding out of their backs that extended outwards.

Their scales were blue in color, their eyes were as large as carts, with some starry radiance in them.

However, under the keen observation of Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan, they quickly discovered some traces of battle. Not far away, large patches of plotted grass were in flames with black smoke rising up. The three spinefin star dragonfish had injuries on their body. At the far end of their sight, those continuous mountain ranges also showed unnatural holes, like cheese that was nibbled at by rats.

“It seems that this Gu Immortal had been in a fierce battle.” Fang Yuan said.

“Right, if not for my main body being heavily injured by Song Zi Xing, suffering hidden injuries to both the physical body and soul, how could my grand main body, Star Lord Wan Xiang, perish inside the eighth star hall?” A boy suddenly appeared before Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan.

His appearance was as if he was carved from jade. He was wearing pinkish blue clothes wrapped around his chest and stomach, his small arms and legs were tender white like lotus roots. He was hovering in the air, his small cheeks puffing in anger.

Chapter 729 - Splitting Loot

Chapter 729: Splitting Loot

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“Star Lord Wan Xiang? It’s him...” Hearing the land spirit introduce himself, Fang Yuan revealed a flash of comprehension on his face.

“Land spirit, do you still remember me?” Fang Yuan smiled lightly: “I had bought star fragment grass and the killer move, spring star rain, from your main body previously.”

Star Form Child’s gaze flickered, he reassessed Fang Yuan as his expression became more gentle: “So it is you, I have some impression.”

“Just the land spirit alone cannot take care of the entire blessed land, I wonder if you would like to seek refuge with one of us?” Fang Yuan asked directly.

Hei Lou Lan stood at the side, showing some nervousness on her face, she stared intently at Star Form Child.

Star Form Child nodded his small head, showing some sadness, saying: “To protect this foundation, I will need the help of others. But I have my conditions.”

Although Star Form Child was formed from Star Lord Wan Xiang’s lingering obsession, it had assimilated with the blessed land and was the representative of the blessed land’s will.

If he did not have the help of other Gu Immortals, the blessed land would experience heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities again and again, until it perishes.

Any life form had an instinct for survival, even land spirits were no exception.

“Please speak.” Fang Yuan quickly asked.

Star Form Child frowned, pouting as he said angrily: “The reason my main body died in the eighth star hall was because of Song Zi Xing. He caused a huge injury to my main body, forcing me to expose my secret and explore the grotto-heaven with Immortal Monkey King Shi Lei. If you want to become this blessed land’s owner, you will need to bring me Song Zi Xing’s head!”

“Song Zi Xing’s head?” Hei Lou Lan heard this condition and laughed bitterly.

Even though she was not a person from Central Continent, she had heard of Song Zi Xing’s reputation.

Song Zi Xing was a former disciple of Myriad Dragon Dock, after getting the blood sea inheritance, he refused to hand it over and chose to betray them. In order to exterminate him, Myriad Dragon Dock sent eight Gu Immortals in succession.

Five rank six and three rank seven, in the end, four were killed by Song Zi Xing, three were crippled and one was forced to retreat.

Myriad Dragon Dock suffered a huge loss and from then on, they did not dare to attack Song Zi Xing without preparation again.

Song Zi Xing was now roaming around scot-free, he was one of the strongest experts among the demonic path in Central Continent, he had rank seven cultivation and used the blood path which was extremely powerful at fighting.

People in Central Continent publicly recognized that Song Zi Xing’s battle strength was about the same as Shi Lei, while being weaker than Feng Jiu Ge. That was because many years ago, Song Zi Xing had encountered Feng

Jiu Ge and was forced to retreat after Feng Jiu Ge used three moves to utterly defeat him.

“Alright, I will give it a try.” Fang Yuan’s expression was unchanged, he agreed.

“You have to hurry, try your best! Star Form blessed land’s earthly calamity is coming soon, if I cannot get through it, the blessed land will be destroyed, it will be useless even if you meet the condition then.” Star Form Child urged.

Fang Yuan’s gaze shined: “If that is the case, I can help you resist the earthly calamity first.”

Star Form Child shook his head like it was a rattle: “I will not allow any external Gu Immortal to stay in Star Form blessed land for more than seven minutes. People’s hearts are hard to read, only my master can help me to pass tribulation. Not long after, I will use treasure yellow heaven to spread this information, and get more people to deal with that accursed Song Zi Xing!”

Hei Lou Lan’s heart sank, but she had a deeply scheming heart, her expression was still very calm.

She thought about her words as she said: “Then you have to be careful, land spirit. People’s hearts are hard to read, you might attract greedy wolves that would come and attack your blessed land directly!”

Star Form Child laughed: “Don’t worry, I am not stupid, I will not expose this location to them. Only those who meet my condition can enter Star Form blessed land. Leave, and remember not to tell others the location of this blessed land.”

The land spirit was sending the guests out, Fang Yuan did not stay forcefully, he bid his farewell and left with Hei Lou Lan using the blessed land’s entrance, back to Earth Abyss.

The moment the two of them stepped into Earth Abyss, the door behind them vanished, completely disappearing.

The blessed land was a small world, even though it was placed on the ground and took in earth qi, as long as the entrance was not open, it was very well hidden.

Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan were silent, after getting rid of all their traces, they used Fixed Immortal Travel and returned to Hu Immortal blessed land.

They were in a safe environment now, the first thing they did was to split the loot.

“This journey into Starry Sky grotto-heaven was terrifying but harmless, we made a huge profit. I am regretting it slightly now, if I knew this, I would not have agreed to the forty percent and sixty percent split.” Hei Lou Lan sighed as she took the loot out of her immortal aperture.

“Why are there so many desolate beast corpses? This boar looks like an ancient desolate beast. Eh, there is a lion here, it is not dead yet.” At once, Little Hu Immortal’s attention was attracted to the desolate beasts on the ground.

Blazing divine stallion, flying bear, star demon bat, chestnut yak... a total of seven desolate beast corpses and a yellow jade lion which was barely on the verge of death.

Other than these, there was the astral wind flying heavenly boar, the corpse of an ancient desolate beast. There were also several hundred kilograms of diamond soil dug out from the diamond bear’s cave. Finally, there were around ten mysterious trees.

These trees were part of a forest, when they had first entered Starry Sky grotto-heaven, they trapped Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan. The two could not tell the origin of these trees and decided to take a few into her immortal aperture.

Afterwards, a star desolate hound charged over and interrupted their collection process.

The corpse of a desolate beast was worth approximately forty immortal essence stones. Ancient desolate beast corpses were much more expensive, they were ten times the price of desolate beasts corpses, that was four hundred immortal essence stones!

Looking at this, it seemed that the price of an ancient desolate beast was unreasonably high.

But the truth was, ancient desolate beasts were hard to kill, not only was their battle strength equivalent to rank seven Gu Immortals, their bodies were covered in dao marks, mortal killer moves were ineffective on them. Even immortal killer moves were not very effective.

Ordinary immortal killer moves used rank six Immortal Gu as the core, when dealing with ancient desolate beasts, it was like using a dagger to stab an elephant. Although it had effect, the injuries had to be accumulated over a long period of time.

Only immortal killer moves formed with rank seven Immortal Gu were an effective method to forcefully deal with ancient desolate beasts.

Therefore, when immortal killer moves were involved, immortal essence would be expended. The cost of killing an ancient desolate beast would be much higher as a result. One often needed to expend several hundred green grape immortal essence beads or tens of red date immortal essence beads.

As a result, the profit that they gained was usually only about a hundred immortal essence stones.

Although the profit of killing ancient desolate beasts was still much higher in terms of efficiency, two factors needed to be considered. First, there was great risk in fighting with ancient desolate beasts. Second, not any Gu Immortal could deal with ancient desolate beasts. Ordinary rank six Gu Immortals would choose to retreat or run away when faced with an ancient desolate beast.

Only rank seven Gu Immortals like Shi Lei, an expert even among rank seven Gu Immortals, had the confidence to kill ancient desolate beasts.

“Seven desolate beast corpses are worth around two hundred and eighty immortal essence stones. The nearly dead yellow jade lion, for now we can count that as around eighty immortal essence stones. The corpse of the astral wind flying heavenly boar is four hundred immortal essence stones. Hundreds of kilograms of diamond soil is around thirty immortal essence stones. These mysterious trees are of an unknown origin, we will exclude them for now. All in all, the profit is seven hundred and ninety immortal essence stones.”

Hei Lou Lan calculated, the result made her a little tongue tied.

Almost eight hundred immortal essence stones!

Undoubtedly, this was a huge fortune!!

Hei Lou Lan's breathing became faster.

Ever since she became an immortal, she had been calculating her immortal essence stone expenditure piece by piece. Right now, there were almost eight hundred immortal essence stones right in front of her!

Fang Yuan was in better shape than Hei Lou Lan, using the unlimited inspiration of wisdom Gu, he made many transactions with Lang Ya land spirit and had tens of immortal essence stones on him as liquid currency.

But even so, with eight hundred immortal essence stones in front of him, Fang Yuan sighed in his heart.

Even in his previous life, he had no such experience. In the five hundred years of his previous life, the highest amount of immortal essence stones he had on hand at a point in time was merely sixty or so.

According to the four-to-six ratio, Fang Yuan could get four hundred and seventy-four immortal essence stones.

“This huge profit was because we looted all of this without any battle, thus we expended no immortal essence. We merely picked them up for free.” Fang Yuan calmed his mind and said.

“Hehe, that barbarian monkey is probably fuming now. Will he attack Hu Immortal blessed land?” Hei Lou Lan asked with a bit of worry, after all, this was a huge sum.

“No.” Fang Yuan shook his head. “To us, this is a huge sum, but for a rank seven Gu Immortal like Shi Lei, he has at least several thousand immortal essence stones in his possession!”

Normally speaking, rank six Gu Immortals could have several hundred immortal essence stones on them, while ordinary rank seven Gu Immortals would have thousands.

Strength and wealth were in a reasonable ratio.

Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan were newly advanced Gu Immortals, they had just stepped into the world of Gu Immortals, they were working with a whole new identity, starting from scratch, thus they were extremely poor.

As for Fang Yuan lacking money in his previous life, one reason was because blood path was not good for the development of assets, it excelled in fighting. Secondly, because of the five regions chaotic war, there were many fights and he had high expenditure during that period.

Fang Yuan continued to analyze: “Furthermore, Central Continent’s ten great ancient sects are righteous sects, and even compared to super forces in the other regions, they have a long history. These great sects have to abide by order and stability, they care about their face and reputation. Shi Lei will definitely want revenge on us, but he would not do it forcefully. He will use righteous methods to suppress us, after all, we are now a part of Immortal Crane Sect.”

Hei Lou Lan nodded, she agreed with Fang Yuan’s perspective, she showed some pity on her face: “It is unfortunate that we did not obtain that walking

meat tree. It is an ancient desolate plant, a thing of legend, it can be sold for a higher price than the astral wind flying heavenly boar.”

Fang Yuan said: “I do not believe so, at that time, compared to the walking meat tree, Star Form blessed land was much more important.”

“How will we split Star Form blessed land?” Hei Lou Lan looked at Fang Yuan, her expression turning serious. In front of a huge profit, she was not going to give up on it easily.

These desolate beast and ancient desolate beast corpses were easy to split because their price could be evaluated. But Star Form blessed land could not be easily assessed, immortal essence stones could not express the true value of a blessed land.

A blessed land was like a gold mine, it could produce resources endlessly. After swallowing it, it could even improve a Gu Immortal’s cultivation. It could be said that one’s blessed land or grotto-heaven was the Gu Immortal’s greatest achievement in their cultivation journey.

Fang Yuan thought about it, before saying: “Star Form blessed land is not easy to split, how about this, we will compete for it fairly. Whoever fulfils the land spirit’s condition first will obtain Star Form blessed land. The other party has to accept the result without any compensation. Star Form blessed land is the result of our hard work, only the two of us can compete in this contest, we cannot interfere with each other maliciously. Other than us, even if it was Fairy Li Shan or Tai Bai Yun Sheng who want to fight for Star Form blessed land, we will work together and stop them. What do you think?”

Hei Lou Lan’s gaze flickered as she nodded: “That will be the best!”

Chapter 730 - Giving You Qingpu Tea

Chapter 730: Giving You Qingpu Tea

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Central Continent, Bai Qing blessed land.

Bright sunlight shined down on this small world.

The mountain stream flowed slowly, the tall ancient trees spread out their huge green leaves. Sunlight penetrated between the holes amongst the leaves, because of the breeze, beams of light would sway gently when shining down on the ground.

Feng Jin Huang was reclining on the grassy ground, her back against a tall tree. Feeling the wind, she breathed in deeply, the clear air was mixed in with the fragrance of the grass.

The book of <<The Legends of Ren Zu>> was exquisite and beautiful, in the hands of Feng Jin Huang, she had already flipped it to the last few pages.

Feng Jin Huang's eyes were clear as water, she stared at a page of the book without blinking.

Although she had heard about the story of Ren Zu since her youth, due to her mystical experience in the dream realm, when she read <<The Legends of Ren Zu>> again with deeper insight, Feng Jin Huang felt many new emotions emerging in her.

At the end of <<The Legends of Ren Zu>>, it said — Ren Zu's ten children died one after another, even Ren Zu himself was going to die of old age, he was at the end of his life. Before dying, Ren Zu retrieved the corpses of his

ten children, and sacrificed himself, sending them all into derivation Gu's stomach, eaten by it.

Large amounts of dream realms also followed the smell of the delicious food, going into derivation Gu's mouth along with them.

Derivation Gu's stomach was burst open, as countless light of life shone on the lands, creating the first batch of mortals.

“Because the dream realm was involved in the derivation, the first batch of mortals would experience dreams when they slept at night. Humans often sink deep into dreams, like Northern Dark Ice Soul, and are unable to free themselves from it.” Feng Jin Huang thought as she stretched out her hand, closing the <<The Legends of Ren Zu>> book as she stood up.

“Mother, send me back to the building. I am tired.” She said softly.

“Okay.” At the next moment, Feng Jin Huang heard Fairy Bai Qing's gentle voice echoing near her.

Feng Jin Huang vanished on the spot, she reappeared in her own room inside the small building.

In the room, Fairy Bai Qing was already waiting.

Feng Jin Huang's eyes shone with joy: “Oh, mother, why are you free today, don't you need to blend in the earth qi?”

When a Gu Master reaches rank six and becomes a Gu Immortal, their aperture would take in the three qi of heaven, earth, and human, elevating it into an immortal aperture, forming a small world.

Gu Immortals manage their immortal apertures and increase their cultivation level. But the more objects that enter the immortal aperture, gradually, the heaven and earth qi inside the immortal aperture would become insufficient.

Like a carefully nurtured bonsai, as the tree inside grows larger, the pot becomes too small, and the soil will seem very shallow.

At this time, Gu Immortals will place their blessed lands on the ground, taking in earth qi, or place their grotto-heavens in the sky, taking in heaven qi.

After taking in heaven and earth qi, they would stabilize their blessed land or grotto-heaven, increasing the foundation of the immortal aperture. After their cultivation level stabilizes, they would be able to continue cultivating with a more stable foundation.

Fairy Bai Qing's current condition was that she had managed the blessed land for quite some time, it was becoming unstable. She placed the blessed land on the ground, and she herself was inside, taking in the earth qi of the large region, Central Continent, and assimilating it into her blessed land.

Fairy Bai Qing looked at her cute daughter with a doting gaze, praising: "Huang Er, it seems that after this dream realm encounter, your mental state had been greatly trained. In the past, you would have complained to me and would request for me to accompany you. But this time, I blended in the earth qi for three days and three nights without spending any time with you, yet you actually read books and refined Gu quietly, your mental state is much more mature than before, mother is very happy."

"Of course!" Feng Jin Huang smiled happily, showing her white teeth, she raised her head as the bells rang on her phoenix coronet, she said proudly: "Who am I? I am father and mother's flesh and blood, how can I ruin both of your reputations!"

Her smile infected Fairy Bai Qing as she smiled as well: "Ever since the first batch of mortals were born, they could dream. Almost nobody can avoid dreaming, after all these years, countless geniuses and talented individuals, even Immortal Venerables and Demon Venerables, they have their own dream realms. These dream realms gather together, forming a huge hidden realm of an unprecedented size. Huang Er, your dream wings Immortal Gu can allow you to enter dream realms at will, it is a movement Immortal Gu that prevents you from being influenced by dream realms! This is a huge opportunity for you, you need to make good use of it."

“I understand, mother. These recent days, I have been trying to refine Gu, I found out that my refinement path realm had reached quasi-master level. The advantages of the dream realm are simply too much, I had always lacked interest in refinement path, I had never practiced it normally. But after this dream realm journey, my attainment rose so sharply, I have exceeded many people in the sect.” Feng Jin Huang sighed and said.

“You moved about in Old Immortal Kong Jue’s dream, you unknowingly obtained some of his refinement path true meaning. But that was because Old Immortal Kong Jue himself was a refinement path supreme grandmaster, thus you had much to gain. Dream realms are extremely complex, you might not be so lucky next time, to encounter the dream of someone as qualified as Old Immortal Kong Jue.” Fairy Bai Qing analyzed.

Feng Jin Huang was nonchalant, she laughed: “If I can’t encounter it, then so be it. I do not have interest in refinement path anyway, next time, all I need to do is enter the dream of an Immortal Venerable or Demon Venerable. Sigh, it is a pity, I walk on the metal path, yet none of the ten venerables cultivate this path.”

Fairy Bai Qing heart jumped when she heard this, she became serious: “Huang Er, do not let your guard down. You were safe and sound this time because you were lucky, the dream realm you were in was not dangerous or harmful. If you really enter the dream of a venerable, you have to retreat immediately, the power of a venerable is not something you can imagine.”

Feng Jin Huang’s first stuck out her tongue, before she replied obediently: “Yes mother, I understand.”

Fairy Bai Qing’s expression became more gentle, she took out a letter Gu: “This is a letter from your father, he has already broken through the regional wall, and has found a place to rest after entering Northern Plains. He has not learned of your awakening yet, but since he has already sent us a letter, we can use this letter Gu to reply to him, say a few words to him and relieve his worry, so that he can deal with the missions in this Northern Plains journey.”

“Father’s letter?” Feng Jin Huang’s eyes shined, she jumped over and took the letter Gu from Fairy Bai Qing, her consciousness entering it.

But in the end, she could not read it.

Feng Jin Huang pouted: “Oh, it is that information path Immortal Gu, Letter Sending Green Bird, I am still a mortal, I cannot read it.”

Fairy Bai Qing patted her head: “Your father is currently in Northern Plains, how can he cross the regional wall without using an information path Immortal Gu? What are you anxious for, I had just praised you for becoming more mature.”

Saying this, Fairy Bai Qing injected a will into Feng Jin Huang’s mind.

Feng Jin Huang was familiar with this, countless thoughts generated in her mind as she conversed with the will, instantly, she could ‘see’ the information in Feng Jiu Ge’s letter.

“Father...” Feng Jin Huang read Feng Jiu Ge’s letter, and saw the concern and worry he had towards her, she was so moved her eyes turned red.

“I want to see father immediately and show him my current refinement path attainment. He had always been worrying about my refinement path realm.” Feng Jin Huang muttered.

“Don’t worry, I will tell your father in the letter.”

“Don’t, don’t tell him, I want to give father a surprise.”

“Alright.” Fairy Bai Qing took out a letter Gu next, it was also a letter sending green bird Gu, but this was a rank five mortal Gu.

“This is another letter for you, it is from Fang Yuan. He had sent it long ago, take a look at it.” Fairy Bai Qing said.

“Fang Yuan!” Feng Jin Huang heard this name and gritted her teeth, her brows were sharp like swords, and her beautiful face turned red from embarrassment.

She snatched the letter Gu and checked it.

Fang Yuan had put in a lot of information in the letter, he first praised Spirit Affinity House extensively, his tone was like he wanted to join them, and he afterwards agreed with Feng Jin Huang's challenge, and he even apologized for replying so late.

At the end of the letter, there was a line — I am currently in Hu Immortal blessed land, my doors are open to await for Fairy Feng Jin Huang's visit. I have heard that Spirit Affinity House's qingpu tea is extremely famous. If you intend to spar with me, I would get to experience the taste of this famous tea, that would be extremely enjoyable.

“Hmph! He truly has the leisure time and mood, he wants to drink qingpu tea? He wants to enjoy the taste of tea? Evil thief! Lecherous thief! I want to tear you into pieces and break up your bones to feed dogs!” Feng Jin Huang's eyes were burning with fire, she exerted some strength unknowingly, and the letter sending green bird Gu was chirping in response.

Fairy Bai Qing quickly saved this letter Gu: “Huang Er, this is something mother wants to talk to you about. Undoubtedly, Fang Yuan has exceeded our expectations once again, he is no longer like before. If you spar with him now you will only lose, there is no way to win.”

“What?” Feng Jin Huang stared with her eyes wide open, looking at Fairy Bai Qing in shock.

Fairy Bai Qing told her about the details of Fang Yuan becoming an immortal zombie, and that he had a mysterious force behind him that managed to force Immortal Crane Sect to retreat after attacking Hu Immortal blessed land.

“Immortal zombie? He actually became an immortal zombie?” Feng Jin Huang muttered to herself, if it was not her mother saying this, she would not believe it herself.

“How long has it been, he actually became an immortal already? We are about the same age, how can he have such firm foundations to charge

towards Gu Immortal realm?” Feng Jin Huang was very perplexed.

Fairy Bai Qing replied her: “Regarding his suddenly transformation into an immortal zombie, our ten great ancient sects have some guesses. Although raising one’s foundation is hard, it is not impossible. There is an example right in front of us, that is dream realms. Other than that, we have guessed that the mysterious force behind him might have some sort of special immortal ascension method, to allow a Gu Master to become an immortal zombie.”

“But becoming an immortal zombie means your cultivation level will stagnate, it can no longer progress.” Feng Jin Huang frowned.

“That is the cast. But think about it, a rank five mortal Gu Master compared to a rank six immortal zombie, the latter is obviously much stronger.” Fairy Bai Qing said.

Feng Jin Huang showed some disdain on her face: “I don’t care if he was greedy towards short term profits, or that he was forced to do so, he will definitely not be my match in the future. He is rushing to challenge me now, it is obvious that he knows he can only continue to bully me during this period of time, in the future, it will be my turn. This coward is timid like a rat, he is a shameless and unscrupulous person!”

“Huang Er, do not be blinded by your own hatred and anger.” Fairy Bai Qing’s expression was very solemn: “This Fang Yuan is not simple, this letter that he sent was right before Immortal Crane Sect attacked, his real intention was to build a relationship with us, Spirit Affinity House, it was a tactic to bring in a third party. He has Dang Hun mountain right now, and is making transactions with our ten great ancient sects. His name has spread far and wide in Central Continent, almost every Gu Immortal knows of his existence now.”

“Mother, I was wrong, I was too agitated.” Feng Jin Huang gritted her teeth, trying to regain her calm.

“How will you respond to this letter? Ignore it, or reply to it, I will let you decide.” Fairy Bai Qing purposely tested her.

Feng Jin Huang said immediately: “Of course we will reply! Since this challenge was set by me, and he has already responded. If I avoid battle because he is an immortal zombie, then I would be showing weakness.”

“But...” Her eyes turned as she said: “The enemy is strong while I am weak, only a fool will go head to head with him. Hmph, soon, the Central Continent Refinement Path Convention is going to begin. I will use refinement path and defeat him in public! This will soothe some of my anger. Mother, what do you think of this?”

Fairy Bai Qing nodded in satisfaction: “This is a good idea.”

Feng Jin Huang gritted her teeth, her eyes shined with bright light: “In the following days, I am going to find refinement path Gu Master dreams, and rapidly build up my foundation in refinement path. Using him as an opponent, it will urge me and promote the growth of my cultivation level.”

Fairy Bai Qing laughed, patting Feng Jin Huang’s head: “This is my good daughter.”

Feng Jin Huang squinted, as she replied, she chuckled coldly: “You want to pretend to be cultured and drink qingpu tea, sure, I will give you fifty or sixty jars of it! But if you want to compete, we cannot do so without a bet. I will make you lose in both reputation as well as substance!”

Chapter 731 - Four to You, Six to Me

Chapter 731: Four to You, Six to Me

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Northern Plains, Lang Ya blessed land.

“Land spirit, I brought you a live desolate beast, come and check it out.” Fang Yuan said as he opened his immortal aperture, activating a dozen Gu worms as he took out a lion and placed it on the ground.

This lion was large like a giant elephant. It was brown-yellow in color, and thick fur covered more than half of its body.

It was sleeping now, making a snoring sound. It was the yellow jade lion.

It was originally injured heavily, on the brink of death. But as long as it was still alive, with Fang Yuan’s current abilities and assets, he could heal it back to full health.

Lang Ya land spirit stroked his beard, walking around the yellow jade lion as he observed.

He could move freely now, the qi path seals on his body were all released.

“Good lion, good lion, even if you are sleeping, you look so fierce. Not bad.” Saying so, Lang Ya land spirit stretched out his arm and opened the yellow jade lion’s mouth, seeing the tightly clenched teeth.

“Good teeth.” Lang Ya land spirit praised. He continued to touch the lion along its body, until he reached the area between its hind legs.

Throughout the process, Lang Ya land spirit had been activating Gu worms silently, after inspecting it, he was pleased: “Not bad, it has vigor and

vitality, it can reproduce as well. It is a pity that my blessed land is a refinement path blessed land, it is not great for raising these fierce beasts.”

Lang Ya land spirit had twelve desolate beasts, he was very experienced with them and had become quite an expert, he was not unfamiliar with desolate beasts at all.

But Lang Ya blessed land was a refinement path blessed land, refining Gu here would have higher chances of succeeding. But there was no assistance or help for raising beasts.

Meanwhile, Hu Immortal blessed land was an enslavement path blessed land, it was good for raising fox groups. The fox groups inside Hu Immortal blessed land would have greater chances of producing a desolate fox.

Blessed lands and grotto-heavens were all very different, each of them had their own specialties.

This was because blessed lands and grotto-heavens were the immortal apertures of Gu Immortals. When Gu Immortals undergo immortal ascension, they would take in heaven and earth qi, and according to their understanding towards heaven and earth, their immortal aperture world would be created relating to the path of the Gu worm that they toss into it.

Lang Ya land spirit was very pleased with this yellow jade lion, he quickly gave Fang Yuan eighty-eight immortal essence stones, at the same time, he gave the details of the killer move unfamiliar face.

Fang Yuan looked through the details of it in front of Lang Ya land spirit.

This killer move had an extraordinary origin, it came from Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable.

“As expected of Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable, he had an innovative idea and went on a creative path.” Fang Yuan praised: “There are only three hundred Gu worms used here, but they involve transformation path, strength path, wisdom path, and others, for a total of six paths. Hmm... some of the Gu worms are rare, it seems that it will take a while to recreate

this killer move, after I collect all of these Gu worms. Lang Ya, do you have these Gu worms?”

Lang Ya land spirit shook his head, chuckling: “What would I keep these Gu for? I cannot use this killer move. Unfamiliar face, vaguely familiar face, and familiar face, these three killer moves are a series. What you obtained is merely the mortal killer move, able to transform into someone people do not know. If they know the person, you will be exposed. The latter two are immortal killer moves, even if you transform into a familiar person, you would not be exposed. Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable seemed to have left behind an inheritance of this, if you have the opportunity, you might obtain the other two killer moves in your lifetime, who knows.”

Fang Yuan laughed bitterly: “How could I have such luck, to coincidentally find the other two immortal killer moves? The inheritances of these two might have been taken by others already.”

Although he said that, he was moved in his heart.

He thought about the time in Northern Plains, when he obtained the inheritance that involved Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable’s Luo Po valley inheritance.

He had already refined the key to enter the inheritance — open door Gu and close door Gu.

But he had not acted yet.

Gu Master inheritances were not easy to obtain. Especially demonic path inheritances, they were usually much harder than righteous path inheritances, and much more dangerous. Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable’s inheritance was definitely an extremely dangerous place. With the situation being unclear, and myriad self being unusable, Fang Yuan would rather wait a while longer than take the risk unnecessarily.

Fang Yuan did not place much expectation on this, because he had guessed long ago — “The inheritance clue that I obtained was obviously not the

only one out there. Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable did not want his inheritance to remain undiscovered, thus he spread the clues far and wide to increase the chances. This inheritance had been created such a long time ago, someone might have gone there already. Not speaking of anyone else, just look at Spectral Soul Demon Venerable, he seemed to have used Dang Hun mountain and Luo Po valley to cultivate soul path. Since Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable's inheritance involves Luo Po valley, I'm afraid Spectral Soul Demon Venerable has already been involved in it. In fact, he might have taken Luo Po valley away already."

Clearing up his mind, Fang Yuan took out three completed Immortal Gu recipes and handed them to Lang Ya land spirit: "This is the current transaction."

Lang Ya land spirit received the Immortal Gu recipes and checked them, seeing that there were no problems, he praised Fang Yuan's talent again: "Rascal, I rarely admire people, but your talent in deducing Immortal Gu recipes has truly made me look at you in a different light."

"Land spirit, I was about to talk to you about this." Fang Yuan said: "Regarding the transaction of the Immortal Gu recipes, I would like to change the details of our transactions."

"Oh?"

"All of your Immortal Gu recipes that have a high completion rate have been deduced by me already. The remaining ones have sixty to seventy percent completion rate, or even under fifty percent. I want to deduce these Immortal Gu recipes, but it would take a long time if I want to complete them. If I have to spend a month or two on them, I would not be able to do anything else. I suggest that we change the details of our transaction..."

Before Fang Yuan finished, Lang Ya land spirit shook his head: "Not changing, not changing, why must we change? I've spent so many immortal essence stones, wasn't it because you could deduce Immortal Gu recipes? You are a wisdom path Gu Immortal, and you are so skilled at deducing Immortal Gu recipes, why do you not want to continue? At most, I can increase the price and pay you a bit more compensation."

“Lang Ya land spirit, don’t reject me yet, listen to me, I know you will be interested.” Fang Yuan laughed confidently: “My suggestion is this, from now on, you will take charge of deducing the Immortal Gu recipes, whenever you encounter a problem and cannot continue, I will help you deduce the next step and get over that hurdle, each time, I will only charge two immortal essence stones.”

“What? So it is such a deal...” Lang Ya land spirit fell into deep thought.

Fang Yuan’s suggestion had indeed moved him.

After all, he was Long Hair Ancestor’s land spirit, his refinement path attainment was quasi-great grandmaster, he had skills in deducing Immortal Gu recipes.

The reason he did not finish deducing these Immortal Gu remnant recipes was because he had met with a tough problem in each of them and could not continue until he resolved it.

If he passed this obstacle, he might be able to advance through the Immortal Gu recipe easily, and successfully complete it. Thus, Lang Ya land spirit would only need to pay Fang Yuan two immortal essence stones, it would be much cheaper than their former price.

Of course, if the Immortal Gu remnant recipe was very difficult, Fang Yuan might earn even more immortal essence stones than before.

But Lang Ya land spirit was confident, with his refinement path attainment, the first situation would be more likely.

“This way, Fang Yuan, your income will be much lower. Ah, I almost forgot, you are selling guts Gu now, your business is booming, is that why you do not want this work anymore?” Lang Ya land spirit jumped to realization.

Fang Yuan laughed: “Land spirit, this transaction benefits you too. After getting so many Immortal Gu recipes, and having regained your freedom, you can refine Immortal Gu again. When refining Immortal Gu, the vast

majority of attempts fails, the success rate is simply too low, and you would expend an incredible amount of resources. I am helping you to save immortal essence stones, shouldn't you be thanking me?"

"Hmph, I knew you would say that." Lang Ya land spirit rolled his eyes, saying: "I can agree with this, but I have a condition."

"What condition?"

"It is a long story, do you know about Qin Bai Sheng's auction?" Lang Ya land spirit could not leave the blessed land, but he knew clearly about the things happening in Northern Plains.

"Of course I know." Fang Yuan nodded.

Lang Ya land spirit continued: "You are aware that some time ago, a mysterious force attacked my Lang Ya blessed land. They all failed, and during this process I captured some Gu Immortals. I intend to sell them all, or rather, I want to sell their blessed lands."

"Selling blessed lands?" Fang Yuan looked at Lang Ya land spirit with some shock, this was a very big move.

"Is this business practical?"

Fang Yuan's expression was solemn: "It would be a thousand times more popular than my guts Gu business! After Gu Immortals buy these blessed lands, they can swallow them and raise their cultivation level, they can also skip heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities, why did you not keep them for yourselves?"

Lang Ya land spirit shook his head: "To swallow a rank six blessed land, one needs master level attainment in that realm. To swallow a rank seven blessed land, one needs grandmaster level. To swallow a rank eight grotto-heaven, one will need great grandmaster attainment. Although my refinement path attainment is high, I am not involved in many other paths. And the most important reason is, I do not want to devour them. My Lang Ya blessed land has already reached the limits of a blessed land, any

progress would elevate it to a grotto-heaven. A grotto-heaven's tribulations are far more dangerous. Back then, I purposely weakened Lang Ya grotto-heaven until it became a blessed land, why would I raise it up again?"

Fang Yuan understood: "That is true. Wait, your condition is to ask me to sell these blessed lands at the auction in your place?"

Lang Ya land spirit raised his thumb, saying with a tone of flattery: "You are a smart lad!"

Fang Yuan stared with wide opened eyes: "Do you want to kill me? No, this is definitely impossible! Once I sell these blessed lands, I will become the biggest target of everyone! It earns too much attention, how could have the ability to capture all these Gu Immortals? If I appear like this, that mysterious force would know and associate me with Lang Ya blessed land. Next time when they attack you, they might even attack my blessed land! Isn't the Inkman King Mo Tan Sang your good friend, ask him to go."

"Sigh, he is an inkman immortal, his origin is not good and has always been ostracized by humans. Furthermore, he has his family and inkman city to take care of. He is not appropriate." Lang Ya land spirit shook his head.

"Oh! You do not want him to go die, so you want to send me to die?!"

"Don't make it sound so terrible, don't you have the killer move unfamiliar face? With this killer move, other Gu Immortals cannot identify your true form." Lang Ya land spirit said in a low tone.

Fang Yuan gave an assessing look at the land spirit: "I was wondering why you were so generous, giving this precious killer move to me, so you had a plan from the start."

Lang Ya land spirit could not take it anymore, he stared with furious eyes as he shouted: "Rascal, do you think I'm unfamiliar with you?! You have ridiculous guts, since when have you been scared? You even destroyed Imperial Court blessed land and toppled Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, as long as the benefits are high enough, you are a desperado! Afraid of this matter? Just tell me, how much do you want?"

Fang Yuan snorted coldly: “We will split the profits from selling the blessed lands, at the least, it has to be a four to six ratio.”

“Four to six ratio? You are too greedy, you are asking for forty percent?!”
Lang Ya land spirit screamed.

A cold light flashed in Fang Yuan’s eyes, his face was grim: “You are wrong, land spirit, my intention is, I will take sixty percent, you will take forty!”

Lang Ya land spirit was stunned, even though he had lived for so long, he was shocked by Fang Yuan’s shamelessness and greed.

He breathed in deeply, staring at Fang Yuan’s face: “Such words, you have the face to say it?”

“Why wouldn’t I?” Fang Yuan’s face was thick as a city wall: “I am going to take a huge risk involving my life, without enough profits to motivate me, I will not do it. This price is already the lowest, I am considering this based on the fact that we are old friends, this is a friendly price.”

“Friendly price, I think you are trying to con a friend?”

“So no deal? Consider it more, this is the price I want, there is still some time until the auction, I am leaving first.” Fang Yuan opened a stargate.

“Get lost!”

Chapter 732 - Top Tier Mortal Killer Move

Chapter 732: Top Tier Mortal Killer Move

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Hu Immortal blessed land, Dang Hun palace.

Fang Yuan was sitting cross-legged on a cushion, looking at a pair of bat wings in front of him with full concentration.

A pair of large bat wings was hovering in front of him, thin and small scales of an eerie blue color with each having the size of a pinkie finger grew on the wings. As light refracted from the scales, it seemed to be giving off starlight.

After Fang Yuan returned from Lang Ya blessed land, he started repairing the star demon bat's wings. After nine days and nine nights of effort, it had reached the current crucial moment.

“Whether I can fix these bat wings or not depends on this.” Fang Yuan willed and summoned a mortal Gu from his aperture.

He flicked his finger and threw this crucial mortal Gu in.

The mortal Gu turned into a drop of jade green liquid which created a layer of green light when it shot into the bat wings.

The radiance flowed like water, the green light spread and soon covered the entire pair of bat wings.

In the blink of an eye, the green light dispersed and was replaced by fine hair that covered the whole of the star demon bat wings.

Fang Yuan meticulously observed and probed with his ten fingers in turn, following his movement, the green haired bat wings also made constant

turns in the air, letting Fang Yuan observe it from all angles.

Fang Yuan spread open his fingers, the shrunken star demon bat wings also unfolded. When he saw fine hair growing inside the bat wings, he nodded in satisfaction.

“When Shi Lei attacked and killed this star demon bat, he attacked with no restraint, causing the wings to be greatly damaged when I obtained it. Now I have invested my full effort into restoring it, but whether I can restore it or not, even I don’t have much confidence.”

Fang Yuan heaved a sigh and stood up.

He casually waved his hand, hundreds of Gu worms flew and circled around the green haired bat wings, tightly securing it inside.

Fang Yuan then passed by the bat wings and walked out of this secret room.

He closed the door of the secret room, darkness enshrouded the green haired bat wings inside the secret room.

Fang Yuan stood outside the door and lightly stamped his foot, calling: “Land spirit.”

“Master, master, you called for me!” Little Hu Immortal immediately appeared beside Fang Yuan, her eyes shining and her face carrying a joyful expression of being able to see her master.

“I asked you to pay attention to the business in treasure yellow heaven, how is it going?” Fang Yuan walked as he asked.

Little Hu Immortal closely followed behind, replying: “Master had put the desolate beast corpses in treasure yellow heaven for sale, but only one desolate beast corpse was sold over these days.”

Immortal Monkey King Shi Lei had already discovered Fang Yuan, thus, Fang Yuan might as well put these desolate beast corpses up for sale openly in treasure yellow heaven.

He had discussed matters with Hei Lou Lan, the two took what they needed first; Fang Yuan took the yellow jade lion and star demon bat wings while Hei Lou Lan took the flying bear corpse. Fang Yuan was put in charge of selling these beast corpses, no matter what the result was, he would have to give forty percent of the earnings to Hei Lou Lan.

Hei Lou Lan was also not afraid he would renege on his words, after all there was the Snowy Mountain Alliance.

Under normal circumstances, these desolate beast corpses would be popular goods that were quite rare, when they were put in treasure yellow heaven, they would be sold within four to six hours and it was very easy to earn immortal essence stones.

However, Fang Yuan did not want immortal essence stones this time.

He arranged a will to express to other Gu Immortals: to buy these beast corpses, they would have to exchange with specific goods.

First of all was a method for immortal zombies to turn back to human, or any information and clues.

Second was the Gu recipe for white lotus giant silkworm Gu, the Gu worm itself, or corresponding information and clues.

Third was the wings of bat desolate beasts.

Fourth was top tier mortal killer moves, the more outstanding they were, the better.

Fifth was bone path Gu worms like Battle Bone Wheel that could be arranged to form the killer move, White Bone Chariot.

Last was wisdom path inheritances or information and clues about them.

These six conditions were arranged in descending order according to Fang Yuan's needs, the ones listed first would be cheaper for the buyers when they purchase the beast corpses.

Fang Yuan's guts Gu business was extremely thriving right now, he did not lack immortal essence stones for the moment, thus he wanted to exchange them with goods.

Because of this, the desolate beast corpses which were popular goods and easy to sell had become this hard to sell. Twelve days had already passed in Hu Immortal blessed land, but they only managed to sell one desolate beast corpse.

"Oh? What did that beast corpse exchange for?" Fang Yuan asked excitedly.

"One whole chestnut yak was exchanged for a pair of bat desolate beast wings and an investigative killer move called hundred li eye." Little Hu Immortal replied.

Mortal killer moves normally would not exceed six immortal essence stones in treasure yellow heaven.

There were also detailed classifications between them.

Mortal killer moves that sold for half an immortal essence stone were classified as bottom tier goods, but they were better than nothing.

Mortal killer moves that were worth one to two immortal essence stones were mediocre, they could provide some help to Gu Immortals if used properly.

For instance, the killer move Fang Yuan looked at before but did not buy, spiral drill star spear, was valued at one immortal essence stone. Star Lord Wan Xiang's spring star rain was sold at one and a half immortal essence stone. The poison breath killer move which Fairy Li Shan gave Fang Yuan could be sold for two immortal essence stones.

Fang Yuan's previous defensive killer move hair armor was worth two immortal essence stones and was at the peak level of common mortal killer moves. Tai Bai Yun Sheng's defensive killer move nine cloud ring could absorb enemy's attacks to a certain degree before counterattacking, it was valued at two and a half immortal essence stones.

Mortal killer moves worth three immortal essence stones were middle tier, they were reliable methods.

For instance, Western Desert Gu Immortal Plump Lady's killer move, burial dragon sand coffin, was valued at three immortal essence stones.

Mortal killer moves worth four to five immortal essence stones had outstanding might and could not be looked down upon. They were considered as powerful methods that could often change the situation to a certain extent when they were used.

Fang Yuan's icy drill stardust had mixed in Dou Min Jun's inheritance which raised its value to four immortal essence stones. The lion fur armor which was an improved form of hair armor was valued at four and a half immortal essence stones.

And mortal killer moves that were worth six immortal essence stones were classified as top tier, few could be bought in the market. Fang Yuan's reinvented movement killer move, true solid bat wings, would have the effect of this tier if three pairs of bat wings were used.

Killer moves were one of the four main factors that influenced a Gu Immortal's battle strength.

When Fang Yuan possessed icy drill stardust, hair armor and light illusion bat wings, his battle strength had already reached the upper tier of rank six Gu Immortals. In his previous life, before Fang Yuan self-detonated, he possessed more than a dozen mortal killer moves, most of them were top tier level killer moves worth six immortal essence stones. His battle strength had been at the peak of rank six.

However, when one reached rank seven, it was a different scene. The immortal killer moves that consumed green grape immortal essence became common methods. And those immortal killer moves that consumed red date immortal essence became uncommonly used, hidden trump cards.

Most Gu Immortals did not have Immortal Gu, this was referring to rank six Gu Immortals. Gu Immortals that could cultivate to rank seven were even

fewer in numbers, they were the elites of elites, experts among experts of rank six who would have experienced innumerable tribulations and calamities, had excellent aptitude, temperament and accumulation. There was no way to justify them not having Immortal Gu.

With Immortal Gu, there would be immortal killer moves.

Immortal killer moves were evolved from using mortal killer moves as a foundation. Like Hei Lou Lan who was trying to modify her strength path killer move to an immortal killer move.

Often one Immortal Gu can form different immortal killer moves according to the differences in mortal Gu. Thus, many Gu Immortals would have offensive killer moves even if they did not have offensive Immortal Gu. For instance, Fang Yuan's myriad self was an offensive killer move, but its core was cleanse soul Immortal Gu which was a support Immortal Gu that helped Gu Immortals in soul path cultivation.

"Hundred li eye..." After hearing Little Hu Immortal's reply, Fang Yuan nodded and commented, "This mortal killer move is valued at six immortal essence stones, it allows the Gu Immortal to observe the scenery within one hundred li as clearly as the lines on one's palm. Good, I was lacking this kind of investigative killer move. But of course, the greatest satisfaction in this transaction is that I obtained another pair of desolate beast bat wings."

He then asked: "Did any important things happen in the blessed land these recent days?"

Little Hu Immortal shook her head and reported that everything was normal.

Such tranquil days were very rare to Fang Yuan after his rebirth.

However, Fang Yuan did not dare to slack even a little. Ever since he saw the external manifestation of a dream realm in his trip to Starry Sky grotto-heaven, he felt a sense of urgency and could vaguely tell that the waves of the new era were coming.

Over the next few days, Fang Yuan began to handle the newly obtained pair of bat wings.

At the same time, he also arranged the old hairy men in the blessed land to refine Gu. The airsac Gu which could store guts Gu were naturally the main focus of the hairy men. Besides this, Fang Yuan divided the refinement procedures of group strength Gu and small family qi Gu, he then separately taught the old hairy men and let them go through similar practice.

These two Gu recipes could not be compared to others, they were ancient Gu recipes, their materials were rare and not easy to find in the present age.

Thus, Fang Yuan first used other similar materials and Gu worms to raise the hairy men's proficiency. When their proficiency reached the level Fang Yuan was satisfied with, only then would he truly let them refine these two Gu.

Fang Yuan's doctrine was to not raise idlers. Since he had already purchased the hairy men, he would try to squeeze every last bit of their worth.

After three days in Hu Immortal blessed land, there was still no activity in treasure yellow heaven.

Fang Yuan had taken care of a small part of the newly obtained bat wings. But the wings of the star demon bat was still being incubated.

Fang Yuan opened the door of the secret room and entered, standing in front of the green haired bat wings.

Right now, the green hair on the bat wings had already grown to be extremely thick and lush.

"Success or failure shall be determined at this moment." Fang Yuan used mortal Gu and with a snapping sound, a spark immediately was sent flying out.

The spark flew to the green haired bat wings, a soft sound echoed, the spark set the green hair aflame, forming a green fire.

The fire appeared quickly and disappeared just as quickly.

In a blink of an eye, the green hair on the bat wings floating in the air was already burnt off, revealing a pair of black bat wings. There were no small blue scales on the bat wings, instead they were replaced by a layer of thick ash.

Fang Yuan showed a trace of disappointment: "Failure."

He softly let out a breath of cloudy air, the weak breath touched the bat wings, this pair of bat wings fell down on the ground like charcoal and broke into pieces.

The bat wings were filled with heavy injuries. Shi Lei had destroyed the star demon bat's wings first to kill it. The wings had thus suffered serious damage, the star demon bat could no longer display its advantage in flying, and was finally killed by Shi Lei.

"Fortunately, I have another pair of bat wings." Fang Yuan quickly got over the disappointment, and soon he was busy in the refining process.

Chapter 733 - Recognizing one's own ordinariness

Chapter 733: Recognizing one's own ordinariness

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

With the previous refinement experience, this second attempt was much easier for Fang Yuan when refining the desolate beast bat wings.

After over half a month in Hu Immortal blessed land, he transplanted this pair of desolate beast bat wings onto his back. In accordance with his usual practice, Fang Yuan still chose to retain the sense of pain in the bat wings.

On this day, Fang Yuan was testing his killer moves on the top of Dang Hun mountain.

Hundred li eye.

He activated the killer move; his bright red pupils suddenly enlarged. He could see the grassland or debris within a hundred li of his surroundings with extreme clarity, like they were in front of him. Outside of a hundred li, his sight became blurry but was still much clearer than seeing with the naked eye.

After four hundred li, his line of sight reached the limit. it was all blurry and he could only distinguish some color and shadows.

“Hundred li eye is the base for thousand li eye, the latter is an immortal killer move and requires corresponding Immortal Gu to be used.” Fang Yuan nodded in satisfaction, this killer move was valued six immortal essence stones and it indeed had outstanding effect.

It was just that the vision could not see through stealth or bypass obstacles, if any obstacles blocked the sight, the thing behind the obstacle could not be seen. This was the downside of hundred li eye.

Fang Yuan remembered both the merits and demerits, as he lightly flapped the wings on his back and flew to the sky.

He continued to maintain hundred li eye while flying, looking at the sky and ground with clear vision.

Lion fur armor.

He willed and activated the defensive killer move.

Soon, his body was covered in a layer of bronze armor with a helmet resembling a lion's head. Even his wings were covered with a layer of thick plate, greatly raising its defense.

But the speed, however, became slower.

“Lion fur armor and true solid bat wings cannot perfectly complement each other. Once I activate lion fur armor, true solid bat wings will have its speed reduced. If I don't use it, my speed might be fast but my defense will be lacking.” Fang Yuan frowned.

This problem surpassed the range of his capabilities.

To create a movement killer move like lion fur armor, he had to balance the dao marks of three paths and it was the limit of his master attainment realm in transformation path.

Adding true solid bat wings on top of that was too difficult for Fang Yuan.

If he had grandmaster attainment in transformation path, there was a possibility. But reaching grandmaster realm required large amounts of time and accumulation. This time was not only tens of years but could be a hundred years or even several hundreds of years.

Fang Yuan's highest attainment realms currently were blood path and strength path.

Blood path grandmaster realm was achieved by Fang Yuan in his previous life after two to three hundred years of deep accumulation, it could be seen

how difficult it was to raise one's realm and accumulate their foundation.

His strength path attainment was also at grandmaster realm, and besides a small part of the accumulation being from his previous life, most was from obtaining Reckless Savage Demon Venerable's true meaning infusion. Otherwise, he would have required two or three hundred years of accumulation to reach grandmaster realm.

At the Gu Immortal level, one had the strength to search and obtain lifespan Gu or other methods to prolong lifespan. Ordinary mortals had lifespans of one hundred years. But as long as a Gu Immortal put some effort, they could live several hundreds of years or even a thousand years.

The long lifespans and time involved made the significance of 'accumulation' even more heavy.

Why were Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan not able to beat Immortal Monkey King Shi Lei?

It was because after Shi Lei became a Gu Immortal, he relied on Combat Immortal Sect and had accumulated all sorts of experiences and insights for close to three hundred years! Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan had only recently advanced to Gu Immortal, how could they compare to Shi Lei's three hundred years of accumulation?

It was normal for them to not be able to defeat him!

If so, why did Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan have battle strength at the upper tier of rank six Gu Immortals when they advanced only recently?

Fang Yuan relied on the gains found in Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, while Hei Lou Lan relied on her mother's inheritance as well as the help of her aunt, Fairy Li Shan.

In other words, they had borrowed help from the accumulation of their predecessors!

“If I want my battle strength to improve drastically, just relying on myself to advance step by step would no doubt be a very long and inefficient process. In my previous life, when I walked on the blood path, I spent over two hundred years before I was able to comprehend a dozen or so mortal killer moves and create hundreds of new blood path Gu. I naturally need to learn from this lesson.”

“In this world, heroes emerge in large numbers and geniuses are everywhere. Stars and peaks have been shining constantly in the long history of time. If someone wants to stick out and move forward bravely, they can only take advantage of their predecessors’ inheritances and accumulations, absorbing their essences. All rivers flow into the sea, by being able to gather the different specialties together, only then can one rise above the group and become a ruler of people, achieving supreme feats.”

Fang Yuan’s gaze flickered as he flew around, sighing deeply in his heart.

People often believed they were extraordinary when they were young, feeling they were the main characters of the stage. After they undergo some experiences, they would then realize and accept: many other people had talent not inferior to themselves.

The saying goes: No matter how excellent you are, there is always someone more excellent than you.

A person’s lifespan was limited in the end, like a lone boat. Meanwhile, the mysteries and profound meanings of heaven and earth were equivalent to a vast, limitless body of water.

Since ancient times, those who were in some sense able to reach the peak of heaven and earth numbered no more than ten. But even they could not reach the peak of all fields. Thus, even Giant Sun Immortal Venerable and Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable had to request for the help of Long Hair Ancestor in the Gu refinement aspect.

There was a record in <<The Legends of Ren Zu>> —

Ren Zu started walking on the road of life, the surroundings were pure darkness and under his feet was dirty mud.

Ren Zu asked self Gu: “Where is this?”

Self Gu replied: “This is the ordinary marsh in the lowest level of ordinary abyss.”

Ren Zu knew of ordinary abyss, his eldest son Verdant Great Sun had once been trapped inside.

Ren Zu could not help but become excited: “Since this is the bottom of ordinary abyss, does that mean I have already left the door of life and death and returned to the living world? Does that mean I am now reborn?”

“In a way, that is true.” Self Gu said.

“But how is this possible? I have not passed Luo Po valley and have not charged through the reverse flow river.” Ren Zu said in an incredulous tone.

Self Gu said: “Oh human, you should know that you are talking about the path fate Gu traveled. And this path you have walked on is a completely new path, a path created by you. Where this path goes is all decided by your own intentions. Like I said before, as long as you want to walk, there will be a road for you to step on.”

Ren Zu suddenly came to a realization: “So it was like this.”

He then felt doubtful: “Then how did I walk to this place?”

Self Gu: “Humans are born ordinary. Although they are the spirit of all living beings, they do not have the claws of a tiger nor the ability to absorb nutrients from the earth like plants, and also cannot transform like clouds and rain. You came to the ordinary marsh, what’s strange about it? It is not only you, look at the mud under your feet carefully, you will see traces of many other footprints.”

Ren Zu lowered his head close to the ground before he was able to see clearly; like self Gu said, ordinary marsh was filled with all kinds of marks.

Claws prints of wild beasts, root imprints of vegetation, traces of water flowing and also traces of stones rolling past.

“How can there be so many marks?” Ren Zu asked curiously.

Self Gu replied: “This is ordinary abyss, all living beings will enter here due to various reasons. All living beings are ordinary. But the absolute majority of them will be trapped in ordinary abyss for all their lives. Only a small portion can leave ordinary abyss through their own efforts.”

“I do not want to be trapped here for my entire life. There is nothing here, it is completely dark and the air stinks, I want to leave this place.” Ren Zu frowned.

Self Gu laughed loudly: “If you think that being ordinary is an abyss, then it is an abyss. But if you think that being ordinary is heaven, then it shall be heaven. Since you do not want to stay here, then leave, use your two legs to walk out of the ordinary marsh step by step and become extraordinary.”

Ren Zu took the first step.

Suddenly, his body bent, his front leg was deeply embedded into the marsh.

It was not easy to walk in the marsh, one step was deep, another was shallow. The path which looked almost uniform had some parts that were rather solid, while some were very loose.

Ren Zu walked several steps when his eyes suddenly brightened as he thought of a trick.

He purposely chose to walk on the spots which had the claw marks, since these spots could hold the marks, its soil texture was also much more solid.

Thus, Ren Zu was able to walk very smoothly almost like he was running when compared to his previous speed.

He said with a burst of emotion: “So it turns out that in ordinary marsh, walking in the footsteps of predecessors is much faster than finding the way on your own.”

...

After testing true solid bat wings and lion fur armor, Fang Yuan descended onto a slope.

Unfamiliar face.

Fang Yuan activated this newly obtained mortal killer move.

Almost all the Gu worms required for this killer move were essentially purchased from treasure yellow heaven by Hu Immortal land spirit, while the last remaining portions were refined by the hairy men.

Under the effect of the killer move, Fang Yuan's bat wings retracted, his eight rough and thick arms also changed to two. His sharp teeth were greatly shortened while his scarlet red eyes also turned lighter.

Finally, Fang Yuan's six meter tall body shrunk back to a normal person's height with great changes to his appearance.

It was only that his immortal zombie body was still an immortal zombie body, it could not be hidden.

Despite this, Fang Yuan could not help but praise: "Wonderful! This is only a mortal killer move but it is able to change my immortal body to this extent. Indeed worthy of being an invention of Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable."

Fang Yuan could imagine that if he was still a mortal, he could completely transform to any appearance, even changing to a woman perfectly.

He now had an immortal body, his body was filled with strength path dao marks. And as a mortal killer move, it was definitely not easy to alter his appearance to this extent.

The main thing was that this transformation was not an illusion but a real transformation of his physical body, even involving subtle transformation of his aura.

In short, even if Fang Yuan stood in front of Tai Bai Yun Sheng right now, the latter would not be able to recognize this immortal zombie was his own junior brother within a short period of time.

“Master, your appearance became much better looking. Ah, this letter just came in.” Right at this time, the land spirit, Little Hu Immortal, appeared while holding a letter Gu which she handed to Fang Yuan.

“Hmm? Letter sending green bird Gu... Spirit Affinity House finally responded?” Fang Yuan’s gaze flashed as he took the letter Gu and sent in his consciousness.

In a short while, he retracted his consciousness, a pondering expression flashed across his face: “Feng Jin Huang actually wants me to participate in the Refinement Path Convention to compete in refinement path? I remember she had no interest in refinement path in her early years and her accumulation in this field could be said to be like a blank sheet of paper right now. So why does she have so much confidence to compete with me in Gu refinement? Could it be that she had already discovered the true use of dream wings Immortal Gu?”

Fang Yuan’s heart sank.

“Dream Wings, dream path...” Fang Yuan’s eyes turned cloudy as he recalled the details of his previous life.

In his previous life, why did he gang up with a group of demonic path Gu Immortals to think of all sorts of ways to attack Hu Immortal blessed land? It was to kill Feng Jin Huang and seize dream wings Immortal Gu!

Chapter 734 - Two Great Events

Chapter 734: Two Great Events

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“To think that more than four hundred years before the end of my previous life, dream realms had already shown up.” Fang Yuan held the letter sending green bird Gu in his hand as he sighed in his heart.

At once, he lost the mood to test his killer moves.

In Fang Yuan’s previous life, Central Continent was the first to trigger the war, suppressing the other four regions singlehandedly, and expanding rapidly. After that, the four regions collaborated, resisting Central Continent’s invasion with much difficulty.

The entire war had gone into a stalemate, and when the four regions joined hands and attempted to attack Central Continent in return, dream realms appeared in all five regions.

In this world, ever since Ren Zu produced the first batch of humans, humans began to dream. Every time they dreamed, they would expand the dream realms, providing strength to them.

After countless days, a vast amount of time and changes, many heroes and geniuses rose up among humans, constantly expanding the dream realms.

The dream realms got bigger and bigger, finally attaining a qualitative change and surfacing to the outside world.

The people soon discovered that even though the environment of a dream realm was extreme and complex, dangerous and strange, it had great benefits. In dream realms, people could obtain the foundations of ancient people, allowing their cultivation realms to surge and improve rapidly.

The rise of their attainment could be in terms of decades, a century, or even centuries of hard work.

Because of dream realms, the attainments of Gu Masters rose rapidly, this led to an increase in their strength, and produced many amazing experts.

Previously, resources were held in the hands of clans and sects, attainment levels were hard to raise, and unless one was an incredible genius, they would not be able to rise up.

After dream realms appeared, their attainment levels rose, like they were standing on the shoulders of former geniuses, Gu Masters could recreate many Gu worms and killer moves, and on this basis, they could develop new Gu, Gu recipes, and new killer moves that were tailored to their abilities.

That was the flourishing of a super level great era.

Many small forces lacking in prominence rose up, countless lone cultivators emerged.

The appearance of dream realms devastated the rigid system and structures. Social order was in upheaval, the immense benefits made the people go wild!

Originally, the four regions were collaborating to resist Central Continent, but before they even began, the plan was halted.

All the different forces, countless Gu Immortals and Gu Masters, they all placed their attentions on dream realms.

In order to compete for all of the surfaced dream realms, the five regions fought against each other, resulting in a thoroughly chaotic war.

In order to explore the dream realm more efficiently, many knowledgeable people, talents and geniuses, produced the necessary Gu worms. Soon, the newly discovered dream path was rapidly formed and developed.

The legendary rank eight wisdom path Gu Immortal — Immortal Yi Yan's 'Prophecy of Three Venerables', was brought up once again.

He predicted that many years later, after three great eras, three venerables would appear, two men and one woman. The first was Spectral Soul Demon Venerable, second was Paradise Earth Immortal Venerable and third was Great Dream Immortal Venerable. As for the problem regarding the space escape Gu, it would be solved by Great Dream Immortal Venerable.

Spectral Soul Demon Venerable and Paradise Earth Immortal Venerable had already shown up, this made everyone believe in the prophecy more deeply.

The two were linked together, forming a common theory — the dream realm was the opportunity to become Great Dream Immortal Venerable, whoever can control the entire dream realm would be able to use the accumulations of past individuals to become a historical figure that transcends sages, a king among immortal kings, a venerable above venerables, Great Dream Immortal Venerable!

“In my previous life, the reason why I could rise up and become the lord of an area was not only because of my fortuitous encounter involving blood path, but also because of the five regions chaotic war. All of the super forces had much lower control over the situation at that time, and because they were focused on exploring dream realms, they could not pay attention to the real world situation, and that gave me the time and freedom to develop and grow. Unfortunately, by the time I had control in the real world, this new area known as dream realms had already been split up by all the huge forces. Even though I could enter dream realms and explore using mortal dream path Gu, I was lagging behind everyone as a beginner. Unless I had a dream path Immortal Gu, that would be the only way to catch up.”

Precisely because of this, Fang Yuan gathered Song Zhong and other demonic path Gu Immortals to attack Hu Immortal blessed land, killing Feng Jin Huang. Unfortunately, he did not get her dream wings Immortal Gu.

Lacking an Immortal Gu and only having dream path mortal Gu, this caused Fang Yuan's exploration of dream realms to be without any important discoveries, while he was constantly chased away and suppressed by the large forces.

Fang Yuan had obtained a blood path inheritance in his previous life, he was constantly chased after and had an arrest warrant on him. After building the Blood Wing Demon Sect, he had spent a lot of effort managing his sect, it took away a lot of his time and effort. All in all, he missed the golden era of exploring dream realms.

After rebirth, he had been reflecting upon this. This was a mistake, although mostly due to external pressure forcing him, a small part of it was due to his poor judgment.

Thus, in this life, he remembered this lesson and even though he had a foundation in blood path, he did not dare to cultivate blood path rashly before taking that crucial blood path inheritance.

Blood path Gu Masters were hunted down like rats, not only did the righteous path issue warrants to arrest them, even demonic path members were wary of them. Only during the five regions chaotic war, when law and order broke down, could blood path emerge and prosper at a time when nobody could afford to care about them.

“It turns out that dream realms surfaced more than four hundred years earlier than the end of my previous life. All of the super forces had interactions with them long ago, thus, in about three hundred years, when dream realms surfaced extensively, these forces could enter and expand their influence. They were prepared since long ago, it was not my inability that I lost to them.”

At this point of time, Fang Yuan was still a mortal during his previous life, desperately living at the bottom level of Gu Masters, restrained by his memories and experiences on Earth. Only after a long time did he break free of the limitations and shackles of such a mentality.

Sometimes, the advantage of being a transmigrator can also be a disadvantage.

This caused his information to deviate from what was happening in reality.

For example, like Starry Sky grotto-heaven.

Star Constellation immortal zombie was Seven Star Child immortal zombie. What Fang Yuan knew in his previous life was that this Star Constellation immortal zombie was a lucky person who had gained the most benefits inside the fragment worlds of Starry Sky grotto-heaven. But the truth was, he was the owner of Starry Sky grotto-heaven.

The reason why he called himself Star Constellation immortal zombie was most likely because of Star Constellation Immortal Venerable's dream realm surfacing inside his grotto-heaven. This resulted in Seven Star Child obtaining some of Star Constellation Immortal Venerable's accumulation.

"This matter regarding Seven Star Child is what originally happened. But Feng Jin Huang understanding the true usage of dream wings Immortal Gu was much earlier than in my previous life. Was this the effect of me snatching Hu Immortal blessed land from her?" Fang Yuan thought.

"After Feng Jin Huang learned about the true effect of dream wings Immortal Gu, Spirit Affinity House was sure to be alerted. And this in turn would affect the other nine great ancient sects as well. And from the other nine sects, the entirety of Central Continent would be affected. There is no wall in this world that can block all winds, in this way, the speed at which the people in this world learn about dream realms would be greatly pushed forward by me."

Thinking of this, Fang Yuan felt a strong sense of urgency.

Dream realms were an entirely new field, they were dangerous and complex, even though there was only one type of resource in them, they were extremely profitable. Fang Yuan would not commit the same mistake from his previous life twice.

“However, in the current situation, dream realms would not surface on a large scale. Dream realms that have surfaced can be explored using dream path mortal Gu. Those dream realms that have not surfaced can only be explored by using dream path Immortal Gu.”

Fang Yuan was extremely aware of the value of dream path Immortal Gu.

But currently, with Fairy Bai Qing and Feng Jiu Ge around, even though dream wings Immortal Gu was in the hands of Feng Jin Huang, a mortal, nobody dared to target her.

Dream Travel was in the hands of the Northern Plains Gu Immortal, Lady Poison Scorpion, she lay dormant in Zi Du blessed land, and was the first Gu Immortal who used Dream Travel to explore dream realms, in the future, she used the identity of a lone cultivator to become the third overlord of dream realms. Lady Poison Scorpion was a rank seven Gu Immortal, her battle strength was even greater than Hei Cheng, and the defense of her blessed land was like an iron fortress. It was not easy to target her either.

As for the other dream path Immortal Gu, they were either not created yet or had not appeared yet, their origins were unknown.

Fang Yuan thought about it for a while, he used his primeval essence and wiped away the details on the letter sending green bird Gu, using his thoughts to fill it with words of his own.

He agreed to Feng Jin Huang’s challenge, to have a competition during the Refinement Path Convention.

“Feng Jin Huang has dream wings Immortal Gu, she has confidence in herself. But my refinement path attainment has advanced from master level to quasi-grandmaster level, why would I be afraid of this junior?”

Fang Yuan snorted in his heart.

Deducing Immortal Gu recipes for Lang Ya land spirit was an opportunity, it allowed his refinement path realm to reach a breakthrough recently.

“Refinement Path Convention, it concerns the Infallible inheritance, such a grand event, even if Feng Jin Huang did not challenge me, I would have gone there to get a share of the rewards. However, joining the Refinement Path Convention will need me to prepare my own Gu refinement materials. If I want to have any gains, I will need to start collecting materials now.

Fang Yuan had the experience of participating in the Refinement Path Convention from his previous life.

To get a good ranking, he would need to prepare a huge amount of materials, worth at least five hundred immortal essence stones. A clever wife cannot cook without rice, even the best Gu recipe could not proceed without the relevant materials.

“Other than this, I have to attend the huge auction that Qin Bai Sheng is organizing with Fairy Li Shan as well.” According to the newest information, this auction would have a segment for exchanging Immortal Gu.

Immortal Gu could not be bought, commonly speaking, they could only be exchanged.

When Gu Immortals obtain Immortal Gu, they might not suit their own path. At this time, they would undergo exchange with other Gu Immortals, to get an Immortal Gu that was suited for themselves, to display greater effect when used.

Just like Fang Yuan’s worldly wave trace Immortal Gu, this was a water path Immortal Gu, the effect was much weaker when Fang Yuan used it as compared to a water path Gu Immortal.

This was because worldly wave trace Immortal Gu had the law of water path, meanwhile, Fang Yuan was a strength path Gu Immortal, his body was filled with strength path dao marks, strength path and water path interfered with each other, reducing the normal capability of this Immortal Gu.

During the five regions chaotic war in Fang Yuan’s previous life, because battles were common, these Gu exchange sessions became much more

frequent as well. But now was still a long time away from the war.

This grand auction in Northern Plains would probably be the only large scale Immortal Gu exchanging opportunity for the next two hundred years. Fang Yuan naturally had to make use of it.

Other than that, he was also very interested in the luck path inheritance.

“Auction and Refinement Path Convention, both of them need huge amounts of immortal essence stones. I have only two hundred immortal essence stones on me now, I can barely join in either of the grand events. It seems I can only rely on Lang Ya land spirit’s idea of selling blessed lands of Gu Immortals.”

Chapter 735 - Finally Obtaining a Wisdom Path Inheritance

Chapter 735: Finally Obtaining a Wisdom Path Inheritance

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Even with the sale of guts Gu, it had been too short of a time period, Fang Yuan had not accumulated enough immortal essence stones yet.

Furthermore, he had been refining Gu and tempering his bat wings, all these expenses caused his accumulation of wealth to be very slow.

The auction and Refinement Path Convention were two huge events, they would be held one after another. The former was already right around the corner. The only way to obtain a huge amount of immortal essence stones now would be through the Gu Immortals' blessed lands in Lang Ya land spirit's possession.

"It is a pity that my immortal aperture is dead, I cannot swallow other blessed lands. Otherwise, the first person to buy the blessed lands would be me!" Fang Yuan sighed in his mind.

The immortal apertures were small worlds, they could swallow each other, but there were requirements.

Firstly, dead apertures could not swallow apertures, they could only break down constantly until they vanish completely.

Secondly, a smaller immortal aperture could not swallow a bigger one.

Lastly, to swallow a rank six blessed land, one needed master attainment realm, to fuse the two different worlds together without problems. To devour a rank seven blessed land, grandmaster attainment realm is needed. To swallow a rank eight grotto-heaven, great grandmaster realm is needed.

That is to say, if Fang Yuan wanted to swallow immortal apertures, he would first need to become alive again, making his blessed land regain life force. Secondly, he could only devour strength path, refinement path, enslavement path, and transformation path blessed lands. Although strength path and blood path were at grandmaster attainment realm, he was only rank six and could only devour rank six blessed lands.

But even with such limitations, Gu Immortals were never hesitant towards blessed lands they could swallow.

The immortal aperture was the base and foundation of a Gu Immortal's cultivation, swallowing blessed lands was like taking someone else's foundation, it caused one's own cultivation level to surge extremely quickly.

As long as one was a Gu Immortal, they would know the value of the blessed land. Regarding the auction of blessed lands, it was sure to whip up a huge storm during the auction.

In the following days, Fang Yuan refined group strength Gu and small family qi Gu, while using the light of wisdom to try and improve the transformation path killer move unfamiliar face.

At the same time, he was still continuing to sell desolate beast corpses in treasure yellow heaven.

Half a month had passed in Hu Immortal blessed land, the sole rank seven corpse in Fang Yuan's possession — astral wind flying heavenly boar, was successfully sold.

Fang Yuan obtained a wisdom path inheritance that he had been wanting since a long time ago.

“Malicious thought Gu...” A few days later, Fang Yuan held a rank five mortal Gu in his hands with a complex expression.

This malicious thought Gu was refined by him using the Gu recipe in the wisdom path inheritance.

It had a huge body, around the size of a washing basin, it was like a spider but the eight legs were like needles, the tips were extremely sharp. On the body of the spider, there was tough and long prickly hairs. If not for Fang Yuan's immortal zombie body, ordinary flesh and blood would bleed upon touching this Gu.

Fang Yuan injected primeval essence, and malicious thoughts appeared in his mind one after another.

These malicious thoughts were like bubbles with sharp spikes on the surface. Fang Yuan tried to use these malicious thoughts, as they started to collide into each other instantly.

The scene of their collision was very peculiar.

The bubbles had spikes, they hooked up to one another, before getting destroyed or fusing into even bigger thoughts after that.

Soon, these malicious thoughts were consumed.

Fang Yuan opened his eyes, showing some joy in his gaze.

“Even for wisdom path Gu Immortals, their main method for deduction is to use thoughts. When using malicious thoughts to scheme or plot against others, the effect would be much greater. In that case, one malicious thought could be equivalent to tens of joyful thoughts, star thoughts, or empty thoughts.”

Fang Yuan had used delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu to create a huge amount of joyful will in the past to assist his thinking. That was a wrong move.

Although wills were made of thoughts, their real use was not for thinking, but to act independently after splitting from the main body.

Gu Immortals create many different wills, sending them into treasure yellow heaven to sell items. Giant Sun Immortal Venerable's will was left

behind to defend Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, this was the real use of wills.

To make a comparison, thoughts were like cleavers, while wills were like sabers. When thinking about how to cut vegetables, one would obviously use a cleaver, which chef would choose to use a saber for that?

Different professions are like separate worlds, wisdom path was the most mysterious path, Fang Yuan did not know this in the past, thus he used joyful will to think, the effect seemed reasonable, but he had, in fact, resulted in much expenditure, he was better off using joyful thoughts.

“I now have the Gu recipes of malicious thought Gu and malicious will Gu, I can mass produce these two mortal Gu. As an immortal, I have unlimited primeval essence. Activating a huge number of malicious thoughts would be the best value for me. Expending green grape immortal essence to activating delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu is simply too expensive.”

In the past, Fang Yuan only had a small number of wisdom path mortal Gu in his possession, most of them were bought in treasure yellow heaven.

The thoughts produced when using these mortal Gu were simply too few, and they varied in types, they could not sustain the expenditure when deducing Immortal Gu recipes.

Thus, he had to use delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu.

But now that Fang Yuan had the Gu recipes for wisdom path mortal Gu, his first plan was to mass produce these mortal Gu. The thoughts produced by one mortal Gu were few, but with enough quantity, the numbers of the thoughts would be very significant.

Activating delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu was not only expensive, it was a waste of a precious resource.

“It is a pity that this wisdom path inheritance appeared a little late. I have already entered the next stage in my transaction with Lang Ya land spirit. If

this appeared earlier, I would have been able to save a huge amount of green grape immortal essence. After saving green grape immortal essence, my costs would fall, the profits from each deal would increase and it would definitely not be twenty-six immortal essence stones like before.”

Fang Yuan thought of this and felt a little regret.

He could not help it, life is like this.

Not everything would happen at the exact time you needed it to, life did not go so smoothly.

It was bound to include imperfection, dissatisfaction, and untimely events.

Like the wisdom path inheritance that Fang Yuan obtained, it was not complete, it was quite lacking.

All in all, it was already a very fortunate thing that Fang Yuan could obtain the mortal Gu recipes of malicious thought Gu and malicious will Gu. Other than these two Gu recipes, he also obtained a wisdom path killer move, called harboring malicious heart.

The Gu Immortal who sold the Gu recipe seemed to have a great need for the astral wind flying heavenly boar’s corpse, and it seemed that he was a bit tight on finances as well.

If not for that, even if an ancient desolate beast’s corpse was worth several hundred immortal essence stones, he would not have sold the wisdom path inheritance.

Even if this wisdom path inheritance was not complete, it was still very rare in the market.

Thus, in the following days, Fang Yuan stayed in Hu Immortal blessed land peacefully and refined malicious thought Gu non-stop.

“Even though malicious thought Gu is not a consumable Gu, it is still a mortal Gu, it has limits. Even though my primeval essence is unlimited, if I

activate it too many times, after a while, these malicious thought Gu would be damaged.”

With that in mind, Fang Yuan knew that his need for malicious thought Gu would be kept at a certain level in the future.

But the refinement of Gu would always take a long time. The higher the rank of the Gu worm, the longer the time it would take. Gu Immortals often spend decades, a century, or even centuries to refine one Immortal Gu.

Thinking of this, Fang Yuan decided to put in a large investment and purchase hairy men.

During this time, he had sold more batches of guts Gu, each batch earned him forty-eight immortal essence stones of profit.

He only kept fifty immortal essence stones, he spent the rest to purchase hairy men without restraint. This caused the price of hairy men in treasure yellow heaven to surge for a brief period of time.

Fang Yuan wanted the hairy men inside Lang Ya blessed land the most. These hairy men were not only well trained, they were also much better in quality than those in treasure yellow heaven, but after he asked Lang Ya land spirit, he was sternly rejected. Not only that, Lang Ya land spirit scolded him fiercely and said that Fang Yuan was not being a good friend.

Although Fang Yuan was scolded, he was happy.

Lang Ya land spirit saying he was not being a good friend meant that Lang Ya land spirit acknowledged him as a friend already, even though their friendship could not compare with Lang Ya land spirit and Inkman King Mo Tan Sang’s relationship.

However, Mo Tan Sang and Lang Ya land spirit’s friendship had not started in this generation, it began with a former city lord long ago in inkman city. After countless generations, inkman city had been maintaining this relationship with Lang Ya land spirit secretly. This friendship had accumulated to an immense amount through time.

“Lang Ya land spirit has just been released, and has obtained so many completed Immortal Gu recipes. According to his temperament, he is definitely going to refine Immortal Gu. But refining Immortal Gu requires a vast amount of resources, even the affluent and rich Lang Ya blessed land cannot sustain such costs. Gu Immortals cannot enter treasure yellow heaven physically, after this auction, he would have no chance to sell them. If he wants to sell the Gu Immortals’ blessed lands, then to him, it is an urgent matter as well.”

Fang Yuan knew that Lang Ya land spirit was already anxious deep down. When he loses his cool, he would find Fang Yuan personally.

Lang Ya land spirit’s connections were too shallow, he only had Mo Tan Sang.

But Mo Tan Sang had inkman city to take care of, and he was a variant human, he had lots of restraints, how could he appear personally to sell these Gu Immortals’ blessed lands?

The status of variant humans was lower than normal humans. The same applied to variant human Gu Immortals.

Seeing that the variant human Gu Immortal was selling human Gu Immortals, it would ignite the animosity of the human Gu Immortals against a common enemy.

That is to say, other than finding Fang Yuan, Lang Ya land spirit had no other candidates.

This was really not his fault, after all, a land spirit could not leave the blessed land. Furthermore, Lang Ya blessed land was a land of treasures, it was filled with wealth and would draw out people’s greed, since blessed lands could be swallowed, it was Lang Ya land spirit’s method of self-preservation to have minimal contact with Gu Immortals.

Lang Ya land spirit was internally anxious, this made Fang Yuan much less anxious about it.

For the next two months, Fang Yuan stayed in Hu Immortal blessed land, building another Fang Yuan stone nest, and also filling up all of the rooms in the stone nests with hairy men.

These hairy men were quite skilled in refining Gu, they were the higher quality goods in treasure yellow heaven.

High grade hairy man slaves, even though Fang Yuan could buy them, they were low in numbers. When Fang Yuan bought this group of hairy men, he not only needed to care about the quality, but also have sufficient quantity.

With the second stone nest, the production of airsac Gu would increase, which meant that the production and sales of guts Gu would also increase, each time Fang Yuan made a transaction, he would earn more immortal essence stones.

But Fang Yuan did not order all of the hairy men to refine airsac Gu for now.

The second stone nest was meant to refine malicious thought Gu!

Chapter 736 - What a Huge Transaction

Chapter 736: What a Huge Transaction

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

If malicious thought Gu were used to replace delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu, the quantity of the former would definitely have to be enormous.

Fang Yuan needed a lot of malicious thought Gu and not just several hundreds of them. He made an initial estimation that he required at least two thousand, by simultaneously activating them, the amount of malicious thoughts they produced could barely be sufficient for use under the light of wisdom.

Most importantly, these two thousand malicious thought Gu must be rank five.

Fang Yuan had the recipes of rank one to rank five malicious thought Gu. Rank one to rank five malicious thought Gu had similar effects in producing malicious thoughts. The only differences were the amount of thoughts they could produce in one activation and the vast difference in the quantity of primeval essence they consumed.

“Gu refinement is not easy, the higher the rank, the more difficult it is to refine. Especially rank five malicious thought Gu which cannot be obtained immediately but requires the refinement to be one step at a time, from rank one to rank two, rank two to rank three and so on. This means, in addition to a low success rate, the amount of resources consumed will be extremely large.”

Fang Yuan’s initial plan was to first refine two thousand malicious thought Gu. As for malicious will Gu, he did not need it at the moment, as he still had a lot of joyful will left in his mind.

Refining two thousand rank five malicious thought Gu was no doubt an enormously time-consuming project.

If Fang Yuan had not purchased hairy men and built the second stone nest, the hairy men in the first stone nest could only take on this project when there was spare time from refining airsac Gu. This meant they would at least need ten years of time to reach the target of two thousand rank five malicious thought Gu.

Now, Fang Yuan had the second stone nest and large numbers of hairy men, this time period was greatly shortened to about sixteen months.

“If I can improve the Gu recipe within this time and think of a completely new rank five Gu recipe that can directly refine rank five malicious thought Gu, then the sixteen months will be further reduced greatly.” Fang Yuan thought inwardly.

His refinement path realm had already advanced to quasi-grandmaster, but he had almost no foundation in wisdom path.

However, he still had confidence.

The source of this confidence was none other than Wisdom Gu.

Relying on the light of wisdom, he could get endless inspiration. Even if his attainment level was lacking, it was not of much concern and he could forcibly make deductions.

“The might of rank nine Immortal Gu is indeed extremely terrifying.” Fang Yuan was becoming increasingly aware of the power of rank nine Wisdom Gu.

Using the light of wisdom, he could deduce Immortal Gu recipes. And these Immortal Gu recipes had perplexed even the quasi-great grandmaster Lang Ya land spirit, unable to make progress.

Fang Yuan could also use the light of wisdom to deduce immortal killer moves.

Vicious Lightning Fiend comprehended the immortal killer move Lightning Deity from a remnant recipe of Blood Deity, after using up several years of time in closed cultivation.

If it were Fang Yuan and he possessed the corresponding lightning path attainment, using the Wisdom Gu, he would require at most a month to accomplish this.

Hei Lou Lan was currently trying her best to advance her mortal killer move, self strength phantom, to an immortal killer move. Unfortunately, even if she had the foundation of a mortal killer move and the strength path attainment level, she would require at least years of time to reach her target.

Were it Fang Yuan, he could probably accomplish this in half a month.

In actual fact, Fang Yuan have been intermittently deducing immortal killer moves. The immortal killer move he was deducing was none other than myriad self.

Myriad self's core was cleanse soul Immortal Gu but because it was starving, it could not be used. Fang Yuan's main goal in deducing myriad self was to replace cleanse soul Immortal Gu with other Gu worms.

Unfortunately, once this sole Immortal Gu was gone, the power of the killer move greatly fell. Even if he used a lot more mortal Gu, it could not reach the original might.

In the long history of Gu Masters, since ancient times till now, there was only one mortal killer move that had the offensive power of an Immortal Gu.

That was white bone chariot!

This killer move came from Proud Bone Demon Lord Shen Jie Ao, it was a peerless creation standing high above in both ancient and present times.

Thus, Fang Yuan had listed as one of the exchange conditions for buying a desolate beast corpse in treasure yellow heaven, to use a desolate beast

corpse to exchange for rank five bone path mortal Gu like Battle Bone Wheel.

Battle Bone Wheel was one of the mortal Gu required to form the white bone chariot killer move. Fang Yuan only had one of it, which he obtained from the battlefield where Wolf King Chang Shan Yin had hidden himself in Northern Plains.

Fang Yuan's talent could not match Shen Jie Ao, if he got rid of cleanse soul Immortal Gu, myriad self would simply not have enough power.

Over the next half of a month, Fang Yuan tried hard to improve malicious thought Gu's recipe and besides this, he also did not give up in improving his immortal killer move myriad self.

In this time period, he sold another two desolate beast corpses in treasure yellow heaven.

He exchanged them for the second pair of bat desolate beast wings as well as dozens of immortal essence stones.

Fang Yuan had not wanted to use desolate beast corpses to exchange for immortal essence stones. But he only had fifty immortal essence stones remaining on him as most of his wealth had been used to purchase hairy men. Now, he was refining rank five malicious thought Gu on a large scale, which required extremely great resources. Thus, he had no choice but to exchange for immortal essence stones in order to barely be able to cope with his expenses.

With this, Fang Yuan only had three desolate beast corpses remaining on sale in treasure yellow heaven.

The immortal essence stones on him also reached a number of just over twenty. And since he was constantly making deductions, his green grape immortal essence also fell down to thirty-six beads.

Fortunately, Fang Yuan's plan of improving malicious thought Gu's recipe succeeded.

It was a completely new malicious thought Gu recipe, although it did not reach his previous expectations, it already was reduced by a number of steps. Previously, the rank five malicious thought Gu could only be refined step by step from rank one to rank two and so on. Now, the rank five malicious thought Gu only required two steps. The first step refined a half-finished malicious thought Gu while the second step completed the refinement.

Although the success rate did not improve, the procedure had shortened; the materials required decreased by a lot and time was also saved.

“According to this speed, the estimated sixteen months has been directly reduced by half. I will have two thousand rank five malicious thought Gu in just eight months. However, I am already tight on immortal essence stones. At this rate, even with the support from the transaction of guts Gu, I won’t be able to make my ends meet. Do I have to slow down for the moment and let the second stone nest refine airsac Gu, raising the production of guts Gu to earn immortal essence stones?”

Just as Fang Yuan was having this thought, the good news he had been waiting a long time for had finally arrived.

“Brat, you win! I agree to your condition. We will split in a four to six ratio!” Lang Ya land spirit said furiously, his emotions in a mess.

Fang Yuan lacked money to refine mortal Gu on a large scale, while Lang Ya land spirit was refining Immortal Gu, the resources he had to expend amounted to more than hundred times what Fang Yuan required, so he lacked money even more so!

Just like Fang Yuan expected, Lang Ya land spirit did not have other channels and only had Fang Yuan to accomplish this task.

Thus, he had no choice but to accept, even though he knew this was an extremely large loss.

Fang Yuan also did not want to push his luck; such a sharing of profits was already the limit of the land spirit. If he did not accept this and angered

Lang Ya land spirit, there would not only be no transaction, even the relationship he had built with much difficulty would collapse.

Northern Plains, Bai Zu grotto-heaven.

The hall was lit with bright lights, beautiful women were dancing without rest; fine wine and delicacies were presented at the table in a row.

“Eat this, I personally like this dish very much, it is made of the rank five Gu, Flying Vajra Centipedes, which are roasted over a charcoal fire, making its flesh delicious and tender.” Heavenly Lord Bai Zu said with light laughter from the main seat, inviting the two Gu Immortals in the hall.

The two Gu Immortals were none other than Qin Bai Sheng and Fairy Li Shan.

Although the dishes were made by others, the two immortals had no misgivings. Qin Bai Sheng picked up a long piece of meat and threw it in his mouth.

He chewed it loudly, his lips shone with oily luster. He raised his thumb in praise: “Indeed a delicacy! Not bad, not bad.”

Heavenly Lord Bai Zu laughed loudly before looking at Fairy Li Shan: “I wonder how fairy finds it?”

Fairy Li Shan’s eating manner was much more elegant than Qin Bai Sheng; she took a few bites then appreciated the taste before smiling: “It is delicious, not only is there the smell of coal, there is also a nice chewy taste with a creamy and refreshing texture. It truly is a masterpiece.”

Heavenly Lord Bai Zu laughed heartily with extreme satisfaction: “I won’t conceal it from you two, I thought painstakingly and tested for eight days and eight nights to create this dish. This is one of my most satisfying works during this year.”

Heavenly Lord Bai Zu was a rank eight Gu Immortal and a lone cultivator. He had a hobby which was famous throughout the world of Northern

Plains' Gu Immortals; he liked to cook gourmet food and create new fine dishes.

“In this visit, we not only succeeded in inviting Heavenly Lord to participate in the auction, but also tasted such a delicacy, it is truly our honor.” Qin Bai Sheng spoke at an appropriate time.

“I shall engrave Heavenly Lord's hospitality in my heart. Now, we have already signed an alliance treaty, please forgive Li Shan for not being able to stay longer.” Fairy Li Shan said.

“Hehehe.” Heavenly Lord Bai Zu nodded while all smiles, “Good. There are only a few rank eight seniors in Northern Plains. You two have already invited me, as well as Yao Huang, Five Elements Grandmaster and Old Ancestor Xue Hu. If only Prince Feng Xian is left out, it won't be good.”

“Heavenly Lord has penetrating insight, we were going to invite Prince Feng Xian.”

“Go, go. Organize this auction properly, this old man has great expectations.”

Qin Bai Sheng and Fairy Li Shan left Bai Zu grotto-heaven, then hurried towards the southeast direction.

Midway, Fairy Li Shan's expression suddenly changed. In her immortal aperture, Fang Yuan's message had arrived through moving perspective cup Gu.

Fairy Li Shan slowly came to a halt.

Qin Bai Sheng asked curiously: “Fairy, why are you stopping?”

Fairy Li Shan gave a light smile: “There is a person I want to introduce to you.”

“Eh?” Qin Bai Sheng's interest rose.

At this moment, Fang Yuan came out of Fairy Li Shan's immortal aperture, he quickly scanned his surroundings before looking at Qin Bai Sheng: "Lord Qin, your mighty name has long since resounded in my ears."

Qin Bai Sheng was a rank seven Gu Immortal with outstanding battle strength at the level of Shi Lei. Right now, as he saw Fang Yuan was only an immortal zombie with the lowest cultivation of rank six, his interest that had been roused just before rapidly disappeared.

However, remembering Fang Yuan had directly come out of Fairy Li Shan's immortal aperture, it could be seen that Fang Yuan's relationship with Fairy Li Shan was not shallow. Qin Bai Sheng did not become arrogant, and only nodded and smiled lightly: "You flatter me, you are?"

"My name is Sha Huang, I have a large transaction that I want to discuss with Lord Qin." Fang Yuan smiled.

"What large transaction?"

When Fang Yuan spoke of the matter of selling Gu Immortals' blessed lands, Qin Bai Sheng and Fairy Li Shan both turned pale.

In the letter from the moving perspective cup Gu, Fang Yuan had not explained things clearly and only said he wanted to participate in the auction.

Fairy Li Shan was endlessly shocked: "Sha Huang, you really have blessed lands of Gu Immortals to sell?"

"Haha, they are not mine, I am only running an errand." Fang Yuan smiled. He and Fairy Li Shan were under the Snowy Mountain Alliance, so he must speak the truth.

However, this indeed was the truth, just that he had only said part of it. He naturally would not say that he, this errand boy, had more of a share of the profits than the owner.

Qin Bai Sheng's mood calmed down only then, as he deduced that Fang Yuan was a subordinate of some great person. In the open, Northern Plains had five rank eight Gu Immortals, but it was rumored there were some old monsters who were apparently still alive.

Immediately, Qin Bai Sheng reevaluated Fang Yuan; he was still smiling, but his tone had a slight change now: "It is indeed a huge transaction. Brother, since you think highly of me and have confidence in this auction, then how could I refuse?"

"Many thanks to Lord Qin for making an exception." Fang Yuan's smile turned even bigger.

"What exception, honestly speaking, I am just glad it was not too late. Gu Immortals' blessed lands, tsk tsk, this will definitely heighten the climax of the auction. Haha, this auction I am holding will definitely be one of the few grand auctions over several hundred years in Northern Plains!"

Qin Bai Sheng laughed loudly and passionately patted this small rank six immortal zombie, Fang Yuan's shoulder: "Honestly, I am a boorish person! Lord Qin is a strange way to address me, brother, if you think I am worthy, then even if I am older by some years, how about calling me brother."

Qin Bai Sheng was already over seven hundred years old, he was indeed older than Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan directly cupped his fists with a smile: "Brother Qin."

"Haha, Brother Sha." Qin Bai Sheng returned the greeting.

Chapter 737 - Joining Zombie Alliance

Chapter 737: Joining Zombie Alliance

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Qin Bai Sheng was quite the character.

His battle strength was on par with Immortal Monkey King Shi Lei, but he did not have any arrogant attitude. Not only that, when he conversed with Fang Yuan, he kept a cool demeanor and was very amicable, not only did he laugh grandly, he even gave people a feeling that he was very open-minded.

This time, Fang Yuan had obviously appeared under the disguise of the mortal killer move unfamiliar face.

He had to conceal himself.

Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun were in the hands of Qin Bai Sheng, if they had revealed the details or had their souls searched, Qin Bai Sheng would have known about Fang Yuan's eight arm heavenly zombie form already.

Be it Hei Lou Lan, Tai Bai Yun Sheng or Fang Yuan's eight arm heavenly zombie figure, they could not appear openly in Northern Plains.

Because the three of them were key surviving members of the Eighty-Eight True Yang Building incident.

Right now was a sensitive time.

Ever since Northern Plains' number one wisdom path Gu Immortal, Dong Fang Chang Fan, deduced before his death that the culprit was not a person from Northern Plains and was an outsider, Northern Plains had formed an attitude of resisting a common enemy.

Countless forces and experts wanted to take revenge. Especially the ten or so super forces in Northern Plains, their benefits were heavily affected. They wanted to slaughter the culprit, to chop them into pieces and slice their skin and bones, to torture them for endless years to appease their hatred!

Once Fang Yuan and the others showed up, even if their crimes were not exposed, it would sure to stir great attention and Northern Plains' Gu Immortals would immediately make their moves, wanting to use Fang Yuan and the others as the key to obtaining more inside information.

Thus, Fang Yuan came here using the fake name of Sha Huang, at the same time, his eight monstrous arms turned into ordinary zombie shoulders, his terrifying six meter tall body had turned into that of a normal person's build, or even shorter. The fangs in his mouth were also completely retracted, he no longer looked ruthless but instead gave off a weak and powerless feeling.

Of course, Fang Yuan had informed Fairy Li Shan already regarding his disguise in his letter. When they established the Snowy Mountain Alliance earlier, they had considered such a situation, thus, this was Fairy Li Shan and Fang Yuan collaborating to deceive outsiders, he did not go against their agreement at all.

But even if Fang Yuan was so insignificant, an immortal zombie with stale cultivation and a grim future, Qin Bai Sheng did not look down on him at all, he talked with Fang Yuan on equal terms, in fact when they conversed, he spoke with an affectionate tone.

Qin Bai Sheng's attitude made Fang Yuan praise him inwardly: "This person is really quite a character, no wonder he could turn this around and forcefully change this situation of being attacked by Northern Plains' Gu Immortals to one that benefits him greatly."

Qin Bai Sheng was also thinking: "This small rank six immortal zombie has an ordinary appearance, but even after I probed him for so long, he has not slipped and exposed anything. Even now, I do not know his origin and

background, while he can still talk to me, Qin Bai Sheng, calmly and normally, he is not simple, not simple,”

Fairy Li Shan was at the side, squinting as she smiled, watching Fang Yuan and Qin Bai Sheng talk.

Fairy Li Shan saw that they were talking with more enthusiasm as she laughed lightly: “The way you two are talking, it is a shame that you have only met now, you actually left me in a corner, you look like long lost brothers who had just met each other.”

“I am ashamed.” Fang Yuan quickly said.

Qin Bai Sheng heard this and his eyes brightened up: “Fairy said it well, that was fabulous! Brother Sha and I feel like old friends, we really hit it off, why don’t we become sworn brothers. With Fairy’s mountain pledge Gu, from now on, as long as I have meat to eat, I will not let little brother starve!”

Fairy Li Shan was shocked, she did not expect Qin Bai Sheng to be serious.

After the shock, she flustered: “Is Qin Bai Sheng’s discernment superior to mine, he has already seen through Fang Yuan’s disguise?”

Fang Yuan gasped, immediately showing an expression like that of a ‘youngster with poorly concealed temptation’: “I am not worthy, I am not worthy.”

“Oh, what is brother saying, there is no such thing as worthiness. This is fate! Unless... even though brother is showing this on the surface, you actually look down on me, a person without a force?” Qin Bai Sheng’s eyes shined brightly, he looked at Fang Yuan tightly, showing a half-smiling expression.

“Oh no, my unfamiliar face is only a mortal killer move, Qin Bai Sheng has felt something amiss already. It boils down to the excessive strength that I displayed, I actually had Gu Immortal prisoners and was going to sell Gu Immortals’ blessed lands. Although Qin Bai Sheng is a lone cultivator, he is

skilled at gathering allied forces and is organizing an auction, thus he wants to use me to latch onto the force behind me.”

“Of course, there is a possibility that he suspects that I am the culprit who toppled Eighty-Eight True Yang Building. No matter which one it is, I can see the troublesome and powerful methods of this person.”

These thoughts flashed by in Fang Yuan’s head quickly, as he gave a bitter smile: “To speak the truth, I really hit it off with brother Qin, but I am a small character, I cannot decide this, I am not like brother Qin and Fairy Li Shan who are free. The matter of becoming sworn brothers, it is not that I do not want to, but I cannot.”

Of course they could not, once they did, making an oath before the mountain pledge Gu, Fang Yuan would be at his mercy.

The most simple way was for Qin Bai Sheng to suggest that brothers cannot lie to each other.

What can Fang Yuan do then? How could he reject him?

“So that is the case. Brother has his difficulties, I understand. Not only do I understand, I can even help you, brother.” Qin Bai Sheng patted his chest, while speaking, he still continued to try probing Fang Yuan’s background.

Fang Yuan cupped his fists to thank him, before turning around and looking at Fairy Li Shan: “Fairy, I came here this time with another task, that is to borrow and make use of your mountain pledge Gu.”

“This...” Fairy Li Shan looked at Qin Bai Sheng, hesitatingly saying: “Sha Huang, you might not know, but we are going to find Prince Feng Xian to invite him to attend the auction. Our time is tight, I am not sure if Prince Feng Xian will be angry. After all, he is the last person we are visiting.”

Qin Bai Sheng said instead: “Prince Feng Xian is a model of the righteous path, how can he be so small-minded? Anyway, we are going to take some time in flying there, it is not a problem to lend it to brother Sha Huang.”

“It’s fine, I am not in a rush.” Fang Yuan cupped his fist: “In that case, Fairy and brother Qin should go first, we will split up here.”

“Why doesn’t brother Sha Huang come with us? It is a rare opportunity to be able to meet Prince Feng Xian.” Qin Bai Sheng invited.

How could Fang Yuan dare to go to a rank eight Gu Immortal? Especially when this Prince Feng Xian had an investigative Immortal Gu that was at least rank seven.

Even though unfamiliar face came from Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable, it was just a mortal killer move, in front of an investigative Immortal Gu, it was insufficient.

Fang Yuan rejected Qin Bai Sheng’s invitation and watched them fly away, as their figures vanished into the sky, his expression turned cold.

He had finally learned how troublesome Qin Bai Sheng was to deal with.

Compared to the brutish Shi Lei, this person had a exquisite mind, who knew how many thoughts were in his head, while he could appear on the surface to be grand and full of passion, as if it came from the bottom of his heart.

Just this acting ability alone was on par with Fang Yuan.

If not for Fang Yuan being a reborn old monster, he might not be able to see Qin Bai Sheng’s true colors.

“This person is a lone cultivator, yet he was able to make a network of alliances and influence the entire world of Northern Plains’ Gu Immortals, his methods were truly incredible, he has some real skill. Unfortunately, his luck in my previous life was bad, just when Blood Hunter came out of seclusion, he unfortunately met with and engaged in fierce battle, succumbing to that monster’s methods.” Fang Yuan recalled as he turned around, flying towards another direction.

Not long later, he met with a group of azure ostriches.

This bird had a swollen back, like that of a camel, it had azure feathers and its body was as strong as a grown man. Often gathering in groups, they were the overlords of the sky.

This group of azure ostriches were not few in numbers, they were a myriad beast group.

Fang Yuan did not care about them, he continued to fly forwards.

The azure ostriches found the ‘prey’ Fang Yuan and were very excited, they first screeched before getting close to him, but the moment they got close to him and sensed his immortal zombie aura, they ran away in fear.

All living beings had survival instincts in them to avoid danger, even beasts and birds had this insight and would not send themselves to death.

If this had been Fang Yuan when he stepped into Northern Plains for the first time in his previous life, if he met the azure ostrich group, he would need to dig a hole and bury himself to avoid them.

But now, even without doing anything, he had chased this group of azure ostriches away.

“Even though I became an immortal zombie, compared to my previous life’s achievements, my cultivation level has greatly exceeded what I had been during this time. In my previous life, at this point, Qing Mao mountain had been destroyed by Bai Ning Bing’s self-detonation, because clans are united by bloodline, they spurn outsiders. Before I became a lone demonic cultivator, I joined a caravan and was often at the front lines, trying to earn a living like this.”

In his previous life, Fang Yuan had moved around Southern Border, Western Desert, Eastern Sea for over three hundred years before becoming a rank five Gu Master in Central Continent.

But now, only decades had passed and Fang Yuan was already an immortal, even though he was an immortal zombie, his battle strength was already upper-tier among rank six Gu Immortals.

Firstly, the rebirth advantage he had was huge. Secondly, Fang Yuan took part in many dangerous situations, the higher the risks, the greater his rewards.

“But as time passes, the influence of my rebirth would become bigger and bigger. This auction had never happened in my previous life. Hopefully, when I join Northern Plains Zombie Alliance this time, there will be fewer accidents and my plans would go smoothly.”

Having unfamiliar face, Fang Yuan decided to try joining Zombie Alliance.

Plans could not keep up with changes.

His original plan was to first take dark limit Immortal Gu. But Xue Song Zi and Hei Cheng's incident had inadvertently served as an alert, afterwards, Fairy Jiang Yu had disappeared mysteriously, even Fairy Li Shan could not find her.

He also had another plan, to kill Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun. But now that they were captured by Qin Bai Sheng, they were watched by almost all of the Gu Immortals in Northern Plains, how could Fang Yuan kill them now?

After these two plans succeeded, his third plan was to join Zombie Alliance. But with the current situation, Fang Yuan had insufficient control of the circumstances, he had to take a risk and join Zombie Alliance, even if it was dangerous.

As he flew, Fang Yuan considered the plan for joining Zombie Alliance again.

Along the way, he met many bird groups, but they were all repelled by Fang Yuan's immortal zombie aura. Only once, he met a desolate beast flying snake. Fang Yuan did not want to waste time and avoided it.

Although Northern Plains was huge, having five billion square kilometers of surface area, ten times that of Earth, but Fang Yuan's current location

was not far from his destination. After half a day, he saw a mountain on the horizon.

It was Ku Mu mountain.

Chapter 738 - Old Earth Wood, Immortal Zombie Gu Ye

Chapter 738: Old Earth Wood, Immortal Zombie Gu Ye

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Ku Mu mountain, rather than a mountain, it looked more like a giant dead wooden tree that extended into the clouds.

The name of the wood was old earth.

Old earth wood had a long lifespan, this particular pillar of old earth wood had more than a million years of history. From Reckless Savage Demon Venerable's era, to Red Lotus Demon Venerable, Genesis Lotus Immortal Venerable, Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable, Giant Sun Immortal Venerable, and then to Spectral Soul Demon Venerable and Paradise Earth Immortal Venerable. Even after Paradise Earth Immortal Venerable died, it was still alive.

When it had lush leaves, the greenery covered the entire sky, and it produced countless fresh fruits. On its strong branches, unique tree farms could be created.

During its golden years, it was usually owned by the strongest Gu Immortals or the most powerful forces in Northern Plains.

But as the river of time continued to flow, the lush green leaves wilted, its strong trunk decayed, its glorious days were over, and it became a gloomy and silent structure.

Long ago, countless forces had fought over it, fighting with their lives or even dying due to the old earth wood, but eventually, its late years were lonely. The barren tree branches could only create a shade over a small area, attempting to pitifully recreate its former glory.

Right now, the old earth wood tree's main trunk was mostly dead, only a small portion still had a little bit of life left.

From a mystical treasure that everyone was after, to a monument that nobody visits, it was like an aged giant, bending its back and sitting on the ground calmly, awaiting the end of its life.

Fang Yuan did not come here to admire the old earth wood tree, he was here for the immortal zombie who was living on top of the old earth wood.

This immortal zombie was a wood path Gu Immortal during his life, his name was Gu Ye. If Fang Yuan wanted to join Northern Plains Zombie Alliance, he would need an immortal zombie's recommendation.

Fang Yuan had already gotten the details of Northern Plains Zombie Alliance from Fairy Li Shan. The reason why he chose Gu Ye was not because this person was special, but because he was the closest.

As he got close to the old earth wood tree, Fang Yuan slowed his speed, but he did not see Gu Ye appearing.

He frowned slightly, this Gu Ye's alertness was simply too terrible.

Finally, when he arrived at the old earth wood tree, Fang Yuan shouted: "Is Old Earth City Lord around? My name is Sha Huang and I am here to visit."

His voice echoed through the old earth wood tree, causing the wilted leaves to scatter onto the ground. From a deep part of the old earth wood, a figure came out: "Why are there more people?! Do you really think I, Gu Ye, am easy to bully?"

His tone was filled with anger and helplessness.

Gu Ye appeared before Fang Yuan.

He was yellowish in color, tall and skinny, resembling the old earth wood. There were wooden markings on his skin, it was an immortal zombie body that resembled dead wood.

Seeing Fang Yuan, Gu Ye was stunned, the anger vanished on his face as he said hesitantly: “Sir is?”

“I am Sha Huang, I have turned into an immortal zombie recently without much choice. I wanted to join Northern Plains Zombie Alliance, I wonder if Old Earth City Lord may give me a recommendation?” Fang Yuan cupped his fists as he expressed his intention directly.

“Oh, you are a newcomer who wants to join Zombie Alliance. A pleasure to meet you.” Gu Ye’s expression changed, he quickly greeted back while smiling: “I thought it was... forget it, let’s not talk about it. We are all in the same boat, please come in.”

Fang Yuan slowly flew up, under Gu Ye’s lead, they traveled past many rotten leaves and branches, arriving at a deep part of the branches of the old earth wood tree.

This was a city.

It was completely built on the old earth wood branches, it resembled a carved wooden city, it was quite unique.

Countless wooden houses were lined up, some were tall while some were short, not only were there common squares, there were towers and city walls, all sorts of streets and paths were interconnected like blood vessels, moving along the countless branches.

There were also all sorts of vine ladders, either drooping or hanging from one branch to another.

It was a pity that this wooden city was half destroyed, large numbers of houses had collapsed. The yellow vine ladders were no longer green, they could not sustain any weight. When the cold winds blew, the vines might break, landing on the branches and causing a loud sound.

“This is Old Earth City. Although it is like this, the atmosphere still remains. Back in the day, this was a popular area and countless famous

characters gathered here. This was once the heart of Northern Plains.” Fang Yuan looked around as he sighed casually.

“The city is dead, there is nothing left. Brother Sha is calling me Old Earth City Lord, but that title is very hollow now.” Gu Ye laughed bitterly at the side: “To speak the truth, if not for this place still producing a wood path resource called wilted essence, who would care about it?”

Fang Yuan nodded, agreeing: “That is indeed the case.”

Gu Ye sighed deeply: “Sigh, if I knew that this place was so barren, I would not have accepted this mission from Zombie Alliance. But the duration of my mission is almost over, I can leave this painful place already. Brother, look at my pathetic state and learn from it. When you enter Zombie Alliance, do not choose the mission of guarding old earth wood.”

Fang Yuan had already guessed that Gu Ye was injured, seeing him say this, he placed his gaze naturally on his face.

Gu Ye’s face was swollen, it looked like a pink peach was growing on one side of his cheeks. The other side of his face was caved in, filled with many cracks. Looking at him, his entire head was in a strange shape, like a deformed melon.

Not only that, there was a long scar on his chest.

Although the scar was shallow, the injury was big. There was poisonous gas that were dark purple in color spiralling it.

“Even if brother Gu didn’t mention it, I was going to ask. Where did you get your injuries from?” Fang Yuan asked.

“Sigh, brother. Seeing that you have just turned into an immortal zombie, you still do not know the pain of immortal zombies...” Gu Ye sighed pitifully, he was about to start his story when there was a loud sound outside, the entire old earth wood tree shook intensely as wilted leaves flew, even the rotting branches that seemed like tall pillars collapsed, they came crashing down.

Gu Ye's expression changed.

Next, Fang Yuan heard someone shouting from outside: "Gu Ye, come out now, this Divine Lord is here to make a transaction with you!"

Gu Ye's expression became uglier, his eyes were spewing fire as he gritted his teeth: "Divine Lord Tian Du again!"

Bam!

Another loud bang.

Old earth wood shook again, leaves fell from the branches like a huge rain. The beautiful wooden houses collapsed, causing dust and smoke to rise.

Outside, there was another Gu Immortal shouting: "Gu Ye right? Come out now, I am Shi Hou, come out, I have a matter to discuss with you."

Saying so, there was another loud bang, causing a distressing noise in the old earth wood.

Looking at their actions, they were not going to give up until Gu Ye showed up.

Gu Ye's expression was very ugly, he clenched his fists as he took a few deep breaths, smiling forcibly at Fang Yuan: "Brother Sha, take a seat first, I will be back shortly."

"No worry, I will go with you." Fang Yuan said.

Gu Ye showed a touched expression as he cupped his fists, thanking sincerely: "Then I will thank brother in advance."

The two walked out of the old earth wood tree, seeing the two rank six Gu Immortals in the sky.

One had a strong muscular body, his skin was bronze in color as lightning coiled around his body, his name was Divine Lord Tian Du.

The other had messy hair, he looked like a brute carrying a skull, it was Shi Hou.

Seeing Fang Yuan, Divine Lord Tian Du was stunned before laughing: “To think that Gu Ye found a helper. But it is a pity, you found an immortal zombie.”

In his speech, he did not hide the disdain towards immortal zombies.

“You!” Gu Ye flew into a rage, about to speak.

Divine Lord Tian Du waved his hand, saying impatiently: “I will not talk trash with you, I know that you have some wilted essence with you, my friend has an immortal essence stone, he will buy a hundred and fifty kilograms of wilted essence from you.”

“One immortal essence stone for one hundred and fifty kilograms of wilted essence, why don’t you just rob us instead?!” Gu Ye was stomping his feet in anger, shouting.

“Robbing is possible too, but seeing that you are Divine Lord’s friend, I wanted to do him a favor.” Shi Hou snickered, his attitude was very arrogant, as if Gu Ye was helpless against him.

“You two are shameless, you are basically bandits!” Gu Ye stared with wide opened eyes, his lungs were about to explode.

He did not attack in the end.

He was furious, but also extremely helpless.

The other party were two rank six Gu Immortals, but he was only a rank six immortal zombie, his blessed land was dead and he only had over a dozen immortal essence stones. Even though he would fight with them, what would he do after that?

Ignoring the question of whether he could win, even if he won, he would expend a lot of green grape immortal essence, without the blessed land’s replenishment, he could only use immortal essence stones to replenish it.

After one battle, he would go bankrupt.

Gu Ye was full of worries, he looked at Fang Yuan beside him.

Actually, Divine Lord Tian Du and Shi Hou were also looking at Fang Yuan. Divine Lord Tian Du had extorted Gu Ye many times already, he knew about Gu Ye's background, but he did not know anything about Fang Yuan.

Furthermore, it seemed like Fang Yuan was Gu Ye's helper.

But why would Fang Yuan help Gu Ye for no good reason?

His gaze flickered, he showed a hesitant expression as he asked Gu Ye in a weak tone: "Brother Gu, what is going on? Who is the other party, such absurd demands, why isn't the Zombie Alliance interfering?"

Seeing Fang Yuan's hesitation, Gu Ye lost all hope, he sighed deeply: "The Zombie Alliance can interfere, but I cannot afford it. It was better when leader was around, but now... sigh! Forget it, after you join the Zombie Alliance, you will learn about it, brother."

"Is that so..." Fang Yuan's face showed a perfect mix of shock, disappointment, and even worry towards the future.

Hearing their conversation, Divine Lord Tian Du and Shi Hou could see the joy in each other's faces.

"So this newly emerged immortal zombie wants to join the Zombie Alliance."

"We are going to successful extort him again!"

The two transmitted.

As they expected, Gu Ye was helpless but to accept their demands. Eventually, he sold one hundred and fifty kilograms of wilted essence for one immortal essence stone.

“Hahaha, this was a pleasant business deal!”

“Gu Ye, when you ask for help next time, at least invite a living person.”

The two left while laughing loudly.

“Sigh, this rotten place, I do not want to stay here for even one more second.” Gu Ye showed disappointment, his head was sinking even lower now.

Chapter 739 - Dark Flow Giant City

Chapter 739: Dark Flow Giant City

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Fang Yuan watched as Divine Lord Tian Du and Shi Hou disappeared into the horizon, before retracting his gaze, looking at the immortal zombie Gu Ye beside him with a slightly flickering gaze.

With a trembling and hesitant voice, he said: “Brother Gu... may I ask... how many times has this happened?”

Gu Ye restrained his grieving expression, and patted Fang Yuan’s shoulder, comforting him on the contrary: “Not too many. It is just that with the nearing of Qin Bai Sheng’s auction, some shameless scumbags are trying everything they can to get the capital to participate in this level of grand event.”

Fang Yuan had not helped him, but Gu Ye did not blame him. He did not have any hope, thus his disappointment and grief had no relation to Fang Yuan.

With this, even though they had just met each other, Gu Ye was even more certain that Fang Yuan’s situation was similar to his and even slightly worse, as a fallen Gu Immortal who had helplessly turned to becoming an immortal zombie.

“But this behavior is too ugly.” Fang Yuan pretended to be indignant.

This expression looked like his true feelings in Gu Ye’s eyes.

“At least there is something to cover the humiliation.” Gu Ye looked at the immortal essence stone on his hand with irony.

This immortal essence stone was the ‘price’ Shi Hou and Divine Lord Tian Du had paid for one hundred and fifty kilograms of wilted essence.

He shook the immortal essence stone: “Look, Divine Lord Tian Du and Shi Hou might be strong, but they still are apprehensive of Zombie Alliance behind us and had to give us face in this way.”

“Could it be... could it be that Zombie Alliance’s face is only worth one immortal essence stone?” Fang Yuan expression was aghast, as he made an inquiry.

Gu Ye laughed.

His laughter was bitter, mixed with helplessness, sadness and grief.

He looked at Fang Yuan, and felt he was looking at himself back when he had just joined Zombie Alliance.

He patted Fang Yuan’s shoulder again: “Brother Sha, you have reached this point and also know the hardships and disadvantages of immortal zombie. Blessed lands of us immortal zombies are already dead and cannot be operated, and cannot produce immortal essence. If I have to say it bluntly, we are on our dying breaths. Thus, we have to rely on external resources even more than those living Gu Immortals.”

“You also might have already heard about it, Zombie Alliance indeed has many immortal zombies like you. But if you want to rely on these people as support and to help maintain your face, you have to pay the price.” Gu Ye’s words had deep implications.

“Price?” Fang Yuan pretended to not understand.

“Yes. If you want to request a rank six immortal zombie to help you, you need two immortal essence stones, and this is only the initial price, the concrete amount will depend on how intense the fight is. If you want to request a rank seven immortal zombie, you need twenty immortal essence stones. Similarly, this price is only the initial price. If you have sufficient immortal essence stones, you can even request the whole of Zombie

Alliance to support you. But if you don't have money or don't want to pay the price, then your face can only be worth this much."

When Gu Ye said this, he slightly raised that immortal essence stone and intentionally shook it.

Blessed lands of immortal zombies were already dead, it was hard to engage in business to generate income and they had to rely on more external resources; this made immortal zombies have to meticulously plan and often choose to endure as opposed to fight. Only like this could they barely maintain their livelihoods.

Like with Fang Yuan previously, he could not produce green grape immortal essence by himself and could only use immortal essence stones to substitute. The pressure was too high; in that intense battle with Hei Cheng, his finances almost collapsed and fell into a plight again.

Fortunately, Fang Yuan had Hu Immortal blessed land, which reduced the significance of his immortal aperture being dead.

What was even more fortunate was that he had wisdom Gu's help. And there were extremely large benefits to using the light of wisdom with an immortal zombie body.

First was the Immortal Gu recipe transactions with Lang Ya land spirit, which allowed Fang Yuan to get out of the mire. Then with the help of the light of wisdom, he was able to innovate airsac Gu and engage in the guts Gu business, making Immortal Crane Sect compromise, and greatly improving his entire living environment.

'If I didn't have these, my situation might be extremely dismal just like Gu Ye's.' Fang Yuan sighed inwardly, while on the surface he showed a look of realization and took a step back, bowing and cupping his fists: "Brother Gu Ye, I have received your teachings."

Gu Ye shook his head: "Even without me speaking of these truths, you would understand it for yourself after some time. No need for thanks. Come, I will bring you to Zombie Alliance."

Fang Yuan followed Gu Ye to the depths of the old earth wood branches at that exquisite wood city again.

Gu Ye flew ahead to a large plaza in the center of the wood city.

The plaza was in ruins, from the damaged floor tiles to the surrounding destroyed flower beds and dried up fountain; one might be able to only get a glimpse of its past prosperity.

Gu Ye and Fang Yuan stood in the center of the plaza.

“Rise.” Gu Ye mobilized his primeval essence, the plaza’s surface instantly brightened.

The thick and solid floor became translucent like a giant jade.

The green jade light circulated around, shadows of countless Gu worms fluttered within the light.

At the same time, large numbers of mortal Gu flew out of Gu Ye’s body, mostly being rank five space path Gu and rank four wood path Gu. These Gu worms flew above Fang Yuan and started to rapidly revolve like a hurricane, in the dusky surroundings, rays of brilliant light gradually appeared.

Gu Ye continued to mobilize his primeval essence unceasingly, these flowing lights rapidly increased in number and soon created a vast bluish-green patch.

Untold numbers of mortal Gu, under some wondrous rhythm, converged their powers, overlaying on top of one another and mutually amplifying themselves, finally forming a might display.

“This is a top tier mortal killer move our Zombie Alliance researched, green crystal hero’s path. It can span across hundreds of thousands of li, directly connecting the old earth wood and Zombie Alliance’s garrison. You know us immortal zombies are Gu Immortals as well, our bodies are filled with

dao marks, thus normal methods are unable to transport us.” Gu Ye explained at the appropriate moment.

Fang Yuan nodded.

Immortal zombies might have weaker battle strength causing their status to lower, and their thoughts to slow down, but their accumulations and foundations still remained for the most part.

Especially when immortal zombies are in a similar situation, they could cast aside prejudices unlike normal Gu Immortals and cooperate with each other. Thus, being able to research a peak tier mortal killer move was not strange.

Gu Ye continued: “I looked after the myriad poison date tree in Zombie Alliance for two years before I was able to get enough contribution points to exchange for this Green Crystal Hero’s Path. Ah, right, you might be confused. Brother Sha, if you choose tasks which needs you to go outside, Zombie Alliance’s prerequisite is that you have to grasp the killer move Green Crystal Hero’s Path. Only with this can you reach Zombie Alliance at any time.”

They did not have Fixed Immortal Travel, did not have Stargate and also did not have moving perspective cup Gu.

Normal Gu Immortals could use connecting heaven Gu and hole earth Gu; but immortal zombies could not because of their dead apertures.

Connecting heaven Gu and hole earth Gu were only mortal Gu, the reason they could connect between blessed lands or grotto-heavens was because the two small worlds involved would silently consume heavenly power. And an immortal zombie’s blessed land or grotto-heaven was already dead, and was unable to expend heavenly power.

To set up connecting heaven Gu and hole earth Gu required the consent of both sides. Only with this, the immortal apertures could use heavenly power. If they were secretly set up, they would not be able to connect because of the absence of heavenly power.

Connecting heaven Gu and hole earth Gu also could not be used if they were set up outside in the five regions.

“Ah, so green crystal hero’s path was this important!” Hearing Gu Ye explain again, Fang Yuan showed an appropriately admiring and envious look.

Gu Ye caught Fang Yuan’s expression and felt refreshed, the grief from the forceful transaction earlier eased up by a lot.

Happiness often comes from comparison.

Instantly, Gu Ye felt Fang Yuan was much more pleasing to the eyes.

A thick green light soared to the skies from the dense dried yellow old earth branches and leaves.

After a while, in Dark Flow City, over a hundred thousand li away, on the plaza in the southeast section, a dark green light suddenly fell down.

The light engulfed the plaza, dying the surroundings green. Wind surged, and the hanging iron lanterns in the plaza constantly shook and squeaked.

The light quickly disappeared, in the originally empty plaza appeared Gu Ye and Fang Yuan.

“Let’s go, we should not stay here for long.” Gu Ye composed himself and walked forward, with Fang Yuan closely following behind.

This giant city was named Dark Flow; it was pitch black, resembling a giant beast sprawled on the ground.

The sun was setting to the west and there was still a source of light.

However, every tile and brick of the giant Dark Flow City emitted a dense darkness that dyed the surroundings black.

Especially, the closer one got to the center of Dark Flow Giant City, the denser this darkness became.

Fang Yuan and Gu Ye walked ahead, but saw no humans in their path. The long path had street lamps erected every few hundred steps. But these street lamps let out weak dusky yellow light which only lit some dozens of steps, leaving behind long stretches of darkness in between the gaps of the street lamps, making the darkness of the giant city even more conspicuous.

The large Dark Flow City felt like an abandoned city.

However, there were still some faint clamoring noises coming from below the giant city.

“This is the main headquarters of our Zombie Alliance in Northern Plains, and it is almost as large as a mountain. It is divided into seven floors; the lower five floors are the residences of mortal Gu Masters and are very bustling and clamorous. One floor above is where immortal zombies and people with some relation to us reside. The highest floor has the conference hall where three rank seven immortal zombies are stationed throughout the year.” Gu Ye gave an appropriate explanation.

Fang Yuan nodded without being surprised.

Zombie Alliance was not an organization that was only formed from immortal level members, but also covered mortal Gu Masters.

These Gu Masters, for the most part, made use of dark path; raising zombies, commanding zombies and even transforming into zombies.

The two walked for a while, arriving in front of a large hall without seeing anyone in the way.

Tall stone statues stood on either side of the large hall, they were taller and bulkier than even Fang Yuan’s eight arm immortal zombie physique.

Fang Yuan carefully observed them. His eyes narrowed slightly as he discovered these stone statues were not as simple as they looked.

“You find it strange too? This is Yin Liu Gong’s immortal killer move Stone Casket, inside them are not ordinary zombies but immortal zombies.” Gu

Ye said this, then said in a lower voice, “Yin Liu Gong is one of the experts of our Zombie Alliance. When the city lord left Northern Plains, they assigned three deputy city lords; he is one them and can command immortal zombies to fight for him.”

“Yin Liu Gong...” Fang Yuan silently engraved this name to his mind.

This name was not in his previous life’s memories. But just based on the fact Yin Liu Gong could command immortal zombies to fight, he needed to be attached importance.

“In my previous life, my rise was a matter that occurred three to four hundred years later. And in this period of time, it was not that no outstanding characters emerged, but due to all sorts of reasons, they were washed away by the river of time.” Fang Yuan was cautious, with no hint of carelessness.

“Come and push the door.” Gu Ye suddenly moved to the side, “So long as you can open this large door, you will have the qualifications to join Zombie Alliance.”

Fang Yuan quietly put his two arms on the door and softly pushed, opening the door by a sliver.

Instantly, over twenty sharp, gloomy or dull gazes followed the crack and shot towards Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan intentionally changed his expression slightly, then he took a deep breath and fiercely pushed open the door completely.

Gu Ye laughed heartily while patting Fang Yuan’s shoulder: “Being able to push open this large door means you are a person of Northern Plains. Come, your timing is really exquisite, our Zombie Alliance’s meeting is held today!”

Chapter 740 - Nine Heavens Fragment

Chapter 740: Nine Heavens Fragment

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Central Continent.

White egrets flew in the sky, the weather was pleasant today.

Three rank seven Gu Immortals who came from Combat Immortal Sect had gathered within this sky.

“According to Immortal Monkey King’s request for help, it should be this place.” Qian Zhu Xian looked around as he said.

He was dressed in a green robe, he had a slim figure and his eyes were dark like an abyss, as if incapable of being alarmed.

“Although this place looks ordinary, it is evident that the grotto-heaven opening that was stated in the letter has closed up. But to check if it is really this place, we will need Divine Mother’s help.” Valley Lord Ming He, who was dressed in a white robe, looked over.

Beside him was a female Gu Immortal.

Beautiful and elegant, she was dressed in a golden robe and radiated majesty and dignity. She was a space path Gu Immortal, known as Divine Mother Jue Kong. Among these three, she was the oldest Gu Immortal, being over nine hundred years old.

Divine Mother Jue Kong closed her eyes, using her mysterious method, her aura remained calm and there was not even any trace of fluctuation.

In a short while, she opened her eyes, letting out a breath of foggy air: “It is here indeed, Starry Sky grotto-heaven is located at this place.”

The other two immortals heard this and their spirits lifted.

“Seven Star Child did not have much reputation back then, he actually cultivated to this extent without making a sound. In fact, his grotto-heaven even absorbed a fragment of blue heaven. Precisely because of this, Starry Sky grotto-heaven could still exist now. It is incredible.” Qian Zhu Xian sighed.

During the Immemorial Antiquity Era, the world of Gu Masters had nine heavens in the sky.

Red, orange, yellow, green, azure, blue, purple, white, black, they formed the immemorial nine heavens.

But seven of the nine heavens were destroyed by Ren Zu’s children, right now, only black and white heaven were left alternating in the sky.

Seven Star Child had a fortuitous encounter in the past, he secretly absorbed a fragment of blue heaven, this allowed his grotto-heaven to exist to this day, and not become a dead aperture due to his state.

The immemorial nine heavens were nine different worlds.

The immortal apertures of Gu Immortals were also worlds, worlds could swallow one another, the most famous example was treasure yellow heaven.

Back then, treasure yellow heaven’s owner — rank eight Gu Immortal, Daoist Countless Treasures, unexpectedly obtained a fragment world of yellow heaven. Thus, after he fused it into his grotto-heaven, it formed treasure yellow heaven.

After treasure yellow heaven was formed, it became extraordinary, and continued existing even until today.

“Once a grotto-heaven absorbs a nine heavens fragment, the benefits are really great. Not only will they gain some unpredictable mystical power, the immortal aperture’s heavenly power would become unlimited. Furthermore, calamities and tribulations would weaken greatly, or completely vanish. If I

can obtain such a fragment world, I might even wake up laughing in my sleep.” Valley Lord Ming He was full of envy.

“Dream on, Ming He. Get your cultivation level to rank eight first. Only a grotto-heaven of a rank eight Gu Immortal can absorb a nine heavens fragment world.” Qian Zhu Xian laughed.

Valley Lord Ming He heard this and laughed bitterly: “I want to get to rank eight too, but I have no confidence in surviving the second grand tribulation. Thinking about how rank eight Gu Immortals have to undergo a grand tribulation every fifty years, I shudder at that thought. As for the myriad tribulation that is even more terrifying than grand tribulations, I simply cannot imagine them! Maybe, only someone like Shi Lei has no fear...”

Blessed lands had fortune, but heaven and earth was balanced, thus, once in a while, calamities and tribulations would befall.

Rank six Gu Immortals experience an earthly calamity every ten years, and a heavenly tribulation every one hundred years. Thus, when assessing a Gu Immortal’s cultivation level, they often used the heavenly tribulation as the standard. Fang Yuan was a two heavenly tribulations expert in his previous life.

After a rank six Gu Immortal goes through three heavenly tribulations, their blessed land would expand to another level, and they would become a rank seven Gu Immortal.

Rank seven Gu Immortals face an earthly calamity every ten years, a heavenly tribulation every fifty years, and a grand tribulation every one hundred years. Qian Zhu Xian and Valley Lord Ming He were one grand tribulation Gu Immortals, while Divine Mother Jue Kong was a level higher than them, being at two grand tribulations cultivation level.

As for rank eight Gu Immortals, they no longer experienced any earthly calamities, but they faced a heavenly tribulation every ten years, a grand tribulation every fifty years, and a myriad tribulation every one hundred years.

Myriad tribulations were far more scary than heavenly tribulations, they were known as ‘hopeless myriad tribulations’ among Gu Immortals, the difficulty was extremely high.

Thus, nine heavens fragments were much more precious.

Because the immemorial nine heavens were a part of the large world of Gu Masters. Calamities and tribulations would only descend upon blessed lands and grotto-heavens as they were immortal aperture worlds, this did not happen in the five regions or the immemorial nine heavens.

After the grotto-heaven devours the nine heavens fragment, in a way, they become a part of the large world of Gu Masters. This could greatly reduce the size and power of the calamities and tribulations, and the grotto-heaven would not die if the Gu Immortal dies. For example, Starry Sky grotto-heaven was still intact despite Seven Star Child already becoming an immortal zombie.

If the nine heavens fragment that was absorbed was big, calamities and tribulations could vanish for good. For example, treasure yellow heaven had never experienced any calamities or tribulations, it was now the biggest trading area in the Gu Immortal world.

“The benefits of absorbing a nine heavens fragment are huge. But don’t forget, this method has a weakness too. Even if you absorb just a bit of the nine heavens fragment, you will take in the aura of the greater world. Once the grotto-heaven is rooted into it, it can never be placed into your body again.” Divine Mother Jue Kong reminded them.

Qian Zhu Xian nodded, agreeing: “Simply put, by absorbing the nine heavens fragment, the Gu Immortal loses their freedom. They can only stay inside their immortal aperture world and cannot move about in the outside world. This is truly a huge loss. But if a nine heavens fragment appears before me, I would choose it without hesitation!”

“That’s right.” Valley Lord Ming He agreed: “Calamities and tribulations are too hard to survive, sometimes, I would want to become an immortal

zombie, at least their dead lands would not experience any calamities or tribulations.”

“Alright, handling the task is the most important matter. We purposely wasted so many days, I’m sure that Monkey King has learned his lesson.” Divine Mother Jue Kong slowly closed her eyes.

Valley Lord Ming He fell into silence.

Qian Zhu Xian laughed: “Heh, after we save Shi Lei, I want to see if he can still act arrogant again?”

Divine Mother Jue Kong could no longer keep a calm aura, her golden robe fluttered as the aura of Immortal Gu burst out from her.

“Open.” Suddenly, she opened her eyes, her gaze was sharp as it pierced a hole into the void before her.

The hole was about the size of a man, through this hole, the three Gu Immortals could directly see the scenery inside Starry Sky grotto-heaven.

The three immortals did not speak, Qian Zhu Xian charged ahead and entered it. Next, Valley Lord Ming He entered, followed by Divine Mother Jue Kong.

But at the next moment, the three Gu Immortals appeared in the sky again.

“What is going on?” Qian Zhu Xian and Valley Lord Ming He showed some shock on their faces.

Divine Mother Jue Kong’s expression was solemn, her relaxed appearance was gone as she muttered: “In is not in, out is not out, space is interchanging, swapping around... this is the mystical ability Starry Sky grotto-heaven obtained after absorbing the blue heaven fragment?”

“Yes. Shi Lei mentioned this in his request for help as well.” Valley Lord Ming He recalled.

“It is not strange, why would it be simple if it could trap this monkey?”
Qian Zhu Xian said.

Divine Mother Jue Kong snorted coldly: “This is only a minor problem.”

At the same time, in Northern Plains, Zombie Alliance branch, inside Dark Flow Giant City.

This place had densely accumulated darkness, even the clear skies could not shine any sunlight into here.

Fang Yuan pushed open the door and was inspected by more than twenty gazes.

He purposely showed a scared and hesitant expression as he stepped into the discussion hall.

He paid his respects, shouting: “I am Sha Huang, greetings to my fellow brethren.”

“Fellow brethren... you used a good phrase. We members of Zombie Alliance are in the same situation, we should help each other.” On the main seat of the discussion hall, there was an immortal zombie smiling as he said.

He was a fatty, he was over six meters tall, just like Fang Yuan’s eight arm immortal zombie form, but he was at least three times fatter than Fang Yuan. His skin was like bronze, his stomach was like a wine vat, big and round. Not just his stomach, his face, arms, fingers, they were all extremely round.

Fang Yuan saw him and thought of the information he had: “Flesh bronze zombie body, Yin Liu Gong...”

Before Fang Yuan came to the Zombie Alliance, he had gotten the relevant information from Fairy Li Shan.

Immortal zombie Gu Ye beside him thought that Fang Yuan was a newbie, he quickly paid respects: “Gu Yu pays respects to Lord Yin Liu Gong, Lord Dragon Commander Ye Cha, and Lord Huang Quan Weng.”

Fang Yuan followed after him: “I greet Lord Yin Liu Gong, Lord Dragon Commander Ye Cha, and Lord Huang Quan Weng.”

Saying so, he gave Gu Ye a look of gratitude.

Gu Ye smiled at him.

Yin Liu Gong was seated at the center seat, on his left was Dragon Commander Ye Cha, he was sitting up straight with a ruthless expression, his fangs were pale and sharp, on the right was Huang Quan Weng, he looked old and had a hunched back.

Even though they had overflowing death energy, their rank seven aura could not be concealed.

These three immortal zombies had true rank seven cultivation level, they were stationed in Dark Flow Giant City.

“Sha Huang... is this your real name?” Dragon Commander Ye Cha asked, his words were like steel, once he spoke, a strong wave of killing intent burst out, making one feel as if they were in the middle of a terrifying battlefield.

This was due to his experiences.

Dragon Commander Ye Cha was a lone cultivator, he had joined the Imperial Court contest and had used some of the opportunities inside Imperial Court blessed land to accumulate his foundation and become a Gu Immortal.

In other words, he had very rich battle experience, nobody dared to look down on him.

He opened his mouth, and his tone showed his imposing nature, it made people feel like he was pressuring them heavily.

“Of course not.” Fang Yuan laughed bitterly: “Sha Huang was the name I gave myself on the second day after I became an immortal zombie. It signified a new beginning, for me to temporarily forget my past glory. I had

once sworn to heaven, only when I regain my real body and get rid of my immortal zombie status would I use my former name again.”

Once he said that, all of the immortals in the discussion showed varying expressions.

There was disdain, sneers, silence, sadness, but mostly, understanding.

Fang Yuan’s current performance and his mental state was just like theirs in the past. But after so many years, their grand ambitions were gone, their hopes and desires were almost completely burnt out. They were still immortal zombies now, life had not changed for the better.

“Alright, since Sha Huang opened the door, then he is a Northern Plains Gu Immortal. We in Zombie Alliance would be stronger with one more member. He has already proven himself. One has to know, previously, even Yao Huang did not manage to push open this door. Guh, guh guh guh...” Huang Quan Weng said as he started coughing, showing his old and weak state.

Chapter 741 - Immortal Zombie Discussion

Chapter 741: Immortal Zombie Discussion

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Speaking of the door of the discussion hall, it had quite the origin, it was created by the founder of Northern Plains Zombie Alliance.

This predecessor's name was already lost in history, but his methods were simply divine.

The door was filled with all sorts of dao marks, some people had guessed that consumable Immortal Gu were used on it.

Only immortal zombies in Northern Plains could be acknowledged by the door, and would be able to push it open. If it was not someone who ascended to a Gu Immortal in Northern Plains, their immortal aperture world would have the heaven and earth qi of other regions. Once their hand is placed on it, they would be repelled. If one was a Northern Plains Gu Immortal, but not an immortal zombie, this door would heavier than a mountain, they would not be able to push it at all.

Although Fang Yuan was not born in Northern Plains, after reaching Northern Plains, he had adapted to the environment and had ascended to an immortal in Northern Plains, thus this door did not hinder him at all.

Dark Flow Giant City had expanded many times throughout history, but this door had been preserved intentionally.

The members of Northern Plains Zombie Alliance were very confident in this door. When they heard Huang Quan Weng's words, their gazes towards Fang Yuan became milder.

Yin Liu Gong nodded: “Huang Quan Weng is right, you two, take a seat, you are just in time for the meeting. In addition, give Gu Ye some credit, he recommended a new member, according to the rules, he should be given three hundred contribution points.”

Fang Yuan knew that recommending a new member had benefits, but after hearing this, he immediately turned his gaze towards Gu Ye beside him.

Gu Ye felt ashamed when he was stared at, like he had taken major advantage.

He pulled Fang Yuan’s arm: “Come, brother Sha, sit beside me.”

Everyone saw this and felt a deeper impression of Fang Yuan’s ignorance.

In the discussion hall, the immortal zombies sat nearly in a circular manner.

Only the direction that led to the discussion hall’s door was left empty, forming a path for them to walk in and out, the other directions were filled with seats.

These seats were not in one row, from high to low, there were three rows.

The lowest row was for rank six immortal zombies, there were the most number of people on this row.

The center row was for rank seven immortal zombies, only a few were present.

The highest row was empty, it was for rank eight immortal zombies.

Gu Ye dragged Fang Yuan with much enthusiasm towards his seat. His seat was not empty, there was a will there, the appearance of the will greatly resembled Gu Ye.

Gu Ye waved his hand and the will entered his mind, he immediately asked Fang Yuan to sit down.

“The meeting is not always attended in person, if we are busy, we will use a will to participate instead of our main bodies. Brother Sha, do you have wisdom path Gu worms? If you do not, I will give you one.” Gu Ye said in a low voice.

“Of course I do.” Fang Yuan replied. He expressed ignorance in relation to Zombie Alliance, but he did not want everyone to think that he was a complete newbie.

The effect of wisdom path Gu worms was common knowledge among Gu Immortals, he had to know them.

Fang Yuan answered as he sat to the left of Gu Ye.

The two seats beside Gu Ye were empty.

There were so many seats, most of the immortal zombies were seated far from each other. Although there were more than twenty of them, most were wills, only a small number attended in person.

Seeing that Fang Yuan and Gu Ye had sat down, Yin Liu Gong coughed: “Alright, now we will start the meeting. First, we will talk about the important affairs.”

Saying this, he pointed at the table.

An image was shown, a spherical figure rose up from the center, turning into a volcano.

This volcano was quite strange, it was short like a gourd. It shook intensely, spewing lava out at times. Above the volcano, thick smoke was rumbling, almost forming a dark cloud and blocking out the sunlight.

“The flame furnace has erupted, I’m sure everyone knows this. This is a troublesome affair, we have to settle this by suppressing it as soon as possible. The longer it is dragged out, the harder it is to deal with. Our initial assessment is, if anyone can successfully suppress the flame furnace,

they will get a thousand Zombie Alliance contribution points.” Yin Liu Gong said.

The immortal zombie began to converse with each other softly.

Gu Ye introduced for Fang Yuan: “This flame furnace is a great place for Gu refinement, it is especially good for refining fire path Gu worms. In the history of Zombie Alliance, there was once a refinement path immortal zombie who refined Immortal Gu in the flame furnace. But for the last few hundred years, we have not seen any refinement path grandmaster in Zombie Alliance. The flame furnace was left forgotten, at most the leader only used it several times, because it was unused, it was also not maintained, thus it is erupting more regularly.”

Fang Yuan nodded.

Gu Ye continued: “The flame furnace is extremely hot, especially the inner core area, it is like a sea of fire. Often when the issues happen, fire path immortal zombies would go. But the fire path immortal zombie has to have some refinement path background. They have to preserve or even fix the Gu formation that was set up, otherwise, forceful suppression would destroy it, they might as well not do anything. If the mission fails, not only would they earn nothing, they might even lose out.”

Fang Yuan mentally understood this clearly.

They had to be of fire path cultivation and have refinement path attainment, this resulted in very few eligible people. No wonder those in the hall only discussed it for a while before keeping quiet, turning their gaze towards a certain will in the hall.

Yin Liu Gong broke the silence, he looked at the will, saying: “In the past, leader went to suppress it personally, but now that leader is in Eastern Sea, within our Zombie Alliance, you are the most suitable person, Craftsman Huo De. Huo De, what do you think?”

This red will thought about it before saying: “My cultivation level is too low, it is very hard to suppress the flame furnace. But if everyone agrees, I

will not reject it. Except that a thousand contribution points is simply too low.”

Yin Liu Gong nodded: “A thousand contribution points is only an initial estimation, in that case, we will raise it to one thousand and two hundred, are you willing to accept that?”

“I am willing.” Huo De’s will said.

“Good, now, onto the second matter.” Yin Liu Gong did not drag on, he changed the topic: “A yaksha octopus has appeared in Earth Trench, it is wrecking havoc. It is seriously affecting our extraction of the black oil. A while ago, Doctor Yin Xuan and Landlord Lei Yu were injured by this ancient desolate beast, if you can chase this beast away, you will get a thousand contribution points. If you can kill this beast, you will be given two thousand contribution points.”

Fang Yuan heard this and his heart jumped.

The treasure that he wanted to take was deep within Earth Trench, and was guarded by a group of yaksha octopuses.

This treasure was the reason why he joined Northern Plains Zombie Alliance now.

In the circular area, the image of the volcano changed, it became an octopus monster, roaming around in Earth Trench. Large numbers of tentacles were moving around, causing waves in the thick black oil.

Seeing this, the discussion hall became much quieter.

It was not easy to deal with an ancient desolate beast.

Not only did ancient desolate beasts have rank seven Gu Immortal battle strength, the immortal zombie themselves were inferior to ordinary Gu Immortals, they had much to worry about. An intense battle carried great risks. If they could not gain something, they would return with a huge loss.

Even if they won, they would need to weigh it with their condition before battling.

Winning the battle, but losing out in terms of profits, they might as well not fight.

All of the immortal zombies here were astute.

Seeing no answers, Yin Liu Gong turned his head towards Dragon Commander Ye Cha beside him: “Dragon Commander, this yaksha octopus is compatible with your business, why don’t you take on this task?”

But Dragon Commander Ye Cha shook his head, rejecting on the spot: “I’ll not hide it from you, I received Qin Bai Sheng’s invitation and have planned to attend the auction. There are some items in the auction that I have been searching for years. Now is a crucial time, I cannot take the risk. But I am willing to hand out an additional six hundred contribution points to this mission.”

Once he said that, many of the rank six immortal zombies’ eyes flashed.

Killing this yaksha octopus was not easy for rank six immortal zombies. But to force it to retreat, it would not be difficult for several rank six immortal zombies teaming up.

But this mission only awarded a thousand contribution points earlier, when split among them, it was too little. Now that Dragon Commander Ye Cha took out six hundred contribution points on his own, some people were moved.

Battling with an ancient desolate beast was risky undoubtedly, but as long as the benefits were enough, risks were not an obstacle.

Immediately, three groups of people stated that they could accept this mission. The first two groups were alliances of rank six immortal zombies. The third was a single rank seven immortal zombie.

After some negotiations, this mission was taken by the rank seven immortal zombie.

Seeing that this troublesome mission was taken by someone, Yin Liu Gong sighed in relief mentally: “Next is the last mission, it involves the Red Fiend Divine Boat.”

“Red Fiend Divine Boat?” Fang Yuan’s gaze shined, he quickly thought of that glorious and huge flying boat that charged freely in the battlefield during the five regions chaotic war.

Gu Ye beside him explained softly: “You just joined Zombie Alliance, it is normal that you do not know. Red Fiend Divine Boat is a famous Immortal Gu House in history, it is very powerful. Earlier, a Northern Plains lone cultivator coincidentally obtained the entire recipe for the Red Fiend Divine Boat, but because he did not have the ability to refine it, he tried selling it everywhere. Leader tried to buy this boat’s recipe, paying a huge price and buying about half of this recipe.”

Fang Yuan thought: This Northern Plains Zombie Alliance leader had quite the ambition.

Immortal Gu Houses were more complete than immortal killer moves, they were the symbol of super forces.

Basically, every super force owned an Immortal Gu House.

Northern Plains Zombie Alliance’s leader wanted to obtain an Immortal Gu House, that was obviously an intention to elevate this branch to the level of a super force.

“We encountered some problems.” Yin Liu Gong said in a low tone: “The Gu Immortal who sold the Divine Boat’s recipe broke the agreement and did not want to deal with us anymore. He wants to sell the Red Fiend Divine Boat’s recipe and the core Immortal Gu’s recipe in the auction for a good price. How will Zombie Alliance deal with this problem?”

The immortal zombies started discussing again.

“The auction again! These recent days, I have been extorted many times, all because of this auction.” An immortal zombie was full of grievance, but it was not Gu Ye.

“This Gu Immortal has quite the guts, merely a lone cultivator but actually breaking the agreement with our Zombie Alliance.”

“Kill him, we have to kill him, otherwise if news spread, all of our Zombie Alliance’s face will be lost!”

“Although Zombie Alliance is weaker than a super force, lone cultivators have no place to bully us.”

The immortal zombies shouted, most wanted to battle.

Fang Yuan nodded secretly, although immortal zombies had much to worry about, when huge benefits were involved, they would still dare to fight it out. But he did not favor Zombie Alliance’s chances, because in his previous life, the force who controlled the Red Fiend Divine Boat was not them.

Chapter 742 - Earth Trench Black Oil

Chapter 742: Earth Trench Black Oil

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

The lone cultivator who sold the complete recipe for the Red Fiend Divine Boat was only rank six without any background.

Eventually, the Zombie Alliance decided to send a rank seven immortal zombie and two rank six immortal zombies to search for this person, in order to maintain Zombie Alliance's reputation. Of course, the most important reason was to obtain the complete recipe of the Red Fiend Divine Boat.

But in truth, Zombie Alliance had already gotten most of it, only the few remaining core Immortal Gu recipes and the secret methods on how to coordinate the Gu worms were left.

Flame furnace, Earth Trench, Red Fiend Divine Boat, after these three matters were settled, the atmosphere in the discussion hall was relaxed.

Yin Liu Gong continued, pointing at the table: "Next, we will talk about other matters."

His finger tapped the table, emitting a buzzing noise.

The immortal zombies looked at the formerly empty space, as the image changed again, turning into four huge pillars. On each of the pillars, there were lines of words moving around.

"Are there still any missions that have not been reported by everyone?" Yin Liu Gong said.

Everyone looked around, no one stood up.

Missions could be turned in at any time, they did not need to wait until a meeting.

Gu Ye did not want to do the mission of guarding old earth wood, but the time limit was not up yet, handing in the mission early would cause some of his contribution points to be deducted.

“Very well, now you can put up your own requests.” Yin Liu Gong said.

Once he said that, the entire discussion hall became heated. Voices overlapped each other, they were talking about Gu recipes for Gu refinement, collecting certain materials, appraising a certain Gu worm, getting information on certain matters, all sorts of requests were put up, with varying content.

Fang Yuan spoke too, he wanted to ask for a method to get rid of his immortal zombie status, a method that could revive him.

This caused much laughter around him.

“Brother Sha, you have not made an oath yet, you do not have a Zombie Alliance token yet, without contribution points, how can you put up a mission?” Gu Ye reminded him.

“So that’s it.” Fang Yuan frowned.

“Don’t be anxious, after the meeting ends, I will bring you to get your new identity token. This token can record all of the contributions you have done for the alliance. Furthermore, your request is the request of all of us immortal zombies, you do not need to purchase it specially. Look at the few missions at the top.” Gu Ye pointed at the ever-changing image.

Fang Yuan’s gaze turned around, and he saw that at the top of the mission board, there were several missions. One of them had much larger font than the rest.

“Selling the research results of how to get rid of the zombie status and regain life through generations of work in Zombie Alliance.” Fang Yuan

read it.

“There are prices stated there, but even the smallest research results need twenty contribution points.” Gu Ye was very familiar with this information.

In truth, every immortal zombie was very familiar with the details of this mission.

What was the reason most immortal zombies joined Zombie Alliance?

Was it not to find a method to get rid of their immortal zombie status and revive themselves?

The reason for creating Zombie Alliance was also to research on how to revive immortal zombies.

“Brother Gu, are there any immortal zombies in Zombie Alliance who have revived due to these research findings?” Fang Yuan asked again.

“According to rumors, there seems to be cases of it.” Gu Ye said in an uncertain tone.

“Seems to be?” Fang Yuan frowned.

“You have to know, a lot of the research findings here are priced at a thousand contribution points or more to exchange them. After you join the alliance, you have to sign an agreement and will not be allowed to sell these research findings on your own.” Gu Ye laughed bitterly as he said.

He saw Fang Yuan frowning even more deeply, stating: “You do not need to worry too much, at least I can guarantee that these findings are not fake. I had exchanged for one of them previously, it had great use. If you can obtain these findings, you will be able to step on the foundation of these predecessors, you will save much effort.”

Fang Yuan nodded.

Zombie Alliance was an organization that responded to the mentality of the members. By using the research findings as the bait to keep the members

working, almost no immortal zombies could stay away.

Even if the immortal zombie exchanges for many findings, as long as they have not revived, they would still need to work for Zombie Alliance.

The most amazing thing was that Zombie Alliance preserved some hope for the immortal zombies — even if this research finding did not work, maybe the next one could help them to revive?

Fang Yuan did not need to ponder upon it to know that the prices would be extremely high, they had to use an immense amount of contribution points to exchange for most of the research findings.

“But thankfully, the inheritance in Earth Trench was left behind by a great expert immortal zombie. There are research findings inside for the rebirth of immortal zombies as well. In my previous life, because Northern Plains’ immortal zombies obtained this, their battle strength surged rapidly. In fact, for a period of time, Northern Plains Zombie Alliance closed themselves away from the rest of the regions, it was even more powerful than the main branch, Eastern Sea Zombie Alliance.”

The reason why Fang Yuan entered Northern Plains Zombie Alliance was to obtain that inheritance.

Fang Yuan had little interest in working hard normally and accumulating contribution points slowly in order to exchange for the research findings in Zombie Alliance.

After all, the time and effort expended was too much.

After a while, the discussion hall became silent again.

All the immortal zombies had put up their missions and stated the contribution points for them. Everyone’s gazes were fixed on the image in front of them, some were looking around while others were thinking.

Yin Liu Gong continued to direct the meeting: “We will now issue missions. Do it one by one, do not be noisy. First, it will be the mission of

feeding the ancient desolate beast half moon qilin in Zombie Alliance.”

“I’ll do it!”

“I’ll take this mission.”

“Mm, I want to compete for this mission.”

The moment Yin Liu Gong spoke, several immortal zombies responded, fighting for this mission.

Gu Ye explained to Fang Yuan softly: “The half moon qilin is an ancient desolate beast, it is not easy to feed. But its pregnancy period is about to end, it is going to give birth to a half moon qilin soon. These young qilin are born as desolate beasts. As they grow up, they would develop into ancient desolate beast half moon qilin. Many members in Zombie Alliance are trying to take advantage of this. They want to be close to the young qilin to gain an advantage, making it their own, and establish a strong relationship between them before paying the contribution points.”

“So that is it.” Fang Yuan understood, so this was the reason. No wonder so many people were fighting over the mission, after all, the half moon qilin would grow into an ancient desolate beast after maturing, it had battle strength equivalent to rank seven Gu Immortals.

Even Fang Yuan was slightly moved.

But he was only moved, he had just arrived and had a secret motive. Blindly contesting now would attract unnecessary animosity and attention, it was not good for him.

Regarding the half moon qilin’s feeding, everyone fought over it intensely. Eventually, Yin Liu Gong lowered the contribution points of this mission to three hundred, before some people gave up and the sole winner emerged.

Feeding the half moon qilin was not an easy task. Sometimes, when the qilin has a bad temper, ordinary rank six immortal zombies could not handle it, they might even get injured.

Most importantly, when the qilin is pregnant, it would feel great pain, it would damage the surroundings to divert its attention. This was a dangerous process, just three hundred contribution points made many immortal zombies back out.

And even if the half moon qilin was born, the immortal zombie feeding it would only be the first to establish a relationship. This was only a head start, when they truly competed for it later, they would still need to bid a high price.

After the mission of feeding the half moon qilin, was a mission to gather ruyi fungus.

“Ruyi fungus’ collection area is between Zombie Alliance and Liu tribe. Every year, when the ruyi fungus ripens, the two forces would split them. But because Liu tribe’s power is bigger, they would take advantage of us. The difficulty of this mission is on that point, an immortal zombie with high cultivation level is needed to hold the ground, but they cannot be too overbearing.” Gu Ye explained.

With Gu Ye beside him, it was much more convenient for Fang Yuan.

This mission was also quite popular, it fell into the hands of Granny Yuan.

This immortal zombie old lady not only had rank seven cultivation level, she was also closely related to Liu tribe. With her presence, Liu tribe would not go overboard.

“Next is a request from the super force Yao tribe, they want us to provide another immortal zombie for Yao Huang to do research, to improve his healing Immortal Gu. The remuneration for this request is quite a sum.” Yin Liu Gong said.

Seeing this mission, most of the immortal zombies showed an indescribable expression on their faces.

Letting someone else do research on them, it was quite hurtful to one’s pride, they would lose face. But on the other hand, the researcher was Yao

Huang, one of the five great rank eight Gu Immortals in Northern Plains. Furthermore, the reward for this mission was truly profitable.

Everyone looked around, they did not speak.

Yin Liu Gong expected this scene, he smiled lightly as he looked at Fang Yuan: “I wonder if Sha Huang is interested in this mission?”

Fang Yuan immediately shook his head, giving a forced smile: “I have no interest.”

He had too many secrets on him, simply the two apertures alone could not be easily exposed.

Yin Liu Gong nodded, no longer urging him. But his intention, other than to probe Fang Yuan’s personality and foundation, was to induce some of the other immortal zombies to make a move.

As he expected, soon, several immortal zombies spoke up, wanting to accept this mission.

These few people competed, but their voices were not loud, they spoke softly with expressionless faces, after all, being used as research material was very damaging to one’s reputation.

Gu Ye was beside Fang Yuan, explaining this to him.

Fang Yuan knew the situation of these immortal zombies, they were those bottom-tier immortal zombies, because they were stuck between reputation and benefits, they chose the latter.

The following missions were of all different aspects, there was a huge number of different missions.

There was a mission requesting the super force Yuan tribe to return an Immortal Gu, back then, Zombie Alliance’s leader had loaned an Immortal Gu to Yuan tribe. Before the leader went to Eastern Sea, she instructed them to urge Yuan tribe to return the Immortal Gu.

But Yuan tribe had long exceeded the loan period, yet they refused to return it. Zombie Alliance would send members there every year to request for it, but they had always ended in failure. Not only did Yuan tribe find excuses for themselves, they even chased away Zombie Alliance members using force when the situation escalated.

Initially, no immortal zombie wanted to take this mission, Yin Liu Gong had to raise the contribution points and it was finally accepted by someone.

There were also requests for purchasing glass soil and diamond soil, missions to capture beast groups or collect souls. The final mission was related to Fang Yuan, it came from Fairy Li Shan who was looking for souls everywhere for the production of guts Gu, she even went to Zombie Alliance.

The most popular mission was to enter deep into Earth Trench and collect black oil.

Black oil was extremely helpful to immortal zombies. Spreading the black oil in the dead aperture could slow the speed of the disintegration of the blessed land. In the outside world, or to other Gu Immortals, it was a very useful Gu refinement material that was widely used, it had a huge market.

Black oil from Earth Trench was the most important trading item in Zombie Alliance, it was akin to the sale of guts Gu for Fang Yuan.

But the scale of the black oil trade was much larger than the guts Gu trade.

Every time immortal zombies went deep into the Earth Trench to extract black oil, other than handing up the amount required by the mission, they would keep the rest for themselves. Thus, the profit of this mission was publicly recognized as among the best for immortal zombies.

As a result, almost everyone fought for this mission.

Fang Yuan wanted to compete for it as well, if he could enter Earth Trench through this and secretly take that inheritance, it would be ideal.

But it was a pity that he had just arrived, he did not have the Zombie Alliance token yet, it was not wise or realistic to fight for it blindly. Furthermore, this mission had a time limit too, Fang Yuan was busy with the auction and Refinement Path Convention, he did not have time to deal with this mission.

Eventually, this mission was taken by three immortal zombies.

In winning the three spots on this mission, not only would these three victors not have any contribution points as rewards, they even had to pay several hundred contribution points to Zombie Alliance.

From this, one could see how profitable the extraction of black oil was.

Chapter 743 - Harboring Malicious Heart

Chapter 743: Harboring Malicious Heart

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“Black oil is valuable in itself, but as it can delay the shrinking of blessed lands, its value is a level higher to immortal zombies.” Fang Yuan pondered inwardly, he was also coveting the black oil.

His blessed land was constantly disintegrating and a lot of space inside had already dissipated. Black oil was similarly useful to him.

However, he needed to go through Zombie Alliance to get this black oil.

Northern Plains Zombie Alliance’s main headquarters, Dark Flow Giant City, was located above the entrance of Earth Trench and they used much of the alliance’s strength to guard this entrance.

Zombie Alliance sent large amounts of black oil out every year, but they had fixed quantities sold for this. There were few goods but the demands were high, it was completely a seller’s market like the business of guts Gu, thus Fang Yuan could not meddle in this aspect.

He had allied with Fairy Li Shan and Hei Lou Lan, but their force was too small and could not match with super forces.

“So I need to make my move from inside Zombie Alliance, accepting this task is one way.” Fang Yuan engraved the mission of gathering black oil in his mind.

The conference continued. The conference hall had dim lighting, even if most of the over twenty immortal zombies had participated with their wills, it still seemed dark and gloomy.

The whole conference continued for close to a day and a night; Fang Yuan participated in the whole process, roughly understanding the position of Zombie Alliance in Northern Plains.

Roughly speaking, Zombie Alliance's position in Northern Plains was only slightly lower than super forces. But from the missions, one could see the righteous path super forces were clearly in tacit agreement to suppress Zombie Alliance. Zombie Alliance had a much more cooperative relationship with demonic path Gu Immortals, especially with Snowy Mountain blessed land, a demonic path headquarters in Northern Plains.

Zombie Alliance could be considered both a righteous and a demonic force.

This position was related to the higher ups. Zombie Alliance's higher ups were all immortal zombies. There were almost no immortal zombies that did not want to regain their living states. These immortal zombies came from all walks of life with all sorts of identities when they were alive, and after death, they gathered for similar purposes.

As long as it was related to the goal of revival, Zombie Alliance would be interested and do everything possible to get it. This infringed upon many of the righteous path's interests, and many methods that could not be exposed openly in the righteous path, Zombie Alliance also frequently used.

This led to another characteristic of Zombie Alliance, they had a lot of members but they also had a loose structure.

There were over twenty immortal zombie level members in Zombie Alliance, even Snowy Mountain blessed land could not compare to this amount. Even if immortal zombies were weaker than living Gu Immortals, over twenty of them was a great power, and if they were to truly be united, they would have already been a super level force.

However, Zombie Alliance's barrier for entry was low, this could be seen from Fang Yuan's admission to the alliance. The immortal zombies had varying origins and it was very difficult for them to be united.

This was the reason there were many cases of immortal zombies being extorted by Gu Immortals recently.

After the conference ended, Fang Yuan left behind a malicious will in the conference hall. He then followed Gu Ye to another hall, where he received his Zombie Alliance token.

This token not only represented his identity, it also recorded Fang Yuan's contributions to Zombie Alliance.

Besides the token, there was also a set of information path mortal Gu used to transmit information of tasks from Zombie Alliance, information about new members or members leaving the alliance, or important information like the death of the members.

Gu Ye wanted to take his leave, and suggested for Fang Yuan to stroll around Dark Flow Giant City. Now that Fang Yuan had the token, he could freely move around Dark Flow Giant City.

However, Fang Yuan did not let go of him and dragged him around, walking and chatting, probing out some information from him.

Fang Yuan focused on inquiring about the leader of Northern Plains Zombie Alliance.

She was a female immortal zombie called Blazing Heaven Demoness, her cultivation was rank eight and her behavior was tyrannical and rampant. Her battle strength was especially prominent.

Fang Yuan asked how it was prominent and Gu Ye replied one sentence which allowed Fang Yuan to understand — “Her lifespan had not reached its end, but she intentionally turned into an immortal zombie just to break through.”

Most immortal zombies were Gu Immortals that were on their last breaths and had no other choice.

Naturally, there was many other methods other than to turn into immortal zombie for Gu Immortals on their last breaths. Like wood path Gu Immortals turning into treemen.

However, these methods often had limitations. For instance, strength path Gu Immortals and fire path Gu Immortals could not turn into treemen.

Turning into an immortal zombie was the most common method which could be done by Gu Immortals of every path.

This Blazing Heaven Demoness was not someone who had no choice but to turn into an immortal zombie, instead she had done it intentionally. It was to make a breakthrough and increase her battle strength.

If one thought just a bit: What was the extent of the increase in battle strength, the extent of the breakthrough, that made Blazing Heaven Demoness not hesitate to turn into an immortal zombie?

Clearly, the extent of this breakthrough was sure to be extremely high and shocking.

“There is a rumor going around Zombie Alliance, it is said that the leader already has a method to revive.” In the midst of the conversation, Gu Ye lowered his voice and carefully told Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan smiled.

This rumor was not groundless, since she turned into an immortal zombie of her own accord, who is to say she did not have a method to revive herself.

Fang Yuan was able to extract much useful information from Gu Ye. Combined with the information Fairy Li Shan gave him and his own experiences, Fang Yuan was able to quickly gain a rough idea of Zombie Alliance.

Gu Ye still had the mission of guarding old earth wood, and finally bade farewell to Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan also left soon after, before leaving, he climbed high and looked at the giant gully being guarded below Dark Flow Giant City.

The giant gully was like the bloody mouth of a vicious beast, quietly opening up in the dense darkness. This was the entrance of Earth Trench which was strictly guarded by Zombie Alliance; Yin Liu Gong, Dragon Commander Ye Cha and Huang Quan Weng, three rank seven immortal zombies took turns in watching over it.

Fang Yuan was using hundred li eye to observe this clearly.

He knew that following deep into this entrance, the gully would expand by tens of times and even hundreds of times. Earth Trench was extremely grand, with such large space that it would not be a problem to contain innumerable Dark Flow Giant Cities. It was also extremely deep and dark, Zombie Alliance still had not explored its true depths.

“One day, I will explore deep inside and take the inheritance, adding it to my foundation for a much brighter future. But now is not the time.” Fang Yuan inwardly said.

Even if he had not transformed into an immortal zombie, he would have tried all sorts of methods to get this inheritance.

Fang Yuan retracted his gaze, his body rapidly rose higher and left Dark Flow Giant City like a large bird.

After flying a huge distance, Fang Yuan finally left the darkness covering Dark Flow Giant City and saw the bright sunlight again.

He changed his direction and flew high up in the sky before he finally confirmed there were no pursuers. Only then did he land down in an inconspicuous forest, arranged mortal Gu and activated Fixed Immortal Travel.

Jade green light flashed and he disappeared from the spot.

The mortal Gu left behind moved about, removing as many traces of the Immortal Gu aura as possible.

Fang Yuan returned to Hu Immortal blessed land. While waiting for news from Fairy Li Shan's end, he started researching the wisdom path killer move — Harboring Malicious Heart.

This mortal killer move was not meant for attacking. Instead, it used wisdom path methods to transform a Gu Immortal's heart, causing the heart to be filled with wisdom path dao marks inside and out, turning into a 'malicious heart'.

If it succeeded, not only could it use one's blood essence to automatically create large numbers of malicious wills, it could also reduce the amount of malicious wills consumed by a large extent when Fang Yuan used them to ponder.

Unfortunately, this mortal killer move might be good but it fit a normal Gu Immortal. Fang Yuan was a strength path immortal zombie, his heart was already filled with strength path dao marks and he was not a wisdom path Gu Immortal. The crucial point was his physical body was already dead, and was unable to nourish malicious will with his blood essence, even transforming his heart into a malicious heart was an enormous barrier.

Although Fang Yuan could not use the killer move harboring malicious heart, he was able to gain much inspiration from its workings. In particular, the inner contents of the killer move had several similarities to a killer move Fang Yuan obtained previously.

This killer move was poison breath, which he obtained from Fairy Li Shan.

Poison breath killer move could let poisonous breath be emitted each time one breathed, and as it accumulated, it could injure enemies. And harboring malicious heart could let every heartbeat transform blood essence into malicious will. There were indeed similarities between the two.

“I am not a poison path Gu Immortal, and I am lacking in a wisdom path foundation, but since there is a common point, I might as well use wisdom

Gu to test it.”

Northern Plains, Feng Xian grotto-heaven.

In the guest hall, the rank eight Gu Immortal, Prince Feng Xian, was sitting upright, while Fairy Li Shan and Qin Bai Sheng bowed, requesting to leave.

“Go. I have many Immortal Gu that do not suit my path and need to be exchanged in the auction. You both are holding a good event for Northern Plains, preventing many fights and massacres, very good.” Prince Feng Xian allowed them to leave, his tone full of encouragement.

“Lord Prince being unable to be present at the auction is truly a matter of regret for all of Northern Plains’ Gu Immortals.” Fairy Li Shan flattered.

Prince Feng Xian shook his head: “There is nothing to be done about it. I was mediating the heaven and earth qi in my immortal aperture when I was forced to come out because of the Immortal Gu. Now, it is the crucial time to manage my immortal aperture world, I cannot go out. But when the time comes, I will send someone to represent me. You Lan, send them off.”

Two attendants were standing beside Prince Feng Xian, these two were actually rank six female Gu Immortals.

One was cool and refined like ice and snow, the other was delicate and beautiful, like a yellow flower in a lush valley.

At Prince Feng Xian’s command, that cool and aloof female Gu Immortal stood up and first bowed to Prince Feng Xian, before saying to Qin Bai Sheng and Fairy Li Shan: “Guests, please follow.”

“We have troubled Swordmaster You Lan.” Qin Bai Sheng and Fairy Li Shan did not dare to be conceited, and quickly replied.

This Swordmaster You Lan was famous in Northern Plains. She cultivated sword path, and though her cultivation was only at rank six, her battle strength was very strong and moreover, she had grandmaster attainment in sword path.

Swordmaster You Lan led the two in silence. The three walked along a long corridor and through several doors before they finally stepped out of the entrance of the grotto-heaven and returned to the world of Northern Plains.

“Swordmaster You Lan, please stay, you don’t need to send us off any longer.” Qin Bai Sheng politely said. His cultivation level and battle strength were higher than Swordmaster You Lan, but the latter had one of the few rank eight Gu Immortals of Northern Plains behind her, he naturally would not be arrogant.

Swordmaster You Lan nodded and closed the entrance of the grotto-heaven.

Once the entrance was closed, there was no strangeness in the sky and there was no difference between the sky and the surroundings.

Fairy Li Shan let out a breath of cloudy air: “We have paid visit to five rank eight powers and also came to an agreement with all of them using mountain pledge Gu, and have successfully invited them. Now, the situation is set, the auction is a certain event.”

“It is all thanks to fairy’s mountain pledge Gu.” Qin Bai Sheng with a smiling expression.

Saying this, he took out an Immortal Gu and handed it to Fairy Li Shan.

“As per the agreement, this is the remuneration to fairy.” Qin Bai Sheng said with sincerity and gratitude.

Fairy Li Shan was moved, the auction had yet to start, but Qin Bai Sheng already gave the remuneration to her in advance. Even though Fairy Li Shan had seen a lot and had done dealings with all sorts of Gu Immortals, right now, she could not help but inwardly praise Qin Bai Sheng’s social conduct.

Chapter 744 - Vaguely Familiar Face

Chapter 744: Vaguely Familiar Face

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“Then I shall not stand on ceremony.” Fairy Li Shan laughed, receiving the Immortal Gu.

She inspected it and placed the Immortal Gu into her immortal aperture: “This matter has been settled, we should split up and meet half a month later.”

Half a month later was the agreed date to hold the auction. The location was in Qin Bai Sheng’s Bai Sheng blessed land, it was situated inside Crimson Reed Marsh.

The two immortals went their separate ways on the spot, choosing different directions as they flew.

Not mentioning Fairy Li Shan, who was using moving perspective cup Gu to contact Fang Yuan while she traveled right now. After Fairy Li Shan and Qin Bai Sheng left, someone appeared in the entrance hall of Feng Xian grotto-heaven.

This person was dressed in a red and white robe, standing straight like a spear or sword. His eyebrows were sharp like swords, a divine light was flashing in his eyes, under his amicable appearance, he was unbelievably self-confident, he had the disposition of a roaming, fierce dragon.

His lips were curled up into a gentle smile, he was very gentlemanly but also domineering. His arms were behind his back, he faced the rank eight Prince Feng Xian with no pressure on his face, as if they were of equal status.

But from his unconcealed aura, he was merely a rank seven Gu Immortal. Even Qin Bai Sheng could not help but lower his head when facing Prince Feng Xian.

Prince Feng Xian looked at this person as his attitude also changed, he was no longer mildly arrogant like when he faced Qin Bai Sheng and Fairy Li Shan, he really acted as if the two were of the same level.

This rank eight Gu Immortal spoke: “Feng Jiu Ge, have you really decided to take my place and join this auction?”

The rank seven Gu Immortal dressed in a red and white robe smiled as he nodded: “That is exactly the case.”

Prince Feng Xian frowned: “You became an immortal in Central Continent, the heaven and earth qi of your immortal aperture world come from Central Continent, it is different from Northern Plains. There are powerful experts going to the auction, even rank eight Gu Immortals will be present. If you are discovered, it would be terrible. You have to know, all of Northern Plains’ Gu Immortals are furious right now, they are trying to find the culprit who caused the downfall of Imperial Court blessed land. Before Dong Fang Chang Fan died, he deduced that the culprit is not from Northern Plains, but from the other regions. If your identity as a Central Continent Gu Immortal is discovered at this time, it will have huge implications.”

When Prince Feng Xian said this, he did not hide it from the two Gu Immortal attendants. The two female Gu Immortals, including Swordmaster You Lan, had no change in expression when they heard this.

Feng Jiu Ge laughed brightly: “Prince, don’t be anxious, look at my method.”

Saying so, a bright light flashed on his body, as his appearance changed.

Prince Feng Xian gasped lightly, while Swordmaster You Lan, who had a cold attitude, stared with wide opened eyes. The other female Gu Immortal,

named Le Yao, opened her mouth as she looked repeatedly between her female companion and Feng Jiu Ge.

It turns out, Feng Jiu Ge transformed into an exact copy of Swordmaster You Lan, he resembled her perfectly, as if they were twins.

“What method is this?” Prince Feng Xian smiled, praising: “Not only is the outer appearance flawless, you even disguised your dao marks, they really resemble sword path dao marks. Your aura is also no different from any Northern Plains Gu Immortal.”

“This is vaguely familiar face.” Feng Jiu Ge said the answer.

“So that’s it, no wonder, no wonder.” Prince Feng Xian realized, he then exclaimed: “Only Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable could produce something so mystical and breathtaking.”

Feng Jiu Ge nodded: “Unfamiliar face, vaguely familiar face, and familiar face, this series of killer moves originated from Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable. The former is a mortal killer move, it is nothing much. Vaguely familiar face is an immortal killer move with three Immortal Gu as the core, among them are two transformation path Immortal Gu, when used, deception will truly be hard to tell.”

“I obtained this killer move long ago in a chance encounter, but it has a flaw, that is, I need acting skills. If I act poorly, my tone could expose flaws in my transformation.”

“As for familiar face killer move, there is no such flaw. Even if the acting is not precise, others will not feel sudden strangeness, it can even affect other people’s perceptions and mentalities. Even if you transform into a non-existent person, others will still feel like you are their friend or acquaintance.”

Feng Jiu Ge explained.

The immortals realized now why Feng Jiu Ge transformed into Swordmaster You Lan out of everyone here. That was because this woman

barely spoke normally, there was not much acting skill needed to disguise as her.

Prince Feng Xian nodded over and over: “Rank nine venerables are all incredible geniuses, their methods are out of this world. With this move, I will not be afraid of you getting exposed.”

Feng Jiu Ge laughed arrogantly: “Even if I get exposed, who can stop me from leaving?”

Prince Feng Xian thought about a few days ago when he sparred with Feng Jiu Ge, he could not help but smile, praising: “That is true, your immortal killer move has incredible power, even I, a rank eight Gu Immortal, would not want to take the hit directly. Feng Jiu Ge, your reputation is well deserved, you really have the power to roam freely in this world.”

Feng Jiu Ge cupped his fists, speaking with sincerity: “It is nothing compared to senior brother and junior sisters, you chose to ascend to immortal in Northern Plains for the sake of Spirit Affinity House’s major task, staying hidden here for hundreds of years, I am truly full of admiration towards you.”

Prince Feng Xian’s expression turned dark, he clenched his fist as he said: “It is a pity that someone used our methods before I activated our plans, taking the fruits of our labor. This is definitely the doing of someone in the ten ancient sects, don’t let me find out who it is, otherwise... hmph.”

The truth was, the great Prince Feng Xian, one of the few rank eight experts in Northern Plains, was actually a spy sent by Spirit Affinity House!

Spirit Affinity House made a huge move.

In order to set up Prince Feng Xian, Spirit Affinity House undoubtedly gave up a lot of benefits in Central Continent, if Spirit Affinity House had one more rank eight Gu Immortal stationed in Central Continent, they would be able to fight for more benefits when contesting with the other nine sects.

But Spirit Affinity House was the leader of the plan to topple Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, to complete this plan, they had to send Prince Feng Xian to Northern Plains.

In Fang Yuan's previous life, Prince Feng Xian might have made many contributions and provided much help for the Central Continent Gu Immortals to destroy Eighty-Eight True Yang Building. But in this life, Prince Feng Xian had not done anything yet and the plan was already ruined.

The culprit of this matter, the immortal zombie Fang Yuan, was already in Lang Ya blessed land.

He borrowed mountain pledge Immortal Gu.

Of course, he borrowed it for a fee.

Fang Yuan paid Fairy Li Shan three immortal essence stones for this.

Three was an extremely good deal due to their relationship, if it were another person, Fairy Li Shan would not casually lend it even if they paid ten immortal essence stones.

Lending Immortal Gu carried risk.

There was an example right here, Northern Plains Zombie Alliance's leader, Blazing Heaven Demoness, lent Yuan tribe an Immortal Gu. Blazing Heaven Demoness was out in Eastern Sea, thus Yuan tribe had been holding onto this Immortal Gu, refusing to return it to Zombie Alliance, who had been asking every year.

After using mountain pledge Gu to make an agreement with Lang Ya land spirit, more than ten coffins emerged from the cloud soil with a cry from Lang Ya land spirit.

These coffins were oozing with immortal auras, they were pure white as clouds, on the surface there were clouds forming and breaking down, it was the manifestation of a certain immortal killer move.

After opening the coffin, the sleeping Gu Immortal could be seen inside.

In each coffin, there was a Gu Immortal captive. A total of thirteen coffins, that was thirteen Gu Immortals!

Even though Fang Yuan was mentally prepared, after seeing this number, he was still shocked.

“So many captives?” Fang Yuan opened his eyes wide, he displayed a somewhat exaggerated expression.

Lang Ya land spirit laughed smugly, he loved to see Fang Yuan shocked, he shook his head as he said: “Who am I? Think about it! These Gu Immortals were simply courting death, they dared to attack my blessed land. Selling them is the punishment they deserve.”

Fang Yuan looked at Lang Ya land spirit deeply.

On the surface, there were only twelve desolate beasts in Lang Ya blessed land. To defend against the three waves of attacks from a mysterious force, the group of desolate beasts was insufficient. Lang Ya land spirit’s true methods were likely to be his prized Immortal Gu collection.

“I have some ideas, the number of Immortal Gu in Lang Ya blessed land definitely exceeds the number of Immortal Gu I have. Also, it seems that among his Immortal Gu, or among the immortal killer moves that Lang Ya land spirit owns, at least one of them has the ability to capture Gu Immortals.” Fang Yuan thought.

Such a number of captives was not normal.

Most of the Gu Immortals who attacked were captured, only a small number died from battle.

Fang Yuan looked at the coffins one by one.

He saw some familiar faces, like the three Hua Hai immortals, Loner Hong Yu, and Gui Wang. As for the others, Lang Ya land spirit introduced them to him, there was the metal path Gu Immortal Tie Jia Zi, enslavement path Gu

Immortal Great Immortal Xue Xiong, wood path Gu Immortal Mu Dian Cang, a famous lone cultivator in Northern Plains, Carefree Four Sages, and a rank seven Gu Immortal, Wu Hao, known as Rushing Thunder Hand, he had rank seven middle-tier battle strength.

Fang Yuan's horizons were broadened, be it his previous life or this life, this was the first time he had seen so many captives of such strength gathered together.

It was as if the Gu Immortals were not worth anything, they were like cabbage sold in the market.

Fang Yuan's joy gradually faded, and he showed some worry and solemnness.

To be able to gather such power and attack Lang Ya blessed land multiple times, this mysterious force hidden behind the scenes made Fang Yuan's heart shudder.

"The moment I sell them, I will become a thorn in that mysterious force's sight." Fang Yuan touched the coffin as he sighed.

But before such huge profits, no matter how strong the mysterious force was, Fang Yuan had decided to do it.

He was not someone afraid of trouble, someone afraid to take risks.

He was a person in the demonic path, he was a risk taker.

If he chose to not take the risk, that meant that the benefits related to that risk were not enough to move him.

Fang Yuan asked Lang Ya land spirit: "You had interrogated them intensely, using many methods, did you have no gains from it?"

Lang Ya land spirit waved his hand: "None. These Gu Immortals were gathered due to various reasons. There were three crucial people who contacted them and organized the attack, while also providing information on Lang Ya blessed land. But these three Gu Immortals have already died in

battle, even though I controlled my attacks, I could not stop their deaths. After they died, the situation became a little strange, their souls perished completely, I could not even find a fragment of their souls.”

Towards the end, Lang Ya land spirit gradually frowned.

Fang Yuan frowned as well, looking at the Gu Immortal captives sleeping in the coffins, he was silent.

Chapter 745 - Incomplete Immortal Move

Chapter 745: Incomplete Immortal Move

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Fang Yuan planned to bring all thirteen cloud coffins back to Hu Immortal blessed land.

Because they had made the mountain pledge, not only did Lang Ya land spirit not stop him, he even gave Fang Yuan eight mortal killer moves.

“These killer moves are the ‘key’ to unsealing the immortal killer move sleeping cloud coffin. Remember the order that I told you, that is the only way to unlock the coffins, otherwise, it will be destroyed along with the Gu Immortals inside.” Before Fang Yuan left, Lang Ya land spirit instructed him.

Fang Yuan nodded, memorizing all of the mortal killer moves. These mortal killer moves had no names, their only use was to act as the key to opening the coffins.

But towards cloud path Gu Immortals, it had some reference value.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng had cultivated cloud path on the side, Fang Yuan planned to give these mortal killer moves to Tai Bai Yun Sheng for reference.

Fang Yuan brought the thirteen Gu Immortal captives back to Hu Immortal blessed land successfully.

He first summoned Hu Immortal land spirit and asked for the latest news.

Hu Immortal blessed land was doing well, Hu Immortal land spirit had been steadily doing what Fang Yuan had instructed her. She was progressively

selling the rockmen in the blessed land and buying some fox groups.

Hu Immortal herself was an enslavement path Gu Immortal skilled at manipulating fox groups to fight. Her immortal aperture, Hu Immortal blessed land, was most suited to raise fox groups. By following this route, eventually, desolate beast level fox groups would appear, it was a huge benefit. The profit was even higher than three transactions of Fang Yuan's guts Gu.

But this method took a long time to see effect, it needed a long, sustained effort.

Hu Immortal was a lone cultivator, she was in a terrible state back then, after several earthly calamities, her finances collapsed, her losses could not be recouped and her battle strength fell, eventually dying in the hands of the blue charm lightning shadow.

The Gu Immortal's immortal aperture would experience calamities and tribulations at certain intervals, it was like rounds of challenges that strongly limited the number of Gu Immortals in the five regions.

There was another huge obstacle, that was the limitation of lifespan.

Back then, Hu Immortal had Dang Hun mountain, she wanted to use this unique resource to generate great income for herself.

Her method was a wise choice. Even though raising fox groups was in line with the proper management of Hu Immortal blessed land, the effect took too long to nurture. The longer it took, the more accidents could occur. Especially when Hu Immortal's circumstances were getting worse by the day, she could not afford to develop slowly.

However, she did not have wisdom Gu, she could not think of a method like using airsac Gu, she could only use the guts Gu to raise the number of rockmen and sell the rockmen.

Fang Yuan had used this method before, there was not much benefit and it was very troublesome. The rockman market was saturated, why would it be

as profitable as directly selling guts Gu?

Eventually, Hu Immortal failed and died in the earthly calamity. The fortune she left behind assisted Fang Yuan. At the crucial moment, it provided him with immeasurable help.

Hu Immortal blessed land could be said to be Fang Yuan's initial start-up fortune, the foundation of his rise. In his past life, Fang Yuan destroyed Hu Immortal blessed land in order to kill Feng Jin Huang, in this life, he became the owner of Hu Immortal blessed land. This was a wondrous contrast.

Right now, since Fang Yuan could sell guts Gu directly and had enough money, he could start to develop Hu Immortal blessed land again, going on the 'proper path' that even the previous owner, Hu Immortal, could not accomplish, slowly accumulating fox groups and raising desolate beast foxes.

This business was a long term plan. Fang Yuan was in no rush, and he was not looking for short term profits in this aspect either.

After looking over the situation of Hu Immortal blessed land, Fang Yuan placed his attention on Immortal Crane Sect and Combat Immortal Sect.

Hu Immortal blessed land was Immortal Crane Sect's subsidiary force in name, he had to pay some attention to Immortal Crane Sect.

As for his younger brother, Gu Yue Fang Zheng, who was inside Immortal Crane Sect, Fang Yuan had stopped paying attention to him long ago.

A mere mortal Gu Master, even if he was rank five, what could he do? Just like back then on Qing Mao mountain, as long as he did not hinder Fang Yuan's path, he would not even bother to stomp on him.

He was too busy.

Mortals were like ants, there was no need to waste time and effort to stomp on them.

“That dear brother of mine is probably dead now?” Fang Yuan had a guess.

Earlier, Fang Zheng had used mutual sense Immortal Gu to connect with Fang Yuan. This allowed Fang Yuan to gain much information, learning about Fang Zheng’s predicament and ‘seeing’ that he was in a blood pool, and the sad sight of demon flowers growing on his body.

During this period of time, Immortal Crane Sect’s situation was quite calm. They successfully resolved the problem of Great Heavenly Sword Sect.

Great Heavenly Sword Sect had a newly emerged third Gu Immortal and was ready to get rid of their status as a subsidiary force of Immortal Crane Sect. Immortal Crane Sect was a righteous sect, even though their strength greatly exceeded Great Heavenly Sword Sect, because of the rules of the righteous path, they could not attack forcefully, they could only recruit the Gu Immortal in Great Heavenly Sword Sect.

Eventually, they succeeded in recruiting a Gu Immortal in Great Heavenly Sword Sect, it was that new third Gu Immortal.

Great Heavenly Sword Sect controlled limited resources, it was tough enough to provide for two Gu Immortals, a third was too much for them.

The newly advanced Gu Immortal was given alluring conditions by Immortal Crane Sect, joining them in the end.

Great Heavenly Sword Sect lost the crucial person and their strength fell, they no longer had the foundation to detach from Immortal Crane Sect, they could only sign the subsidiary contract once again.

However, even though Immortal Crane Sect stabilized the situation in the northwest area, they were heavily suppressed in the reincarnation battlefield. Lei Tan, who was the Gu Immortal stationed there, was heavily injured, he had no choice but to return to the sect to recuperate.

Reincarnation battlefield was the publicly recognized number one battlefield killer move in the world, it was set up by Paradise Earth

Immortal Venerable himself. The ten great ancient sects had taken control of this area for many years, engaging in fierce competition.

Immortal Crane Sect's attention went back to the reincarnation battlefield again, for the time being, they had no energy to think of new ideas to deal with Hu Immortal blessed land.

He Feng Yang, who was in charge of taking down, Hu Immortal blessed land had been busy recently in trying to find a way to heal his beloved nine palace crane, Little Nine.

This was undoubtedly good news to Fang Yuan, he could attend the auction in peace without caring too much about Central Continent.

Fang Yuan paid attention to Combat Immortal Sect next.

From some unimportant looking news from Combat Immortal Sect, Fang Yuan sensed something strange.

This news could deceive the other nine great ancient sects for the time being, but to Fang Yuan, who was aware of the inside story, he could tell what was going on.

“It seems that Combat Immortal Sect has indeed deployed the battle strength of Gu Immortals to attack Starry Sky grotto-heaven.” Fang Yuan thought.

What he did not know was, after he left, Immortal Monkey King Shi Lei was trapped inside Starry Sky grotto-heaven. Combat Immortal Sect sent three Gu Immortals to reinforce him, but after they entered Starry Sky grotto-heaven, they met with some obstacles as well.

“In this case, the dream realm in Starry Sky grotto-heaven has been exposed to Combat Immortal Sect. The dream realm of Star Constellation Immortal Venerable has a connection to the predictions of Great Dream Immortal Venerable, Combat Immortal Sect will definitely attack the grotto-heaven in secret. I have to make good use of my time, the advantages of my rebirth are shrinking rapidly.”

Fang Yuan felt a sense of urgency again.

Ever since he started selling guts Gu and had made contact with all the large and small forces in Central Continent, it had become much easier for him to gather information compared to before.

But this information was very general, there were no secrets involved. It could not compare to Fairy Li Shan's intelligence, those that came from Northern Plains.

Fang Yuan did not mind this at all.

Many Gu Immortals placed importance on collecting information, every year, they would invest a huge amount of funds to search for critical information or to sustain the avenue of their source of information.

But Fang Yuan did not need it.

He saved a huge sum from this, because with his rebirth advantage, he had a lot of intelligence about his previous life, compared to the information that these Gu Immortals obtained through hard work and resources, it was much more comprehensive and important.

After confirming the situation around Hu Immortal blessed land, Fang Yuan was at ease. He looked at Tai Bai Yun Sheng's letter as well as Hei Lou Lan's situation.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was currently exploring Yu Lu blessed land with Shark Demon and some others. Immortal Gu Landscape as Before had completely restored Yu Lu blessed land's entrance, it made Tai Bai Yun Sheng gain the favor of the others, and he successfully mixed in with the exploration group.

As for Hei Lou Lan, she had recently undergone tribulation.

Gu Immortals faced calamities and tribulations once in a while. Rank six Gu Immortals faced one earthly calamity every ten years.

Ten years was not in terms of the time of the five regions, it was the time in the Gu Immortal's immortal aperture.

Because the branch of the river of time was different in every immortal aperture, the time flow was also different when compared to the outside world.

Hei Lou Lan went through immortal ascension with the Great Strength True Martial Physique, she obtained a super grade blessed land, the flow of time in her blessed land was extremely fast, even faster than Tai Bai Yun Sheng who was a time path Gu Immortal, it was at one to thirty-eight.

That was to say, one year in the five regions would be thirty-eight years in Hei Lou Lan's blessed land. During this time, she would need to undergo three earthly calamities, with only two years left until the fourth.

More than half a year had passed in five regions time since the destruction of Imperial Court blessed land.

Hei Lou Lan's blessed land had already undergone two earthly calamities, this was the third.

Each tribulation was a trial, but Hei Lou Lan had Fairy Li Shan's help, and with several Immortal Gu in her possession, if she met with any real difficulties, she could ask Fang Yuan for help. No news from her currently meant good news.

After confirming the situation of the people around him, Fang Yuan had no more reservations, he fully committed to his plans.

He calculated, only half a month was left until the auction. In Hu Immortal blessed land, because the flow of time was five times as fast, that was approximately slightly less than two and a half months.

The transaction of guts Gu had to continue.

At the same time, Fang Yuan planned to use the light of wisdom to try to follow up on that burst of inspiration that had emerged earlier.

Time passed quickly, two months went by in Hu Immortal blessed land's time.

Fang Yuan came out from the underground cave with a satisfied look.

He had made great achievements in using the light of wisdom for deductions this time. He successfully fused the details of poison breath and harboring malicious heart to form a new, incomplete immortal move, Fang Yuan named it poison spit.

Using Immortal Gu Woman's Heart as the core, it was called 'immortal', but this was not complete yet, because each time it was activated, large amounts of poison would remain in the body, causing backlashes due to the toxicity. Thus, this was only an 'incomplete move'.

“With my immortal zombie body, I can activate poison spit three times. More than that, and the remaining poison would be able to kill even my soul. The two killer moves are the crystallization of my wisdom path and poison path attainment, it is a solid foundation. With the unlimited inspiration brought about by the light of wisdom, I could use this foundation to create something new.”

Fang Yuan had already used the light of wisdom many times.

The more he used it, the more he felt the benefits and convenience of the light of wisdom, he could tell that wisdom Gu had immense value and an even more incredible effect.

Chapter 746 - Joyful News, A Way To Escape The Zombie Body

Chapter 746: Joyful News, A Way To Escape The Zombie Body

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

A few days later, Tai Bai Yun Sheng returned to Hu Immortal blessed land.

Fang Yuan met with him and saw the joy in his eyes, saying: “Old Bai, it seems that you have obtained something great in this journey to Eastern Sea.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng laughed heartily: “Junior brother is sharp as ever, that is right. Guess what gains I made this time?”

Fang Yuan said in curiosity: “Fairy Yu Lu was a female attendant of Paradise Earth Immortal Venerable, she cultivated earth path and water path, she was skilled in defense and healing. I know about the group that you went with to attack the blessed land, did you unexpectedly succeed in one try, and manage to take down Yu Lu blessed land?”

In truth, Fang Yuan did not think well of the prospects of Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s trip.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s expression turned stiff, he sighed: “So junior brother did not expect us to succeed, you were right after all. In this attempt, we attacked the blessed land for seven days and seven nights, but we were defeated by the land spirit, and suffered huge losses. A Gu Immortal nearly died, but I used man as before Immortal Gu to save this person.”

“Oh?” Fang Yuan raised his eyebrows. He knew about the value of man as before Immortal Gu, once Tai Bai Yun Sheng exposed this Gu, his value would greatly rise among this group of people.

As expected, Tai Bai Yun Sheng continued: “After my man as before Immortal Gu was exposed, I gained a lot of attention and respect. Next, Shark Demon invited me enthusiastically to go to Eastern Sea Zombie Alliance as a guest. Why would I dare to go to other people’s base all alone? Thus, I rejected him. In the end, Shark Demon and two other immortal zombies hosted me in Hai Shi blessed land, and during the banquet I heard an important piece of news.”

Saying so, Tai Bai Yun Sheng paused, halting his words as he looked at Fang Yuan with shining eyes.

Fang Yuan laughed mentally, he followed his intention and asked: “Hehehe, what important news is it? For you to leave me hanging like this?”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s expression was solemn, he said: “It is a method that can revive you, junior brother, it is a method to break free of your immortal zombie body!”

“Oh?” Fang Yuan’s eyebrows rose.

He had made no progress after joining Northern Plains Zombie Alliance. To think that Tai Bai Yun Sheng would make more progress before Fang Yuan even gained anything.

“What method is it?” Fang Yuan asked.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng said: “Shark Demon has a wife called Su Bai Man, she is also an immortal zombie. A long time ago, she obtained a time path Immortal Gu from an opportunity after defeating strong foes, its name is Time Anchor. This Gu can leave a mark in the river of time, even though that is useless on its own, when paired with other time path Immortal Gu, the effect is incredible.”

Fang Yuan heard this and understood what Tai Bai Yun Sheng was going to say.

His eyes shined, but they quickly dimmed: “Old Bai, I understand what you mean. I’ve heard of time anchor Immortal Gu long ago, if paired with your

Landscape as Before, it can indeed make a mountain or river be restored to a certain period in time. If used with Man as Before, it can theoretically send a target back to their body condition at a certain time period as well. But the requirement for this is, time anchor Immortal Gu has to leave a marking in advance.”

“That is correct, my man as before Immortal Gu can only go back by an instant in time, but with time anchor Immortal Gu, we can exceed that limit of a single instant. Junior brother, with this method, you might be able to get rid of your immortal zombie status.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng was excited.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s words were not wrong.

Gu are the essence of heaven and earth, they each have one effect, all being different. Immortal Gu are unique, although they are powerful, they have weaknesses and limitations.

Man is the spirit of all beings, they were most skilled in wisdom and creation. Using a combination of different Gu worms, they could raise the overall effect and make up for the respective Gu’s weaknesses.

“With time anchor Immortal Gu’s assistance, man as before Immortal Gu can break free of the single instant limitation, but...” Fang Yuan shook his head, continuing: “The coordinated usage of two Immortal Gu is not as simple as just using them, many mortal Gu are needed at the same time. In fact, other Immortal Gu might also be needed, in order to form an immortal killer move. Time Anchor and Man as Before can indeed coordinate theoretically. But you do not have a corresponding immortal killer move, I think Shark Demon is providing you such hospitality because he wants you to help them, to contribute Man as Before so that they can research the immortal killer move, right?”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng nodded continuously, praising: “Junior brother is smart, you guessed accurately, that was indeed the case.”

“It is a pity, it is a pity.” Fang Yuan shook his head again.

“A pity what? I think this method has high hopes.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng looked at Fang Yuan uncertainly.

“Old Bai, you should know, the fact that I have become an immortal zombie has long since been set in stone. Maybe Shark Demon and others had used time anchor Immortal Gu before becoming immortal zombies, and left a marking in the river of time, but I did not. Thus, even if you research this killer move successfully, it is useless for me.” Fang Yuan sighed.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng laughed: “Junior brother, your concern is right. But I have good news for you, that is, Su Bai Man and Shark Demon had not used time anchor Immortal Gu to leave a marking.”

“Oh?”

“Back then, Su Bai Man forced back her enemies and obtained time anchor Immortal Gu, but she did not know its usage. Su Bai Man was heavily injured at that time, she had no choice but to become an immortal zombie. After Shark Demon learned about this, in order to accompany his wife, he became an immortal zombie even though he had ample lifespan. Years after the two became immortal zombies, they finally learned about the origin and usage of time anchor Immortal Gu.”

“So that’s it.” Fang Yuan’s expression changed.

Getting a mysterious Immortal Gu and spending a few years or even over ten years to learn about the origin and use of it, this was quite common.

Previously in Imperial Court blessed land, Fang Yuan obtained many Immortal Gu as well, but he did not dare to test them recklessly.

Thankfully, there was Lang Ya land spirit to clear up the information regarding those Gu.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng continued: “When they found out about the use of time anchor Gu, they were in deep regret, but it was too late. I had the same concerns as you, junior brother, and asked them during the banquet. Shark

Demon and the other immortal zombies mentioned another method, that was Spring Autumn Cicada.”

“Oh?” Fang Yuan had a curious but suspicious expression: “Spring Autumn Cicada is that mystical Gu? Legends say that it can travel up the river of time, and return to the past. But that has never been confirmed.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng did not suspect anything: “Spring Autumn Cicada is not reliable, mentioning Spring Autumn Cicada was only as an example. Shark Demon was trying to say that even though they missed the timing to use time anchor Immortal Gu, if they could use Immortal Gu like Spring Autumn Cicada, they could bring the Gu Immortal in front of the river of time. By then, using time anchor Immortal Gu to leave a marking upstream, one could use man as before Immortal Gu successfully. I think that this method has a high chance of success.”

Fang Yuan shut his eyes slightly, he fell into deep thought and did not speak.

What Tai Bai Yun Sheng did not know was, Fang Yuan in front of him was the owner of Spring Autumn Cicada. Be it Shark Demon or Tai Bai Yun Sheng, they were not familiar with Spring Autumn Cicada, they only knew about it from rumors.

Fang Yuan thought: “If I could directly use Spring Autumn Cicada, I would have used it. Why would I need to use an additional step with time anchor Immortal Gu? But this method, in theory, is possible.”

Fang Yuan had an agreement with wisdom Gu, in a way, he controlled wisdom Gu.

He could rise up quickly despite being an immortal zombie, charge forward in over half a year, rapidly changing his situation and finances, half of the reason was due to wisdom Gu.

If Fang Yuan wanted to use Spring Autumn Cicada to be reborn and get rid of the immortal zombie trouble, he would have used it long ago. That is, leaving aside for now the failure chance of Spring Autumn Cicada.

But during the Northern Plains journey, Fang Yuan was too weak, even if he was reborn and did it again, there were too many variables. Fang Yuan did not even have a five percent confidence of getting greater benefits from it.

The agreement with wisdom Gu was truly due to the perfect time and place, that moment was simply too unique! The rank nine wisdom Gu was Fang Yuan's greatest profit. If he did not obtain wisdom Gu, there would be no better benefits in comparison.

“Other than Spring Autumn Cicada, there are other time path Immortal Gu. Like looking back Immortal Gu and vivid recollection Immortal Gu, they can allow a Gu Immortal to stand in the present and observe the past, except that the two have differences. Using Looking Back in the area of the old earth wood would allow one to see the former glorious scenery. Using vivid recollection Immortal Gu would allow one to inspect their own past. By refining the two Immortal Gu together, one could obtain the rank eight Immortal Gu Extreme Past, the Gu Immortal's will can be drawn out and observe all that has happened in the past through the river of time.”

Fang Yuan deduced in his mind: “If I had the time path investigative Immortal Gu Extreme Past, using it with the time anchor Immortal Gu, I might be able to form a time path immortal killer move, standing in the present and marking the past. Next, I can use man as before Immortal Gu to return to my human body and restore my living state, without losing wisdom Gu. Of course, extreme past Immortal Gu is just an example. There might be other time path Immortal Gu that are more compatible with Time Anchor.”

Fang Yuan thought over it before opening his eyes.

“Old Bai, thank you.” He thanked Tai Bai Yun Sheng sincerely: “Although this method is innovative, it would expend a lot of time, effort, and resources, it is at least a hundred year project. But it is a form of hope at least.”

“We are like family, there is not need to say thanks.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng responded immediately.

However, Old Tai Bai understood what Fang Yuan was saying, he sighed as he continued: “Exactly, it is at least some hope. Even though it will take a long time, during this period, junior brother, you can use the black oil in Zombie Alliance to slow the destruction of your blessed land. Even though black oil is hard to get, with my cooperative relationship with Shark Demon, I will be able to get enough.”

Fang Yuan laughed: “During the period when you were gone, I had already used a fake identity, called Sha Huang, and made my way into Northern Plains Zombie Alliance.”

“So junior brother had such a plan.”

Fang Yuan continued: “I want to attend the auction in Northern Plains, come along with me. This is the mortal killer move unfamiliar face, it came from Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable. I have a few cloud path killer moves, you can take a look, aren’t you cultivating cloud path now as well?”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng received these killer move as a warm feeling emerged in his heart: “When I was thinking about my junior brother’s problems, he was also looking out for my benefits!”

Fang Yuan showed him the Gu Immortal captives and the deal he had with Lang Ya land spirit.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was shocked, he said with worry and excitement: “It seems that this auction will be a great show! I will go with you, it would be best if Hei Lou Lan and Fairy Li Shan also are there.”

“They will definitely go. But although our alliance was exposed to Hei Cheng, now is not the time to openly travel with them.” Fang Yuan said.

“Junior brother makes sense.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng nodded.

Chapter 747 - Auction (1)

Chapter 747: Auction (1)

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

The mountain stood high above the clouds, on the peak, there was a mirror-like pond, reflecting the traces of clouds in the sky.

This was Zhen Wu blessed land, the headquarters of Northern Plains' Yuan tribe.

The surname Yuan was not rare, it was very ordinary, in Southern Border, Eastern Sea, Western Desert, it existed in all five regions. But in Northern Plains, the surname Yuan was much more significant, it represented a super force, a supreme authority.

In the sky above the water, a white robed old man was waving his spear, his aura was grand as he whipped up wind currents that moved the clouds.

The old man was white haired but greatly spirited, his body was moving around, sometimes fast as lightning, sometimes slow like a rock. With the spear in his hand, he extended it like a dragon's movement, it was very surreal.

But regardless of how much commotion he caused, the lake on this mountain peak did not even have any ripples, it was calm like a mirror.

The lake water had much life, the seaweed was moving without any currents in it. A large group of carps watched the white robed old man wave his spear under the water, they were opening their mouths continuously as they spoke one by one.

“Old man Yuan, you danced pretty well, it was a good sight.”

“These spear skills are not bad, you had a trace of Daoist Spear’s shadow.”

“Mm, the spear was swept too greatly though, the angle was a little off.”

Hearing the carp’s words, the old man stopped his movements, landing beside the pond.

The long spear in his hands was still giving off a bright white light, it turned into a Gu and went into his robe. Next, he paid respects to the carp in the pond as he inquired: “May I ask, the horizontal sweep earlier, why was the angle off?”

“You used too much strength!”

“Too brutish, you lost your grace.”

“Old man, you are too old and yet feisty, you should eat some seaweed to lower it.”

The carps spoke incessantly, criticizing with no restraint.

These carps were not ordinary, their skin was white as snow, while their scales were black like ink. The black and white formed a clear contrast, there was no other color. People called them true martial carp, they were born from heaven and earth, each of them was a mutated beast king.

The old man thought about it before raising his finger, using his arm instead of a spear, and practicing his moves: “Is this okay?”

“No.”

“Wrong.”

“Old man, you are so stupid!”

The carps spoke one after another, scolding the old man.

At this time, a Yuan tribe Gu Immortal, Yuan Chi, came running, hearing the true martial carps’ criticism, he did not feel anything strange. He paid

respects to the old man as he said dutifully: “Greetings to first supreme elder.”

The white robed old man was Yuan tribe’s first supreme elder, having rank seven cultivation level with peak battle strength. Seeing someone come, he frowned unhappily: “Junior Yuan Chi, why are you here? Didn’t I say that when I am practicing my martial arts, I do not want anyone to disturb me.”

“Lord, you instructed me earlier, so I am here to remind you not to miss the auction.” Yuan Chi was extremely respectful.

“Oh? There was such a thing, I nearly forgot... that means the auction is happening soon?” Yuan tribe’s first supreme elder patted his forehead.

Yuan Chi laughed bitterly: “Lord, today is the day of the auction.”

“Ah? Time flies so quickly! Lad, thank you for reminding me, when I return, I will reward you. Off I go.” Saying so, Yuan tribe first supreme elder waved his sleeves and an Immortal Gu flew out of the pond.

This Gu was called Human Language, it could turn the words of beasts into human words.

Human language Immortal Gu left, and the discussions of the true martial carps came to an end. One could only hear the slight bubbling when they opened their mouths.

Yuan tribe first elder collected the human language Immortal Gu and flew away, turning into light.

The carp group swam around one another, after some discussion, they felt bored and swam away.

Yuan Chi looked at first elder’s figure as he vanished into the horizon.

“First elder is still the same.” He sighed, waving his sleeves at the pond.

Winds blew and clouds moved, a thick white cloud covered and concealed this important place in Yuan tribe’s territory.

...

“Magnolia pulp boat returns to the homeland of the lotus flower, singing in the hall lasts till late into the night.”

“The lake reflects the willows surrounded by light fog, mountains far away resemble the contours of a beard that curls beautifully like a yellow moon.”

A scholar moved his head around as he held his scroll, sitting in a pavilion with lotus flowers in the water, he recited in this calm night, as wind blew and a fragrance spread.

A female attendant was beside the scholar. Her facial features were picturesque, her skin was white like snow, she was holding a small vessel as she poured wine into the wine cup.

After the scholar finished reciting his poem, he held his scroll as he looked at it while grabbing the wine cup on the table. He drank the wine without even looking at it, after gulping it down, he said: “Although the wine is good, there is not much left. During this auction, we should request for a few more jars from that person. Hong Xiu, you will go with me on this trip, let Tian Xiang stay here and guard the blessed land.”

“Yes, young master.” The female attendant was overjoyed as she replied quickly.

...

Ding ding ding...

Immortal Gu Heavenly Gong’s sound resonated in the mind of Gu Immortal He Lang Zi.

He sat on the ground, opening his eyes as blood flowed out of his seven orifices.

“This Immortal Gu Heavenly Gong is very powerful. I had only activated five percent of its power, but my five intestines shifted and my blood

flowed backwards, even though I had also been activating a top tier defensive mortal killer move.”

He Lang Zi laughed sinisterly, his blood flow went back to normal, in a few breaths of time, it was like he had never been injured.

“Such power, I do not need to worry about the Immortal Gu not being traded by anyone.” He stood up and flew towards crimson reed marsh.

...

“This is crimson reed marsh? The scenery is great here.” A rank eight Gu Immortal wearing a tall hat and with a common face was looking down at the crimson reed marsh below him.

But all he saw were reeds growing, with water pathways that were complex and interweaved, resembling a maze.

What was most eye catching here were not the water ducks, the gulls, or the fish, it was the crimson red reed.

Countless reeds surfaced from the water vigorously, seemingly carrying grandness and boldness, they were imposing and expanded without restraint, with the attitude of a king, they subdued all of the living beings here and took them for themselves.

The rank eight Gu Immortal observed before saying with some amazement: “This scenery has both delicateness and grandness, the outstanding nature is hidden deeply. Based on such a sight, this Qin Bai Sheng clearly is a meticulous person despite his grandness, he is unrestrained but also has a scheming mind. No wonder he could cause such a commotion and hold this grand auction.”

“Esteemed guest has brilliant judgment.” A rank seven Gu Immortal beside him nodded in agreement: “Qin Bai Sheng’s actions were truly the source of a huge commotion, it was a great method to protect himself. I, Murong Jin Xiao, admire his actions greatly.”

“I am looking forward to it, this auction that involves almost all of Northern Plains’ heroes!” The rank eight Gu Immortal greeted as the esteemed guest retracted his gaze, his tone becoming excited.

“Hahaha, Eastern Sea is rich in resources, countless heroes emerge from there. Esteemed guest is an overlord of a region, controlling the entire glass sea, although Northern Plains has many talents, there are few that are worthy of receiving your compliment.” Murong Jin Xiao said respectfully.

From his words, it seemed that this mysterious guest was not a Northern Plains Gu Immortal, he came from Eastern Sea!

...

“Brother Qin, we meet again.” Fang Yuan cupped his fists, greeting Qin Bai Sheng.

“Hahaha, brother Sha, I have been waiting for you. But I did not expect you to come directly from Fairy Li Shan’s side.” Qin Bai Sheng was very enthusiastic, he grabbed Fang Yuan’s arms, like he really regarded him as a brother.

Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng went together, they did not travel in Northern Plains, instead, they entered Fairy Li Shan’s blessed land and used hole earth Gu to reach Bai Sheng blessed land.

With their earlier agreement and the mountain pledge Gu, Fairy Li Shan’s and Qin Bai Sheng’s blessed lands had been set up with a pair of hole earth Gu, allowing them to connect.

Fang Yuan brought the thirteen sleeping cloud coffins and arrived in the blessed land through this path, meeting Qin Bai Sheng once again.

“There’s no choice. I have such valuable treasures with me, with my low cultivation level, I can only come here through this method to reduce the risk.” Fang Yuan purposely laughed bitterly.

“Don’t be humble brother, you are so well hidden, your depth is unfathomable. With just you and Fairy Li Shan’s relationship, who would dare to target you?” Qin Bai Sheng said respectfully.

“No matter how good you are, there is always someone better than you. But if I have brother’s battle strength, I would have no fear.” Fang Yuan quickly replied, in terms of interpersonal skills, he was not inferior to Qin Bai Sheng.

“I wonder who this is?” Qin Bai Sheng turned around, looking at Tai Bai Yun Sheng who was next to Fang Yuan.

Right now, Tai Bai Yun Sheng had used unfamiliar face and turned into an ordinary old man, his appearance was very different from before.

“This is my good friend, Gu Immortal Bai Sheng.” Fang Yuan introduced fearlessly.

“Bai Sheng... forgive my ignorance, I did not know that a person of your caliber was hidden in our Northern Plains.” Qin Bai Sheng took the initiative to greet.

“No, no, I am flattered.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng quickly responded.

Qin Bai Sheng brought Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng to the auction hall.

“For this auction, I purposely altered my blessed land to form this huge auction hall.” Qin Bai Sheng introduced.

“It is quite extraordinary, there is a very magnificent aura, as expected of brother Qin’s setup.” Fang Yuan smiled as he praised.

Qin Bai Sheng showed a hint of worry and doubt, saying: “I have no choice, many huge forces and countless experts in Northern Plains were all invited to this auction. As the person in charge, if the auction is too run-down, I will be offending them. Honestly speaking, there had been a huge pressure on me these recent days, I could barely sleep. Thankfully, with

brother Sha, the blessed lands will definitely be a popular item when up for auction, I can't wait to see that commotion. I wonder if you have many?"

Fang Yuan did not say a number, only smiling as he said: "Brother Qin, you can be at ease about it, no need to worry."

"Haha, of course I'm not worried." Qin Bai Sheng's gaze flashed, since he could not probe the answer, he changed the topic: "In this auction, I have the main hall, single rooms, and secret rooms. The main hall can allow free interaction, the single rooms are for those Gu Immortals with strange temperaments or who enjoy being alone. The secret rooms will hide everything about the Gu Immortal's identity. These three arrangements have been written in the alliance content long ago, brother Sha does not need to worry that I have done some tricks behind the scenes. I wonder which location brother Sha would choose?"

"These three locations, can they be swapped at will during the process of the auction?" Fang Yuan asked first.

"Of course. But if a secret room is already occupied, unless the owner agrees, nobody can get in." Qin Bai Sheng answered.

"Then I will choose a secret room." Fang Yuan said.

"I will choose a secret room too." Tai Bai Yun Sheng followed behind.

Qin Bai Sheng nodded: "The first nine secret rooms have been booked already. I'll give you the tenth and eleventh rooms respectively, how about that?"

Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng had no reason to say no. After they entered their secret rooms, Bai Sheng blessed land opened its entrance and invited many Gu Immortals in.

Chapter 748 - Auction (2)

Chapter 748: Auction (2)

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

In the secret room, Fang Yuan was playing with the Gu worms in his hands.

These mortal Gu were owned by Qin Bai Sheng, but currently they were lent to the secret room's owner, thus Fang Yuan could activate them.

He activated his primeval essence and tried to inject it, as the environment in the secret room changed at once.

“It seems that Qin Bai Sheng really put in some effort. Even though it is a secret room, it is like a small world in here, it is larger than a garden. These mortal Gu can be used to change the environment, it can become a mountainous or river-like area, or even become an ocean or lake, a pavilion or a terrace.”

As Fang Yuan continued to use the Gu, the environment in the secret room continued to change. At times, it was a lush mountain and he was at the peak of the mountain in a pavilion. At times, there were huge rivers and he was in a boat docked at the side of the river.

Of course, these changes were just illusions, they were not real. If they were real, such terrain changing abilities would definitely come from Immortal Gu, he would need to spend a lot of immortal essence.

Fang Yuan retrieved the Gu worms and browsed one with his mind.

This east window Gu had many of the auction items listed in it, they were all precious treasures. Fang Yuan was dazed upon seeing the huge catalog.

Some of the auction items had the conditions written in the description, other than using immortal essence stones to bid for them, one could also trade for them using resources.

Evidently, these resources were what the owner of the auction item were looking for.

Fang Yuan swept through the content of the list and focused on the latter portion.

This portion's information listed a variety of Immortal Gu, they had all sorts of effects and were from all kinds of different paths. The information on how to trade these Gu were all written on the back.

Unlike the previous content, Immortal Gu were unique, they could not be bought using immortal essence stones. This rule was practically set in stone, even during the five regions chaotic war it was still in place.

Thus, to buy an Immortal Gu, one needed to use another Immortal Gu as the price.

Fang Yuan's focused his mind and quickly saw that his Immortal Gu were also listed there.

There were four Immortal Gu, Rising Azure Cloud, Worldly Wave Trace, Calamity Beckoning, and Delight in Water and Mountain.

The former two were movement Immortal Gu, one was cloud path and the other was water path, they were incompatible with Fang Yuan's strength path. Although Tai Bai Yun Sheng cultivated cloud path as well, he was a time path Gu Immortal, Rising Azure Cloud was also not suitable for him.

As for calamity beckoning Immortal Gu, it was rank seven, but the effect could be said to be harming oneself, it was practically a luck path suicidal weapon. Even though Fang Yuan had conceived some uses for it, if he could exchange it for other Immortal Gu, that would be more worthwhile.

The final one was delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu, it could produce huge amounts of joyful will. But Fang Yuan was already prepared to mass produce malicious thought Gu, in that case, it could replace the use of joyful will. He might as well put it up for auction and see what Immortal Gu he can get from it. If there is no suitable trade, he could just take it back.

After the four Immortal Gu, Fang Yuan naturally listed the conditions for exchanging them.

What was worth mentioning was that these four Immortal Gu were all put up using Fairy Li Shan's channel, he was not associated with them.

Even though calamity beckoning Immortal Gu was quite troublesome to sell and might even attract trouble, if it could be traded for a useful Immortal Gu, the benefits exceeded the cost.

If he missed this golden opportunity, he might not have an equivalent one for several hundred years, until the five regions chaotic war.

Fang Yuan was a vigilant person, but he was also resolute, when he needed to take risks, he would not cower in fear and doubt.

“Other than these four Immortal Gu, I still have Spring Autumn Cicada, Cleanse Soul, Connect Luck, Woman's Heart, and in a way wisdom Gu.” Fang Yuan counted, he needed these remaining five Immortal Gu, he would not put them up at the auction, or even give any chances of exposing them if possible.

Spring Autumn Cicada's actual effect would only be known by the user, even though there was a chance of failure, Fang Yuan obtained a lot of benefit from it and gained much experience, he could not do without it. Even with wisdom Gu in Hu Immortal blessed land, Spring Autumn Cicada was still his biggest trump card.

Fang Yuan had already decided that Spring Autumn Cicada would remain as his vital Gu in his first aperture. In the future, if he had a chance, he would choose time path in undergoing immortal ascension.

Cleanse soul Immortal Gu was the core of the immortal killer move myriad self, although it was hungry and could not be used, he would not sell it.

Connect luck Immortal Gu could make up for Spring Autumn Cicada's weakness, Fang Yuan had already experienced the power of luck path, he would not let go of this Immortal Gu.

Wisdom Gu was out of the question, if he took it out, it would cause a huge commotion and make countless people go after his life.

As for woman's heart Immortal Gu, it was originally something Fang Yuan wanted to get rid of. But due to a coincidence, Fang Yuan deduced the poison spit killer move, this woman's heart Immortal Gu was its core, and was now placed at the right part of Fang Yuan's chest.

It was like a heart, beating continuously. It was small like a baby's fist, it looked purple-black and was surrounded in poisonous energy, it was already connected to Fang Yuan's bloodstream. Every time he breathed, the zombie blood would flow slowly, carrying the poison and circulating in Fang Yuan's body.

From this point, one could see traces of the wisdom path killer move 'harboring malicious heart'.

But the mortal Gu assisting Woman's Heart were like a Gu formation for reverse refinement. Through reverse refinement, they were extracting Woman's Heart's strength.

This was due to Immortal Gu Woman's Heart's special property — refinement and nurturing in one.

This Gu needed the hearts of women to feed it, after it is full, the more it is fed, the stronger the poison. Right now, Fang Yuan was using a reverse refinement process to draw out that poison.

Man is the spirit of all living beings.

Although Woman's Heart is a consumable Immortal Gu, and would be expended in one use normally, through his own method, and combining it with other Gu worms, it could be used repeatedly by extracting its power slowly and continuously.

"Poison spit is only an incomplete immortal move, it needs to be improved later. With wisdom Gu, it should not be a problem." Fang Yuan gathered his thoughts as he put down the east window Gu, he willed and the view in front of him became clear, Fang Yuan could see the auction hall.

The auction was split into the main hall, single rooms, and secret rooms.

Fang Yuan could not see the latter two, he could only see the main hall.

Right now, on the seats in the main hall were more than twenty Gu Immortals, they were talking openly without fear of eavesdroppers.

"Old Lu, it has been a while, I trust that you have been well."

"Oh, Qing Xuan Zi, you have gone through the second heavenly tribulation already, right."

"I am ashamed, my foundation is too weak, I was scared and have placed my blessed land in the outside world of Northern Plains these recent years. After spending a lot of resources and borrowing a time path Immortal Gu, I have slowed the flow of time in my blessed land, right now, I still have one heavenly tribulation cultivation."

"The earthly calamities are hard to survive, the heavenly tribulations are even harder obstacles. You are very stable and careful, not taking huge risks, this is a very safe method."

...

"Shi You Yan, you are here too?"

"Your words are too funny! If you, Wu Rong, can come, why can't I?"

“Hmph! The grudge of you snatching my Gu back then, I will take revenge. Just you wait.”

“Hehehe, I know this Immortal Gu is suitable for your use, but I am going to auction it, let’s see if you have the ability to bid for it!”

...

Some Gu Immortals were catching up on old times, some were building relationships, but there were others with great animosity, they were like barrels of gunpowder.

At this moment, a white robed old man walked into the main hall.

“Haha, there are quite a number of people.” The white robed old man was Yuan tribe’s first supreme elder, he looked around and laughed heartily.

His laughter soon attracted the attention of the people in the hall, as talks became softer.

Fang Yuan directed his gaze as well, this first supreme elder of Yuan tribe was a rank seven Gu Immortal, the leader of the super force, Yuan tribe, of Northern Plains, he had exemplary battle strength and financial power, he was a strong contender in this auction.

Qin Bai Sheng was standing at the entrance inviting guests inside, he went up and paid his respects: “It is truly my Bai Sheng blessed land’s great fortune that Lord Yuan is here to grace our auction with his presence.”

“Don’t call me lord, call me by my name, Yuan Rang Zun!” Yuan tribe’s first supreme elder saw Qin Bai Sheng and his eyes shined, he patted Qin Bai Sheng’s back with much enthusiasm.

Long ago, he had fought with Qin Bai Sheng, the latter’s strength had gained his acknowledgment.

“But, I had some gains after practicing my spear skills recently, is there any time we can spar once again?” Yuan Rang Zun’s changed the topic and he showed his true nature as a martial arts fanatic.

“Senior Yuan’s dao mark spear arts are still vivid in my memories. I wonder if senior Yuan would like to sit in the main hall, or get a single room or a secret room?” Qin Bai Sheng laughed, he did not reply to the invitation.

“Give me a single room.” Yuan Rang Zun knew that now was not the time for this, he thought about it and gave his response.

Just as Yuan Rang Zun stepped into his single room, a handsome scholar walked into the auction with a female Gu Immortal following behind him.

“Unfettered Scholar came too?” The gazes of the Gu Immortals in the main hall were attracted again.

“I had heard that Unfettered Scholar has great luck with women, having two Gu Immortal attendants, named Tian Xiang and Hong Xiu. I wonder who came with him?” Many male Gu Immortals turned around to look at the female Gu Immortal.

“She wears a red dress that looks like fire, it should be Fairy Hong Xiu. If it was Fairy Tian Xiang, who was born with a certain fragrance, the main hall would have already been filled with fragrance if she was here.” A certain Gu Immortal who knew a lot about them said with much enthusiasm.

Fang Yuan’s mind rapidly went through the information.

This Unfettered Scholar was a lone cultivator, he had quite a few obstacles in life. His ancestors were not from Northern Plains, he came from a clan in Central Continent that had gone downhill.

Central Continent was full of sects, it was tough for clans to survive. If they could, they would cross the regional walls and live in the other four regions.

Alone in another region, Unfettered Scholar’s clan was ostracized and lost a lot of their strength, they were barely surviving in Northern Plains, their situation was turning worse. After several generations, they had finally mixed into Northern Plains, but at that time, they were on their deathbed, like a dying old man.

By Unfettered Scholar's generation, the clan had already been thoroughly destroyed. Unfettered Scholar brought along his two attendants and they escaped for their lives, living a tough life. In their most difficult moments, even though they were in danger of dying, Unfettered Scholar had never abandoned his two attendants, eventually, he obtained an opportunity and became a Gu Immortal.

After becoming an immortal, he spent a lot of money and effort to make his attendants immortals as well. This was quite a story in Northern Plains' Gu Immortal world.

Be it Yuan Rang Zun, Unfettered Scholar, or the other Gu Immortals, they each had their own exciting stories, they were the main characters of their own legendary tales.

Gu Masters who were able to become immortals naturally were exemplary characters. Before this auction had even begun, before all of the Gu Immortals had entered, brilliant heroes and geniuses had already appeared like shining stars in the sky.

Chapter 749 - Auction (3)

Chapter 749: Auction (3)

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“Brother Qin, go ahead with your work, we can choose a room for ourselves.” Unfettered Scholar waved to Qin Bai Sheng as he spoke in a tone that revealed his close relationship with Qin Bai Sheng.

Next, Unfettered Scholar walked away slowly, into a room with Fairy Hong Xiu.

After he left, more Gu Immortals arrived, some chose single rooms, but most chose the main hall. As for those who chose the secret rooms, they entered through secret channels, into their respective rooms. This could not be seen from the main hall.

“Although Qin Bai Sheng is a lone cultivator, he has great strength and yet shows great respect for people, he has a wide network and relationships with many experts.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng transmitted from the eleventh secret room.

This was the first time he had met Qin Bai Sheng, yet he had a high evaluation of the man.

Fang Yuan looked at the hall as he analyzed: “It is not entirely Qin Bai Sheng’s credit. Earlier, when Eighty-Eight True Yang Building collapsed, Northern Plains’ Gu Immortals obtained many Immortal Gu, they need to trade them and satisfy their own requirements. There is also the essence of the luck path true inheritance. In addition, with Imperial Court blessed land’s destruction, Northern Plains’ situation has rapidly changed, all the super forces need to establish new rules. Because of this specific timing and situation, the auction could become so huge. Qin Bai Sheng and Fairy Li

Shan were able to invite rank eight Gu Immortals not only as a result of their own reputations.”

As time passed, more and more Gu Immortals arrived.

In the hall, Gu Immortals were talking and created lots of noise.

Although Gu Immortals were powerful and had unlimited primeval essence, capable of crushing mortals, they were busy with managing their immortal apertures and had to make lots of preparations for the calamities and tribulations, they had very limited time.

Furthermore, the world was huge and Gu Immortals were small in numbers, it was rare for them to interact with each other. Especially an opportunity like this which gathered so many Gu Immortals, it was very rare.

Gu Immortals needed to interact, they placed great emphasis on their social network.

Immortal Gu were unique. Often, Gu Immortals needed to borrow Immortal Gu to settle their problems. Furthermore, the economy of this world was not developed, many precious resources could not be bought using immortal essence stones, they could only be traded with rare goods at times.

This auction gathered almost all of the Gu Immortals in Northern Plains. Such an opportunity to interact was extremely rare. In the main hall, Gu Immortals talked and exchanged information. Even several enemies had their grudges temporarily mediated and resolved.

Gu Immortals were so rare, their social network was only so big. If one was not a friend, they would be an enemy, even if they were a stranger, they would still be connected somehow in this social network as long as they talked about their friends.

After Unfettered Scholar, an old man carrying a walking cane walked into the auction hall slowly.

Qin Bai Sheng saw this and his expression brightened, he quickly walked forward and paid respects: “Qin Bai Sheng pays respects to Lord Yao Huang!”

Yao Huang — one of the five rank eight Gu Immortals in Northern Plains.

The hall was silent, many Gu Immortals could not sit any longer, they stood up and greeted.

“Lord Yao Huang, you are my benefactor, please accept my respects.”

“If not for Lord Yao Huang, I would still be injured now.”

“Lord Yao Huang, do you remember me? I am Xiao Si, who searched for the bean sprout worm for you back then.”

...

Even the Gu Immortals who were in the single rooms walked out and greeted Yao Huang.

“Hello everyone, good day, good day.” Yao Huang had an amicable expression as he nodded, he did not put on airs and was not acting arrogantly.

Like Tai Bai Yun Sheng, Yao Huang was a healing Gu Immortal and was famous in the righteous path, he had a pure Huang Jin bloodline, being the first supreme elder of the super force, Yao tribe, he had a lofty reputation in Northern Plains, it could be said to be the highest of the five rank eight Gu Immortals of Northern Plains.

Stories regarding Yao Huang was numerous, they would take more than three days and three nights to read.

The following story was closely connected to Fang Yuan, it happened decades ago.

Yao Huang created a new healing Immortal Gu, for the last one hundred years, he had been asking for immortal zombies in Zombie Alliance to do

experiments on them.

As his research got deeper, Yao Huang had some results and actually managed to turn himself into an immortal zombie. Many Gu Immortal experts were unable to learn about the truth. They were deceived and thought that Yao Huang's lifespan was almost used up, forcing him to become an immortal zombie.

Yao Huang thus proclaimed that he wanted to join Zombie Alliance. At the same time, Zombie Alliance's leader, Blazing Heaven Demoness, already had left and entered Eastern Sea. Without the leader, Zombie Alliance only had Yin Liu Gong and the other two rank sevens to guard the headquarters.

No one in Zombie Alliance could expose Yao Huang's methods, but at the final moment, he lost to the entrance of the discussion hall. No matter how Yao Huang pushed it, he could not open the door, this made the immortal zombies only able to look at each other in dismay.

Eventually, Yao Huang could not get in and could only laugh loudly, removing his disguise and explaining the truth.

Even though he had lied to everyone, he had a great reputation and high cultivation level, none of the immortal zombies dared to offend him. In the end, they even sent him back courteously.

Just as Yao Huang walked in, Yin Liu Gong arrived as well.

"Oh, Little Liu." Yao Huang looked back and greeted.

"Junior pays respects to Lord Yao Huang." Yin Liu Gong had a flattering expression as he went up and greeted.

"Right now, Zombie Alliance took up the mission just in time, that immortal zombie came to Yao tribe and my research was not held up. Speaking of which, it is all thanks to the cooperation of your Zombie Alliance." Yao Huang thanked while smiling.

“I am flattered, it is our honor to work with Lord Yao Huang. In the future, when Lord Yao Huang succeeds in the new healing Immortal Gu, it would benefit the Gu Immortals in Northern Plains as well.” Yin Liu Gong was skilled at social relations, he spoke appropriate words.

Yao Huang stretched out his wrinkled arm, grabbing Yin Liu Gong: “Come Little Liu, sit together with me.”

Before Yin Liu Gong could reject him, he said to Qin Bai Sheng: “Little Qin, give us a single room.”

Thus, under everyone’s envious gazes, the two entered the single room.

Yao Huang was the first rank eight Gu Immortal to enter, next, Heavenly Lord Bai Zu, Five Elements Grandmaster, and Old Ancestor Xue Hu appeared.

Each of their appearances unavoidably caused a huge commotion.

Before the appearance of Great Dream Immortal Venerable, rank eight was the peak of the Gu Immortal world’s battle strength.

The five rank eight Gu Immortals in Northern Plains were noble existences that earned much reverence from people. Among them, Old Ancestor Xue Hu was the number one person in the demonic path, he was the leader of Snowy Mountain blessed land. Yao Huang was the first supreme elder of Yao tribe, he was a rank eight of the righteous path. Heavenly Lord Bai Zu and Five Elements Grandmaster were lone cultivators, they were neither righteous nor demonic, they were in the neutral faction.

Lastly, there was Prince Feng Xian, he was also a righteous path Gu Immortal. But he was only an external supreme elder of the super force Gong tribe. He did not have the Huang Jin bloodline in him, his status was rather awkward. Because he had some grievances with Gong tribe, he had been living outside for many years. He did not work for Gong tribe, only when Gong tribe encounters a huge crisis would he help out.

Among the five rank eights, two were righteous, one was demonic, and two were neutral. Such a relationship was also the current balance of power in Northern Plains.

The next three rank eight experts all chose single rooms.

In the hall, there were already forty to fifty people.

“Among the five rank eights, four have already appeared. Only Prince Feng Xian is left.”

“This is really a rare event that is hard to witness in hundreds of years, it is an eye-opening experience! To be able to leave an impression on these experts, this trip was worth it.”

“Rank eight great experts are all glorious and have naturally imposing auras. I wonder what Prince Feng Xian’s demeanor would be like?”

As everyone waited in anticipation, a cold-looking female Gu Immortal walked in silently.

It was Feng Jiu Ge, who had disguised himself as Fairy You Lan.

Many people knew about Fairy You Lan and Prince Feng Xian’s relationship, their attention was quickly drawn over.

Qin Bai Sheng quickly attended to him.

“Master is blending his grotto-heaven’s qi, I will be representing him for this auction.” Feng Jiu Ge said, without laughing or smiling. He had huge guts, as an outside region’s Gu Immortal, he dared to attend the Northern Plains auction at this sensitive time.

The moment he appeared, he announced this loudly, it was to deter the others, by using Prince Feng Xian as a shield, it would help him during the process of the auction.

Hearing that Prince Feng Xian was not coming, a wave of disappointment came over the main hall.

Feng Jiu Ge had a calm expression, vaguely familiar face was really an amazing killer move, none of the Gu Immortals in the hall could see any flaws in his disguise. Of course, this also was because the Gu Immortals were respecting each other and did not use investigative Gu to peek at one other for no reason.

Especially when Fairy You Lan, who Feng Jiu Ge was disguised as, had a rank eight great expert behind her. In addition, nobody would expect him to be so daring.

Under everyone's shining gazes, 'Fairy You Lan' walked into a single room.

Like Fang Yuan, he toyed around with the mortal Gu and changed the environment in the room. Next, he grabbed the east window Gu and looked inside.

"Oh?" The moment he looked at it, Feng Jiu Ge's heart jumped.

"Worldly wave trace Immortal Gu, delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu... aren't these the core Gu worms for an Immortal Gu House, Water Pavilion, of my sect? They actually appeared here!"

Shock flashed across Feng Jiu Ge's eyes, but it quickly calmed and disappeared, this showed his supreme control over his own mental state.

"It seems that the supreme elders in the sect guessed correctly. Back then, our sect's saintess, Mo Yao, had brought Water Pavilion into Imperial Court blessed land. Without Water Pavilion's help, she would not have been able to enter Imperial Court blessed land. Now that Imperial Court blessed land was destroyed and Eighty-Eight True Yang Building collapsed, it seems that Water Pavilion also broke apart and the core Gu were taken by Northern Plains' Gu Immortals."

"Oh? There is calamity beckoning Immortal Gu! According to the sect records, saintess Mo Yao had once obtained the essence of luck path in Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, refining calamity beckoning Immortal Gu to help her husband, Bo Qing. But Bo Qing's tribulation was too great, even though calamity beckoning Immortal Gu drew away part of the tribulation,

they could not survive, both of them perished. Calamity beckoning Immortal Gu was also destroyed in the process, to think that there is a new calamity beckoning Immortal Gu!”

This discovery gave Feng Jiu Ge further suspicions.

How did calamity beckoning Immortal Gu come about? Who refined it? The person auctioning it? Or did it scatter into the outside world after Imperial Court blessed land was destroyed, thus being taken by someone? What did this have to do with Mo Yao? According to rumors, Mo Yao left behind an inheritance, would this inheritance contain the way to refine calamity beckoning Immortal Gu?

At once, Feng Jiu Ge fell into deep thought, many ideas appeared in his mind.

“Hehe.” He suddenly laughed: “This auction was really worth coming to, the moment I entered, I obtained so many clues. In any case, I have to take back Delight in Water and Mountain and Worldly Wave Trace, Spirit Affinity House has lost Water Pavilion for too long! As for calamity beckoning Immortal Gu, it is rank seven, the price for exchanging for it is very high, I’ll see how things go first.”

Chapter 750 - Auction (4)

Chapter 750: Auction (4)

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Things progressed stably with the passage of time. The Gu Immortals entering became fewer and fewer. After a while longer, Qin Bai Sheng closed the entrance of his blessed land.

He walked to the raised platform in front of the main hall, proclaiming briefly and to the point: “Ladies and gentlemen, the time has arrived, the auction will officially start!”

“Strange, why have Fairy Li Shan and Hei Lou Lan not arrived?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng transmitted a message to Fang Yuan.

“Yes, I am also puzzled. According to Fairy Li Shan’s nature, she should be sitting in the main hall after she arrives. However, there is not even a trace of her.” Fang Yuan replied.

“The auction currently has three spaces for participants; the main hall, single rooms and secret rooms. If they had chosen a secret room, they would have entered directly through secret pathways and not made a public appearance. But even if Fairy Li Shan entered a secret room, she would not have done so without even greeting us. Have you noticed this, there are no Gu Immortals of Hei tribe present.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng pointed it out.

Fang Yuan mumbled: “We should first send a letter inquiring about the situation. Fairy Li Shan and Hei Lou Lan are bound to us by the Snowy Mountain Alliance, the possibility of them betraying us is not likely. If they encountered an ambush from Hei Cheng and others, with the strength of those two, they should have been able to send a message to request for support.”

While the two were secretly discussing, the first auction item was already displayed on the platform.

“Everyone should know, these are sky chief clouds. When they are spread out, they can stretch out for over a thousand and three hundred square kilometres. Such a large amount of sky chief clouds are rare even in treasure yellow heaven! The starting bid is twenty immortal essence stones, every bid should be an increase of at least five immortal essence stones. Please start!” Qin Bai Sheng announced.

“Sky chief clouds, this is useful for my Tai Bai blessed land.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s attention was immediately attracted, and he subconsciously utilized the prepared mortal Gu in the secret room to make his bid.

Qin Bai Sheng sensed the bid and immediately announced: “The eleventh secret room bids thirty immortal essence stones.”

The next moment, a cloud path Gu Immortal in the main hall shouted: “Thirty-five immortal essence stones.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng chuckled as he activated the mortal Gu to bid again. He directly raised the price by ten, to forty-five immortal essence stones.

Forty-five immortal essence stones were enough to buy a desolate beast corpse.

The cloud path Gu Immortal who had made the bid gritted his teeth, hesitating for a while but not making another bid.

On the ground, there was the earth chief beast, in the sky, there was the sky chief beast. Within the immemorial nine heavens, sky chief beast groups more or less lived in each of the heavens.

The so-called sky chief clouds were formed from the breath of the sky chief beast; condensing slowly over long periods of time.

These clouds could construct an environment in the immortal aperture that could greatly increase the production of cloud path Gu worms. If a group of

sky chief beasts live in this cloudy environment, the effect would be even more wondrous, and if it was managed properly, there would be a never-ending flow of sky chief clouds.

However, the intact parts of the immemorial nine heavens could only be explored by powerful rank seven or rank eight Gu Immortals.

Every sky chief beast was at least a mutated beast king, comparable to an ordinary beast emperor. And the king of every group of sky chief beasts was essentially at desolate beast level.

“Forty-five immortal essence stones, going once.” Qin Bai Sheng spoke, seeing that there were no more bids.

“There are already large numbers of float ball tea in my blessed land. I will have the first batch of harvest at the end of this month. I intend to bring in jade hummingbirds later on. If I can add sky chief clouds, I will have the building blocks to smoothly bring in sky flowers and floating sparrowhawks. Junior brother, you advanced to Gu Immortal later than me, but you already have experience in managing blessed lands through Hu Immortal blessed land. Can you tell me what you think of my plan?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng chuckled as he transmitted his voice to Fang Yuan.

On the platform, Qin Bai Sheng shouted again: “Forty-five immortal essence stones, going twice.”

Fang Yuan pondered for a moment and replied to Tai Bai Yun Sheng: “Sky flowers indeed grow on clouds, and floating sparrowhawks often are the host for cloud path Gu worms. Old Bai, are you thinking of cultivating both time path and cloud path?”

“Yes. My time path abilities are specialized in healing, if I can add in cloud path, it can make up for the other shortcomings.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng said without reservation.

He was originally skilled with cloud path in movement ability, his attainment reaching flying master realm using it. Later, he had dealings with Northern Plains’ Inkman King, Mo Tan Sang, who sold him the killer move

nine cloud ring for a low price, this deepened Tai Bai Yun Sheng's interest in cloud path. Fang Yuan did not feel this choice was abrupt.

At this moment, Qin Bai Sheng shouted for the third time: "Forty-five immortal essence stones for over one thousand three hundred square kilometres of sky chief clouds, going thri..."

"Hold on, fifty-five immortal essence stones." The bid was just about to be decided, when suddenly a Gu Immortal spoke up.

His voice came from the seventeenth single room.

"Eh." Tai Bai Yun Sheng had not expected such a change as he hurriedly made a bid, "Sixty immortal essence stones."

This price finally dispelled any thoughts of buying from everyone present, allowing Tai Bai Yun Sheng to get his wish.

"The second item for auction is a group of rare black spirit antelopes. The beast group's size reaches three hundred and twenty thousand, and has five beast emperors. The lowest price is ten immortal essence stones, every bid should be at least four immortal essence stones higher. The price can be lowered if you use vertical rainbow ointment to trade." Qin Bai Sheng announced.

Black spirit antelopes were already hard to find in Northern Plains, this beast group's size was so large, it should have been reared in some Gu Immortal's immortal aperture. The Gu worms residing in black spirit antelopes were mainly soul path Gu worms, thus this especially attracted the attention of soul path Gu Immortals.

The Gu Immortal putting this group of black spirit antelopes up for sale required a Gu refinement material, vertical rainbow ointment. Thus the bidding could be done using immortal essence stones or vertical rainbow ointment.

A round of bidding passed, and this black spirit antelope group was purchased by a Gu Immortal for twenty-eight immortal essence stones.

“The third item is a set of Gu recipes that came from the Medieval Antiquity Era, its name is inch of time. It contains all the recipes from rank one to rank five, and the crucial point is that these Gu recipes have already been improved. All of the refinement materials can be found commonly. The lowest price is twenty-two immortal essence stones and you can also use the desolate beast, six headed snake’s skin to reduce the price.” Qin Bai Sheng announced.

“Twenty-three immortal essence stones.”

“Isn’t it disgraceful to add only one immortal essence stone? Thirty immortal essence stones!”

“I bid thirty-two.”

This time, there were clearly more Gu Immortals bidding than the previous two times.

Inch of time was a time path Gu worm which could not be used on humans but could be used on other targets, and was extensively used in Gu refinement. For instance, if a Gu worm required three days and three nights to be refined, and the inch of time Gu was used, it would quickly reach the state that required three days and three nights of time, by accelerating the growth and transformation of the Gu worm. And the amount of time the Gu Master would have to spend probably would only be few short moments.

Fang Yuan had obtained the Gu recipe for the Olden Antiquity Era’s group strength Gu, the market price of which was only two immortal essence stones. Inch of time was only a Gu recipe from the Medieval Antiquity Era, but it was a complete set, from the rank one Gu, one inch of time, to the rank five Gu, five inches of time.

The most important point was that this Gu recipe had already been improved by the Gu Immortal! All the Gu refinement materials required also conformed to the present situation and were not difficult to obtain. It was not like the original Gu recipe, in which many refinement materials would be extremely scarce, expensive or extinct.

This point determined the explosive increase in the price, reaching the base price of twenty-two immortal essence stones. Soon, the bidding reached forty-eight immortal essence stones.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng also made his bid at this time: “Fifty-eight immortal essence stones.”

He increased the price by ten immortal essence stones at once, attempting to scare off the competitors.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was rich, even more so than Fang Yuan.

He had Landscape as Before and Man as Before, two great time path healing Immortal Gu, and therefore was very much sought after in Eastern Sea. Especially in the exploration of Yu Lu blessed land, they might have failed, but he had used Man as Before to save a Gu Immortal. This Gu Immortal gave him a hundred or so immortal essence stones as remuneration, and also said he owed Tai Bai Yun Sheng a favor which he would pay in the future.

Most crucially, Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s blessed land was healthy and produced green grape immortal essence at every fixed interval of time. His green grape immortal essence was accumulating day by day, to the extent that he could not use them all up.

His Tai Bai blessed land’s time flow was thirty-three times faster than the outside world, nearly the same as Hei Lou Lan’s super grade blessed land.

This was because his was a high grade blessed land and he was also a time path Gu Immortal. Thus, in the aspect of time path resources, it was rather outstanding.

One day in the outside world would be a month in Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s blessed land. In theory, blessed lands would produce green grape immortal essence every month. In the same given time for the outside world, the amount of green grape immortal essence Tai Bai Yun Sheng obtained was several times or even ten times higher than ordinary rank six Gu Immortals!

On the contrary, Fang Yuan might have guts Gu business, but he had to handle all sorts of expenses, especially the constant converting of immortal essence stones to green grape immortal essence.

His immortal aperture was dead and could no longer produce immortal essence, moreover it would crumble and shrink every set interval of time, which was an extremely large setback to him.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng's bid indeed scared off most of the competing Gu Immortals. But there was still some who persisted.

As the bid increased with two additional offers, the price had slowly risen to sixty-six immortal essence stones.

"Sixty-six immortal essence stones to purchase a set of mortal Gu recipes!" Some of the low-level Gu Immortals in the main hall were tongue-tied.

"It can't be considered expensive. Inch of time cannot be used on oneself, but it can be used to save time and has wide range of applications like reducing the duration of Gu refinement. If you consider it in the long-term, especially for those Gu Immortals who also cultivate refinement path, they can use inch of time to slowly accumulate savings worth sixty-six immortal essence stones." A Gu Immortal calmly analyzed.

"This price is already at the peak. It would be unwise to raise the price further. Unless you have a special requirement for it." Another Gu Immortal added his analysis.

"Sixty-six immortal essence stones, going once." Qin Bai Sheng started to close the bids.

At this moment, Fang Yuan transmitted his voice to Tai Bai Yun Sheng: "Old Bai, let's split the immortal essence stones and make the bid together?"

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was happy: "Junior brother, you also have the intent to get it, that is good."

He thus raised the price directly to sixty-eight. Only one other Gu Immortal continued to bid, adding one immortal essence stone.

Finally, Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng paid an expensive price of seventy immortal essence stones to finish the purchase of Inch of Time.

Time passed by, one after another, treasures continued to be auctioned off.

The competition in the main hall was getting more fierce and the atmosphere had also turned fiery. Many Gu Immortals lost their bearings and started arguing. Although they had sense and calmness, with large profits in front, they could not help being flushed with agitation.

After dozens of items were auctioned off, some low leveled Gu Immortals already became powerless to continue fighting, some were perspiring, some were pale, while many were exhausted.

The bidding did not only compare wealth but also involved psychological battles.

Gradually, rank six Gu Immortal bidders became sparser.

Rank six Gu Immortals usually had several hundreds of immortal essence stones of savings, while rank seven would have several thousands or over ten thousand directly in their hands. At rank eight, having several tens of thousands available was a certainty. And those who had accumulated over the years would have hundreds of thousands of immortal essence stones in hand.

The stronger the cultivation, the more resources they owned. Ordinary rank sixes had too weak of a foundation, fortunately, they could lower the price with other goods, otherwise most of them would have already been completely out of the game.

Fang Yuan also only had few hundred immortal essence stones. He had made bids, but there were very few successes while most failed, and he was still waiting patiently for the main show.

Finally, he heard Qin Bai Sheng announce: “Next, we shall begin the auction of Immortal Gu.”

“The most important part is here!” Fang Yuan’s eyes brightened.

Not only him, other Gu Immortals were also invigorated.

The previous auction could only be considered the prelude, the true event had just taken stage!

Immortal Gu trade!

Chapter 751 - Auction (5)

Chapter 751: Auction (5)

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Qin Bai Sheng stood on the stage and took out several mortal Gu, passing them around the hall.

A few Gu Immortals received these mortal Gu, showing doubt on their faces.

Qin Bai Sheng spoke slowly: “The auction of Immortal Gu is extremely important. The ones that are auctioned first have a greater advantage, they can be exchanged for more varieties of Immortal Gu. Thus, for fairness, this auction will not go according to the listed order, I have specially prepared these mortal Gu, once you activate them, they will point to one of the Immortal Gu up for auction. As for which one, it is completely random, nobody can manipulate them, go ahead and inspect these mortal Gu.”

These words attracted quite a pleased response.

The Gu Immortals inspected the mortal Gu in turn as they discussed softly.

“This method is great, I was worried that my Immortal Gu would be auctioned later and be at a disadvantage.”

“Qin Bai Sheng is not simple, he considered everything carefully for this auction.”

“If he really did something secretly, I cannot complain. My inspections say that there are no problems at all.”

These mortal Gu were inspected by the Gu Immortals and were sent to the secret rooms.

Soon, it was Fang Yuan's turn, he personally inspected them and discovered nothing wrong with them.

After the Gu Immortals in the secret rooms inspected the Gu, the mortal Gu went to the single rooms again. The rank eight Gu Immortals were almost all in single rooms. After inspecting, the mortal Gu were passed back to Qin Bai Sheng.

Qin Bai Sheng did not continue the auction, he asked: "Is there anyone else who is still uncertain, would you like to go ahead and inspect it again?"

As expected, there were Gu Immortals who said that they needed to inspect it again.

Among them, some had already inspected the Gu before.

This set of mortal Gu had no problems earlier, but it was passed around. What if someone did something to them while they were passed around?

Gu Immortals were wary and meticulous, thus they wanted to take another look.

After inspecting it again, they found nothing wrong. At this point, the true purpose of this auction was about to begin.

Qin Bai Sheng activated this set of mortal Gu in front of everyone, they shined in a bright light as smoke rose, the smoke gathered in the air and formed into the two words 'conceal luck'.

"It has been chosen, the first Immortal Gu is conceal luck Immortal Gu." Qin Bai Sheng shouted.

"Conceal luck Immortal Gu was originally numbered at the end of the auction, to think that it became the first now." Tai Bai Yun Sheng grabbed the east window Gu as he muttered after checking.

At the same time, many other Gu Immortals were doing the same thing.

The sequence in the east window Gu was not the real order. Their own Immortal Gu could possibly be the next one up for auction. If they happened to be at the end, they could only blame their luck.

This was a fair rule, none of the immortals had any disagreements, even the rank eight Gu Immortal great experts agreed with this.

On the stage, the screen was changing as it turned into the appearance of the conceal luck Immortal Gu.

Qin Bai Sheng introduced when the time was right: “As everyone can see, this Gu looks like a white skinned beetle, it is half the size of a palm and is a rank six luck path Immortal Gu, it can conceal one’s own luck. The seller wants a metal path defensive Immortal Gu. Whoever has a metal path defensive Immortal Gu can bid for it. There is no lower limit for this.”

“Conceal luck Immortal Gu, concealing one’s own luck...”

“Luck path has luck inspection Gu, it can inspect another person’s luck. There is also conceal luck Gu, it can hide one’s own luck and prevent others from seeing it.”

“This conceal luck Immortal Gu is rank six, it can defend from rank six luck inspection Gu. Although the effect is good, its use is too narrow.”

In the main hall, Gu Immortals were discussing softly, but no one bid for it.

If luck path was flourishing and widely used, so be it. But since Giant Sun Immortal Venerable created luck path, he had been secretive and hidden it for himself, this caused the number of luck path mortal Gu to be very low.

Especially conceal luck Immortal Gu, it could only have value against someone who had luck inspection Immortal Gu.

This Immortal Gu’s use was too narrow, it had little value. Gu Immortals were not stupid, why would they bid randomly?

“Damn it...” The person who had conceal luck Immortal Gu was a female Gu Immortal, she sat in a single room as she bit her lips, she helplessly

watched her conceal luck Immortal Gu go without bidding, nobody wanted it.

The first Immortal Gu was not successfully sold, this was out of everyone's expectations, Qin Bai Sheng's face was a little dark as he used the mortal Gu in his hands to start the bidding for the second item.

The image changed, and showed a cicada-like Immortal Gu.

This cicada was not as exquisite as Spring Autumn Cicada, it had a big head and was shining in silver light.

"This is heavenly gong Immortal Gu, a sound path rank six Immortal Gu, to be traded with a transformation path related Immortal Gu." Qin Bai Sheng said.

In the main hall, a Gu Immortal saw this Gu and flew into a rage, shouting: "Heavenly gong Immortal Gu! Hmph, this Gu was mine, but He Lang Zi snatched it. He Lang Zi, come out now!"

"I'll come out, do you think I'm afraid of you?" From a secret room, He Lang Zi walked out with a ruthless smile.

"It is He Lang Zi indeed, a famous loner of the demonic path in Northern Plains!"

"Rumors say that he had obtained an inheritance of Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable, thus he can snatch other people's Immortal Gu."

"This person was raised by a female wolf since he was young, his nature is like that of a wild animal, he is cruel and insidious, and is a loner, being very different from normal people. Old Ancestor Xue Hu had once attempted to recruit him, but he rejected him."

The Gu Immortals discussed enthusiastically.

He Lang Zi crossed his arms as he walked towards the main hall, sitting in front of the shouting Gu Immortal.

The Gu Immortals around him quickly moved away, choosing other seats.

“You, you!” The shouting Gu Immortal pointed at He Lang Zi as his face turned red, he was trembling from anger.

“Me what?” He Lang Zi licked his lips, he had a cruel and mocking gaze: “Old man Xiong Yuan, you are a sound path Gu Immortal, if you do not bid now, when will you?”

“Transformation path Immortal Gu, I have one here, it is called demon ferret skin. After using it, one’s skin can turn into the skin of the heart demon ferret.” Unfettered Scholar’s voice came from a single room.

A heart demon ferret was a desolate beast, there were normally wisdom path Gu worms in its body. The demon ferret skin could provide resistance against wisdom path attacking methods.

After Unfettered Scholar killed a heart demon ferret, he used it to refine this Gu. But he already had methods to defend against wisdom path, thus this Gu was redundant to him, therefore he took it out.

“Demon ferret skin... if one can gather demon ferret bone, demon ferret blood, and other related Immortal Gu, one can unleash the immortal killer move, heart demon ferret transformation.” He Lang Zi’s gaze shined as he thought.

Transformation path was different from other paths, their killer moves were easy to form. As long as one gathered a set of Immortal Gu, they could form an immortal killer move.

Thus, there was much to consider when trading for transformation path Immortal Gu compared to other paths.

He Lang Zi had three immortal wolf transformation killer moves, it could allow him to transform into three different desolate wolves, they had great battle strength. If he transformed into the heart demon ferret, even though it was similar to the form of a wolf, what He Lang Zi wanted was to develop his fighting ability in water.

Thus, He Lang Zi slightly shook his head, not speaking.

Qin Bai Sheng had been observing silently, he said: “Any other Gu Immortals want to bid?”

“I have a moon demon bat claw Immortal Gu, it can transform your hands into the bat claws of a moon demon bat.” Feng Jiu Ge said loudly.

“This is Fairy You Lan who is representing Prince Feng Xian.”

“Isn’t Fairy You Lan a sword path Gu Immortal, why does she want the sound path heavenly gong Immortal Gu?”

“She is representing the rank eight great expert, Prince Feng Xian, this bid is likely to be Prince Feng Xian’s intention.”

The Gu Immortals started guessing.

Nobody knew that the so-called Swordmaster You Lan was actually Feng Jiu Ge. He was a sound path Gu Immortal, thus he desired the heavenly gong Immortal Gu.

He Lang Zi did not speak, he shook his head.

Moon demon bat claw Immortal Gu could bring about a future possibility — immortal killer move, moon demon bat transformation.

But He Lang Zi was not good at aerial combat, he even hated the sky. This was because he had lived in a wolf’s den in his youth, he learned to move on all fours from his wolf mother, and was skilled in using his teeth to bite objects.

Most wolves were land based creatures, they could not fly.

Qin Bai Sheng obtained a transmission, afterwards he said: “The Gu Immortal in the first secret room has bid a grand smoke sea turtle shell Immortal Gu, together with verified information regarding Ascending Heaven Plain.”

He Lang Zi's gaze shined, he raised his head. Grand smoke sea turtle was a desolate beast of the sea, it suited his needs. But this turtle was skilled in using illusions to conceal itself, it did not have high speed or strong defenses, this was quite different from He Lang Zi's battle style.

"Ascending Heaven Plain, what is that?" He Lang Zi asked. Although he had high battle strength, he was a loner and did not trust any human Gu Immortals, thus he was lacking in information.

"Hmph, a frog in a well!" Gu Immortal Xiong Yuan laughed as he refused to give up any chance of mocking He Lang Zi.

"Ascending Heaven Plain is a place, anyone who passes it, even if it is a mortal, can enter the immemorial nine heavens. In the legends, Northern Dark Ice Soul, who was able to enter black heaven, went through Ascending Heaven Plain to reach it." Qin Bai Sheng explained patiently.

"So that's it." He Lang Zi was moved.

He was a rank seven lone cultivator, he needed to fight for every piece of resources personally. But Northern Plains had limited resources, and the super forces were holding onto them.

Meanwhile, the immemorial nine heavens had the heavenly wind qi wall, only very strong Gu Immortals could force their way in and explore the nine heavens.

Even though in the immemorial nine heavens, only white and black heaven were left intact, while the other heavens were utterly broken, or even completely destroyed, be it the intact heavens or the nine heavens fragment worlds, they had abundant resources.

"My battle strength is enough to break through the heavenly wind qi wall, but I cannot fly. If I can get the information regarding the Ascending Heaven Plain..." He Lang Zi was increasingly moved.

As he thought about it, two more Gu Immortals took out their transformation path Immortal Gu and entered the bidding.

One was the shouting Gu Immortal who wanted to tear He Lang Zi into pieces, Gu Immortal Xiong Yuan.

A total of five Gu Immortals bid for one Immortal Gu.

They continued to increase their bids, or added in immortal essence stones, even providing rare resources, lost Gu recipes, or a large group of beasts.

Eventually, He Lang Zi chose the offer of the first secret room, obtaining grand smoke sea turtle shell Immortal Gu, as well as a large group of water wolves.

The two sides made the transaction in public. Because the Gu Immortal in the secret room could not show up, Qin Bai Sheng was the middleman for this.

After He Lang Zi got the intelligence about Ascending Heaven Plain, he looked at it in anticipation, but when he saw it, he stared with furious eyes as he started to shout in anger.

Chapter 752 - Auction (6)

Chapter 752: Auction (6)

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“Why, is there an issue with the Ascending Heaven Plain information?” Qin Bai Sheng’s expression changed as he asked. This was his auction, according to the oath, neither buyer nor seller were allowed to lie. Verified information was given, which meant that there was a true location.

“No.” He Lang Zi’s expression turned grim, he refused to speak, but it looked like he had suffered a huge loss.

“That batch of water wolves?” He asked.

“It is already in the blessed land.” Qin Bai Sheng said.

“Bring me there.” He Lang Zi said stiffly.

Qin Bai Sheng waved his hand and teleported He Lang Zi away. After the latter checked the goods and found no mistake, he collected the wolves and left the auction in advance, without returning to the auction hall.

“Hahaha, seeing this wolf rascal suffer a loss, it is truly quite gratifying.” In the first secret room, Murong Jin Xiao laughed.

Next to him, the rank eight Gu Immortal from Eastern Sea was playing with the heavenly gong Immortal Gu.

“Thanks to esteemed guest’s help, even though He Lang Zi saw the location of Ascending Heaven Plain, it was in Eastern Sea and he could not go there, one could only imagine his anger.” Murong Jin Xiao thanked.

“No need to thank me, my daughter is skilled in music, she cultivates sound path, I bought it for her. I was not targeting He Lang Zi personally.” The

Eastern Sea rank eight Gu Immortal waved his hand.

...

“Ascending Heaven Plain is in Eastern Sea, I know the location of it. How did the Gu Immortal in the first secret room learn about it?” Fang Yuan was suspicious.

“I vaguely remember that there is a super force in Northern Plains that has connections with Eastern Sea, it was Murong tribe, right?”

Soon, Fang Yuan set aside his suspicions.

Because Qin Bai Sheng had chosen the third Immortal Gu that was up for auction, it was Fang Yuan’s rising azure cloud Gu.

Qin Bai Sheng announced clearly: “Immortal Gu Rising Azure Cloud, rank six cloud path, specialized in ascending and descending in the air, the seller wants a strength path Immortal Gu. Anyone interested can start bidding!”

Fang Yuan was now a strength path Gu Immortal, this was a fact that could not be changed. Even though strength path was declining now, he could only push on in this direction.

Because of Spring Autumn Cicada, ever since rebirth, his plan had been to become a time path Gu Immortal using his first aperture.

In regards to this, he was quite helpless.

In the earlier stages of this life, Fang Yuan simply chose strength path as a transitory measure. In the end, because he was forced by circumstances, he ascended to an immortal using strength path. And because of Reckless Savage’s true meaning, his strength path attainment rose to grandmaster level, becoming equal with Fang Yuan’s blood path. This was unexpected.

Fang Yuan would rather give up blood path than Spring Autumn Cicada. He was undoubtedly a blood path grandmaster, but there was more than one blood path grandmaster other than him. On the other hand, there was only

one Spring Autumn Cicada in this world, and it was Red Lotus Demon Venerable's vital Gu.

Looking at the two, the choice was clear! But if Fang Yuan wanted to walk on time path, he would need to walk on a long journey. He lacked a time path foundation, and he was not a time path Gu Immortal either.

The current situation was: Fang Yuan was an immortal zombie, he did not know when he could regain his living status, in a short time, if he wanted to gain more battle strength, he could only choose strength path Immortal Gu.

“This is the star desolate hound strength Gu, it can grant you the strength of a star desolate hound!”

“I have the iron crown eagle strength Gu, I'll throw in another one hundred and fifty kilograms of great lake soil.”

“A qi grand lion strength Gu, and five drops of rule eye blood!”

As the bidding continued, a Gu Immortal's bid made the hall go into a commotion.

“Rule eye blood! Did I hear wrongly?”

“One of the ten great catastrophes, rule eye tribulation, only by piercing the rule eye can one obtain this blood.”

“This blood is genuine immortal material, it can be the main material to make a rank six Immortal Gu, or a supplementary material for a rank seven Immortal Gu!”

Fang Yuan shook his head, although rule eye blood was precious, five drops was too little.

He sighed, although strength path was declining, the number of strength path Immortal Gu was not few. But if not for this auction, he would not have seen so many strength path Immortal Gu.

Northern Plains Gu Immortals, compared to the other four regions, had the lowest financial power. But even so, after many years of accumulation, they still had quite the sum. Gu Immortals had many precious goods, but they usually kept it to themselves, hiding their wealth from others. Especially Immortal Gu, once these were exposed, they might get targeted, thus, they hid Immortal Gu even more deeply.

Only during this auction would Gu Immortals expose these Gu voluntarily.

Otherwise, why would he say that the auction was a rare chance and a precious opportunity that he could not miss?

A total of five Gu Immortals bid for rising azure cloud Immortal Gu. After a few rounds, two Gu Immortals backed out, not long after, the third stopped. Only two were left.

But before they decided on the victor, Fang Yuan had sent a message to Qin Bai Sheng: “Enough, I’ll choose the third person. the one with iron crown eagle strength Gu.”

This auction involving Immortal Gu was different from normal auctions. Firstly, Immortal Gu were unique, secondly, there was no developed economy, they did not have a common currency, thirdly, Gu Immortal’s resources were all different, most of the precious immortal materials were hard to evaluate.

Thus, during the auction, the seller could choose any buyer. Even though buyers competed with each other, it was only to attract the seller and move them. The winner who outbids the rest might not necessarily get the auction item.

To simplify it, this was a seller’s market. Immortal Gu were unique, if I did not sell it, where could you buy it?

A moment later, Fang Yuan and that Gu Immortal completed the transaction, the latter obtained the rising azure cloud Immortal Gu, while Fang Yuan obtained the iron crown eagle strength Gu, as well as a batch of immortal materials that were listed on Lang Ya land spirit’s list.

The reason why he chose iron crown eagle strength Gu was because this was the only one which was a flying beast, the rest were all land based creatures.

Fang Yuan had true solid bat wings now, it was compatible with the strength of a flying beast. If he could unleash the iron crown eagle strength Gu while flying, it would have an effect on par with immortal movement killer moves.

After Rising Azure Cloud was the fourth auction item, it was a fire path Immortal Gu.

Once this Gu appeared, a small surge erupted in the auction, even the rank eight Gu Immortal, Five Elements Grandmaster, joined the bidding.

In terms of wealth, how could rank six Gu Immortals and ordinary rank seven Gu Immortals compare to a rank eight Gu Immortal? But in the end, Five Elements Grandmaster returned empty handed.

The seller did not choose him, even though he was the eventual winner of the bidding.

He would rather risk offending a rank eight great expert, that was because the immortal materials offered by the buyer were too valuable to him. Immortal materials all varied greatly, the different types available were like the numbers of stars in the sky, not even Five Elements Grandmaster could possess all of them.

But that was exactly why the auction was so interesting, because everyone had a chance.

The fifth and sixth items were both metal path Immortal Gu.

The auction hall became much more heated now, metal, wood, water, fire, earth, these were the five most mainstream paths, they were even more popular than cloud path and sound path. Strength path and qi path were much less so.

Eventually, Five Elements Grandmaster obtained one of the metal path Gu worms, the last one was won by Qin Bai Sheng. Not only was he the organizer of the auction, he was also a participant.

As time passed, Immortal Gu after Immortal Gu were bought and sold. This was a rare scene that had not happened in a few hundred years of time in Northern Plains. There were records in history regarding such auctions, but they were smaller in scale.

The most important thing was that the collapse of Eighty-Eight True Yang Building caused all the Gu Immortals to have some form of profit, this caused the auction to be at such a scale.

Rarely seen Immortal Gu appeared one after another, Northern Plains' Gu Immortals were trying to take advantage of this rare situation.

“Next is the twenty-third auction item, Worldly Wave Trace, this Gu is rank six and is used for movement...” Qin Bai Sheng was still introducing it when two Gu Immortals already began staring with shining eyes.

“Finally! Worldly Wave Trace, one of the core Immortal Gu of Water Pavilion. I have to get it no matter what!” Feng Jiu Ge clenched his fists.

Meanwhile, in the first secret room.

“Worldly Wave Trace, very good, I did not waste my efforts after all. I already have the relevant Immortal Gu recipe in my hands, once I get it, I have a high chance of refining worldly horizon Immortal Gu. World horizon Immortal Gu can allow me to enter the immemorial nine heavens freely, it can reduce the cost of breaking through the heavenly wind qi wall.” The Gu Immortal from Eastern Sea was already excited and in anticipation.

The use and value of an Immortal Gu varied from one person to another.

To Feng Jiu Ge, this was one of the cores to construct the rank seven Immortal Gu House, Water Pavilion.

To the Eastern Sea Gu Immortal, it was a path towards the immemorial nine heavens, the way to immense benefits.

These two choices had their own advantages, it was hard to say which was a better way.

“I have a star desolate hound strength Gu.”

“A peach wolf strength Gu.”

“A wailing whale strength Gu.”

The Gu Immortals bid rapidly.

Feng Jiu Ge waited patiently, seeing that the rank six Gu Immortals in the main hall were bidding, he could not help but smile. Using Swordmaster You Lan’s voice, he said: “I have a strength path Immortal Gu here, called Pulling Mountain. It will allow your strength to pull up a mountain, I will also add in a hundred and fifty kilograms of heaven metal.”

“Heaven metal? Incredible, this is an immortal material that is on par with the rule eye blood. It is only produced in the immemorial nine heavens.”

“A hundred and fifty kilograms from the start, this is much more than five drops of rule eye blood, did I hear wrongly?”

There was a commotion in the main hall.

Feng Jiu Ge took out a huge sum to bid, with one move, he scared off most of his competitors. A hundred and fifty kilograms of heaven metal was not a small sum, it was extremely valuable!

But he only scared off ‘most’ of them.

In the first secret room, Eastern Sea Gu Immortal snorted unhappily, using his mortal Gu to bid again.

A strength path Immortal Gu, Overturn River, as well as two hundred and fifty kilograms of crack divine water!

“Is he crazy, two hundred and fifty kilograms of crack divine water? This is possible supplementary material for rank seven Immortal Gu.”

“Crack divine water is on par with heaven metal, it can only be extracted from the deepest part of a great lake, in a hundred years, there might only be about ten to fifteen kilograms.

“Oh?” Feng Jiu Ge was slightly shocked, he did not expect such a fierce competitor to appear.

He gave an arrogant laugh, using Swordmaster You Lan’s identity, he had less reservations, he said: “Whatever the seller needs, be it materials, Gu recipes, beast groups or variant human slaves, just tell me.”

The instance these words came out, the whole hall went in an uproar.

Most Gu Immortals immediately thought of Prince Feng Xian who was backing Fairy You Lan.

“It seems that Prince Feng Xian wants this Immortal Gu.” Even that Eastern Sea Gu Immortal could not help but guess.

But he quickly laughed, his fighting spirit had been triggered: “Prince Feng Xian is rank eight, but am I not rank eight too?”

Soon after, in the auction hall, his voice could be heard: “My request is the same as Fairy You Lan’s. Can the seller give us an indication?”

The hall went into an uproar again, they were trying to guess who was in the first secret room, by directly competing with Swordmaster You Lan, they were trying to contest with Prince Feng Xian.

“Oh?” In the tenth secret room, Fang Yuan showed an expression of shock as well.

His eyes turned as he laughed lightly: “It seems that both sides are not ordinary, they really desire this Gu. In that case, if I do not accede to their request, it would not be fitting.”

He directly took out Lang Ya land spirit's list, after multiplying the base amounts on it by several times, he handed it to Qin Bai Sheng.

Qin Bai Sheng received it and showed a strange expression, before displaying it to everyone.

The hall went into a third uproar.

“Isn't this list of items way too absurd?”

“Three thousand kilograms of heaven metal and crack divine water, who is this seller, does he think these materials are grass growing on the ground?”

“This is an exorbitant amount, he is really asking for an absurd price!”

At once, even Feng Jiu Ge and the Eastern Sea Gu Immortal were stunned.

Chapter 753 - Second Immortal Gu!

Chapter 753: Second Immortal Gu!

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“Oh? Interesting.” Seeing the list of immortal materials given by Fang Yuan, Feng Jiu Ge’s gaze shined as he restored his calm.

The Eastern Sea Gu Immortal’s expression was like it had never changed, he sat on the chair with a disposition of being in control, he asked Murong Jin Xiao beside him: “How many refinement path grandmasters are there in Northern Plains?”

On the list, most of them were refinement path immortal materials, the varieties were huge, and the types of materials were chaotic, one could become dizzy from looking at it. Fang Yuan could take it out in an instant, he had evidently prepared it long ago.

Only refinement path Gu Immortals would bother to prepare such a list, to try and gain something from the auction.

Murong Jin Xiao replied without thinking: “There are four major refinement path grandmasters in Northern Plains. The greatest one is Yao tribe’s rank eight Gu Immortal, Yao Huang, rumors say that his refinement path attainment has exceeded grandmaster and perhaps even quasi-great grandmaster level. The second is a Gu Immortal of my Murong tribe, Murong Xue Xiang, she had once refined a snow path Immortal Gu successfully. The third is the second leader of Snowy Mountain, Lady Wan Shou, she has refined Gu for many demonic path Gu Immortals. The fourth is a lone cultivator, she is called Lady Miao Li, she is skilled at refining enslavement path Gu worms.”

The Eastern Sea rank eight Gu Immortal heard this and nodded, not saying anything further.

“The Gu Immortal in the tenth secret room is not simple.”

“By asking for so many Gu refinement materials, even if this is an exorbitant amount, one can see his ambition and unique characteristics!”

In the main hall, after the Gu Immortals regained their senses, they realized this.

“Right now, this situation has become interesting. Both buyers are quite the characters, they have ample purchasing power. The seller is not to be underestimated either, he has a mysterious background, he is simply unfathomable.” Qin Bai Sheng watched with anticipation as he thought about this.

He was the organizer of this auction, he knew that the rank eight Gu Immortal in the first secret room came from Eastern Sea.

The Eastern Sea Gu Immortal, even if he was rank eight, had to restrain himself in Northern Plains. Especially in a place like the auction, outsiders were likely to get targeted.

Thus, the Eastern Sea Gu Immortal and Murong Jin Xiao chose to hide their identities, choosing this secret room.

Since they wanted to join the auction, they had to interact with Qin Bai Sheng, who helped them to hide their identities and gave them the first secret room, this was a form of respect.

“Immortal zombie Sha Huang, he might look ordinary but he may possibly have a rank eight monster backing him up. And this rank eight great expert is skilled in refining Gu. I’m afraid Fairy Li Shan knows this as well. Otherwise, why would he, a mere rank six immortal zombie, be so close to the third leader of Snowy Mountain?”

Qin Bai Sheng was making a guess.

In a way, he was correct.

Because it was Lang Ya land spirit who was behind Fang Yuan, in the past, Long Hair Ancestor was certainly a rank eight Gu Immortal.

“In that case, I will add in a hundred and fifty pieces of thunder sound leaves.” After a bit of silence, Feng Jiu Ge was the first to speak.

In the hall, gasping noises could be heard.

Thunder sound leaves were not common, they did not exist in the outside world, they could only be created from strong lightning tribulations. It was the essence formed from thunder and lightning.

But thunder sound leaves were very rare, they were hard to obtain.

This was because ordinary Gu Immortal already found it hard to undergo their immortal aperture tribulations, they would not have the ability to pick the thunder sound leaves during their tribulations.

Even if they had the ability, they needed a specific method to pick the thunder sound leaves.

Thus, even in treasure yellow heaven, thunder sound leaves were very rare. But now, Feng Jiu Ge was offering a hundred and fifty of them.

“Hehehe.” The Eastern Sea Gu Immortal laughed: “Is Prince Feng Xian so petty? This list clearly states that the seller wants two hundred and eighty thunder sound leaves.”

After pausing for a while, the Eastern Sea Gu Immortal shouted: “I have three hundred and sixty heaven flying jades!”

“Heaven flying jade, this is a type of jade that can allow a person to fly in azure heaven, of the immemorial nine heavens.”

“This jade has some mystical senses, it is like a bird or beast, it can avoid capture on its own.”

“Who is the person in the first secret room? He offered three hundred and sixty heaven flying jades at once, it directly fulfills the amount on the list.”

In the hall, murmurs could be heard again.

Actually, the Eastern Sea Gu Immortal was also feeling heartache. He had once had an opportunity and entered a large azure heaven fragment world for exploration, obtaining more than four hundred heaven flying jades in the process, while getting injured.

Right now, to compete for worldly wave trace Immortal Gu, he offered the majority of them, to deal a huge blow towards his contender.

In the single room, Feng Jiu Ge snorted, his expression turned solemn.

The other party's actions made him realize, they were just like him, they were determined to get worldly wave trace Immortal Gu.

Offering three hundred and sixty heaven flying jades at once, this showed their immense wealth, they were a powerful foe!

But who was Feng Jiu Ge?

He was the person publicly recognized to have the highest battle strength in Central Continent's ten great ancient sects. Even though he was rank seven, he could withstand rank eight Gu Immortals, with Spirit Affinity House backing him, and the many years of accumulation, his foundation was immensely abundant.

If there were any rank six or seven Gu Immortals in this auction who could contest with rank eight great experts, then Feng Jiu Ge would definitely be number one amongst them!

Adding more!

Feng Jiu Ge did not hesitate, he continued: "I'll add ten thousand pieces of star pupils."

Star pupils, a rare material of the immemorial nine heavens, not able to be found in the five regions.

It was an immortal material that originated from blue heaven.

In blue heaven, stars flew around in carefree fashion, raining down endless stardust. Among these uncountable stardust fragments, some were eight-sided, some were five-sided, seven-sided, sixteen-sided...

There were also stardust fragments with no edges, they were round. These edgeless fragments were like round jewels, the starlight gathered into the shape of an iris, thus, they were known as star pupils.

Feng Jiu Ge's offer was shocking to the Gu Immortals.

"When this list first appeared, I had thought that there would not be a buyer so foolish as to pay such a huge price for an Immortal Gu. I was wrong!"

"The list only needs eight thousand edgeless stardust fragments, but Swordmaster You Lan is offering ten thousand! This is evidently a counterattack against the competitor."

"Too wealthy, they are too wealthy. Is this the accumulation of a rank eight?"

"Compared to these people, I am like a pauper. Such a feeling is really not good."

The Eastern Sea Gu Immortal heard Feng Jiu Ge's offer and his breathing stopped for a moment. Honestly speaking, he did not expect that he would attract a fiercer counterattack, an even stronger backlash.

"Although there are a lot of star pupils, I must remind the seller. Star pupils, after all, vary in quality, a fragmented star pupil and an intact star pupil have very different value." The Eastern Sea Gu Immortal said.

Fang Yuan heard this and thought about it, the voice from the first secret room was correct, this was true.

But on Lang Ya land spirit's immortal material list, he did not mention this.

The reason was, Lang Ya land spirit did not expect such a situation to occur. He thought: It was hard enough to collect star pupils. It was good if they could find any, the quality was not an issue, that was a secondary concern.

“You’ve said so much, but can you actually make a new offer. If not, I have a lot more here.” Feng Jiu Ge smiled coldly, he continued his attack, mentioning region sand, sun salt, star galaxy wind, plain fire, and three other immortal materials, although the amount did not fill up the list, the variety was enough to be shocking.

A Gu Immortal immediately sighed: “Fairy You Lan is cold and arrogant, she is going all in. Before the opponent made an offer, she raised it once again.”

A Gu Immortal beside him analyzed: “This is a bidding tactic. In my opinion, the mysterious Gu Immortal in the first secret room is a formidable person as well, he will not give up easily.”

Feng Jiu Ge’s offer gave the Eastern Sea Gu Immortal in the first secret room a reminder.

“That’s right, the seller can take out such a list, they definitely cultivate refinement path. Refining Gu requires a large variety of materials, a large quantity of one material is not enough. The other party is making such an offer to attract them, I need to change my tactics as well.” The Eastern Sea Gu Immortal thought about it before shouting again.

He competed with Feng Jiu Ge, offering huge amounts of immortal materials, this made the Gu Immortals present listen with dazed expressions, like they were dreaming.

After a few rounds, be it Feng Jiu Ge or the Eastern Sea Gu Immortal, they started breathing roughly.

In the secret room, Gu Immortal Murong Jin Xiao, who was at the side, could not say anything further.

“These two lunatics.” In a single room, the rank eight Gu Immortal, Five Elements Grandmaster, shook his head, sighing helplessly.

He cultivation included metal, wood, water, fire, and earth, he needed Gu worms from all the five paths. He wanted to participate in the water path

Immortal Gu Worldly Wave Trace's auction, but looking at this competition, his desire dwindled.

Fang Yuan was quite surprised.

If he added Feng Jiu Ge and the Eastern Sea Gu Immortal's bids together, then half of the materials listed would be collected already!

Of course, Fang Yuan could only choose one of them. There cannot be two victors in this bid.

Fang Yuan was not overly happy, his gaze was shining uncertainly.

The other parties were not idiots, they were going after worldly wave trace Immortal Gu so fiercely, that proved that for them, they could derive much greater benefits from this Immortal Gu.

"I'll offer five kilograms of drunk immortal qi!" At one side, the Eastern Sea Gu Immortal had made another offer.

The auction hall started whirring, as if a small explosion had happened.

"What is drunk immortal qi?"

"It is also an immortal material, but its use is quite obscure. It can make even Gu Immortals drunk, it can only be created in a special environment."

"This drunk immortal qi is usually sold in traces. Even in treasure yellow heaven, condensed drunk immortal qi that are in liquid form are sold in grams. Since when are they sold in kilograms?"

The Eastern Sea Gu Immortal was really wealthy, with this heavy blow, even Feng Jiu Ge's expression became solemn.

Feng Jiu Ge knew the value of this drunk immortal qi, five kilograms of it was simply extraordinary!

Feng Jiu Ge was hesitant, if he made an offer again, he would need to provide value equivalent to five kilograms of drunk immortal qi.

He calmed down and thought about it, asking himself: “For solely worldly wave trace Immortal Gu, is such a price worth it or not?”

Of course it was worth it!

Rebuilding Water Pavilion had been a wish of Spirit Affinity House for ages. Although Spirit Affinity House had the complete recipe of Water Pavilion, they could refine only the mortal Gu, the Immortal Gu were unique.

For Water Pavilion, Spirit Affinity House had put up detailed missions, recovering each of the core Immortal Gu would have an immense reward!

“In that case, so be it!” Feng Jiu Ge thought about it rapidly, after making up his mind, he took out another Immortal Gu while gritting his teeth.

“This is the strength path Immor

Chapter 754 - Domination

Immortal Chu Du

Chapter 754: Domination Immortal Chu Du

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

The silence did not last for long, the auction hall exploded into a commotion soon afterwards.

The Gu Immortals talked among themselves, as many of the Gu Immortals in the hall directed their gaze towards a single room.

This single room was the place where ‘Fairy You Lan’ was inside.

Everyone subconsciously wanted to see what expression ‘Swordmaster You Lan’ had when she made such a shocking decision.

Even the organizer, Qin Bai Sheng, was a bit stunned, he asked: “Exchanging two for one, is that what you mean, Fairy You Lan?”

“That is the case.” Feng Jiu Ge made the decision already, he had no more hesitations.

Hearing Feng Jiu Ge’s confirmation, the discussions in the hall became softer.

Feng Jiu Ge was a sound path Gu Immortal, why did he have two strength path Immortal Gu in his possession?

In truth, he had many more Immortal Gu than just these two.

Feng Jiu Ge led the ten Gu Immortals into Northern Plains secretly, he had important missions assigned to him. The first was to find the culprit behind the collapse of Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, the person who activated Central Continent’s arrangements in advance. The second one was to collect

as many Immortal Gu as he could. To achieve this target, the Central Continent Gu Immortals prepared many methods.

One of the ways was to exchange Gu, thus they brought along many Immortal Gu from their sects.

After all, Gu worms were hard to snatch. A Gu Master can destroy their own Gu worms in an instant with just a thought. The same applied to Immortal Gu.

The Immortal Gu that they brought over were mostly from unpopular paths, like strength path, qi path, and others.

Intelligence on Northern Plains was always in the grasps of the ten great ancient sects. Qin Bai Sheng had not concealed the matter of him holding the auction, he even promoted it greatly. Thus, Feng Jiu Ge and the others had heard about this even when they were in Central Continent.

It could be said that Feng Jiu Ge's appearance in the auction was not a last minute decision, he had planned for it long ago.

In the current world, strength path was not doing well, it had been weakening, those with enough wealth and ambition would certainly not choose to cultivate in strength path.

Using these Gu worms to exchange for Gu worms of other paths, to the ten sects, this was a form of victory.

Although the Eastern Sea Gu Immortal was a rank eight great expert, when they truly competed, he still lost to Feng Jiu Ge.

After all, Feng Jiu Ge was backed by the ten great ancient sects. Meanwhile, the Eastern Sea Gu Immortal entered Northern Plains secretly and attended this auction, it was his personal matter.

Feng Jiu Ge had the resolution to do a two for one exchange, but he did not.

But he was not resigned.

He made a final effort, bidding: “I will add... a sandalwood sacred elephant egg!”

A small commotion occurred in the hall again.

“A sandalwood sacred elephant is an ancient desolate beast, after it grows to adulthood, it can rival rank seven Gu Immortals.”

“The most important thing is to raise it from a young age, establishing a deep relationship, there would be a low chance of betrayal.”

“A living ancient desolate beast’s value is very high. If managed well, it is like a treasure trove with endless value. The blood of the sacred elephant is a good immortal material, the tusks of the sacred elephant will grow back even if they are removed.”

“The Gu Immortal in the first secret room is using another approach. This is quite impressive, an Immortal Gu versus an ancient desolate beast, comparing the two, they each have their advantages and disadvantages, it is hard to decide.”

“Immortal Gu are indeed unique, but ancient desolate beasts are useful too. Especially when the seller seems to have interest in refinement path, he might be moved and choose the ancient desolate beast.”

The people discussed.

At this point, Feng Jiu Ge and the Eastern Sea Gu Immortal stopped bidding.

The situation was uncertain now.

Feng Jiu Ge was exchanging two for one, he had great resolution and had a better chance. But the Eastern Sea Gu Immortal’s offer was similarly enticing, he had a chance of victory too.

As the auction hall turned silent, everyone was waiting for Fang Yuan’s decision.

This was an unexpected climactic moment of the auction, how would it end, who would be the winner that obtains worldly wave trace Immortal Gu?

Everyone was waiting in anticipation.

Fang Yuan thought about it before making his decision, informing Qin Bai Sheng secretly.

Qin Bai Sheng nodded, announcing publicly: “The seller has decided, they will sell worldly wave trace Immortal Gu to Fairy You Lan!”

Once he said that, everyone breathed out in relief, starting their discussions.

“It was logical that Fairy You Lan won.”

“It was a two for one trade after all.”

“If it was me, I would choose the ancient desolate beast. After all, the immortal essence expenditure of using two Immortal Gu is high.”

“Which lucky person does this worldly wave trace Immortal Gu belong to? He actually sold it for such a good price, one Immortal Gu in exchange for two!”

“Indeed, if I had not witnessed this personally, I would never believe it.”

“Fairy You Lan, or rather, Prince Feng Xian definitely has other objectives. They are not fools, since they are offering such a high price, then the benefits they can gain must also be higher!”

“As long as there is demand, there is a market, and profits can be gained. The greater the demand, the greater the profit.”

Not just them, even Fang Yuan was trying to decipher the reason why ‘Swordmaster You Lan’ was buying worldly wave trace Immortal Gu at such a high price.

“Prince Feng Xian...” The Eastern Sea Gu Immortal muttered this name as his expression turned slightly dark.

As the auction continued, an earth path Immortal Gu appeared next.

But the atmosphere was far beneath that of earlier, most of the Gu Immortals were still thinking about the earlier situation, they were still discussing it.

What was the meaning of affluence and wealth, they had finally seen it clearly.

Even though many people were suspicious, why would Prince Feng Xian, a fire path cultivator, be interested in a water path Immortal Gu?

But the mind of a rank eight great expert was hard to decipher, it was not something an outsider could guess so easily.

A mainstream path Immortal Gu was rapidly sold after several rounds of bidding, the quick deal gave people a relatively boring feeling.

Towards this, Qin Bai Sheng was helpless, he could only smile bitterly.

After the climax, it would be the downturn. After all, Feng Jiu Ge and the Eastern Sea Gu Immortal's bids were too imposing, it weakened a lot of the Gu Immortals' desires to bid.

Fang Yuan sat in a secret room, playing with the two strength path Immortal Gu as he paid attention to the auction.

Transactions involving Immortal Gu were done on the spot.

Fang Yuan looked through those immortal materials, he checked that there was no issue with the quantity.

Through Feng Jiu Ge's cooperation, the two strength path Immortal Gu were completely refined by Fang Yuan, they were now his.

At the same time, worldly wave trace Immortal Gu was in Feng Jiu Ge's hands.

“This is worldly wave trace Immortal Gu... after so many years, it is finally back in Spirit Affinity House’s hands.” Feng Jiu Ge sighed softly, he felt some emotions.

As Immortal Gu were auctioned off one by one, as time passed, the atmosphere of the auction hall became heated once again.

“Next is the thirty-fourth auction item, strength path Immortal Gu — Cauldron Strength, this is a rare strength path defensive Immortal Gu. Once activated, it can create a strength cauldron, protecting oneself. The seller wants a wisdom path Immortal Gu.” Qin Bai Sheng said.

Most of the Gu Immortals in the hall had little interest.

Strength path was declining, few people cultivated it, thus its demand in the market was small.

Just as the owner of cauldron strength Immortal Gu was anxious, a hoarse and unique voice came from a single room: “Wisdom path Immortal Gu Loving Affection.”

“This voice, it’s Domination Immortal Chu Du!” Immediately, someone in the hall shouted.

“That’s right, it should be him, his voice is hoarse like this.”

“To think that Domination Immortal came.”

“What is so strange about it, Lord Chu Du is a famous strength path expert, why would Qin Bai Sheng not invite him?”

“Domination Immortal Chu Du...” In a single room, Feng Jiu Ge drank his tea as his eyes shined.

Before he came to Northern Plains, he had obtained some information. The information regarding Domination Immortal Chu Du was rich and had a lot of details, Feng Jiu Ge placed great emphasis on him.

Chu Du was a rare strength path Gu Immortal, not only did he have great battle strength, he even had overflowing talent, creating a side branch of strength path personally.

Strength path was a huge path, it had once flourished. Right now, strength path was split into beast strength phantom branch, atmospheric heaven and earth branch, as well as human strength jun strength branch.

The beast strength phantom branch included bull strength, tiger strength and others, the strength path Immortal Gu, iron crown eagle strength Gu, that Fang Yuan had obtained some time ago was in this branch.

Atmospheric heaven and earth branch was the strength of nature, like wind strength, water strength, fire strength and others. Or for example, Pulling Mountain and Pulling Water that Fang Yuan obtained from selling worldly wave trace Immortal Gu, both belonged to this branch.

Human strength jun strength branch referred to the jin strength Gu, strength of ten jin Gu, jun strength Gu, strength of ten jun Gu, strength of hundred jun Gu and others.

This small branch was created solely by Chu Du, he brought strength path onto another track and revitalized this dying path using his own methods.

Right now, the human strength jun strength branch was already the mainstream strength path cultivation in Northern Plains. All the Gu Masters in Northern Plains had a strength path foundation, they had all used jin strength Gu, strength of ten jin Gu, jun strength Gu, strength of ten jun Gu and others.

One could say that Domination Immortal Chu Du had singlehandedly turned around the situation of strength path, affecting all of the Gu cultivator paths in the world.

Feng Jiu Ge naturally had to pay a lot of attention to such a person, in fact, it was particularly great emphasis.

“Northern Plains is constantly engaged in battles, it is also a place where heroes emerge. If there is a chance, I have to meet this Domination Immortal.” Feng Jiu Ge’s mouth curled into an excited smile.

Meeting all of the heroes in this world, that was the ambition of a true man!

At this time, a voice echoed: ” Delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu, and five thousand kilograms of cloud soil.”

Guh.

Feng Jiu Ge spat out the tea in his mouth, his eyes stared widely as he lost his calm.

“Delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu!” He shouted: “Damn it, my worry came true.”

Immortal Gu could be placed up for auction, they could naturally be used to trade for other Immortal Gu as well. If not for this, all of the registered Immortal Gu would be held up and not available for trade, this would greatly affect the auction’s success.

Feng Jiu Ge understood this rule, and thus he was worried about it.

Whatever you worried about was bound to happen.

Fang Yuan wanted strength path Immortal Gu, he had been paying attention to this strength path Immortal Gu since long ago. Right now, he offered delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu, this was part of his original plan.

“One heaven pillar wind.” Facing Fang Yuan’s competition, Domination Immortal Chu Du raised his offer.

Heaven pillar wind was quite special, it originated from green heaven. It was like a tall pillar, extremely tall and long. When it blows, it will not cause movement, only blowing on the spot, from outside, it resembled a giant pillar that extended into the sky.

One heaven pillar wind had high value, it did not lose to Feng Jiu Ge's earlier bid of a hundred and fifty thunder sound leaves.

“Domination Immortal Chu Du...” Fang Yuan muttered, immediately understanding: “It seems that you are my biggest competitor this time!”

Chapter 755 - Fang Yuan vs Chu Du

Chapter 755: Fang Yuan vs Chu Du

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“The tenth secret room bids an intact skeleton of a sky dragon, along with one thousand five hundred grams of fury powder.” Qin Bai Sheng stood on the platform and shouted loudly.

Chu Du frowned.

He had just bid a heaven pillar wind, and the Gu Immortal in the tenth secret room immediately marked up the price with no hesitation.

“This is a strong foe.” Chu Du sighed inwardly.

In the previous bidding war of Feng Jiu Ge and the Eastern Sea Gu Immortal, the price was settled by exchanging two Immortal Gu for one, from which the tenth secret room had profited greatly. Everyone in the auction knew of this.

Chu Du could not help but feel pressure.

He was also a veteran Gu Immortal with rank seven cultivation and a deep foundation. In his peak period, the immortal essence stones he had on hand to spend greatly surpassed several tens of thousands!

But the situation now was different from the past.

Chu Du recently succeeded in undergoing a tribulation of his immortal aperture, but as a result, his foundation had thinned. Thus, he broke through the heavenly wind qi wall and entered deep within white heaven to explore and replenish resources.

He did make some profits, but he suffered injuries, and to heal these injuries he had to borrow Immortal Gu from others which cost him a lot, overall, he still ended up at a loss.

The immemorial nine heavens had plentiful resources, but were also danger zones. The benefits there were accompanied with risks.

Thus, at this moment, Chu Du was quite short on money available to spend.

“But strength path defensive Immortal Gu are rare. I have been a strength path Gu Immortal for so long, but only today have I come across one. If I don’t try my best to obtain it, I might regret it in the future.”

Chu Du thought of this, and gritted his teeth as he continued to bid.

However, no matter how much he added, Fang Yuan also kept on adding.

Several rounds later, Chu Du finally could not persist with this and sent a message to Qin Bai Sheng secretly, wanting to communicate with the tenth secret room.

Qin Bai Sheng was surprised, but without any change in expression, he sent the message to Fang Yuan.

With Fang Yuan’s permission, Chu Du was able to send a letter to the tenth secret room.

In the letter, Chu Du wrote, if Fang Yuan to retreat from the bidding war, he would owe Fang Yuan a favor and would do a task of equivalent value for Fang Yuan in accordance to the future circumstances. If Fang Yuan did not believe him, they could use an Immortal Gu to create a vow. Not only this, Chu Du also said he would provide Fang Yuan precious information regarding Reckless Savage Demon Venerable’s true meaning.

Fang Yuan was surprised and also happy as he read this letter.

There was no doubt Chu Du wrote this letter because he wanted to obtain cauldron strength Immortal Gu, and because of his insufficient financial condition, he wanted to talk things over with Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan certainly would not agree!

He was a strength path Gu Immortal as well, and naturally wanted to obtain this rare cauldron strength Immortal Gu. As for Reckless Savage Demon Venerable's true meaning, Fang Yuan already had a rough understanding of it, he even obtained benefits personally.

"I had originally thought Domination Immortal Chu Du had deep pockets, but who could have thought he would make a fool of himself this quickly. It seems his fortune is at rock bottom. Hehehe." Fang Yuan snickered while making another high bid.

Chu Du gritted his teeth as he proceeded with the bidding, but the items he used to bid were a mish-mash of different goods.

Fang Yuan increased his bid again, adding on rank seven immortal materials, which could act as the main refinement material to refine a rank seven Immortal Gu, their value was very high.

Chu Du sighed but still was not resigned to giving up, as he again added bits and pieces from here and there, bidding many rank six immortal materials. The overall price was similar to Fang Yuan's rank seven immortal materials.

The Gu Immortals in the hall began to notice the clues now.

"Strange, Lord Chu Du seems to be in a strained situation."

"I had vaguely heard that Domination Immortal had undergone a tribulation few months ago, it seems the injuries from the tribulation were quite heavy."

"Chu Du had borrowed healing Immortal Gu from Yao Huang, and reportedly had to pay a considerable price."

The Gu Immortals quietly spoke to one another while sighing.

Chu Du was feeling anxious, but there was someone else who was more anxious – Feng Jiu Ge.

“This Domination Immortal also cannot handle the situation!” Feng Jiu Ge felt disappointment. He had been hoping Chu Du could pressure the tenth secret room with his might and overwhelm them to achieve victory.

But despite Chu Du’s reputation, currently his poor financial capacity was making a scene that Feng Jiu Ge could not bear to continue witnessing, he had no choice but to think of a way to stop Fang Yuan from winning.

“Worldly Wave Trace and Delight in Water and Mountain, these two Immortal Gu both belong to the Gu Immortal in the tenth secret room. This person is mysterious and seems to have a major origin, it is even possible that they are the main culprit of the Imperial Court case. I know them, but they don’t know about me, the enemy is in the open while I am in the dark right now. It won’t be appropriate if I directly buy Delight in Water and Mountain from him or her. Not to mention the chance of inadvertently alerting them, if they infer some clues and decide to not sell the Immortal Gu, that would be anything but good.”

Feng Jiu Ge kept on thinking.

He also had a strategic mind, he had both brains and brawn. If not for this, Spirit Affinity House would not entrust him with such an important task and send him as the leader of the group infiltrating Northern Plains.

“If I directly interfere and participate in the bidding, that would be inappropriate as well! I am under the identity of Swordmaster You Lan, but I have already bought Worldly Wave Trace, if I openly buy Delight in Water and Mountain again, in the case that the person in the tenth secret room knows of the secret of Water Pavilion, the possibility of exposing myself increases greatly.”

Feng Jiu Ge had secretly infiltrated into Northern Plains and also disguised his identity, even if he was very powerful, he would be fighting in foreign territory, so he had some misgivings.

“The most troublesome thing is even if someone outbids others in this auction, if the seller does not choose them, it would still be a failure. Even if I interfere and suppress others, there won’t be much significance.”

Moreover, there was another point as well, even if Feng Jiu Ge succeeded in the bidding and bought cauldron strength Immortal Gu, what would he use it for?

He did not want a strength path Immortal Gu, instead, he wanted to sell strength path Immortal Gu in exchange for other, more suitable Immortal Gu.

Feng Jiu Ge's mouth dried, he took a sip of tea while having a regretful feeling in his heart: "If I was not alone and had someone to help me, it would be much simpler to deal with this problem."

However, on one hand, his move, vaguely familiar face, was an immortal killer move and it could not be easily passed on to others. On the other hand, he also could not use the Gu Immortals at Prince Feng Xian's side. The logic here was simple: If, by any chance, Feng Jiu Ge's identity was exposed, Prince Feng Xian would not be greatly implicated.

Prince Feng Xian could proclaim he knew nothing of it, and keep on lurking undercover.

With these thoughts in mind, Feng Jiu Ge made the decision and quietly got in contact with Domination Immortal Chu Du.

The Gu Immortals in single rooms and the main hall could directly contact each other, unlike the secret rooms, where Chu Du could only contact Fang Yuan with Qin Bai Sheng as the middle man. As long as either party within a secret room did not want to make contact, there could be no way to send a message.

Chu Du felt strange as he received Swordmaster You Lan's letter. He was fairly close to Yao Huang, but he had only met Prince Feng Xian once.

In the letter, Feng Jiu Ge said he was willing to fund Chu Du to help him win cauldron strength Immortal Gu. However, he made a request, saying that he hoped Chu Du could sell the immortal material, true heaven silver.

“It seems that there is some value for the injuries I had in the exploration of white heaven. I obtained three hundred kilograms of true heaven silver, which is extremely rare even in treasure yellow heaven! With Swordmaster You Lan’s help, I can still compete!” Chu Du naturally was somewhat doubtful of Feng Jiu Ge’s true intentions. But he was feeling urgency in obtaining cauldron strength Immortal Gu.

Chu Du immediately replied to Feng Jiu Ge, thanking the other party for the help and also stating that after this event, he would give detailed information on the exact location of true heaven silver.

With Feng Jiu Ge’s help, Chu Du gained confidence and made a bid again.

Changes occur in matters within the world, producing mysterious and interesting results. In Fang Yuan’s previous life, Chu Du died in battle and the killer had been Feng Jiu Ge. Now, because of Fang Yuan, these two people joined hands by a stroke of fate!

The collaboration between the two was mutually beneficial.

To Chu Du, he needed cauldron strength Immortal Gu, and Feng Jiu Ge’s help was opportune assistance.

To Feng Jiu Ge, the financial aid he provided Chu Du with would be returned to him in the future. He could pay a low price to obstruct Fang Yuan’s target.

The bidding price continued to increase higher and higher.

Chu Du seemed to have been revitalized, having increased confidence as he made bids with no hesitation.

Fang Yuan was surprised at this. After using up the immortal materials from Lang Ya blessed land, he had no choice but to start bidding with the immortal materials he had obtained earlier.

Feng Jiu Ge could not help but feel vexed.

These immortal materials had been his previously. He had not thought that after taking them out, they would be used against him so quickly.

However, Feng Jiu Ge had no choice but to continue, while also calculating the situation.

“It seems the situation of worldly wave trace Immortal Gu is going to be repeated!”

“Domination Immortal Chu Du seems to be bent on getting this strength Immortal Gu!”

“The tenth secret room has been requesting strength path Immortal Gu since the beginning, and is now competing with Chu Du, with neither side having the slightest intent to retreat. It seems there is going to be another surge in the auction.”

The Gu Immortals discussed with one another in the main hall.

Fang Yuan finally could not keep being seated, he left his seat and paced around in the secret room.

“Chu Du clearly had no hope and thus sent the letter, but how, in that case, did he get such a boost in his wealth? Could it be that he was pretending to be weak? Impossible! There would need to be a hole in his brain for him to use such a clumsy plan. That means, someone is helping him.”

Fang Yuan frowned, he had a hunch, but he could not precisely grasp it.

Who was this person helping Chu Du?

Why was this person helping him?

On the surface, it was a competition between two people, but Fang Yuan felt that there was someone meddling in the dark.

Fang Yuan tapped at his immortal zombie head, as he sat down on his seat again and started to use the wills in his mind to help him in thinking.

While he thought, he continued bidding.

After two more bids, he suddenly opened his eyes.

A sharp light flashed in his eyes, the thinking just now had given him some results, as he formed some conjectures.

“I must have this cauldron strength Immortal Gu!” Fang Yuan suddenly shouted, making an empty show of power, “Whatever the seller wants, speak, I will do my best to satisfy it.”

“The same goes for me, whatever the seller wants, please speak.” Chu Du was silent for a moment before he followed suit, showing no weakness.

The hall was in a commotion.

“The person in the tenth secret room is not simple, directly challenging Chu Du.”

“Sure enough, it has started again, the second climactic moment of the auction.”

“The auction of Worldly Wave Trace was also like this. Now, let’s see what the seller wants.”

The seller did not think for long, immediately speaking of a new requirement — a wisdom path inheritance.

Chu Du gave a bitter smile when he heard this request, where would he find a wisdom path inheritance.

Wisdom path has been around for a long time, but it had always been passed down from generation to generation in a single line, and was extremely mysterious and rare. The seller saw the heated bidding war and got greedy, making such an excessive request.

Feng Jiu Ge also gave a bitter smile, he had many Immortal Gu with him, but the seller’s request of a wisdom path inheritance caused things to be awkward for him.

Wisdom path was rare, even among the ten great ancient sects, only a few wisdom path inheritances were possessed by them.

Fang Yuan had asked for a wisdom path inheritance in treasure yellow heaven for a high price, but this had not been fulfilled! Finally, when fortune arrived for him, he only received an incomplete inheritance, that was also because the other party had an urgent need for the ancient desolate beast corpse.

There were many wisdom path Gu worms, but wisdom path inheritances were rare.

For a while, Fang Yuan and Chu Du went silent.

Chapter 756 - Fang Yuan vs Feng Jiu Ge

Chapter 756: Fang Yuan vs Feng Jiu Ge

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

The seller was requesting for a wisdom path inheritance, this was really an excessive demand. Previously, in the immortal material list that Fang Yuan threw out earlier, at least Gu Immortals would more or less have something within it, but wisdom path inheritances were extremely rare.

Even if it was a wisdom path Gu Immortal, they would not sell their own inheritance, something that is of utmost importance to themselves.

Chu Du did not have a wisdom path inheritance, and neither did Feng Jiu Ge.

Fang Yuan only had an incomplete wisdom path inheritance, it was extremely incomplete, it could not meet the requirements.

He sat on the seat, licking his dry lips as he kept quiet, but his heart was growing with anticipation.

At once, be it the tenth secret room or Domination Immortal Chu Du, they did not speak, the hall fell into a peculiar silence.

Eventually, discussions arose in the hall again.

“Requesting for a wisdom path inheritance, this condition is too much.”

“A wisdom path Immortal Gu is good enough, they were still greedy for a wisdom path inheritance? Hehe.”

“This is simply being blinded by greed, such a condition, the tenth secret room and Domination Immortal are unable to satisfy it. The heated bidding

earlier was ruined. This cauldron strength Immortal Gu might end up going unsold!”

“But this is nothing much, unsold Immortal Gu will be in the second round of the auction according to the sequence.”

This seller of the cauldron strength Immortal Gu also found something amiss, he was anxious and quickly added.

Qin Bai Sheng received his transmission and announced again: “The wisdom path inheritance does not need to be complete, an incomplete wisdom path inheritance is fine too. Of course, the more complete it is, the better it would be.”

Fang Yuan laughed heartily, he had a rather incomplete wisdom path inheritance.

His bid came from within the tenth secret room: “I have an incomplete wisdom path inheritance.”

Chu Du heard Fang Yuan’s bid and his heart jumped, he did not even have an incomplete inheritance. But he still had hope in his heart, he placed his hopes on Swordmaster You Lan. In his perspective, Swordmaster You Lan was backed by Prince Feng Xian, they had incredible foundation and would likely have a wisdom path incomplete inheritance.

Feng Jiu Ge laughed bitterly.

Spirit Affinity House indeed had collected incomplete wisdom path inheritances. But he did not have any currently. He quickly used the hole earth Gu in his immortal aperture and communicated to the other nine Central Continent Gu Immortals.

The nine Central Continent Gu Immortals knew about Feng Jiu Ge’s actions. In truth, they were secretly lurking near crimson reed marsh, waiting to reinforce Feng Jiu Ge.

After receiving Feng Jiu Ge's message, two of them had an incomplete inheritance. One was from Old Oracle, he came from Ancient Soul Sect and was a wisdom path Gu Immortal. The other was Chen Zhen Chi from Myriad Dragon Dock, he was a flying grandmaster and had once explored an inheritance ground, obtaining one by chance.

Feng Jiu Ge received their message and was overjoyed, quickly interacting with them.

Wisdom path inheritances, even if incomplete, were quite valuable. Old Oracle and Chen Zhen Chi were not from the same sect as Feng Jiu Ge, even if they were, they still had to properly balance the books.

In a moment, Feng Jiu Ge finished discussing with Chen Zhen Chi and paid some price to buy the incomplete wisdom path inheritance from him.

But after getting it, Feng Jiu Ge became hesitant.

He could naturally provide the incomplete wisdom path inheritance to Chu Du. But doing it in this way was too obvious.

He had lied to Chu Du earlier, saying that he wanted Chu Du's immortal materials, the true heaven silver. But now, just for the true heaven silver, he was providing him the valuable incomplete wisdom path inheritance, this was like giving up gold for silver, it did not make sense.

Feng Jiu Ge could imagine, once he showed this inheritance, Chu Du would begin to suspect his true motives!

"Oh, if I had a companion that understood the situation alongside me, they would be able to bid now." Feng Jiu Ge sighed again: "In this situation, there is an eighty percent chance that the seller would choose the tenth secret room! Unfortunately, in regards to the seller who is auctioning the Immortal Gu, I cannot contact them."

Just as Feng Jiu Ge was about to risk Chu Du's suspicions and take out the incomplete wisdom path inheritance, Chu Du spoke: "I do not have an inheritance, I'll back out from this bid."

Feng Jiu Ge was stunned.

The truth was, after waiting for a while, the tiny hope in Chu Du's heart vanished.

He thought over it, his relationship with Swordmaster You Lan and Prince Feng Xian was not deep, the other party was only helping him because of the true heaven silver. Even if they had a wisdom path inheritance, why would they make such a huge sacrifice to help him? Just for that three hundred kilograms of true heaven silver?

It was evidently impossible.

Chu Du was a smart person, even though he was a lone cultivator, he needed his face. Fang Yuan had made his offer long ago, so many people were watching, Chu Du could not stall this by keeping silent.

Thus, he announced his intention to back out from the current bid.

Feng Jiu Ge's expression sunk, when Chu Du announced that he was backing out, he understood the reason behind it.

At once, Fang Yuan's victory was imminent, Feng Jiu Ge did not know what to say.

Should he blame Chu Du for being too smart, thus making deductions in advance? Feng Jiu Ge himself had hesitated, because he lacked a companion, his hands were tied and it was tough for him to manipulate anything.

“But, even if delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu is handed over, there is still hope. After the open auction, there is still the free transaction period.” Feng Jiu Ge consoled himself, his mental state quickly returned to normal. He had braved through many storms and difficulties in life that had improved him, they were on par with Fang Yuan's. If not for them, he would not be the Feng Jiu Ge he was today.

Feng Jiu Ge was a type of person with much in common with Fang Yuan, they never gave up and would not mind temporary failure or loss, and they could lower their statuses if needed.

The result of the competition for cauldron strength Immortal Gu had become quite clear.

Domination Immortal Chu Du conceded while Fang Yuan provided an incomplete wisdom path inheritance.

But just as Qin Bai Sheng was about to announce the bid going to Fang Yuan, a third competitor appeared.

“Eleventh secret room is bidding as well, they are taking out a wisdom path Immortal Gu, an incomplete wisdom path inheritance, as well as immortal materials that are on par with those of tenth secret room!” Qin Bai Sheng suddenly announced.

This was an unexpected situation, the Gu Immortals in the main hall were very interested.

“Another mysterious Gu Immortal has entered the bidding competition.”

“Eleventh secret room... they are able to make such a high bid, the auction has invited some formidable characters indeed.”

“Since when were strength path Immortal Gu so popular, everyone is fighting for this?”

Qin Bai Sheng felt more confusion than the others, he knew that Tai Bai Yun Sheng and Fang Yuan arrived together, they should be allies. Why were they competing with each other now?

Not only him, even the bidder, Tai Bai Yun Sheng, was confused.

He had just received Fang Yuan’s transmission earlier, asking him to do this bid.

Since the seller could only choose one person to deal with, whether they chose Fang Yuan or Tai Bai Yun Sheng, they would only receive one of the bids. From start to finish, Fang Yuan did not violate the auction's rules.

Fang Yuan sat in the tenth secret room, his finger was tapping on the armrest of his seat. His eyes were closed until only a slit remained, he continued bidding and competing with Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

After several rounds, Tai Bai Yun Sheng pieced random materials together, showing his limited finances.

Next, he purposely hesitated before bidding, displaying a changing mind.

After several more rounds of bidding, Tai Bai Yun Sheng obtained a notification from Qin Bai Sheng, after approving of it, he received a letter from another person.

This letter's content was similar to the one written to Domination Immortal. Using one of the immortal materials that Tai Bai Yun Sheng had as an excuse, he saw that Tai Bai Yun Sheng could not afford to continue bidding and was willing to fund him in exchange for the immortal material.

"Junior brother, just as you had expected, someone is willing to fund me." Tai Bai Yun Sheng reported this to Fang Yuan in secret.

"Oh?" Fang Yuan opened his eyes, straightening his back subconsciously: "Who?"

"Swordmaster You Lan."

"Swordmaster You Lan?" Fang Yuan's eyes shone with brilliance.

"Swordmaster You Lan... Prince Feng Xian..." He could not sit any longer, he started pacing around in the room.

Fang Yuan's plan earlier was only to ascertain a guess in his mind. Now that he saw a result from his test, Fang Yuan was a little surprised.

“Domination Immortal Chu Du obtained funding, thus he could continue competing with me. This person is likely to be Swordmaster You Lan.”

“If it is her, then why did she fund Chu Du and Tai Bai Yun Sheng? It is definitely not for the immortal materials, but to prevent my delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu from falling into other people’s hands.”

“Delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu has no use in my hands, thus I am selling it. But if it falls into the hands of the seller of cauldron strength Immortal Gu, then he would not sell the delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu again because he wants to have it.”

“Swordmaster You Lan spent a huge sum earlier and used two strength path Immortal Gu to obtain worldly wave trace Gu. Now, she is trying all sorts of methods to prevent me from selling delight in water and mountain Gu, why is that?”

The answer had already been flickering in his mind, that was the rank seven Immortal Gu House — Water Pavilion.

Fang Yuan paced in the room as he thought about it.

After a while, he stopped in his tracks, raising his head.

The scene in the secret room was like a painting, but Fang Yuan’s gaze was like the abyss, it was as if it pierced through the layers of illusions and saw the Gu Immortals in the main hall, he saw Swordmaster You Lan who was in the single room, he even saw the region outside of Northern Plains, it was Central Continent!

Fang Yuan’s gaze was like ice, he laughed coldly in his heart: “Impressive, a great move! In my previous life, during the five regions chaotic war, a certain supreme elder of Spirit Affinity House managed to sway Prince Feng Xian’s heart and recruit him. Prince Feng Xian suddenly joined Spirit Affinity House, it caught people off guard, it almost killed Ma Hong Yun who had become a rank seven Gu Immortal, causing Northern Plains’ situation to become dramatically worse. Northern Plains sacrificed large numbers of Gu Immortals, countless territories were lost, and Spirit Affinity

House was in the forefront, at number one among the ten great ancient sects. To think that Prince Feng Xian all along had been a tool of Spirit Affinity House.”

Feng Jiu Ge had used vaguely familiar face, Fang Yuan could not decipher the truth. The ten great ancient sects of Central Continent had ordered Feng Jiu Ge and the other Gu Immortals to enter Northern Plains, it was a top secret mission, several wisdom path Gu Immortals had worked together to eliminate all evidence of their actions. In accordance with Fang Yuan’s intelligence gathering methods, he naturally would not be able to find out anything.

Fang Yuan did not know these matters, but Feng Jiu Ge was using Fairy You Lan’s identity, it instead helped Fang Yuan figure out the important secret that Spirit Affinity House had been hiding!

Chapter 757 - Resurrection From The Dead

Chapter 757: Resurrection From The Dead

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“This Swordmaster You Lan has quite impressive methods, if Chu Du did not send me a letter earlier, I might not have found out the flaw. If I did not have my previous life’s memories, I would not have connected it either.” Fang Yuan sighed in his mind.

Feng Jiu Ge’s scheming ability was not inferior to Fang Yuan’s.

Thus, when he struck, it was like a natural process, there was no traces.

But in this contest of wits, Fang Yuan had come out marginally ahead.

Firstly, Chu Du was the cause of Feng Jiu Ge’s flaw.

Feng Jiu Ge did not know that Domination Immortal had sent a letter to Fang Yuan. If he knew, he would not have acted this way.

But Chu Du would not tell the other party for no reason. After all, this matter would cause a loss in reputation, at the same time, Chu Du had thought that Feng Jiu Ge really wanted his true heaven silver.

Feng Jiu Ge’s second weakness was that he did not have accomplices. He was also using a fake identity, he had a lot of worries and restrictions binding him. He was not like Fang Yuan, who had Tai Bai Yun Sheng assisting him, it could save a lot of trouble.

Feng Jiu Ge’s third misfortune was that his opponent, Fang Yuan was not normal, he was a reborn person. With his previous life’s memories, even if he did not know the truth, he could deduce some secrets based on the huge events that had happened.

Fang Yuan sat down and continued to think while bidding against Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

The situation had changed again.

Earlier, Fang Yuan was in the dark, but now he had a grasp of the situation, he found out Swordmaster You Lan's motive.

Even though he did not know about the true identity of 'Swordmaster You Lan', Fang Yuan had the initiative now, Feng Jiu Ge did not know that Fang Yuan had seen through his motives, this was a great opportunity where the enemy was exposed while he was hidden.

Right now, Fang Yuan was pondering over an issue. Should he keep Delight in Water and Mountain, causing Spirit Affinity House's plans to fail, or trade it for the cauldron strength Immortal Gu, or directly sell the delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu to Swordmaster You Lan?

Fang Yuan was open-minded, he was not against others gaining advantages. If he could satisfy Spirit Affinity House and gain a huge amount of benefits, Fang Yuan would do it.

But on the other hand, Fang Yuan did not want to give up cauldron strength Immortal Gu.

Such a strength path defensive Immortal Gu was very rare, once he missed it, he might not find another again.

Just as Fang Yuan was hesitating, a voice came from a single room.

"A wisdom path Immortal Gu, kindness thought Gu, an incomplete wisdom path inheritance, and twice the immortal materials for this cauldron strength Immortal Gu."

The entirety of the hall gasped.

The Gu Immortal who had entered the bidding competition was not a normal person, it was one of the five rank eight experts in Northern Plains, refinement path Gu Immortal Yao Huang!

“Yao Huang is bidding too?”

“He is a refinement path Gu Immortal, why does he have needs for strength path too?”

“Maybe this cauldron strength Immortal Gu involves some immense benefits that we do not know about.”

In a single room, next to Yao Huang, one of the current leaders of the Northern Plains Zombie Alliance, Yin Liu Gong, was seated.

Yin Liu Gong said: “Senior Yao Huang, are you really buying this cauldron strength Immortal Gu?”

Yao Huang chuckled: “Indeed, I want to refine an Immortal Gu, Resurrection From The Dead, there is an important stage where I need a formless vessel to act as the container during refinement. This vessel needs to be formless and ethereal, and cannot have any trace of the five elements, light or darkness. Thus, fire, ice, wood, metal, qi and other paths would not work. The best path for this is phantom path, followed by strength path, space path, and finally, rule path.”

Yin Liu Gong realized: “Phantom path Immortal Gu are extremely rare, they are like wisdom path inheritances. Phantom path Immortal Gu that can act as a formless vessel are even rarer. This cauldron strength Immortal Gu, even though it uses strength to create a cauldron, it does not have the five elements or light or darkness in it, it is formless and ethereal, but it can defend against attacks. It is really a top tier vessel for Gu refinement.”

Yao Huang nodded: “Nurture, use, refinement, they all depend on the person. Immortal Gu are a tool, their use varies from person to person. Little Liu, you should believe my sincerity now, right?”

Yin Liu Gong smiled bitterly.

Earlier, when Yao Huang invited him and pulled his hand when entering a single room, it showed that their relationship was close and many Gu Immortals were very envious.

But the outsiders did not know the details, Yao Huang had his own motives.

These recent years, Yao Huang had been conducting research on an entirely new Immortal Gu, it was called Resurrection From The Dead.

Like the name suggested, this Gu could allow a dead person to regain their life.

Yao Huang walked on the refinement path, he was also most skilled at refining healing Gu worms. Right now, resurrection from the dead Immortal Gu was a new innovation, it would consume a lot of his effort and wealth.

“In the past, I had been collaborating with your alliance, using immortal zombies as the test subjects to research on the law of life and death. These years, following my accumulations, I’ve made great gains. I have thirty percent confidence of refining the Immortal Gu, Resurrection From The Dead, successfully.” Yao Huang said with much pride.

“Thirty percent!” Yin Liu Gong showed admiration on his face, a thirty percent chance, this was extremely high for refining Immortal Gu.

“Once I refine the Immortal Gu, the biggest beneficiary is not me, but your Zombie Alliance instead.” Yao Huang made a bid as he said this to Yin Liu Gong.

Yin Liu Gong’s heart jumped: “Senior means?”

“That’s right.” Yao Huang admitted: “This Gu involves the law of life and death, turning from dead to alive, it is suitable for you immortal zombies to regain life, and get rid of your statuses as immortal zombies!”

“There is actually such an incredible use... as expected of Lord Yao Huang.” Yin Liu Gong was stunned, but he quickly concealed his shock: “But if Lord has this Immortal Gu, not only would the benefits be immense, you could also use it on yourself to extend your lifespan, correct?”

“Hahaha, Little Liu, you are so smart. Your thinking is right, lifespan Gu are hard to find, I do not have too much life remaining, I have to find other

ways to extend my lifespan. How about it, collaborate with me.” Yao Huang smiled as he spoke, admitting openly.

Yin Liu Gong smiled bitterly: “Lord Yao Huang has seen that I was moved, but to collaborate with senior, junior will have to provide at least ten immortal zombies. Although I am one of the leaders of Zombie Alliance, there are still two others. Even the three of us together are only left to administer the Northern Plains Zombie Alliance branch. This matter is very important, I need to inform Leader Blazing Heaven.”

“Ten immortal zombies are the least required. To refine resurrection from the dead Immortal Gu, I will need something that can interact with the life and death dao marks, that is why immortal zombies are the most optimal Gu refinement material. I know that in Earth Trench, your Zombie Alliance has a graveyard. Past generations of immortal zombies are all buried there.” Yao Huang frowned.

Yin Liu Gong rapidly waved his hands: “Lord Yao Huang, that is not possible. The dead should rest in peace, because we in Zombie Alliance are in this physical state, we place great importance on that. If I dig up their corpses, I will attract the rage of the entirety of Zombie Alliance, Northern Plains Zombie Alliance’s reputation would be ruined. After all, if we make use of even our own members’ bodies, who would join such a callous organization? I have two immortal zombie bodies in my possession, they are traitors of Zombie Alliance. But even so, I used my killer move, stone casket, to seal them up and place them as defenses for the discussion hall’s doors, they will not be mobilized under normal circumstances!”

“Hmph, you immortal zombies are so stubborn. If I can refine resurrection from the dead Immortal Gu, it will greatly benefit all of you as well.” Yao Huang showed an unhappy expression, he exerted pressure on Yin Liu Gong.

Precisely because Zombie Alliance was stubborn regarding this, Yao Huang had once disguised himself and attempted to enter Zombie Alliance in order to steal some immortal zombie bodies.

Unfortunately, his plans were ruined by the door of the discussion hall.

Yin Liu Gong was enduring the huge pressure but he did not dare to relent on this matter, he thought over his words and said: “How about this, senior, this matter is too serious, I cannot make the decision alone. In fact, even us three leaders cannot decide this ourselves. We need to inform Leader Blazing Heaven, she will decide! In a few months, I will definitely give you a reply.”

Yao Huang was unhappy: “You three leaders are really loyal to Blazing Heaven.”

Yin Liu Gong felt as if cold sweat was pouring from him, listening to Yao Huang’s words, it seemed like he had talked to the other two leaders as well?

Meanwhile, he said to Yao Huang: “To speak of loyalty, I am ashamed. Honestly speaking, we immortal zombies agree with Zombie Alliance’s rules. After all, most Gu Immortals ostracize us immortal zombies, they look down on us. Zombie Alliance is our home.”

Yao Huang snorted coldly, he made an offer in the auction again, directing his unhappiness towards the auction itself.

“I’ll back out.” In the tenth secret room, Fang Yuan spoke.

Soon after, Tai Bai Yun Sheng in the eleventh secret room also said: “I would not dare to compete with senior Yao Huang, I admit defeat.”

Yao Huang was after cauldron strength Immortal Gu, this was not his only goal, he also wanted to show Yin Liu Gong his resolution.

To obtain cauldron strength Immortal Gu, he exposed a portion of his own wisdom path inheritance, and even took out an Immortal Gu to bid.

The transaction was quickly completed.

Yao Huang held the cauldron strength Immortal Gu in his hand and sighed: “This is still rank six, it seems I will need to spend some effort to get it to

rank seven. That will increase the chances of success when I refine resurrection from the dead Immortal Gu.

Yin Liu Gong's heart jumped, he knew that these words were for him. After entering the single room, Yao Huang had been urging him and showing his resolution

This was the will of a rank eight great expert!

If he did not settle this properly, he might attract the rage of Yao Huang, the attack of a rank eight great expert would cause an all out war between Yao tribe and Zombie Alliance!

The Gu Immortals did not expect that this cauldron strength Immortal Gu's auction would end up with Yao Huang as the winner.

Fang Yuan backed out when he understood the tough situation, Feng Jiu Ge sighed in relief secretly.

This situation was good for Feng Jiu Ge's benefits as well.

If Fang Yuan succeeded and the seller obtained delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu, Feng Jiu Ge would have much greater difficulty in obtaining it.

The seller wanted the wisdom path Immortal Gu, they would not sell it, and most importantly, Feng Jiu Ge could not find the seller! From start to finish, this person did not expose their location or identity, they had been asking Qin Bai Sheng to represent him.

With this, one could deduce that the seller was likely a bottom tier Gu Immortal and had weak strength, otherwise, they would not act so timidly and carefully.

Cauldron strength Immortal Gu's auction ended, everyone's attention was drawn to the next Immortal Gu.

"This is the third luck path Immortal Gu." A Gu Immortal said.

The mysterious luck path Immortal Gu were very famous outside. Because of Giant Sun Immortal Venerable, Northern Plains' Gu Immortals had a unique attachment to luck path Immortal Gu.

The second luck path Immortal Gu was called Peach Blossom Luck, it was sold at a high price. The luck path Immortal Gu currently up was called Good Luck. It was a storage Immortal Gu that could gather and store all of the ownerless good luck that dissipated from heaven and earth.

The seller wanted a fire path Immortal Gu.

The Gu Immortals fought over it, eventually reaching a deal at a high price.

Chapter 758 - Eat Strength

Chapter 758: Eat Strength

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

The following auction was like it had been set up in advance, several luck path Immortal Gu showed up consecutively.

Leave luck Gu which could rapidly expend luck, seal luck Gu which could seal luck, transfer luck Gu which could transfer luck, as well as the break luck Immortal Gu that Fang Yuan was after!

Unfortunately, the sellers of all these Immortal Gu had their own desires, they requested for metal, wood, water, fire, earth and other Immortal Gu of mainstream paths. This was a weak point of Fang Yuan, if he could not fulfill this basic requirement, he could not even join in the bidding.

Fang Yuan had suffered at the hands of luck path previously, but he had also obtained great benefits from luck path. He wanted to observe the situation and see if he could obtain a few luck path Immortal Gu, but now it seemed that he had no chance at all.

The most regrettable thing was that he missed break luck Immortal Gu by a hair's breadth.

Fang Yuan had already obtained connect luck Immortal Gu, it could work in conjunction with break luck Immortal Gu. But unfortunately, his opportunity to obtain it went by unsuccessfully.

This auction was not set up specifically for him, Fang Yuan had gains, and naturally missed opportunities as well.

“The next Immortal Gu is a rank seven luck path Immortal Gu, it is called Calamity Beckoning...” It was finally time for calamity beckoning

Immortal Gu to be auctioned, Qin Bai Sheng spoke slowly as he introduced it.

Rank seven Immortal Gu were quite rare. Most of the Immortal Gu in the auction were rank six Immortal Gu.

Although it was a difference of just one rank, there was a great disparity in value. This was because the chance of raising a rank six Immortal Gu to rank seven was very low, and the cost of refinement was very high.

As for rank eight Immortal Gu, they did not appear in this auction.

The Gu Immortals in the hall heard that it was a rank seven Immortal Gu and showed some interest, they looked over with gazes of anticipation.

But after learning about calamity beckoning Immortal Gu's use, they all shook their heads.

Calamity beckoning Immortal Gu's use was to help others by harming oneself, helping another person undergo tribulation, and attract the calamity or tribulation to oneself.

Giving up oneself to save others, this was not impossible, but often benefits and exchanges were involved.

Calamity beckoning Immortal Gu did not have zero demand, some large forces needed it to help their own members. Furthermore, some Gu Immortals were moved, they could use this Gu to help others and earn some profits from it.

But Fang Yuan wanted a rank seven strength path Immortal Gu, in the entirety of the auction hall, nobody made an offer.

Fang Yuan saw that the situation was not going well, he quickly informed Qin Bai Sheng that they could also use rank seven time path Immortal Gu to trade for it, but there were no responses.

"It really is calamity beckoning Immortal Gu, I wonder if this Immortal Gu came from the Gu Immortal in the tenth secret room?" Feng Jiu Ge thought

over it before communicating with Qin Bai Sheng, requesting to talk to the owner of calamity beckoning Immortal Gu.

“Fairy You Lan, you finally lost your patience...” Fang Yuan snorted, he rejected this request unhesitatingly.

Eventually, because nobody bid for it, calamity beckoning Immortal Gu was not sold.

Fang Yuan was mentally prepared for this result. After all, he was asking for a rank seven Immortal Gu, and he wanted a strength path Immortal Gu at that, there were few of such Immortal Gu. Most importantly, compared to other Immortal Gu, calamity beckoning Immortal Gu was not as attractive, thus nobody bid for it.

Fang Yuan’s calamity beckoning Immortal Gu was not the only Immortal Gu that went unsold.

At the start, there was the conceal luck Immortal Gu that went unsold, after that, several other Gu suffered the same fate.

There was still a chance left for these unsold Immortal Gu.

After the auction, there was still an event, the open transaction.

During the open transaction, they could still sell these Immortal Gu.

As time continued to pass, more and more Immortal Gu were showcased and bought. The anticipation of the Gu Immortals also accumulated gradually.

There were few Immortal Gu left on the list, they soon would all be presented. The most important item in the auction was about to be showcased, it was the essence of the luck path true inheritance that Qin Bai Sheng obtained!

“The following Immortal Gu is called delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu, it is of wisdom path and rank six. The seller is requesting for

a rank six strength path Immortal Gu, it would be best if it is a defensive Immortal Gu.” Qin Bai Sheng announced.

When there were only a few Immortal Gu left, it was finally time for Fang Yuan’s delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu to be auctioned.

This time, he still asked for strength path Immortal Gu.

He did not say a word about the immortal zombie body or the method to regain new life. In fact, he did not even mention the white lotus giant silkworm Gu.

Once these two matters were mentioned, combined with the strength path Immortal Gu, the clues would be too obvious.

Fang Yuan had Fixed Immortal Travel, this was known by everyone.

Even if Fang Yuan did not know about the relationship between Prince Feng Xian and Spirit Affinity House, he would not be brainless enough to make such a request.

Rank six delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu in exchange for a rank six strength path Immortal Gu, the requirement for this auction was much lower than calamity beckoning Immortal Gu previously.

Once Qin Bai Sheng spoke, several Gu Immortals started bidding.

Strength path was declining, but wisdom path was mysterious and unfailingly stable over the ages. In the eyes of many Gu Immortals, a rank six wisdom path Immortal Gu was much more attractive than a rank six strength path Immortal Gu.

At once, regarding the delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu, the auction hall’s atmosphere became incredibly heated.

Fang Yuan carefully listened to the bids as he remained unmoved, he was waiting for Swordmaster You Lan to bid.

Before long, ‘Swordmaster You Lan’ indeed entered the bid: “I have an eat strength Immortal Gu with me. This Gu is not only of strength path, but also of food path, it is a strength path cultivation type Immortal Gu, one may consume beast meat or vegetation related to strength path, in order to allow strength path dao marks to grow naturally on the Gu Immortal’s body, they would fully fit with one’s own body.”

Once he said that, almost all of the Gu Immortals’ attentions were drawn over.

“This is a good Immortal Gu.”

“For a strength path Gu Immortal, this is really hard to come by!”

“Food path has long since vanished, its condition is worse than strength path. At least strength path had flourished once before, but food path did not, it has almost completely disappeared now. All that I’ve heard of it is that it is very useful for nurturing Gu.”

Hearing the discussions of the Gu Immortals in the main hall, Feng Jiu Ge smiled lightly.

This Immortal Gu did not come from the ten great sects of Central Continent, Feng Jiu Ge had requested it from Prince Feng Xian not long ago because he knew that Fang Yuan would make such a requirement.

Although he had many Immortal Gu, regarding strength path, he only had Pulling Mountain and Pulling Water.

Meanwhile, Prince Feng Xian happened to have this.

It turned out that after Eighty-Eight True Yang Building collapsed, a formless hand flew out and landed near Prince Feng Xian’s grotto-heaven. After Prince Feng Xian broke the formless hand personally, he captured the eat strength Immortal Gu.

This Gu was very useful to strength path Gu Immortals, but to Prince Feng Xian, it had little use. After receiving Feng Jiu Ge’s letter regarding

requesting assistance, as people from the same sect, Prince Feng Xian used his method to secretly send this Immortal Gu into Feng Jiu Ge's blessed land.

"Fairy You Lan, I wonder if you can sell this Gu to me? I am willing to use another strength path Immortal Gu to exchange for it, I will provide valuable immortal materials as well, and I will not interfere with you in the bid for delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu." Soon, Chu Du sent a message.

"Domination Immortal was moved, but that is natural. However, how can the Gu that he wants to exchange with it be more attractive than eat strength Gu, even if they are both of strength path?" Feng Jiu Ge replied, rejecting Chu Du's request.

He smiled more confidently now, since the tenth secret room's mysterious Gu Immortal wanted a strength path Immortal Gu, he was likely to be a strength path Gu Immortal. Even if he was not, the allure of eat strength Immortal Gu would definitely be very high to this person.

Everything went as Feng Jiu Ge had expected, after Fang Yuan heard the description for eat strength Immortal Gu, he was surprised and overjoyed.

This eat strength Immortal Gu was too suitable for him!

Regarding a Gu Immortal's cultivation, it mainly involved undergoing tribulations in their immortal aperture. With each successful tribulation, the Gu Immortal's body would have an increase in dao marks of their own path.

The more dao marks on a Gu Immortal's body, the closer they would be to heaven and earth, and the closer to the laws of the Great Dao. The stronger the tribulation, the more dao marks would be etched on them after completing it.

Thus, when assessing a Gu Immortal's cultivation level, they would usually use standards like one heavenly tribulation, or two heavenly tribulations.

The more numerous their dao marks, the greater resonance they could cause when using the corresponding Immortal Gu, and the greater effect that Immortal Gu could unleash.

When Fang Yuan used worldly wave trace Immortal Gu, the strength path dao marks on his body were unrelated to Worldly Wave Trace's water path dao marks, there even was conflict. Thus, the result was not great, he could only use about sixty to seventy percent of its power.

But if Fang Yuan used a strength path Immortal Gu like Pulling Mountain or Pulling Water, his own body and the Immortal Gu would resonate, not only would he be able to amplify the effect of the Immortal Gu, he could even unleash a hundred and thirty percent of its power! Furthermore, the more they resonated, the more Fang Yuan would be able to comprehend the laws of strength path personally when he used the Immortal Gu. The more his understanding grew, the more his strength path attainment will deepen, and his foundation would accumulate gradually. One day, he would achieve a qualitative breakthrough.

But despite that!

Fang Yuan's greatest problem was that he was an immortal zombie, his immortal aperture was dead. Every once in a while, a portion of his blessed land would disintegrate, but he would also face no tribulations.

The way of heaven was to be balanced and fair, calamities and tribulations would only be unleashed on small worlds that had blessings. The greater the fortune, the stronger the calamities and tribulations.

Immortal zombies did not need to face tribulations, that was a good thing. After all, with a dead aperture, if they had to undergo calamities and tribulations as well, there was no way to survive.

But to Fang Yuan, without any calamities and tribulations, he would not have any growth of dao marks, and his cultivation level would stagnate.

“Of course, to increase my dao marks, I can use Immortal Gu like iron crown eagle strength Gu to form dao marks on my body. But such beast

strength Immortal Gu are not suited for the human body, and the number of dao marks is very sparse, there is little effect. The dao marks generated by two or three beast strength Immortal Gu are less than the amount gained from undergoing one earthly calamity.”

Fang Yuan had the experience of using beast strength Gu worms.

Beast strength did not suit the human body, they were not easy to use. Beast phantoms could only be unleashed sometimes, but not always.

Like the iron crown eagle strength Gu, it could carve a portion of the iron crown eagle’s strength path dao marks onto his body. But these dao marks did not suit Fang Yuan’s physical body, because the structure of the human body was different from an eagle.

When the dao marks of the iron crown eagle resonated with Fang Yuan, only then would he be able to unleash the strength of an iron crown eagle, along with summoning an iron crown eagle strength path phantom.

Unless he had all-out effort Immortal Gu.

All-out effort’s true effect was to allow complete resonance of the strength path dao marks carved on a person’s body.

But Fang Yuan’s all-out effort Gu was only rank four. Although it was a vital Gu, he had no idea how to refine it into an Immortal Gu. The Immortal Gu recipe of all-out effort Gu had been lost over the course of the long river of time.

In this regard, Fang Yuan’s greatest hope was Lang Ya land spirit. There were several thousand Immortal Gu recipes in Lang Ya blessed land, there was hope that one of them was the Immortal Gu recipe of all-out effort Gu.

Chapter 759 - Successful Extortion

Chapter 759: Successful Extortion

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

But at the moment, Fang Yuan and Lang Ya land spirit's relationship had not deepened to the point of trading Immortal Gu recipes between them. Even when it came to mortal Gu recipes, Lang Ya land spirit treasured them greatly and refused to sell them.

When it was related to matters involving the refinement of Gu, Lang Ya land spirit was always very stingy. Earlier, Fang Yuan was willing to pay a high price to buy his hairy men. However, these hairy man slaves were involved with the refinement of Gu, Lang Ya land spirit treated them like treasures and would not sell them, not to mention Gu recipes.

But if Fang Yuan obtained eat strength Immortal Gu, the situation would improve drastically for him.

Eat strength Immortal Gu could allow a Gu Immortal to grow strength path dao marks. Because of that, the dao marks that they gained would definitely be perfectly suited for their own body. Fang Yuan's cultivation level had stagnated, he could certainly rely on this Immortal Gu to make some form of compensation in that regard.

Fang Yuan was moved now.

One could say that as long as one was a strength path Gu Immortal, they would definitely be moved when they saw the eat strength Immortal Gu!

“With this strength path Immortal Gu, I am not afraid that the other party will remain unmoved.” Feng Jiu Ge sat down calmly, feeling very confident in his heart.

Once this Gu appeared, almost all of the bids of the competitors for the Immortal Gu seemed much inferior. As long as one was not an idiot, they would be able to see the benefits of eat strength Immortal Gu.

“If I did not find out the flaw, I might have traded for this Gu already. What a pity for you...” Fang Yuan was laughing coldly to himself internally.

At this time, from the twenty-third secret room, someone reported a price: “One iron crown eagle strength Immortal Gu, as well as fifteen drops of the immortal material rule eye blood.”

Hearing this voice, Fang Yuan’s smile became wider.

Earlier, he had used rising azure cloud Immortal Gu to exchange for an iron crown eagle strength Immortal Gu. But during that process, he did not expose his identity. He had confirmed the buyer through informing Qin Bai Sheng.

Thus, other than Qin Bai Sheng himself, none of the other Gu Immortals present knew who the iron crown eagle strength Immortal Gu ended up with.

Qin Bai Sheng had signed an agreement, he would naturally not leak any information on this.

Thus, Fang Yuan could use it to bid freely.

As for the person inside the twenty-third secret room, it was none other than Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

In order to obtain delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu, Feng Jiu Ge had made many preparations earlier, asking Prince Feng Xian for help. How could Fang Yuan not make some prior arrangements himself?

He had already asked Qin Bai Sheng and secretly changed Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s room to another secret room.

Even though Tai Bai Yun Sheng did not expose his or Fang Yuan’s identity when he was in the eleventh secret room, it was undoubtedly much safer for

him to change his room now.

After Tai Bai Yun Sheng made the bid, Fang Yuan did not make any response for a long time.

As time passed slowly, Feng Jiu Ge started to inwardly frown. Domination Immortal Chu Du had also started bidding. He offered another beast strength Immortal Gu, while also adding some immortal material in the bid.

Chu Du did not want delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu, but he had a use for it. He was a strength path Gu Immortal, the reason why he was giving up a strength path Immortal Gu was because he wanted the eat strength Immortal Gu.

Fang Yuan chuckled lightly, he immediately understood Chu Du's intentions.

It was Chu Du's own fault for exposing his identity, it forced him into a passive situation.

Regarding Chu Du's sudden interference, Fang Yuan was happy to see such a situation, he remained silent as he allowed the auction to continue proceeding.

Under his request, Tai Bai Yun Sheng continued to raise his bid again.

Feng Jiu Ge frowned even more deeply, he had no choice but to start raising his bid as well.

The moment he spoke, Tai Bai Yun Sheng would follow up and make a bid, his attitude was imposing, as if he definitely had to obtain this Immortal Gu no matter what.

Feng Jiu Ge could not help but become suspicious: Was this eat strength Gu too unattractive to the person inside the tenth secret room? Or was he just trying to be greedy and was waiting for the bid to rise?

Feng Jiu Ge did not fall into the trap easily, he was the shining exemplar of a generation after all, he decided to pause now. That way, he could analyze

the situation more clearly from the outside, he would also be able to probe Fang Yuan's true intentions.

Swordmaster You Lan stopped bidding, it was as if she did not want to lose eat strength Immortal Gu, thus she had backed out of the competition.

Such a situation quickly attracted the attention of all the Gu Immortals.

The happiest one was obviously Chu Du, he sent a message again and urged Feng Jiu Ge to sell the eat strength Immortal Gu to him.

Feng Jiu Ge laughed lightly, rejecting him once again.

Meanwhile, Fang Yuan instructed Tai Bai Yun Sheng to continue raising his bid.

As the price increased steadily, it became very expensive, most of the Gu Immortals started backing out of this, they were stating that this price was too high.

Eventually, only Chu Du and Tai Bai Yun Sheng were left bidding.

Chu Du was currently having a tough time. His real motive was to obtain eat strength Immortal Gu, but Feng Jiu Ge refused to sell it to him, it seemed like he still wanted to bid for the delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu.

Chu Du did not dare to be complacent, he quickly followed along with the bidding. On one hand, he wanted to prevent the eat strength Immortal Gu from falling into someone else's possession, and on the other hand, if he obtained delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu, he would have a huge chance of using it to trade Gu with Swordmaster You Lan.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng's intentions were very simple and pure. He just did whatever his junior brother asked him to do. Even if he won the delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu, that was fine! After all, whatever price he paid would still return to his own pockets.

Feng Jiu Ge's strategy was also very simple. That was to sit this out for now and reap the spoils later, by the time the competition was almost over, he would jump in and raise the price by a huge margin, winning all at once.

These three people, because of their own goals and intentions, created a stalemate by pure chance.

As the situation continued to stall, after a few more rounds, someone among the Gu Immortals in the main hall came to a sudden realization, he shouted subconsciously: "Why is this delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu so popular now? There are so many immortal materials listed, the bid has reached such a high price!"

The others quickly became aware of this fact as well.

"That's right, it is so high now."

"A wisdom path Immortal Gu that can only produce joyful will is actually reaching such a high price, this is a rare sight."

"In my opinion, the only reason why this is reaching such a high price is due to the involvement of Lord Chu Du. He is willing to give up a strength path Immortal Gu in order to obtain Delight in Water and Mountain, I am sure he has his motives."

Chu Du, who had just been mentioned, was not in a good state currently.

His face was full of worries, his financial power right now was truly lacking.

"Sigh, if I had known this, I would have stalled my tribulation." The intense pressure coming from Tai Bai Yun Sheng made Chu Du feel very uncomfortable.

"Since when did I, the great Domination Immortal, get into such a pathetic state?" Chu Du had incredible battle strength, but in this huge auction, battle strength was not the key, it was one's financial power.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng got instructions from Fang Yuan and continued to raise his bid.

Chu Du gritted his teeth and hung on.

After several rounds like this, delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu's price continued to rise under the eyes of all the Gu Immortals present.

Qin Bai Sheng had been observing quietly, by this point, he could not help but praise inwardly: "This Sha Huang is really a brilliant person despite being an immortal zombie, he is not simple! But Chu Du's financial limits are already clear now, he is hesitating when bidding. If it were me, I would take the opportunity and sell it now."

Qin Bai Sheng knew: Although Fang Yuan's plan seemed simple, executing it was no easy feat. Having to plan matters out while simultaneously executing them, it required a lot of foresight and the ability to read people's minds. If he went overboard even a little, his profits would vanish like a puff of smoke.

However, it seemed like Fang Yuan did not know what 'going overboard' meant, he continued getting Tai Bai Yun Sheng to raise the bid, acting imposingly.

Chu Du was finally unable to continue, his forehead was full of sweat.

His gaze pierced into the single room, looking at the direction of the twenty-third secret room, he was thinking about the person inside, he probably had a special need for delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu, otherwise he would not bid at such a high price with an attitude of an unrelenting, fierce tiger.

"So be it." Chu Du sighed deeply, keeping quiet as he stopped bidding.

At this point, only Tai Bai Yun Sheng was left.

But even so, Tai Bai Yun Sheng continued to report a bid, raising the price by another margin.

Meanwhile, Swordmaster You Lan did not make a single sound, it was as if she had already backed out of the current bid.

Fang Yuan laughed coldly, transmitting his decision to Qin Bai Sheng.

Qin Bai Sheng heard this news and was first stunned, why was he selling it to his ally? But he quickly understood that perhaps Sha Huang and Bai Sheng were not as intimate as they appeared to be.

He thought about this and his mind cleared up. But deep down, he still felt that there was something weird going on.

Qin Bai Sheng shook his head mentally, he was on the stage and had no time to waste, he announced: "Twenty-third secret room, going once."

After pausing for a short while, he continued: "Twenty-third secret room, going twice."

The Gu Immortals in the main hall talked to themselves softly.

"It seems that the victor of this round is the twenty-third secret room."

"That's right, they seem to have great interest in Delight in Water and Mountain, even after Domination Immortal backed out, he still continued to raise the bid alone, his motive was to pull some distance and prevent the seller from having any intentions to sell the Immortal Gu at the last moment to Domination Immortal."

"This price is truly very high, many of the immortal materials are making me drool. To think that towards the end of the auction, there is still such a high price being sold, this can squeeze into the top ten most expensive auction rounds."

The situation was now set, Fang Yuan started to get nervous.

He squinted his eyes as his heart wavered slightly: "Maybe... my analysis earlier was wrong?"

“Twenty-third secret room, going thri...” Qin Bai Sheng shouted until here, before someone interrupted him.

Feng Jiu Ge spoke: “Eat strength Immortal Gu, and on top of what the twenty-third secret room is bidding, I will add in another four hundred kilograms of red refinement metal!”

Four hundred kilograms of red refinement metal, this elevated the price again. This was a huge bid that exceeded what Tai Bai Yun Sheng had done earlier in his individual bids.

Everyone gasped sharply, they did not think that at the last moment, there would be such a huge change.

Qin Bai Sheng was also stunned for a while.

Chu Du’s expression turned pale, but he soon sighed to himself gloomily.

Fang Yuan laughed heartily: “Great, Swordmaster You Lan, you were truly very patient!”

From the twenty-third secret room, Tai Bai Yun Sheng’s voice could be heard, he sounded like he was extremely annoyed at his plan being thwarted, he continued to bid in an angry tone.

Feng Jiu Ge laughed bitterly to himself, after observing for so long, he had already believed that the person inside the twenty-third secret room was serious about bidding.

“My luck this time was truly horrible. The two Immortal Gu that I wanted to buy were both met with tough competitors. The most important thing was, these two competitors were very affluent and wealthy.”

“No, the auction did not disallow the exchanging of secret rooms. There is also another possibility, that the secret rooms all belong to one person. Maybe he knows about the matter of Water Pavilion? After all, Mo Yao did leave behind an inheritance... or maybe, it is the other nine sects of Central Continent that do not want to see my Spirit Affinity House regain...”

Feng Jiu Ge was a very intelligent person, but intelligent people tended to overthink matters.

“Regardless of the situation, for the sake of Water Pavilion, I need to obtain this delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu no matter what!” Feng Jiu Ge quickly made up his mind, bidding again.

He and Tai Bai Yun Sheng bid back and forth, both refusing to relent.

Under the shocked gazes of the Gu Immortals, delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu’s price continued to soar higher. It soon went into the top five prices.

Soon after, it climbed to the second spot at an alarming rate.

The highest price was naturally Feng Jiu Ge’s two for one exchange to buy Fang Yuan’s worldly wave trace Immortal Gu.

“Don’t tell me I have to do a two for one exchange again?” Feng Jiu Ge’s expression was cold and solemn, he finally experienced what Chu Du was feeling earlier, this was an overbearing pressure that was exerted on him constantly.

No matter what price he bid, the person in the twenty-third secret room would immediately bid at a higher price.

Feng Jiu Ge could not sit anymore, he started to pace around in his secret room.

If a two for one exchange would guarantee him victory, he would do it even if he had to grit his teeth. But he felt something amiss deep within himself, yet he could not state clearly where the problem was.

“If I do a two for one exchange again, someone who is paying attention might find out my true motive. That will be a huge hindrance when I try to find water harmony Gu in the future.”

Feng Jiu Ge’s target was Water Pavilion, but only two of the three core Immortal Gu appeared in the auction. He naturally wanted to obtain water

harmony Gu as well.

The weird feeling in Feng Jiu Ge's heart was making him feel a hint of unrest as well.

He sat back in his seat, deciding to go on the offensive. He shouted his bid again, this time, he requested for the seller to state what he needed, and he would try to fulfill those demands.

Fang Yuan purposely paused for a moment, to give a false impression that he was in deep thought.

Next, he gave Qin Bai Sheng a new requirement: a complete wisdom path inheritance.

Everyone gasped loudly, this price was too high, to think that this person had the guts to say it!

Feng Jiu Ge was dumbfounded, he indeed had a wisdom path inheritance, but it was incomplete. The seller was acting like this, were they trying to prevent the Immortal Gu from being sold?

Tai Bai Yun Sheng quickly shouted: "I have an incomplete wisdom path inheritance in my hands."

Feng Jiu Ge rapidly followed up: "An incomplete wisdom path inheritance, I have that too."

Tai Bai Yun Sheng snorted coldly, he continued: "May the seller list another request, please!"

The Gu Immortal looked around at each other, did they hear wrongly, the price was still going to increase further?!

Qin Bai Sheng was silent for a moment before replying for Fang Yuan: "The seller is requesting a killer move that can disguise one's identity, the one which is superior will win."

Feng Jiu Ge's heart tightened, the seller said that, they were obviously putting more emphasis on the disguising killer move.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng quickly said: "I have a complete killer move, although it is a mortal killer move, it originated from Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable, it is called unfamiliar face!"

Unfamiliar face? Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable!

The main hall went into a huge commotion.

Feng Jiu Ge's forehead was sweating, his arms were tightly grabbing the handle of his seat as his gaze shined anxiously, he hesitated for a moment before shouting as well: "I have a killer move, it is an incomplete immortal move, originating from Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable, called vaguely familiar face!"

Everyone cried out in shock.

Fang Yuan stood up from his seat excitedly, his eyes shining with brilliance: "It seems that the rumors in my previous life were not baseless, Spirit Affinity House does indeed have the immortal killer move vaguely familiar face!"

Spirit Affinity House had many good things, but most of their signature collection could not be extorted. Once he did, the other party would understand matters at once. Furthermore, this killer move was the most useful one to Fang Yuan himself.

Even in his previous life, Spirit Affinity House had the killer move vaguely familiar face, but they did not spread any information about it. During the five regions chaotic war, when spies were abundant, they entered enemy territories and obtained many gains.

After many times, Gu Immortals among both enemies and allied parties continued to analyze, and confirmed that this was the killer move, vaguely familiar face.

But Spirit Affinity House refused to admit it.

After all, as one of the ten great ancient sects, a leader of the righteous path, using a Demon Venerable's killer move was damaging to their reputation.

What Fang Yuan did not know was, this immortal killer move belonged to Feng Jiu Ge. In his previous life, Feng Jiu Ge had contributed this killer move to his sect, thus, the rumors from his previous life were started.

Fang Yuan did not know this fact, and he did not guess that the person bidding was Feng Jiu Ge. But that did not stop him from extorting this killer move.

Of course, Feng Jiu Ge would not hand over the entire complete immortal killer move to Fang Yuan.

But an incomplete immortal killer move was already much better than the mortal killer move unfamiliar face.

Fang Yuan confirmed it on the spot, selling delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu to Swordmaster You Lan!

In this way, not only would he receive a huge amount of immortal materials, filling up half of his list, he even obtained eat strength Immortal Gu, an incomplete wisdom path inheritance, as well as the incomplete immortal killer move vaguely familiar face.

Chapter 760 - Essence of the Luck Path True Inheritance

Chapter 760: Essence of the Luck Path True Inheritance

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Fang Yuan and Feng Jiu Ge quickly connected and completed the transaction, Qin Bai Sheng had already started the auction of the next Immortal Gu.

Feng Jiu Ge was expressionless as he looked at the delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu in his hands, his gaze flickering slightly.

The strange feeling he had was still lingering around.

“After repeated twists and turns, I finally obtained this Immortal Gu. Even if I had to spend quite a lot, but considering the rewards for the sect’s missions, they should be enough to cover for it and even more.”

Eat strength Immortal Gu might be precious, but it only has use to strength path Gu Immortals.

“Even though I had to sacrifice vaguely familiar face, it was only a portion of it. Even if I had to give the complete version, the core Immortal Gu are still with me, so I don’t have to fear the other side using it.”

Feng Jiu Ge thought it over for a while, his expression gradually easing up.

In the main hall, many Gu Immortals were bidding for the Immortal Gu. While Fang Yuan, similar to Feng Jiu Ge, did not have his attention on the platform, but on the goods he obtained.

Feng Jiu Ge had let go of eat strength Immortal Gu of his own accord, thus Fang Yuan was able to easily refine it and store it into his immortal

aperture.

This incomplete wisdom path inheritance was slightly more intact than Fang Yuan's malicious thought inheritance. It had the Gu recipes from rank one to rank five of memory thought Gu, and an Immortal Gu recipe for reminiscence Immortal Gu, as well as several mortal killer moves.

"This memory thought Gu is rather suitable for me. I can only recall my previous life's memories roughly, with the help of this Gu, I should be able to recall more clearly. If I can refine the reminiscence Immortal Gu, it would be even better."

Fang Yuan checked them and stored this wisdom path inheritance with satisfaction.

For the time being, he was not planning to try and refine Immortal Gu. There were extremely large costs involved in refining Immortal Gu and the risks were also very high, moreover, Fang Yuan already had many Immortal Gu with him, reminiscence Immortal Gu was not necessary and would only be an additional bonus.

The most urgent matter at hand for Fang Yuan was to get rid of the immortal zombie body and restore his living status.

Even though he obtained eat strength Immortal Gu, which could increase dao marks, it was only a slight offset and could not compare to passing tribulations.

Undergoing tribulation was dangerous but the increase in dao marks from doing so were extremely high. Were it not for this, Hei Lou Lan would not risk her life to pass tribulations.

Fang Yuan carefully inspected vaguely familiar face.

This was an incomplete immortal killer move, his initial estimation was that this was only fifty percent complete.

However, Fang Yuan was already satisfied.

He knew the other party would not take out the complete immortal killer move and sell it wholly to him. Obtaining this much was already good enough.

Especially since the contents within did not conceal the crucial core Immortal Gu.

“The core Immortal Gu are the foundation of the killer move. They are in Spirit Affinity House’s possession, although I can’t obtain it, I can remodel the killer move.”

Fang Yuan’s intention was this.

He had attainment in transformation path, and wisdom Gu’s help along with the foundation of vaguely familiar face — the entirety of unfamiliar face.

With the addition of fifty percent of vaguely familiar face’s contents, he had high confidence.

“The three stages of familiar face are famous methods of Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable, but I can take references from them. We are all humans in the end, if others can do it, why can’t I? So there is no need to copy other’s thoughts directly.” Fang Yuan was optimistic about this.

After a while, Qin Bai Sheng had already auctioned the final few Immortal Gu. Among them, the second last Immortal Gu unfortunately went unsold.

The anticipation of the Gu Immortals were already pouring out of their gazes.

Everyone was aware the next would be the main highlight of the auction — auctioning the essence of the luck path true inheritance!

After secretly getting in contact with Qin Bai Sheng, Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng changed their secret rooms.

Not only them, many Gu Immortals also did the same.

After all, the essence of the luck path true inheritance had enormous value, many Gu Immortals hoped others would not know what Immortal Gu they obtained.

Truthfully, the Gu Immortals were allowed to casually change their secret rooms, and it could be said to be one of the loopholes of the auction rules.

This auction was held in a hurry because of the situation, the loopholes were numerous, nowhere near as watertight as during the time of the five regions chaotic war in Fang Yuan's previous life.

Regarding this point, Qin Bai Sheng was actually aware of it, but he was helpless.

He held this auction to protect himself. If he put in too many rules, he would be offending many forces and many people.

To him, holding the auction was enough. He naturally would not go offend others for this.

"Now it is time for the auction of the first item of the essence of the luck path true inheritance, it is a set of Gu recipes for luck inspection Gu." Qin Bai Sheng had just spoken and already attracted the intense attention of many Gu Immortals.

"Luck inspection Gu!"

As the name implied, it was an investigative Gu worm that could detect luck.

Luck was formless and could not be detected by naked eyes or ordinary methods. It could only be done by using this luck inspection Gu.

It could be said that luck inspection Gu was one of the main foundations of the luck path true inheritance.

This luck inspection Gu was even more useful to those Gu Immortals who had bought some luck path Immortal Gu beforehand, like leave luck Gu, seal luck Gu, transfer luck Gu, break luck Gu and so on.

Qin Bai Sheng intentionally placed this set of Gu recipes for luck inspection Gu towards the end because he had thought it through.

Looking at the restless Gu Immortals, Qin Bai Sheng continued: “This set of luck inspection Gu recipes does not only include the Gu recipes of the mortal Gu from rank one to rank five, it also has a remnant Immortal Gu recipe for rank seven luck inspection Immortal Gu.”

“Hmm, is there not any luck inspection Immortal Gu?” Heavenly Lord Bai Zu asked.

Qin Bai Sheng smiled: “There is indeed a luck inspection Immortal Gu which is rank six and is with me, but I don’t want to sell it. But I can guarantee that apart from this Immortal Gu, everything related to luck inspection Gu is being auctioned off.”

Because of the previous agreement, Qin Bai Sheng’s words were convincing.

“Not selling luck inspection Immortal Gu?” Immediately, a Gu Immortal in the main hall frowned and showed his dissatisfaction openly.

Qin Bai Sheng snorted as he gave the speaker a deadly stare: “This is merely a rank six luck inspection Immortal Gu, I am confident of having the ability to protect it. Guo Rong, do you have an opinion? If you buy this Immortal Gu, can you keep it safe?”

Gu Immortal Guo Rong’s expression changed, and he kept quiet.

He was only a rank six Gu Immortal while Qin Bai Sheng was a rank seven expert, the two could not be mentioned to be at the same level.

Guo Rong looked around, and broke into cold sweat, inwardly cursing his mistake! He wanted to borrow everyone’s power to force Qin Bai Sheng. But the other Gu Immortals were just observing like spectators.

Qin Bai Sheng was indeed forced into holding the auction, but he still had the ability to keep a rank six luck inspection Immortal Gu safe.

His strength allowed him to do so.

After this small interlude, Qin Bai Sheng listed the requirements for trade: “Because this does not involve Immortal Gu, you can use any resource to trade for it. Be it immortal essence stones or the immortal materials in the list.”

Saying so, he took out a list.

There were a dozen or so immortal materials mentioned on the list, and the requirements for their quantities was not high like the shocking list that Fang Yuan brought out earlier.

Qin Bai Sheng did not specialize in Gu refinement, Gu refinement consumed extremely large amounts of resources, very few lone cultivators would go down this path, unless they had extremely high talent.

Fang Yuan guessed that these immortal materials were very likely to be food for Immortal Gu.

The auction began with an extremely intense atmosphere.

Because it did not involve Immortal Gu, the threshold for the bidding was low and for a while, most of the Gu Immortals made bids one after the other.

In the main hall, the sounds of the bids being called out rose and fell, the speed of the bids being called out could be said to be at the peak since the auction began.

The price quickly soared in the intense atmosphere.

Qin Bai Sheng looked at all this with a smile on his face. Since he held this auction, he naturally made arrangements that were more profitable to himself.

Fang Yuan also made bids a few times but was quickly surpassed by others.

“I have one luck inspection Gu, unfortunately, mortal Gu are not effective against Immortals. This set of mortal Gu recipes has no benefits to me. Qin Bai Sheng has admitted he has the luck inspection Immortal Gu. So, even if I obtain the rank seven remnant recipe and perfect it, Immortal Gu are unique, I won’t be able to refine the rank seven luck inspection Immortal Gu.” Fang Yuan sensibly chose to stop bidding.

He was merely one of those who retreated.

The intense bidding soon eliminated a large group of people.

Finally, only some experts like Yao Huang, the Eastern Sea rank eight Gu Immortal, Feng Jiu Ge and Yuan Rang Zun were left.

These people all had a common point — they were all members of large forces.

To them, mortal luck inspection Gu were much more attractive than the rank seven remnant recipe.

Mortal luck inspection Gu could be used to observe the luck of mortals. With them, these forces would have a completely new standard of detecting talents.

For a long time, the Gu Master world had used aptitude as the standard for inspection.

Besides the aptitude, there were also individual talents, disposition and fortuitous encounters.

Talents consisted of battle talent, comprehension, refinement talent and so on, it would gradually be revealed as one continued to cultivate.

Disposition could be observed through interaction.

Only fortuitous encounters were hard to measure. Many times, Gu Masters with poor aptitude and talents would soar to the sky, or have an unexpected rise due to fortuitous encounters. This was a common event. Especially in this world, where Gu Masters left behind their inheritances.

If these forces had this Gu, there was no doubt they could make a more comprehensive inspection of talents and raise more geniuses.

The individual lone cultivators retreated from the bidding war. But to large forces, the luck inspection Gu had extremely strong attraction, and each of them made fierce bids without conceding.

Finally, this mortal Gu recipe had reached a high price, and leaders of several forces were almost going to exchange with Immortal Gu.

It was then that Yao Huang said: “I will guarantee on my name, if I purchase it first, I will put this Gu recipe for sale in the open transaction later.”

Yao Huang was one of the five great rank eights of Northern Plains with extremely high reputation. He was also a leader of the righteous path, and with his assurance, everyone retreated. Qin Bai Sheng felt very dissatisfied with this, but showed a smile on the surface, not daring to offend Yao Huang.

“Next, is the second item. A rank seven Immortal Gu of luck path called Reverse Misfortune! As the name implies, this Gu can change a person’s bad luck to good luck!” Qin Bai Sheng introduced loudly.

This Immortal Gu was similar to Calamity Beckoning Gu. Both were of luck path and both were rank seven, but comparing the responses, they were as distinct as heaven and earth.

Many rank seven Gu Immortals as well as rank eight great experts made their bids.

This Immortal Gu was extremely practical and there was no need to use luck inspection Gu with it. It was indeed worthy of being an essence of the luck path true inheritance.

A fierce competition resulted for Reverse Misfortune, the intense competition was no inferior to a bloodbath in a battlefield.

Because the starting bid for Reverse Misfortune was a metal path rank seven Immortal Gu, Fang Yuan could only watch from the sidelines.

Finally, the price kept on soaring till it surpassed the high price records of Worldly Wave Trace and Delight in Water and Mountain, and took the first position.

Chapter 761 - Auctioning Ma and Zhao

Chapter 761: Auctioning Ma and Zhao

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

The intense bidding had finally ended.

In the end, the rank eight Gu Immortal, Five Elements Grandmaster, used a rank seven metal path and a rank six metal path Immortal Gu, along with countless immortal materials to become the eventual winner.

Five Elements Grandmaster's cultivation included the five paths of metal, wood, water, fire, earth. Thus, he had some metal path Immortal Gu as well.

But this time, he was discarding a portion of his prized collection, it was like he was throwing away a meat filled bun for a less tasty plain bread.

Fang Yuan found it regrettable, but he had no way to compete in the bidding. Even if he had Gu Immortal captives, in terms of value, they could not compare to this extremely unique Immortal Gu.

In fact, reverse misfortune Immortal Gu was very suitable with Spring Autumn Cicada.

The weakness of Spring Autumn Cicada was that it gave the user bad luck. But after using this Immortal Gu, not only could this weakness be solved, the user's luck could even be improved, turning into good luck.

Undeniably, the effect of reverse misfortune Immortal Gu was much more convenient than connect luck Immortal Gu.

Unfortunately, Fang Yuan's financial power was at a completely disadvantage compared to people like Five Elements Grandmaster and Yao Huang.

Fang Yuan had only been an immortal for such a short time, from the point he obtained Hu Immortal blessed land, only two years had passed according to the time of the five regions. Looking at Southern Border, the great battles at Yi Tian mountain had not even begun yet!

Honestly speaking, Fang Yuan was able to become an immortal zombie in such a short time, developing himself to this point was already very difficult.

As for Five Elements Grandmaster, Yao Huang, and Feng Jiu Ge, they had already accumulated their wealth for countless years. They had hundreds of thousands of immortal essence stones, in addition to precious immortal materials. The amount of resources their immortal aperture worlds created each year could pile up into a mountain! The resources that they provided could even heavily affect the market in treasure yellow heaven.

These were all powerhouses, be it their battle strength, financial power, connections, or status, Fang Yuan could not compare with them at this moment.

After Reverse Misfortune, it was another rank seven Immortal Gu, called Blessing in Disguise.

This Gu's ability was quite mystical, it targeted the immortal aperture's calamities and tribulations.

After a Gu Immortal undergoes tribulation, the dao marks on their bodies would increase in numbers, causing their cultivation level to progress. This was common knowledge in Gu Immortal cultivation.

Blessing in disguise Immortal Gu targeted this point. After using it, when a Gu Immortal completes a tribulation, the increase in the number of dao marks on them would be twice that of the original amount!

This was a terrifying number.

The reward of one tribulation would be equal to the amount normal people get from two tribulations.

But this Gu had a flaw, it had to be activated before the calamities and tribulations. It could only stop after the calamities and tribulations had ended. Through the effect of this Gu, the calamities and tribulations would have a thirty to forty percent increase in strength, based on their original power.

This weakness dampened the enthusiasm in the Gu Immortals slightly. But they could still not resist the temptation.

Up to forty percent more power in the tribulation in exchange for twice the amount of dao marks, the benefit outweighed the cost.

For those experts confident in surviving a tribulation, this Immortal Gu had much greater attraction to them.

A terrifying auction thus unfolded.

As a metal path Gu Immortal, Qin Bai Sheng naturally requested for a rank seven metal path Immortal Gu as the base bid.

Eventually, Heavenly Lord Bai Zu had sweat on his forehead as he defeated his competitors, obtaining this Gu.

The following auction items caused surges in turn.

Fortuitous encounter Immortal Gu that could allow opportunities to arrive for the Gu Immortal themselves.

Immortal Gu from the five mainstream paths, metal, wood, water, fire, and earth, that were helpful to Gu Immortals.

An Immortal Gu that operated in both luck path and wisdom path — luck deduction Immortal Gu, it could consume one's own luck to make deductions on dangers or opportunities in the future.

Luck suppression Immortal Gu that could suppress the loss of one's own luck from other Immortal Gu.

These Immortal Gu were indeed the essence of the luck path true inheritance, not only were they incredible, they had useful effects that broadened everyone's horizons.

But these Gu fell into the hands of Yao Huang, Feng Jiu Ge, and the other powerhouses.

This was an expected situation.

Fang Yuan wanted to interfere, but he did not have any metal path Immortal Gu.

This was a helpless matter.

The other rank six Gu Immortals and most rank seven Gu Immortals were like Fang Yuan, only able to watch these powerhouses compete for Immortal Gu.

The prices of the auction items created new records, Fang Yuan's records from the two Immortal Gu he sold were already pushed out of the top ten.

"The next item is the final, and most important item in this auction." Qin Bai Sheng introduced it as such.

His way of speaking immediately attracted the attention of the Gu Immortals.

Just as everyone was guessing to themselves what Immortal Gu it was, Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun, who were unconscious, appeared on the stage.

Qin Bai Sheng spoke at an appropriate time: "Please do not be alarmed, I am sure a lot of Gu Immortals have guessed it already. That is right, these two are the crucial people who were protected by the luck path true inheritance previously. This girl is called Zhao Lian Yun, she was very intelligent since a young age, and had experienced the crucial battle in Imperial Court blessed land. Although she was not the true inheritor, she had obtained a lot of benefits inside the luck path true inheritance light

lump, she had obtained a portion of the luck path inheritance. As for this young man, he is Ma Hong Yun, the one and only recognized inheritor of the luck path true inheritance! Not only did he experience the battle in Imperial Court blessed land, he even has had the fortune rivalling heaven Immortal Gu used on him.”

Once he said that, the commotion was like a huge wave.

Countless heated gazes were tightly fixed on Ma Hong Yun.

“Did I hear wrongly? It is really fortune rivalling heaven Immortal Gu?”

“Fortune Rivalling Heaven! This is the trump card Gu of Giant Sun Immortal Venerable. Although it was not recorded in history, there were many rumors that praised this Immortal Gu endlessly!”

“But this fortune rivalling heaven Immortal Gu seems to be a consumable Gu, it can only be used once.”

“Since it is the rank eight Fortune Rivalling Heaven, could brother Qin use the rank six luck inspection Immortal Gu to check it?” In the main hall, a Gu Immortal suddenly questioned.

Qin Bai Sheng smiled as he replied: “According to the information that I obtained in the true inheritance, unless it is the rank eight luck inspection Immortal Gu, one cannot see the true appearance of Fortune Rivalling Heaven. Luck inspection Immortal Gu below rank eight can only see a portion of it. And that is only because the other party did not use any concealment method. Honestly speaking, I have already used the rank six luck inspection Immortal Gu to find out some traces of Fortune Rivalling Heaven. As for why I am so certain that Fortune Rivalling Heaven was used on Ma Hong Yun, that is because I have searched their souls.”

“If you buy one of them and conduct soul searching, you will be able to see what happened inside Imperial Court blessed land. By then, you will know that my words are true. At the same time, these two inherited a huge portion of the luck path true inheritance. During the process of soul searching, you will be able to learn what they had learned in the inheritance.”

Saying this, Qin Bai Sheng paused and said in an enticing tone: “I have bad news to share with everyone first. The luck path true inheritance is undoubtedly incomplete, the details do not contain the Immortal Gu recipe of fortune rivalling heaven Immortal Gu. But there is good news, in the inheritance details, there is a method to take back Fortune Rivalling Heaven. It is possible to reverse refine the used fortune rivalling heaven Immortal Gu and obtain the original Immortal Gu. Of course, during the process of refinement, the main material would be this young man, Ma Hong Yun.”

Hearing these words, most of the Gu Immortals had eyes shining like they were going to burst out in fire, some even gulped, as everyone was filled with anticipation and desire!

Qin Bai Sheng’s lips curled, he showed a confident smile: “I feel that these two youngsters can best represent the essence of the luck path true inheritance. I will not be setting a base price for them, because they are not Immortal Gu. You can bid for one of them, or both of them at the same time. We will start now!”

“No base price? I will offer three hundred immortal essence stones!” One person shouted within the hall of enthusiastic Gu Immortals.

“Thirty thousand immortal essence stones.” Feng Jiu Ge said coldly, multiplying the bid by a hundred times!

But this price could not stop the enthusiasm of the other experts, it could only deny most of the bottom tier Gu Immortals.

Yao Huang, the Eastern Sea Gu Immortal, Five Elements Grandmaster, Old Ancestor Xue Hu, and Heavenly Lord Bai Zu, they were still bidding, and the representatives of the super forces were not showing weakness either.

The price skyrocketed at an extremely fast pace!

Fang Yuan sighed to himself.

His financial power was like an ant compared to these giants. Unless he put all of his Gu Immortal captives on the line, he could not contest with them.

But Fang Yuan would not do this.

He was already on the strength path, and was planning to go into time path, he was not going to develop his luck path attainment. And he was also the main culprit of the Imperial Court blessed land incident, he had experienced more of that series of events than Ma and Zhao, he knew most of the inner details.

Regarding the information of the luck path true inheritance as well as the reverse refinement of fortune rivalling heaven Immortal Gu, they were very tempting indeed.

But fortune rivalling heaven Immortal Gu was rank eight, Fang Yuan was only rank six, how could he refine it? His finances would definitely be unable to support it. Furthermore, even if he succeeded, he did not have the ability to keep it.

The bidding of Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun lasted for much of the hour.

Eventually, two unthinkable prices stood at the top two spots, at the record highest prices in this auction.

The second spot was Feng Jiu Ge, he had bought Zhao Lian Yun.

The one who obtained Ma Hong Yun was the rank eight great expert Old Ancestor Xue Hu. The leader of Snowy Mountain blessed land, the number one person in the demonic path, had shown his incredible wealth at the end of the auction.

Before this, he had always concealed himself, barely buying anything. Towards the end, he dealt a heavy blow and swept his enemies away.

Many Gu Immortals, especially the representatives from the super forces who had the Huang Jin bloodline, had no choice but to watch as Ma Hong

Yun fell into the hands of the demonic path.

Yao Huang sighed, he had bought many things already and expended a large amount of wealth, at the final moment, he lost to Old Ancestor Xue Hu.

“But thankfully, Zhao Lian Yun is still in the hands of our Northern Plains’ righteous path.” The Gu Immortals that had the Huang Jin bloodline consoled themselves.

What they did not know was, Swordmaster You Lan, who was representing Prince Feng Xian, was an imposter called Feng Jiu Ge.

Speaking of which, this was really ironic.

During his life, Giant Sun Immortal Venerable had kept the luck path true inheritance as a deep secret, setting up layers of protection and thinking of passing the complete version down to his descendants. In the end, the luck path true inheritance became incomplete and was split up by everyone, circulating into the entire world. The most important inheritors were even held in the hands of people who were not part of the Huang Jin bloodline.

Chapter 762 - Red Fiend Divine Boat

Chapter 762: Red Fiend Divine Boat

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“The main auction has ended. Next, there will be a two hour break for everyone to move around in the auction hall. Two hours later, we will have the open transaction.”

After Qin Bai Sheng said that, he left the stage.

He was tired, as the host the entire time, especially when he auctioned the essence of the luck path true inheritance, because his own benefits were at stake, he made many schemes during the process.

Even though there were many traces and most of the Gu Immortals present could tell, the profits were too immense, Qin Bai Sheng could not care less.

“After this auction is over, I will escape and hide from the world. After managing and processing my gains for most of a century, I will roam the world after that.” Qin Bai Sheng decided in his head.

He was the biggest winner of this auction. The immortal materials he obtained could pile into a mountain, he also obtained many metal path Immortal Gu that were compatible with him.

The saying goes: Humans die for wealth and birds die for food. Profits could move the human heart, even if Gu Immortals ordinarily appeared to be unconcerned with worldly matters, that was only because mortal materials cannot satisfy their desires.

Auctioning the essence of the luck path true inheritance was extremely profitable, it was greatly heated. Even the rank seven expert, Qin Bai Sheng, had felt uneasy.

In the main hall, discussions soon commenced. Many Gu Immortals came out of the single rooms and mixed into the group, engaging in conversations together.

Qin Bai Sheng left a two hour break for everyone, he had his own intentions.

It was not really a time to rest, but it was for the Gu Immortals to communicate with each other and interact.

From the auction earlier, everyone had gained a certain level of understanding towards each other's resources. Now, to exchange for the things they wanted, they would naturally need to interact first.

Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng sat in the secret rooms and did not move.

Unfamiliar face was a mortal killer move, it had limited effect and the two had to be careful, they could not expose themselves.

Fang Yuan felt some regret that he was unable to obtain anything in the luck path true inheritance. Especially Ma and Zhao, the people who knew the truth of the Imperial Court incident, Fang Yuan wanted to deal with them. But he did not have enough strength, he could only watch and could not interfere, there was nothing he could do.

Thankfully, he had not sold the Gu Immortal captives in his hands yet, there was the open trading later, he could still look forward to that.

Two hours later, Qin Bai Sheng stepped onto the stage again, announcing the start of the open transactions.

For the sake of fairness, he did the same thing again, using Gu worms to choose a lucky person to enter the stage first.

This first Gu Immortal took out a large amount of an immortal material, broken wave flowers, his request was — prosperity soil.

Broken wave flowers grew in large rivers, they were magical flowers born during the moments where waves appeared and vanished. Because they had

a short lifespan, they were hard to gather.

As for prosperity soil, diamond soil, green fist soil... these soils were highly sought after items by Gu Immortals.

Gu Immortals develop their immortal apertures, they use the resources produced in their immortal apertures to cultivate, the fertility of their soil played a huge role in this. Prosperity soil could grow all sorts of flowers, diamond soil could grow minerals, while green fist soil could accumulate and gather the fertility to prevent it from vanishing, it was suited for immortal apertures with terrain resembling barren lands, like deserts.

Gu Immortals who owned prosperity soil were not few. Immediately, they started speaking, asking how much was needed for the trade.

The seller on the stage actually had large numbers of broken wave flowers. After trading for one thousand and five hundred kilograms of prosperity soil, he waved his hand and left the stage.

The difference between the auction and the open transaction was very obvious.

The auction was for valuable items, they had a huge prerequisite for bidders. The open transaction often involved scattered trades, the entry level was low.

But this was not universal.

After several Gu Immortals, a Gu Immortal who did not want to expose themselves showed an Immortal Gu and asked Qin Bai Sheng to sell it for them.

This Immortal Gu was one that did not get sold earlier, the seller had lowered their requirements greatly.

But even so, the request was still an Immortal Gu. There were a few people who responded, they wanted the price to be lower. The seller refused and

eventually, the trade failed and this Immortal Gu returned to the seller's hands.

When it was Fang Yuan's turn, more than thirty rounds had passed.

"The thirty-seventh secret room is selling a Gu Immortal captive." Qin Bai Sheng said as he displayed the sleeping Gu Immortal inside the sleeping cloud coffin.

Immediately, the auction hall went into a commotion.

The slave trade industry was well known by every immortal. But to sell Gu Immortals like they were slaves, this was an extremely rare event! For many Gu Immortals, this was the first time they had seen it.

At once, Gu Immortals discussed as their expressions varied.

When Qin Bai Sheng announced it again, the scattered conversations in the hall became softer.

Someone asked for the details.

Qin Bai Sheng introduced: "This Gu Immortal captive might be familiar to some of you, he is Loner Hong Yu, a rank six fire path Gu Immortal. His cultivation is at one heavenly tribulation. This is the situation inside his blessed land, you can all take a look."

Saying so, the image on the stage changed, reflecting the situation of Loner Hong Yu's immortal aperture.

"This blessed land is a little barren."

"Yes, managing his blessed land so poorly, no wonder he was captured alive."

"Don't forget, the Gu Immortal who captured him must have already looted his blessed land already."

“To us fire path Gu Immortals, isn’t it better if this Loner Hong Yu’s cultivation is lower?”

The Gu Immortals were moved.

Fire path Gu Immortals had great demand for Loner Hong Yu’s immortal aperture. Once they swallowed his blessed land, they could skip one heavenly tribulation, many earthly calamities, and gain cultivation levels out of nowhere, the foundation of their blessed land would surge by a huge amount!

Even if one was not a fire path Gu Immortal, most of the Gu Immortals also wanted the blessed land.

Even if their paths were different and they could not swallow the blessed land, they could still occupy this owner-less blessed land after killing him, and obtain a good territory to manage.

If they managed it well, the blessed land would be like a source of treasures, producing resources endlessly, sustaining the Gu Immortal’s cultivation needs.

Just as Qin Bai Sheng had expected, Loner Hong Yu became a sought after commodity.

Fang Yuan listed a broad range of requests. First, he listed a large amount of immortal materials, next was killer moves from strength path, poison path, time path and wisdom path. Next was all sorts of Gu recipes, the rarer they were the better. After that, he asked for desolate beast corpses, food path inheritances or clues for them, wisdom path inheritances or clues, time path inheritances or clues. Finally, he asked for battle bone wheel Gu, the recipes for white bone chariot, lifespan Gu and others.

Eventually, Loner Hong Yu went into Five Elements Grandmaster’s hands.

Five Elements Grandmaster cultivated metal, wood, water, fire, earth, all five paths, Loner Hong Yu’s immortal aperture was useful to him.

After selling Loner Hong Yu, the next person was up.

According to the rules of the open transaction, each Gu Immortal could only sell one thing in each round.

This was for fairness.

Fang Yuan was not anxious, he patiently waited. After some rounds, he had sold more than half of his Gu Immortal captives. Not only did he finish Lang Ya land spirit's checklist, he even had extra. Not only this, Fang Yuan also obtained the corpse of a desolate beast bat.

During this period of time, he noticed that he was not the only one selling Gu Immortal captives.

Old Ancestor Xue Hu and Heavenly Lord Bai Zu sold them openly. The Eastern Sea Gu Immortal sold three immortal zombie bodies, causing the displeasure of Yin Liu Gong and Dragon Commander Ye Cha. But in the end, Yao Huang joyfully bought these three immortal zombie bodies.

After seeing this, Fang Yuan relaxed a bit.

Lang Ya land spirit was not the only one capable of capturing Gu Immortals. No matter how excellent you are, there is always someone more excellent than you, there were more capable people among other Gu Immortals.

During this period of time, Fang Yuan had changed his room continuously, obscuring his traces and preventing others from finding out that he was the person who was selling most of the Gu Immortal captives.

Gradually, more and more Gu Immortals stopped trading, they chose to watch on the sidelines.

They had basically accomplished their respective goals.

The remaining Gu Immortals, even though they were few in number, the goods they were selling were getting more precious and valuable.

By the ninth round, Gu Immortals were starting to leave. Just as Fang Yuan thought that the last of his Gu Immortal captives would be sold routinely, Qin Bai Sheng's expression changed, as he received a major request from a lone cultivator.

He raised his voice as he said: "Next, we will be selling the complete Gu recipe of the Immortal Gu House, Red Fiend Divine Boat, as well as the method to use it. The seller is requesting for anything that can assist them in cultivating wood path."

"What? Red Fiend Divine Boat?!"

"They are selling this Immortal Gu House?"

"Why are they selling it now? The auction is nearing its end!"

"Haha, the people who left earlier must be dying of regret."

In two single rooms, Yin Liu Gong and Dragon Commander Ye Cha had very ugly expressions.

Zombie Alliance was trying to eliminate the Gu Immortal who was selling the Red Fiend Divine Boat recipe, but this lone cultivator was very good at hiding, they could not find a chance to strike. At the auction, Zombie Alliance could not make a move on him, they could only urge him and offer a high price.

But this lone cultivator was swayed by the atmosphere of the auction, he became greedy and demanded even higher prices, extorting and threatening Zombie Alliance.

Finally, just earlier, their discussions had ended in failure, with the lone cultivator immediately putting up the Red Fiend Divine Boat recipe for sale.

"I will pay six thousand immortal essence stones and one thousand five hundred kilograms of red refinement metal to buy it all!"

“Immortal farmer soil! I have four thousand kilograms of immortal farmer soil, I will use it all to exchange for the Red Fiend Divine Boat recipe.”

“You bunch of fools, didn’t you hear brother Qin’s words? The seller wants wood path resources, I have jade fallen grass here!”

“So what if it is jade fallen grass, I have instinct roots!!”

At once, everyone’s moods were riled up, as the representatives of the super forces and the rank eight great experts joined in.

The two leaders of Zombie Alliance were furious, but they had to join in the competition.

At once, the calm open transaction had turned into a battlefield, like they were back in the auction rounds. The allure of the Red Fiend Divine Boat recipe was obvious from this.

“I am willing to pay with a wood path Immortal Gu, in exchange for the Red Fiend Divine Boat recipe.” Soon, the representative of a super force, Meng tribe, shouted.

“My Yuan tribe also has a wood path Immortal Gu, we will also add in three hundred true martial carps!” Yuan Rang Zun shouted, the Red Fiend Divine Boat recipe was too alluring, he even used his precious true martial carps as part of the bid.

“If you let my Zombie Alliance purchase this, I, Yin Liu Gong, will vow this on my reputation, I will definitely resell this recipe.” Yin Liu Gong said coldly.

“I, Yao Huang, can attest for that.” Soon after, Yao Huang spoke, adding weight to these words.

“Hmph, I have a wisdom path Immortal Gu, Unravel Mystery, it can deduce all traces of any inheritance. I will add in three vats of lingzhi liquid!” Heavenly Lord Bai Zu shouted.

At once, shouting could be heard everywhere, it was a chaotic scene.

Fang Yuan's heart was moved, his eyes burst with brilliant light!

If he did not hear wrongly, that was the unravel mystery Immortal Gu, correct?!

Chapter 763 - Three Parties Mutually Win

Chapter 763: Three Parties Mutually Win

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“Unravel mystery Immortal Gu... unravel mystery Immortal Gu...” Fang Yuan muttered, his finger was tapping on the handle of his seat as it made soft noises.

Bidding could be heard all over the auction hall. At the end of the auction, such a huge treasure like the Red Fiend Divine Boat recipe appeared, this was an unexpected surprise.

Ordinary lone cultivators did not need to consider it, only the rank seven Gu Immortals in super forces or rank eight great experts could have any chance in competing for it.

Especially the super forces, the allure of the Immortal Gu House was extremely great for the super forces.

The price rose at an absurd speed, climbing rapidly. Even though this was the open transaction, everyone was fighting for the good, they subconsciously returned to the auction format that was used previously.

Qin Bai Sheng laughed bitterly.

The regulations were set by him, but seeing these experts screaming their lungs out, he chose to watch on the sidelines. At this point, talking about regulations would just offend all of these powerhouses.

“Do you see, this is the attraction of the Red Fiend Divine Boat recipe, your Zombie Alliance was simply too stingy!” The seller acted arrogantly upon seeing this, sending a message to the two leaders of Zombie Alliance.

Dragon Commander Ye Cha's face darkened.

Yin Liu Gong was sighing helplessly, looking at this price, it was already higher than what the Zombie Alliance was planning to pay. And this was not the end, the price was still climbing.

Yin Liu Gong was a sensible person, he knew that at this point, the Red Fiend Divine Boat recipe could not belong to Zombie Alliance. When leader returns, who knew would she criticize him, for being so incapable in handling this matter.

As Fang Yuan listened to the bids, he assessed quietly in his mind.

“I have four Gu Immortal captives left. One of them is Wu Hao, known as Rushing Thunder Hand, he is the only rank seven captive I have. There are three others, they are the three Hua Hai immortals, they cultivate wood path.”

Evidently, there was little chance of success if he wanted to use these four Gu Immortal captives to trade for Heavenly Lord Bai Zu's unravel mystery Immortal Gu.

Heavenly Lord Bai Zu was an enslavement path Gu Immortal, with a different path, the allure of these four Gu Immortal captives was greatly lowered.

The other point was, Immortal Gu were unique, and unravel mystery Immortal Gu was very useful, if not for the attraction of the Red Fiend Divine Boat recipe, Heavenly Lord Bai Zu would not have exposed such a good Gu.

“If I try to trade it directly, it would not work. The strength path Immortal Gu that I just obtained have no use to Heavenly Lord Bai Zu. If I use calamity beckoning Immortal Gu, I will be exchanging a rank seven for a rank six, that exchange would be at a loss. As for Fixed Immortal Travel and Connect Luck, they are indispensable to me, I cannot trade them away.”

But Fang Yuan did not want to give up on unravel mystery Immortal Gu.

If he missed this chance, if he missed this situation, even if he had the resources in the future, it would be hard to trade for it.

Unravel mystery Immortal Gu was not a necessity to Fang Yuan. But in his memories, he had to way to use this Gu as the core, in combination with other rare supplementary Gu worms, he could conjure a dream path killer move!

A dream path immortal killer move!

At this time, the prophecy of the three venerables had spread throughout the five regions, because of Great Dream Immortal Venerable, almost all of the super forces and rank eight powerhouses were researching dream path.

Although their research results were shallow, dream realms were already starting to manifest.

There were already two dream path Immortal Gu he knew of in this life.

One was in Feng Jin Huang's hands, the other was in Lady Poison Scorpion's possession. To speak of it, the latter was more problematic. Feng Jin Huang was still a mortal lass, but Lady Poison Scorpion was in her blessed land, slumbering as she explored a dream realm.

Everyone knew that dream path was the trend of the future. Thus, they treasured anything relating to this path greatly, many dream path mortal Gu that they refined were not shown to the world, they were the greatest mysteries of each force.

Those who were able to become Gu Immortals were dragons among men, they had good foresight and were very shrewd individuals.

Even in an auction of such scale, there had been no dream path related treasures sold.

Fang Yuan knew about the Gu recipes of many dream path mortal Gu. But mortal Gu were not helpful towards the exploration of dream realms.

Otherwise, the major forces would have started exploring dream realms en masse already.

The truly useful ones were dream path Immortal Gu.

But the amazing thing was, be it the two that appeared now, or the dream path Immortal Gu that appeared in the future according to Fang Yuan's memories, they were all in the hands of women.

Perhaps this was explained by the Prophecy of Three Venerables, stating two male Venerables and one female Venerable. With this, one could deduce that Great Dream Immortal Venerable would be a female Immortal Venerable.

Within a short time, Fang Yuan would not be able to obtain a dream path Immortal Gu. But if he had a dream path immortal killer move, then that could substitute for the effect of a dream path Immortal Gu!

Gu are the essence of heaven and earth, man is the spirit of all living beings.

One could say — the use of Gu depended on the user. There was no strongest Gu worm, only a strongest Gu Master. Genius Gu Masters could often match different Gu worms together, unleashing a greater effect from that.

For example, Fang Yuan did not have a strength path Immortal Gu previously, but he used the soul path cleanse soul Immortal Gu, combined with other mortal Gu, to form the immortal killer move myriad self, creating a starting point of the path formed from the convergence of enslavement and strength.

This dream path immortal killer move was the same case, the core Immortal Gu was of wisdom path, Unravel Mystery, but it was a dream path killer move.

“If I can obtain this Gu, I will be able to collect dream realm Gu materials and refine the various mortal Gu. Even though it would spend some time, but once I succeed in forming my killer move, the rewards will be

immensely more profitable! I will be able to make up for the regret during my previous life, becoming a pioneer in the exploration of dream realms, being ahead of all the forces in this world, being ahead of the superpowers!”

Fang Yuan’s mouth turned dry as he thought about it.

He estimated, the potential value coming from this dream path killer move was in no way lower than wisdom Gu. It was only beneath what had come from Spring Autumn Cicada and Hu Immortal blessed land, but higher than all-out effort Gu.

Among the countless opportunities in Fang Yuan’s previous life, the most valuable one was Spring Autumn Cicada. Even though it was rank six, far inferior to wisdom Gu’s rank nine, it could allow Fang Yuan to be reborn and start again. Even if there was a chance of failure, didn’t he succeed every time until now? If he failed the first time, it would have been the worst opportunity he ever had. But it had succeeded, it was deserving of being his greatest fortune.

Next was Hu Immortal blessed land. It had allowed Fang Yuan to have the foundation of a Gu Immortal despite being a mortal, standing on the shoulder of a former Gu Immortal. After becoming an immortal zombie, it made up for his weakness in his aspect. It was because of this blessed land that Fang Yuan had ample foundation. The cultivation of Gu Immortals was not just about fighting and killing, economic management was the biggest foundation base.

Third was wisdom Gu, using the light of wisdom, Fang Yuan gained unlimited inspiration, it rapidly pulled him out of his slump. But that was built on the blessed land and his own foundation. In the future, if he truly controlled it, it might bring Fang Yuan a pleasant surprise. But for now, it was third.

The fourth was all-out effort Gu, even though this mortal Gu was only rank four, he obtained it at a very crucial moment. It was the first springboard since Fang Yuan’s rebirth. Without all-out effort Gu, Fang Yuan would not

have had such incredible battle strength. Without his battle strength, he would not have been able to participate in the three kings inheritance.

As for the dream path killer move, if he obtained it, Fang Yuan would be able to use it well and the value would be equal to the current use of wisdom Gu.

After this time period, the value of dream path killer moves would fall drastically. When dream realms undergo complete external manifestation, and dream path would be thriving all over, this killer move's value would fall beyond belief.

The value of opportunities depended on the timing.

Spring Autumn Cicada was very valuable, but if Fang Yuan became a Demon Venerable and was invincible in the world, why would he need it?

This was also the case for Hu Immortal blessed land, if Fang Yuan obtained it after becoming a Gu Immortal and had his own healthy blessed land, the value he received from it would be far lower.

The same logic applied to wisdom Gu, all-out effort Gu, and this dream path killer move.

“But I definitely need the core Immortal Gu, Unravel Mystery, to use this dream path killer move, otherwise, all of this is empty talk.” Fang Yuan looked at the auction again.

At this moment, there were few competitors left.

Feng Jiu Ge and Old Ancestor Xue Hu were out of the competition. These two had spent a great amount to buy Ma and Zhao, their foundations were shaken and they no longer were able to compete.

Yao Huang had backed out regrettably as well. He had purchased some refinement path Immortal Gu, as well as many Gu Immortal captives. With the huge resource consumption of refinement path, all sorts of restrictions forced him to back out.

Five Elements Grandmaster had stopped long ago, he had bought many Immortal Gu of the mainstream paths, and he was also a lone cultivator.

The last ones remaining were Heavenly Lord Bai Zu, the Eastern Sea rank eight Gu Immortal, and three super forces, they were: Yuan tribe, Murong tribe, and Chanyu tribe.

Soon, Chanyu tribe left the competition as well. Even though Yuan tribe's Yuan Rang Zun was screaming that he wanted to sell all of the true martial carps away, he could not make up his mind. After all, Yuan tribe already had their own Immortal Gu House.

Thus, only Murong tribe, the Eastern Sea Gu Immortal, and Heavenly Lord Bai Zu were left.

“Murong Jin Xiao, my force has no Immortal Gu House to defend it, this is very dangerous. If you can let go today, I will definitely compensate you well.” In the secret room, the Eastern Sea Gu Immortal urged.

Murong Jin Xiao shook his head, paying respects as he smiled: “Lord, my Murong tribe's Immortal Gu House is lacking a core Immortal Gu, everyone in Northern Plains know that. This matter involves huge benefits for my tribe, please forgive me for my insolence, I want to fight for it, whether it ends in success or failure, I do not want to be resigned.”

The Eastern Sea Gu Immortal sighed faintly, he no longer said anything apart from raising the bid.

“It seems that I still have some hope!” The price was already at two Immortal Gu, it had far exceeded the value of four Gu Immortal captives, but Fang Yuan's gaze was becoming more excited.

“Even though the Red Fiend Divine Boat is good, no core Immortal Gu are being sold. The Immortal Gu that the three of them are offering are rank six, they have little use. Two Immortal Gu are the limit, those three are already thinking hard, their bids are increasing very slowly. After all, even if they obtained this Red Fiend Divine Boat recipe, it only involves the entirety of

the Immortal Gu recipes, they still needed to spend a huge sum refining the Gu.”

“The seller is a wood path cultivator, he wants resources useful to his cultivation. Among these six Immortal Gu, only one is wood path, it comes from Murong tribe, but it is an investigative Immortal Gu. Hehe, this is great. Forget about the last Gu Immortal, Rushing Thunder Hand Wu Hao, that I still have, but the three Hua Hai immortals are wood path Gu Immortals, I can make good use of this situation in a plan.”

Fang Yuan moved quickly, he immediately informed Qin Bai Sheng and contacted Heavenly Lord Bai Zu.

“The three parties are in a stalemate now, I do not have a wood path Immortal Gu, and Murong tribe has the greatest chance now, maybe I can use this to break the stalemate?”

Heavenly Lord Bai Zu was moved, he changed his bid, he first took down unravel mystery Immortal Gu and put up the three Hua Hai immortals.

The seller’s eyes brightened, he hesitated for a bit before choosing Heavenly Lord Bai Zu.

He was an astute person.

To him, even though the other two sides had an additional Immortal Gu, only one of them had a wood path Immortal Gu. But in Heavenly Lord Bai Zu’s bid, there was a movement Immortal Gu and three wood path immortal apertures, he could swallow them and gain a huge boost in cultivation level!

He sold the Red Fiend Divine Boat recipe, he had already offended Zombie Alliance, his current concerns were to protect his life and develop in secret.

What suited himself had the greatest value.

Heavenly Lord Bai Zu did not have any interest in the three Hua Hai immortals, but the seller needed them urgently.

As for Heavenly Lord Bai Zu, he did not make any losses, he still paid a price of two Immortal Gu. Since he had already decided to give up unravel mystery Immortal Gu, did it matter who it ended up with? Selling it to Fang Yuan, he broke the stalemate and obtained the Red Fiend Divine Boat recipe.

As for Fang Yuan, he finally obtained unravel mystery Immortal Gu.

“This is a mutual win for three parties. Hahaha.” He laughed heartily.

Chapter 764 - Actions of All Parties

Chapter 764: Actions of All Parties

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Heavenly Lord Bai Zu became the final winner of the intense bidding war, obtaining the complete recipe for Red Fiend Divine Boat. And the beneficiary of the back-door deal, Fang Yuan, also successfully obtained unravel mystery Immortal Gu.

Fang Yuan was very satisfied with this transaction.

Heavenly Lord Bai Zu became the focal point of everyone's attention, and apart from a few related people, no one knew unravel mystery Immortal Gu had landed in Fang Yuan's hands.

Red Fiend Divine Boat's recipe could be considered as an unexpected final climactic moment of the auction.

Time passed, four hours later, this auction which included various outstanding people finally ended.

"There is still no reply from Fairy Li Shan's end?" Fang Yuan secretly asked Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng quickly sent his message: "Nothing until now. Fairy Li Shan actually missed such a grand event, it seems there is definitely some issue on her end. Do we return through the previous route?"

Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng came to Qin Bai Sheng's blessed land through the hole earth Gu established between Qin Bai Sheng and Fairy Li Shan.

Now, the situation on Fairy Li Shan's end was unclear, and rashly using hole earth Gu to return was undoubtedly an unwise move.

"No, we will first leave along with the others, then use Fixed Immortal Travel. We need to be careful, though, there will definitely be turmoil soon." Fang Yuan reminded.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng nodded with a serious expression.

The auction might have ended, but there were sure to be many who were not satisfied with the results. With the end of the auction, the previous agreement signed by all parties would expire.

Without the restriction, people's hearts and minds would be moved by wealth; robbery, extortion and ambushes would be the next event.

Most of the Gu Immortals had the same thoughts as Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng. Thus, they left the blessed land in a hurry and full of caution.

"We must get that guy! He actually dared to sell the Red Fiend Divine Boat recipe openly, our Zombie Alliance's face had been lost completely!"

"We could let go if it was only our face, but the key thing is that the leader had repeatedly reminded us of the importance of this task before she left. But now, we have screwed up. When the leader comes back and hears the news, who knows how she will punish us!"

Yin Liu Gong and Dragon Commander Ye Cha discussed as they looked at their target hurriedly leaving.

In the sky above crimson reed marsh.

"Heavenly Lord, I wonder if you are interested in selling the Red Fiend Divine Boat recipe to my Yao tribe?" Yao Huang stayed behind and persuaded Heavenly Lord Bai Zu.

Heavenly Lord Bai Zu chuckled: "Lord Yao Huang is jesting, how can such a treasure be sold easily? I won't conceal it from you, I have a lot of descendants and they are filling up my grotto-heaven. Recently, I have been

planning to establish a tribe, perhaps we can have many opportunities to collaborate with Yao tribe.”

The leaders of various forces in the surroundings had changes in their expressions as they heard this.

Heavenly Lord Bai Zu was a rank eight powerhouse. A tribe he established, with his support, was certain to thrive.

Not only this, with the support of a rank eight Gu Immortal, even if the new tribe’s foundation was lacking, it would still be a super force!

Northern Plains was Giant Sun Immortal Venerable’s homeland, the place where he rose up and established a hereditary monarchy. For a long time up to now, the super forces in Northern Plains were almost all of Huang Jin bloodline.

Heavenly Lord Bai Zu was trying to poke his nose into this by establishing a super force, which no doubt was going to create an enormous impact on those Huang Jin descendants.

At the same time, with the lone cultivator, Heavenly Lord Bai Zu, becoming the first supreme elder of a righteous path force, it would have huge impacts on both the demonic path and lone cultivator camps.

Yao Huang’s smile became even brighter: “Since Heavenly Lord has such an intention, who could stop you in this huge world? It is very difficult for us old fellows to gather together, no time is better than the present, how about we have a chat today?”

“Haha, this is also what I wanted to say.” Heavenly Lord Bai Zu laughed heartily.

Yao Huang opened up his Immortal Gu House, Medicine Cottage, and invited all the Gu Immortals present to join.

Most of the super forces entered in the end, including Five Elements Grandmaster, who represented the benefits of lone cultivators.

However, Old Ancestor Xue Hu refused.

In this auction, Old Ancestor Xue Hu had invested a lot to buy Ma Hong Yun, as well as precious contents of the essence of the luck path true inheritance.

What he most wanted to do now was to use Ma Hong Yun as the primary material in refining Fortune Rivalling Heaven and use its effects on himself.

The person representing Prince Feng Xian's will — Feng Jiu Ge, who had disguised himself as Swordmaster You Lan, also refused this gathering and left on his own.

In a hidden area among the reeds, he quietly met with the Central Continent Gu Immortals.

"I have sent you the message regarding the auction." Feng Jiu Ge looked at everyone with a smile.

"Lord Jiu Ge made a really good move, such courage, I am in admiration."

"With Zhao Lian Yun, we can search her soul and find many precious clues regarding the main culprit of the Imperial Court incident!"

"I still have to thank lord for trading a suitable Immortal Gu for me."

"What should our actions be next?"

The Central Continent Gu Immortals talked one after the other, clearly treating Feng Jiu Ge as their leader.

Feng Jiu Ge smiled. In this trip, he first used his tyrannical strength to subdue everyone, and now he had taken the risk to enter the tiger's den and trade Immortal Gu for them. Through Feng Jiu Ge's methods and charisma, a stick in one hand and a carrot in the other, he was finally able to lead this group of experts!

Of course, Feng Jiu Ge knew that behind this harmonious atmosphere, everyone still had their own thoughts.

It was only that all the experts were astute, now that they were in Northern Plains with a heavy mission on their shoulders, even if they had any hidden thoughts, they suppressed it deep within themselves for the time being, choosing to sincerely cooperate.

To Feng Jiu Ge, this was enough.

“Everyone, although we obtained Zhao Lian Yun, the clues available to verify the true culprit are probably not enough. If there were enough clues, Northern Plains’ Gu Immortals would have already discovered the truth and the perpetrator would have nowhere to hide. However, I found someone who is suspicious.” Feng Jiu Ge said.

Everyone’s spirits rose at hearing this information.

Feng Jiu Ge continued: “But this person has hidden themselves too deeply, I never was able to find out their true identity, to find this person, we must start from the host of this auction.”

“Lord is talking about Qin Bai Sheng?”

“He is a famous expert of Northern Plains, a rank seven metal path Gu Immortal.”

“I also know of this person, he is a lone cultivator. Creating such an achievement today with just his own strength is truly rarely seen.”

“Qin Bai Sheng not only has outstanding strength, he also has many favorable social connections. If we are going against him, we need to use all our strength to strike as quickly as possible. If we let him escape and ask for assistance from his allies, the situation will turn for the worse.”

Everyone was discussing vigorously.

They were the representatives of the ten great ancient sects of Central Continent, powerful and with lot of methods, but they were fighting in enemy territory. Once their identities were exposed, it was likely that Northern Plains’ Gu Immortals would band together to attack them.

Fortunately, they still had Prince Feng Xian to aid them secretly.

In another area, a fight had already started.

“He Lang Zi, you really have guts, you actually dared to attack our Chanyu tribe!” The Gu Immortal who was ambushed shouted in fury.

“Hmph, what is there to not dare? So what if you are from Chanyu tribe? No matter how powerful the immortal killer move winged blade is, can it save you now? Just be obedient and hand over that sandalwood sacred elephant egg, and I shall let you go.” A giant wolf, the size of a small hill, spoke with an eerie gaze, in a human voice.

This egg came from the mysterious rank eight Gu Immortal of Eastern Sea. It had fallen into the hands of Chanyu tribe’s representative at a certain point of the auction.

He Lang Zi had left previously, but actually had other intentions. He carefully set up an ambush outside and waited for someone to fall into it, capturing this unlucky fellow.

“He Lang Zi, you have hidden your cards well. You actually have an informant in the auction! Didn’t you call yourself a lone wolf, moving alone and disdaining interaction with other Gu Immortals? Hmph, if you have the guts, then place a stake against me in battle. If you win, I will immediately hand over this sandalwood sacred elephant egg to you. If you lose, then join our Chanyu tribe and serve for a hundred years!” The Chanyu tribe Gu Immortal shouted.

He had just spoken, when he heard the sound of a woman’s laugh coming from nearby.

A black light flashed, and three Gu Immortals appeared.

The Chanyu tribe Gu Immortal was startled; the other party had approached this closely, but he did not notice in the slightest until they intentionally revealed themselves.

“You are Hei Cheng?” The Chanyu tribe Gu Immortal carefully observed and quickly recognized their identities, “Also Fairy Jiang Yu, hmm? Why is Xue Song Zi of the demonic path with you?”

“Chanyu Zhong Er, I know you have the immortal killer move, immemorial flame axe. But thinking of using this move to battle He Lang Zi and recruit a rank seven as a goon for your tribe is too naive.” Fairy Jiang Yu continued to smile.

Chanyu Zhong Er’s expression sank, as the other party had spoken accurately.

It was because of this immortal killer move, immemorial flame axe, that he had the confidence to participate in this auction as Chanyu tribe’s representative.

But who could have thought that he had still greatly underestimated human desire, and also overestimated Chanyu tribe’s stature.

“Hei Cheng, you are a Hei tribe Gu Immortal and are of Huang Jin bloodline, like my Chanyu tribe. But you are actually colluding with demonic path outsiders to harm us righteous path Gu Immortals! Don’t make such a huge mistake, it is still not too late to turn back.” Chanyu Zhong Er thought rapidly and tried to persuade Hei Cheng.

Xue Song Zi laughed loudly: “If it was your big brother here, Chanyu Shang Yi, we would have a headache. If it was your younger brother, Chanyu Xia San, we would have dispelled any intention of ambush. Unfortunately, you don’t have the defensive prowess of your big brother, neither do you have the speed of your younger brother, today your defeat is certain!”

Chanyu Zhong Er’s expression became more unsightly, he stared fixedly at Hei Cheng and shouted: “Hei Cheng, you are a righteous path Gu Immortal, you built your reputation over so many years, do you not want it? If this matter were to be exposed or just a rumor of it is spread, you will be condemned by the public and hunted down like a rat!”

Hei Cheng's eyes flickered with hesitation, but Fairy Jiang Yu transmitted him a message, making him firmly resolute.

Without saying anything, he waved an arm, from which a dark arrow flew out, straight towards Chanyu Zhong Er. He used action to show his resolution!

Snowy Mountain blessed land.

Third branch peak.

Jade green light shined and extinguished, Tai Bai Yun Sheng appeared in the room.

At almost the same instant which he appeared, he activated his defensive killer move, nine cloud ring.

One of the disadvantages of Fixed Immortal Travel was that other Gu worms could not be used during the process. Another disadvantage was that the amount of immortal essence consumed would depend on the strength of the target. Previously, Fang Yuan was still a mortal with few dao marks on his body, thus the immortal essence consumed was much lower. However, when transporting a Gu Immortal, the minimum consumption was at least one bead of green grape immortal essence.

After finding no dangers, Fang Yuan came out of Tai Bai Yun Sheng's immortal aperture.

This room was the place where Fairy Li Shan and Hei Lou Lan had met with them previously.

"There has been no response from either Fairy Li Shan or Hei Lou Lan, in accordance with the alliance, we must look into this."

"The most probable place is here!"

Shortly, the two found Fairy Li Shan and Hei Lou Lan in a bedroom.

"They are lying on the bed... sleeping?" Tai Bai Yun Sheng was dazed.

He was about to walk closer but was stopped by Fang Yuan: “Don’t approach them, it is dangerous!”

“What danger?”

Fang Yuan’s eyes let out a sharp light: “They are in a dream realm. If we approach them, we will also be ensnared.”

Chapter 765 - Qin Bai Sheng vs Feng Jiu Ge

Chapter 765: Qin Bai Sheng vs Feng Jiu Ge

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“Dream realm?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng heard Fang Yuan’s words and his gaze flickered, he showed a grim expression.

Earlier, when Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan collaborated to explore Starry Sky grotto-heaven, he had met with danger in a dream realm of Star Constellation Immortal Venerable. Fang Yuan had explained this matter briefly to Tai Bai Yun Sheng.

Thus, when Tai Bai Yun Sheng heard the term dream realm, he knew the severity of the situation.

He sighed: “No wonder Fairy Li Shan and Hei Lou Lan did not attend the auction, they were trapped in a dream realm. I had been guessing earlier if Hei Lou Lan’s tribulation was causing them trouble.”

Fang Yuan nodded: “Old Bai, you guessed correctly. Most likely, the tribulation caused them to be stuck in a dream realm, unable to free themselves.”

“When Gu Immortals undergo tribulation, there can be dream realm calamities?” Tai Bai Yun Sheng asked in suspicion.

Fang Yuan sighed: “Not in the past, but now that dream realms have manifested, such calamities and tribulations have appeared gradually.”

Especially in the five hundred years of his previous life, towards the second half of the five regions chaotic war, dream realms manifested on a large scale, showing up in all corners of the five regions. The phenomenon of

dream realms becoming tribulations also became more frequent, countless Gu Immortals were harmed in the process.

“What do we do now? According to the Snowy Mountain Alliance, we cannot abandon them.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng was helpless, he asked Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan was silent, his eyes were shining with a murky light.

At this moment, Hei Lou Lan and Fairy Li Shan had little to no defenses, it was not hard to kill them now.

But because of the alliance agreement, Fang Yuan could not attack them, he even had to save them.

“The Snowy Mountain Alliance was made using mountain pledge Gu, if I want to break it, I will need to destroy Snowy Mountain. Unfortunately, I do not have enough strength now, it will be hard to do so. Even if I could destroy it, Tai Bai Yun Sheng is too kind, he might be an obstacle if I try to attack them.” Fang Yuan felt some regret.

This indeed was a golden opportunity.

By killing Hei Lou Lan, he would obtain strength qi Immortal Gu, self strength Immortal Gu, flying bear strength Gu, and slavery Immortal Gu. The first three were strength path Immortal Gu, while the last one was enslavement path. They all suited Fang Yuan very well.

Especially self strength Immortal Gu, if he obtained it, he could use it as the core and elevate the power of the immortal killer move myriad self by several levels!

As for Fairy Li Shan’s mountain pledge Gu, with it, Fang Yuan would have the same advantage as Fairy Li Shan. Helping other Gu Immortals make agreements, this was an extremely popular service, the benefits could surpass the guts Gu trade.

That was because using mountain pledge Gu to make agreements for others not only was highly profitable, he could also establish connections.

Fairy Li Shan was able to mingle in both the righteous and demonic paths, a lot of that was due to this Immortal Gu.

Mountain pledge Gu was not an attack type Immortal Gu, it could not provide defense or movement abilities to the Gu Immortal. But whoever held it will gain a huge advantage.

It was only an assistance type Immortal Gu, but Gu Immortals were not only concerned about fighting and killing.

Gu Immortals placed emphasis cultivation, management were their biggest priority.

Realistically, fighting was just a small portion of a Gu Immortal's life. Only with the five regions chaotic war would fighting become the general focus.

Just as Fang Yuan was pondering, Snowy Mountain blessed land shook.

A rank eight Gu Immortal's immense aura emanated and filled the surroundings.

"We welcome Old Ancestor's arrival." Soon, several demonic path Gu Immortals spoke from their respective mountain peaks.

"It is Old Ancestor Xue Hu! He has his own grotto-heaven, he almost never comes here, why is he here now?" Tai Bai Yun Sheng's expression changed.

The moment he said that, he heard Old Ancestor Xue Hu's voice, resonating through the blessed land: "All of you, come to the main hall and see me now, I have an important matter to discuss with everyone."

"As you command, Old Ancestor." The demonic path Gu Immortals shouted in unison.

Figures of Gu Immortals rapidly flew out from the mountain peaks.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng's expression paled, he said: "Oh no, Fairy Li Shan is still in a dream! If she does not appear or say anything, Old Ancestor Xue Hu will definitely get suspicious and come here to check. We can escape with Fixed Immortal Travel, and Fairy Li Shan would not be attacked. But Hei Lou Lan is the problem, she is not a member of Snowy Mountain and is a key character who has experienced the True Yang Building incident. Once she is captured and has her soul searched, we are all doomed!"

...

Bam bam bam!

While an intense explosion sounded out, a pathetic figure was fleeing rapidly.

Behind him, there was a huge wolf sprinting out of the smoke, opening its bloodthirsty mouth and speaking a human language: "Chanyu Zhong Er, where are you trying to escape to?"

The pathetic figure was Chanyu Zhong Er, he continued to escape as he yelled with a panicked expression: "He Lang Zi, Hei Cheng, don't go too far, otherwise, I will drag you guys down with me! Immemorial flame axe!"

His body shuddered, he put his palms together as he turned around, exerting a chopping motion with them.

Immediately, fire rose as they gathered to form an axe in midair, attacking the huge wolf.

Before the attack even landed, the scorching flames already burned some of the wolf's fur.

The huge fiery axe caused the surrounding sky to glow red, it was powerful and carried an aura of destruction with it, as if it could rampage to kill innumerable beings.

This was an immortal killer move, it had incredible offensive power.

But facing such a powerful attack, He Lang Zi's gaze shined with disdain and mockery.

Swoosh.

The huge wolf vanished, evading the immemorial flame axe and blocking Chanyu Zhong Er's escape route.

"No matter how fierce the attack, what good is it if you cannot hit?" Fairy Jiang Yu appeared, floating in the air. She had taken action just now, teleporting He Lang Zi away using an immortal movement killer move

"Damn!" Chanyu Zhong Er gritted his teeth, his heart sank as his angry and helpless face showed a hint of despair.

"You are distracted." Suddenly, a black robed Gu Immortal appeared behind him.

Chanyu Zhong Er was shocked, quickly retreating as he created some distance.

The mysterious Gu Immortal remained on the spot, stretching out his right arm while his palm was aimed at Chanyu Zhong Er: "This distance is enough, now, have a taste of my soul suction Immortal Gu's power."

Chanyu Zhong Er's movements froze, his body turned stiff as his soul shook, it was like there was a huge force trying to pull his soul out of his body.

"Oh no!" Chanyu Zhong Er was shocked, ordinary defensive measures could not defend against such soul path methods.

He tried to stabilize his soul, momentarily going into a deadlock with the mysterious black robed Gu Immortal.

"Quickly assist me." The black robed Gu Immortal said.

The moment he said that, Hei Cheng and Xue Song Zi flew towards him, placing their arms on his shoulders. By surreptitiously using some Gu

worms, all three of their souls worked together and formed an even greater force.

Soul suction Immortal Gu was used in this way, it was like drawing in a river, disregarding all other aspects, it was a direct contest between souls.

At this moment, the black robed Gu Immortal, Hei Cheng, Xue Song Zi collaborated, they had a huge advantage against Chanyu Zhong Er.

“I am unresigned! I am full of hatred, ah, let me go...” Chanyu Zhong Er was unable to resist them, his soul was pulled out eventually.

Without his soul to control it, his body fell downwards from the air rapidly, like a puppet with its strings cut.

But soon after, Fairy Jiang Yu caught it.

She searched it and laughed: “As expected, this fire path Immortal Gu is in Chanyu Zhong Er’s blessed land.”

“So your real motive was my fire path Immortal Gu! What do you guys actually want?!” Chanyu Zhong Er’s soul was held by the black robe Gu Immortal, he continued to shout furiously.

“No, we did not lie to you. The sandalwood sacred elephant egg was also our target. But compared to the Immortal Gu, it is like the icing on the cake.” Fairy Jiang Yu smiled.

Their scheme had succeeded, her mood was great, but just as she was about to continue speaking, her expression changed.

Not only her, at the same time, even the black robed Gu Immortal’s hands shook.

He was wearing a black robe, his head was covered by a huge hood, his face was shrouded in darkness, he said with a hoarse voice: “Qin Bai Sheng was ambushed, hmph! So this Swordmaster You Lan is an imposter, a Gu Immortal from Central Continent.”

“Qin Bai Sheng cannot be lost, quickly go and save him!” Fairy Jiang Yu said anxiously, soaring away without any hesitation or pause.

The black robed Gu Immortal and He Lang Zi followed suit.

Only Hei Cheng and Xue Song Zi were left.

“Lord Hei Cheng, do we follow?” Xue Song Zi was hesitant.

Hei Cheng looked at the black robed Gu Immortal and felt a lot of wariness. Not long ago, this person had appeared, showcasing many different methods, he had great power and had an extraordinary relation to Fairy Jiang Yu!

Xue Song Zi was hesitant, but was he, Hei Cheng, any different?

“It seems that this black robed Gu Immortal is also a member of Shadow Sect. He Lang Zi might be the same as us, being a collaborator. Shadow Sect, and Central Continent’s Gu Immortals...” Hei Cheng’s gaze flickered, his body flew up in pursuit of Fairy Jiang Yu and the others.

Xue Song Zi snorted coldly, he quickly followed them.

“Huff huff huff...” Qin Bai Sheng breathed roughly, there were dozens of wounds on him, some were bleeding, some were so deep one could see bones, some of his skin had turned black, emitting a foul odor.

“As expected of a famous expert of Northern Plains, we attacked together and ambushed you, but you still managed to heavily injure three of us.” Feng Jiu Ge crossed his arms as he watched, praising with a gaze of admiration.

“Northern Plains Gu Immortals truly have excellent battle strength. Your methods and ours seem to have little discrepancy, yet you managed to make such great battle results.”

“Qin Bai Sheng, you are an outstanding person, give up and surrender.”

“Our words earlier were truthful. As long as you tell us some people’s identities, we will let you leave.”

There were Central Continent Gu Immortals all around Qin Bai Sheng.

They opened their mouths as they urged him.

Among them, Fairy Ling Mei and Fairy Ao Xue of Heaven’s Envy Manor, as well as a young-looking Gu Immortal, Old Oracle from Ancient Soul Sect, were quite heavily injured.

“You want me to surrender?” Qin Bai Sheng raised his eyebrows, spitting out a mouthful of bloody saliva: “Bah! Outsiders from another region infiltrating us in Northern Plains. Intruders! I’m tell you, we of Northern Plains are not cowards! Come at me if you have the guts, don’t worry, before I die, I will certainly drag one of you down with me!”

Feng Jiu Ge sighed helplessly: “In that case, the rest of you can stand down, I will handle it myself.”

Qin Bai Sheng’s gaze was heavy as he stared at Feng Jiu Ge.

He did not know who Feng Jiu Ge was, but he knew that he was the leader, during the battle earlier, he did not participate, he stood aloof.

“I will only use one move, if you can take it, I will let you leave.” Feng Jiu Ge flew towards Qin Bai Sheng slowly, his expression was calm as he spoke lightly.

Chapter 766 - Immortal Gu Compensation

Chapter 766: Immortal Gu Compensation

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“One move?” Hearing Feng Jiu Ge’s words, Qin Bai Sheng laughed with a provoked tone: “I have roamed the region freely for hundreds of years, I defeated Liu Hao, Chanyu Xiong, Nu Er Du, killed Bai Chan Zi, Jade Fire Farmer, Mountain Lord Tian Qing, had a draw with Yuan Rang Zun, and managed to escape with my life from Five Elements Grandmaster. In the entirety of Northern Plains, only the five rank eight Gu Immortals can defeat me easily. But to kill me, even they would not find it easy. There are very few rank seven Gu Immortals that can rival me. You are also a rank seven Gu Immortal, you want to defeat me in one move? Hahaha!”

Qin Bai Sheng laughed loudly, his laughter was filled with great confidence towards himself.

Feng Jiu Ge’s words indeed were greatly arrogant. At once, even the Central Continent Gu Immortals around him were starting to get worried.

Feng Jiu Ge smiled lightly, he slowly narrated: “When I was young, I loved music, when I started cultivating, I had a grand aspiration, that was to create a total of nine songs, to express myself, to express all living beings, and to express heaven and earth. Up to this point, I have created six songs in total. If you can finish listening to this song of mine, then I will admit defeat and let you leave.”

Qin Bai Sheng’s laughter gradually came to an end, he had a serious gaze as he stared at Feng Jiu Ge unblinkingly.

Looking at Feng Jiu Ge, who had a earnest tone and a smiling face, Qin Bai Sheng felt an immense threat deep within himself.

He thought for a moment and greeted Feng Jiu Ge solemnly: “I have not asked for your name yet.”

Feng Jiu Ge greeted back: “I am Feng Jiu Ge.”

Qin Bai Sheng’s expression changed: “So you are the number one person of Central Continent’s ten great ancient sects, no wonder. Hahaha, in that case, let me see what you can do.”

Feng Jiu Ge’s fighting prowess had long since been famous, even to a Northern Plains Gu Immortal like Qin Bai Sheng, the name and reputation were instantly recognizable.

But after learning about Feng Jiu Ge’s identity, Qin Bai Sheng instead felt an immeasurable surge of battle intent within himself — We are both rank seven Gu Immortal, what qualifications do you have to defeat the other Gu Immortals in the ten great ancient sects and become known as the strongest? I will see how strong you truly are!

Feng Jiu Ge breathed in deeply, bowing slightly: “This song, is known as Green Jade Song, please enjoy it.”

The rest of the Central Continent Gu Immortals backed off and created a wide open space for them.

“Come.” Qin Bai Sheng shouted, his gaze was like lightning as his battle intent rushed out, he was oozing with grandeur.

...

Snowy Mountain blessed land.

Third branch peak.

“Just now, this lucky escape was truly thanks to you. If Old Ancestor Xue Hu found out, even I would not be able to preserve Little Lan’s life.” In the secret room, Fairy Li Shan spoke to Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng, expressing her gratitude.

Hei Lou Lan was a crucial person in the collapse of True Yang Building, she was more important than Ma Hong Yun and Zhao Lian Yun. Once she was discovered, the entire world of Gu Immortals would hunt her down.

“The situation was really dangerous, we were trying to guess why you missed the auction.” Tai Bai Yun Sheng said while sighing.

If Hei Lou Lan was discovered, Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng would be involved as well, the three of them were tied together on a string.

“Oh!” Fairy Li Shan sighed: “I did not think that a dream realm could become a calamity. Do you have any ways to save Little Lan?”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng shook his head, looking at Fang Yuan who was beside him.

Fang Yuan said solemnly: “It’s difficult! The dream calamity’s target is Hei Lou Lan, Fairy Li Shan, you were only pulled in because you touched her. Thus, I just had to hurt you and make you feel pain. But Hei Lou Lan is deep inside the dream realm, even if you kill her, she will not awaken.”

Fairy Li Shan’s eyes shined with hope: “It’s only ‘difficult’, that does not mean it is impossible, Fang Yuan, it seems you have a plan!”

Fang Yuan chuckled: “Hei Lou Lan is fortunate, I obtained a Gu in the auction that can form a dream path killer move to resolve this problem. But to form the killer move, the core Immortal Gu is not enough, I need the assistance of many mortal Gu.”

Fairy Li Shan was overjoyed, saying: “I can help with that, what refinement materials do you need to refine Gu, just tell me, I can satisfy that request!”

But Fang Yuan shook his head: “These dream path mortal Gu refinement materials can only be found in dream realms. Refining dream path Gu is different from other paths, the entire process needs me to execute it personally.”

“So dream path has such specifications.” Fairy Li Shan blinked, this was the first time she had heard such news.

Dream path Gu worms were different from Gu worms in other paths.

One of the points was the refinement material, they were not material objects, they were obtained from inside dream realms.

And the dream realm could only be of one’s own dream, not others.

Only the materials from one’s own dream realm could refine these dream path Gu worms.

Fang Yuan had his previous life’s memories, even though he developed slowly in dream path and had limited achievement, he still knew common knowledge like this.

Currently, what was his common knowledge was now the most top tier research results, the few forces treated them as their own treasures, sealing all the knowledge deeply.

Because of the Snowy Mountain Alliance, Fairy Li Shan did not doubt Fang Yuan’s words. But deep inside, she saw Fang Yuan in a different light again.

She knew some parts of Fang Yuan’s experiences and circumstances, especially the guts Gu trade, she obtained part of the profits.

“Fang Yuan is truly an impressive junior, it is almost as if he has a method to solve any problem. Earlier, he developed the airsac Gu to hold the guts Gu. Now, he even has such research in dream path. This is not something a lone cultivator can come up with, it seems his background is not simple after all.”

Fairy Li Shan was thinking over it when Fang Yuan spoke again: “Fairy, you know that my nature is straightforward, I like to talk openly and not beat about the bush. If I can save you both, what compensation will I get?”

Fairy Li Shan’s eyes rolled, she was long since familiar with Fang Yuan’s personality, she was not surprised, she smiled: “The favor of saving a life is

as heavy as a mountain. Fang Yuan, how many immortal essence stones or Immortal Gu recipes do you want, or even immortal materials, just tell me.”

Her tone was very courteous, after all, she was requesting his help.

Fang Yuan raised his head: “I do not want anything else, what I have in mind is Hei Lou Lan’s self strength Gu and strength qi Gu. Two lives for two Gu.”

Fairy Li Shan’s smile vanished without a trace: “These two Immortal Gu are Little Lan’s core Gu worms. A gentleman would not take what others love, Fang Yuan, this condition is a little too harsh.”

Fang Yuan raised his eyebrows: “Are both of your lives not even as valuable as two Gu worms?”

“That is not accurate.” Fairy Li Shan shook her head: “Even if we were discovered, only Little Lan would be in danger, I would be fine. In fact, when Little Lan gets into trouble, you two would be implicated too. We are on the same boat now, helping us is also the same as helping yourselves.”

Fang Yuan smiled, nodding in agreement: “Fairy makes perfect sense, I am full of admiration. Forget my previous condition, I will go prepare now. I promise you, within three to five years, I can surely save Hei Lou Lan! I have to go now.”

Saying this, Fang Yuan stood up and was ready to leave.

Although the two had an agreement, and he could not leave her in the lurch, they also made rules such that one side could not force the other to save them using the agreement, they had to come up with an appropriate arrangement regarding compensation.

Fang Yuan was not abandoning her, he was just taking a bit of time, thus, his actions were not against the alliance agreement.

Fairy Li Shan felt a huge headache, she stood up and urged him: “Wait, Fang Yuan, we can discuss this.”

“What does fairy have to enlighten me with? I am all ears!” Fang Yuan’s attitude was very modest, he spoke very humbly.

“Oh, Fang Yuan, don’t act like this. These two strength path Immortal Gu do not belong to me, I cannot promise you anything.” Fairy Li Shan sighed deeply as she said this.

Fang Yuan showed an understanding expression: “That’s right, I find this condition overboard too, pretend I never said it. Fairy is right, Self Strength and Strength Qi are very important Immortal Gu to Hei Lou Lan, how can you decide for her? Never mind, we are allies, I will definitely help her. But you need to know, refining dream path Gu worms is very troublesome because it takes a long time and I need to do a lot of preparation. During this period of time, fairy can try to find other ways to save Hei Lou Lan. Although my method will definitely succeed, it will take a long time. In this time period, if Hei Lou Lan is discovered by others, that would be bad. But thankfully, Tai Bai Yun Sheng and I are in Central Continent, even if anything happens to Hei Lou Lan, we will act as good allies and avenge her.”

These words made Fairy Li Shan roll her eyes in anger.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was laughing madly deep in his mind, he did not forget to add in: “Speaking of the alliance, we have about two years left. Once the time is up, and Hei Lou Lan is still unconscious, how would we continue the agreement? Oh, this is a troublesome matter.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was a kind person, but when it came to key benefits, he had a firm attitude, he was not a pushover.

“You two!” Fairy Li Shan was furious.

Hei Lou Lan’s identity was a secret, even though Hei Cheng knew, he had his own motives and would not dare to expose Hei Lou Lan’s identity. But because of this, Fairy Li Shan could not find helpers easily.

Regarding dream path, most of the super forces had done their research and obtained some results, but they would not give it to Fairy Li Shan to save

Hei Lou Lan.

Thus, for the problem Fairy Li Shan was facing, the most likely possibility with an effective method was to rely on Fang Yuan.

Regarding all of this, Fairy Li Shan was deeply aware. Seeing that Fang Yuan was unwilling to relent, she had no better option but to take a step back, breathing in deeply before saying: “Never mind, maybe we simply had bad luck. I will do it your way, two Immortal Gu. But you can only pick either one of Self Strength and Strength Qi, I can take responsibility for this much in regards to Little Lan. The other Immortal Gu will be provided by me. I’ll speak the truth, this is my limit, don’t force me any further.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was moved, gasping: “Hei Lou Lan is truly blessed to have fairy as her aunt.”

Fairy Li Shan smiled bitterly, looking at Fang Yuan. She knew that although Tai Bai Yun Sheng was Fang Yuan’s senior brother, Fang Yuan was the leader between them.

To save Hei Lou Lan, she needed Fang Yuan to help.

Fang Yuan thought about it, he knew that although he could continue forcing her, that would cause their relationship to be greatly damaged. The amicable atmosphere that he had created earlier by splitting the profits with them would be completely ruined.

Although Self Strength and Strength Qi were two excellent Gu, Fang Yuan had obtained several strength path Immortal Gu, he no longer had such an urgent need for them.

“Alright, I will listen to fairy. I have always been interested in fairy’s mountain pledge Gu.” Fang Yuan spoke with a smile.

Chapter 767 - Immortal Gu Time Luck

Chapter 767: Immortal Gu Time Luck

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“What, you want mountain pledge Gu?” Fairy Li Shan stared with wide opened eyes, her expression was furious.

Mountain pledge Immortal Gu was extremely important, it was Fairy Li Shan’s source of revenue. The saying goes, ruining a person’s wealth is akin to killing their parents, it would mean deep hatred!

Not only this, mountain pledge Immortal Gu was the reason why Fairy Li Shan could make connections everywhere and work with Gu Immortals from the righteous and demonic paths in Northern Plains without much trouble.

Once she lost mountain pledge Gu, Fairy Li Shan’s advantage would disappear.

Fang Yuan laughed, waving his hand, “It is a joke, a joke, don’t mind it.”

Of course he knew of the importance of mountain pledge Immortal Gu, he was only probing her just now, he did not think he would succeed.

Fairy Li Shan gritted her teeth, her tone turning cold: “Fang Yuan, that joke was not funny at all. I have several Immortal Gu here, pick one of them as the compensation. As for the other half, Little Lan will pass it to you when she wakes up.”

Fang Yuan was originally thinking about Hei Lou Lan’s slavery Immortal Gu. But after seeing Fairy Li Shan’s Immortal Gu, his eyes shined as he changed his mind.

“This Immortal Gu is not bad, I will choose it.”

Fairy Li Shan saw the Immortal Gu that Fang Yuan picked and she sighed in her mind, filled with a bitter feeling deep inside.

She had just obtained this Immortal Gu, she had not even used it yet and Fang Yuan was already taking it away.

This Gu’s name was Time Luck, it was a luck path and time path Immortal Gu, it consumed immortal essence and time to gain a boost in one’s luck.

Fairy Li Shan was very reluctant, she tried to explain to him: “Fang Yuan, if you really want to choose this Gu, I have some words for you. I obtained this time luck Immortal Gu as the payment from Qin Bai Sheng. If ordinary Gu Immortals use this Gu, they will need to expend their own lifespan. But you are a zombie, in a half-dead state, you cannot use this Gu. You might as well choose another Gu.”

“Oh? So that’s it...” Fang Yuan’s showed some interest in his gaze.

When Gu Immortals cultivate, they gained no lifespan during the process.

In this world, ordinary people had approximately a hundred years of lifespan. They would die of old age when they exceeded that.

When Gu Masters became immortals, this time limit would not change. Only by using lifespan Gu could they increase their lifespan without leaving behind any backlash. Other than that, there were methods like turning into a zombie, treeman, or the yin-yang life extension method, possession, or to sleep for most of the time to reduce their expenditure, but these were all suboptimal methods that went against nature to extend their lifespan.

Because of this, Gu Immortals treasured their lifespan more than Gu Masters.

When Qin Bai Sheng held this auction, almost all of the heroes and experts in Northern Plains’ Gu Immortal world showed up. But even so, no lifespan Gu were sold.

In contrast, in auctions held by mortal Gu Masters, there were lifespan Gu sold occasionally.

This was understandable.

When Gu Masters become immortals, they naturally would understand the difficulty of cultivating, it was not easy to become a Gu Immortal, they would even more treasure this feeling of being above mortal concerns, having such a high status and standard of living. As a result, they treasured their lives, often roaming the five regions. Unless there was a need, they likely would not live inside their grotto-heaven or blessed land.

Because the time flow in the grotto-heaven or blessed land was faster, a Gu Immortal's limited lifespan would be expended even more quickly than if they were in the five regions.

Mortal Gu Masters did not know how precious lifespan was, they would often use some forbidden techniques that expended their lifespan, to raise their battle strength. The higher the rank one reaches, the broader their horizons, the more they treasured their life, and they would try all sorts of ways to extend their lifespan. For example, like First Gen Gu Yue, and Century Boy.

Such situations, in regards to Gu Immortals, were much more severe. This was like the contrast of rich and poor people. Ordinary people were busy trying to earn a living, they disregarded their health. Rich people however, treasured their lives and paid great attention to sustaining their health.

At the end of the day, it was not that rich people were superior to poor people, it was because of their circumstances and statuses that they could act and think differently.

Fairy Li Shan was obviously a Gu Immortal. Time luck Immortal Gu expended immortal essence and lifespan to boost the user's luck. Since she took it, she naturally had a way to make up for this flaw.

Fang Yuan was a shrewd person, he immediately guessed that Fairy Li Shan had such a crucial method.

Fairy Li Shan saw that Fang Yuan was looking at her with shining eyes, she knew that she could not hide it and said helplessly: “I will not hide it from you, I have a method to use time luck Immortal Gu as the core, to form an immortal killer move. It can draw upon another person’s lifespan, expending it and amplify one’s own luck.”

Fang Yuan had suffered at the hands of luck path before, but he had also benefited greatly from luck path, he immediately asked: “I wonder if fairy may sell this immortal killer move to me?”

“Don’t even think about it.” Fairy Li Shan replied extremely quickly.

Fang Yuan knew this would happen, he was not upset, he laughed instead: “That being the case, I still want this Immortal Gu.”

Fairy Li Shan’s expression turned cold: “Fang Yuan, are you trying to ruin my plans?”

“I would not dare to.” Fang Yuan’s expression turned solemn, he said with sincerity, explaining: “Even if you did not have this killer move, I would still choose this Immortal Gu. The reason is solely because I obtained an improved mortal Gu recipe of inch of time. Time luck Immortal Gu needs an immortal killer move and time to activate, if I use inch of time, I might be able to replace it as the expenditure and prevent my lifespan from being affected.”

“Is that so...” Fairy Li Shan was stunned, she did not know this.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng chuckled, explaining for Fang Yuan: “When we bought this Gu recipe, we did not think that fairy would have time luck Immortal Gu. It seems that we can fortunately coordinate them together.”

Regarding this matter, Tai Bai Yun Sheng had the right to speak.

He was a time path Gu Immortal, time luck immortal gu and inch of time were both time path Gu worms, since he had the feeling and predicted that these two Gu worms could coordinate, then that was probably going to work.

Fairy Li Shan's expression relaxed, but her tone was still stiff: "Even in that case, to think of a brand new immortal killer move using time luck Immortal Gu and inch of time as the foundation will be a huge project. Why don't you leave the time luck Immortal Gu with me first, and I will use the immortal killer move to improve your luck, isn't that a better result?"

Fang Yuan laughed heartily, immediately replying: "Precisely because you have the immortal killer move, we thought about the method to use Time Luck and inch of time. We can also lend the time luck Immortal Gu to you, fairy. At that point, you can activate the immortal killer move and improve our luck, that works the same."

Fairy Li Shan's expression froze, she thought: 'Immortal Gu are unique, if time luck Immortal Gu is in your hands, you hold the initiative. Who knows what will happen in the future? The Snowy Mountain Alliance has a time limit, whether we continue it or not is unknown. If we become enemies, would you lend the time luck Immortal Gu to me?'

As Fairy Li Shan thought of this, she understood.

Wasn't her worry exactly what Fang Yuan was concerned about?

If time luck Immortal Gu was in her hands, and she had the immortal killer move, she would hold the initiative. In the future, if the alliance expired, even if she helped Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng improve their luck, wouldn't she be the one deciding on the price?

"Fang Yuan, this lad is tough to deal with." Fairy Li Shan gritted her teeth secretly, regretting her decision to take out time luck Immortal Gu.

Her plan was to use time luck Immortal Gu and this immortal killer move to create a new source of revenue. Improving the luck of other Gu Immortals would definitely be a popular service.

But Hei Lou Lan was stuck in the dream realm, and Fairy Li Shan needed their help. Since she was unwilling to allow both strength path Immortal Gu to fall into Fang Yuan's hands, she was in a passive spot.

Even though Fairy Li Shan had a huge network, Hei Lou Lan's identity could not be exposed, she could only rely on Fang Yuan's help, thus he had her firmly in his grasp.

Fang Yuan saw the chance and extorted her. This was a ruthless blow, he struck at the crucial part and bit off a huge chunk of flesh.

“Forget about it. With Fang Yuan's craftiness, if I did not take out time luck Immortal Gu, he might not want the other Immortal Gu. Even if he wanted both strength path Immortal Gu, what could I do? Can I let Little Lan remain in the dream realm forever? Little sister left behind a familial emotion along with a large amount of green grape immortal essence, they are still in Little Lan's immortal aperture. That was the reason why Little Lan was able to use Immortal Gu when she was a mortal. However, with this dream realm calamity, the familial emotion has instead made it even stronger. With such a close relationship, the dream realm cannot be broken, it is grasping Little Lan tightly and preventing her from escaping. As time passes, her soul might disappear.” Fairy Li Shan sighed, Fang Yuan was her only hope now.

She was an astute person, she had her own plans and did not expose Hei Lou Lan's secret of having Su Xian Er's familial emotion.

She did not lie, she just hid it from them.

In the future, even if Fang Yuan could not save Hei Lou Lan, because of the agreement, he had to find a new method.

One could say, no matter the results, Fairy Li Shan had Fang Yuan on their side. At least, when it came to saving Hei Lou Lan, they were in agreement.

Thinking of this, Fairy Li Shan had to let go despite her reluctance, she allowed Fang Yuan to take time luck Immortal Gu.

This transaction ended with both sides fulfilling their own needs.

Fang Yuan used the chance to extort two Immortal Gu, because it happened to suit his new plans, it could be said that he greatly profited. But he had not

found out Fairy Li Shan's true bottom line.

In truth, even if Fang Yuan wanted the two strength path Immortal Gu, it was not impossible. But Fairy Li Shan's acting was impeccable, Fang Yuan could not probe her true bottom line.

Meanwhile, Fairy Li Shan paid two Immortal Gu to break free of the dream realm and save their lives. Their lives were naturally more valuable than the Immortal Gu.

Thus, they formed a new agreement and completed this transaction.

Fang Yuan and Tai Bai Yun Sheng immediately returned to Hu Immortal blessed land, trying to refine the various dream path mortal Gu, to form the immortal killer move and save Hei Lou Lan.

Meanwhile, Fairy Li Shan rushed to the first peak of Snowy Mountain.

There, Old Ancestor Xue Hu had already gathered most of the demonic path Gu Immortals, and had urged Fairy Li Shan multiple times already.

Before going, Fairy Li Shan said with a look of concern, urging Fang Yuan: "I am only leaving Little Lan here temporarily, the third peak is not safe, Fang Yuan, I hope you can do your best, the longer this drags on, the more dangerous it gets. If Little Lan is in trouble, you will not be safe either!"

Chapter 768 - Identity Exposed

Chapter 768: Identity Exposed

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Fang Yuan activated Fixed Immortal Travel, returning to Hu Immortal blessed land, but at the same time, at a certain battlefield in Northern Plains, a fight was coming to an end, the victor had been decided.

More than ten Gu Immortals surrounded the two people at the center.

Qin Bai Sheng landed on the ground, bending his back as he pushed his knees upwards, preventing himself from kneeling down.

He was no longer in the previous bold and heroic state. Even his intense battle intent earlier had dissipated, it had completely transformed into shock and dejection.

“This, this immortal killer move is called green jade song?” Qin Bai Sheng raised his head and looked at Feng Jiu Ge, speaking as he spat out blood.

His blood was no longer red, it had turned into an eerie green.

As the green blood was spat out, it solidified rapidly, turning into beads of jade pearls while falling to the ground.

These jade pearls collided with the ground and emitted a crisp sound.

The surroundings within a huge area had completely been turned into a domain of jade. The soil on the ground used to be extremely ordinary, but now it had been turned entirely into green jade.

Not just that, the reeds on the ground had also become jade-like objects. As the wind blew, the jade stems swayed with the wind, as the reed leaves shook slightly.

Meanwhile, there was a jade will emitting from Qin Bai Sheng's body. Not only were his clothes turned into jade, half of his hair had turned jade too. Even most of his skin had frozen into jade. The blood in his body could not flow smoothly, there was the contaminated jade blood in his body. Qin Bai Sheng was now trying to get them out of his body. Thankfully, his organs and intestines were protected by his defensive immortal killer move, they managed to resist the green jade song.

After personally witnessing the process of Qin Bai Sheng losing to one attack, the remaining Central Continent Gu Immortals had a grim expression, their gazes towards Feng Jiu Ge were full of wariness.

Feng Jiu Ge floated in the air, looking at Qin Bai Sheng as he said with a tone of admiration: "That's right, this is my own creation, green jade song, it can convert everything into jade. You were able to resist it for fifteen minutes, that is very rare. Alright, you are truly strong and courageous, it is too much of a pity if you die here, searching your soul is too disrespectful too. How about this, I will ask you a few questions, just answer me truthfully."

The Central Continent Gu Immortals heard Feng Jiu Ge's words and felt some surprise. This was not in line with their earlier plans.

"Lord Feng Jiu Ge."

"Qin Bai Sheng is a Northern Plains expert, if you let him go so easily, you might be leaving behind a future danger."

"This person could resist green jade song for fifteen minutes, he is a strong adversary and a lone cultivator, why don't we..."

Everyone spoke out, hoping that Feng Jiu Ge would kill Qin Bai Sheng. On one hand, they were wary of his battle strength, but on the other hand, they were coveting Qin Bai Sheng's great wealth.

Qin Bai Sheng was one of the biggest winners in the auction. To make a comparison, the total amount of immortal materials that Fang Yuan

obtained after selling all of the Gu Immortal captives was less than one percent of his earnings.

But Feng Jiu Ge waved his hand: “I have already made up my mind, there is no need to say anything else. Old Oracle, I will need you to use the killer move, gentleman’s bamboo.”

Facing Feng Jiu Ge’s firm attitude and insistence, the Central Continent Gu Immortals were silent.

The green jade battlefield in front of them was the greatest deterrence. They were all experts of the ten great ancient sects, but they had all found out now that they could not even take one attack from Feng Jiu Ge. If they swapped places with Qin Bai Sheng, they would end up in an even poorer state!

Feng Jiu Ge’s strength was so great that all the Gu Immortals here lost their vigor. Qin Bai Sheng had lost his battle intent, while the Central Continent Gu Immortals were thinking: No wonder Feng Jiu Ge was acknowledged to be at first place in Central Continent! Six songs meant six immortal killer moves, green jade song was only one of them. With such battle strength, he was simply terrifying, even against a rank eight Gu Immortal, he might not be inferior.

The young-looking wisdom path Gu Immortal that was called by Feng Jiu Ge was from Ancient Soul Sect of Central Continent.

He breathed in deeply, walking out towards the center of the battlefield.

He stretched out his fist from his wide sleeve, opening his five fingers as a colorless crystal bamboo grew out of his palm.

“My immortal killer move, gentleman’s bamboo, uses the rank six Immortal Gu Bamboo Gentleman as the core, with six hundred and sixty mortal Gu complementing it, it is used specially for detecting lies. Even though the core Immortal Gu is rank six, this killer move can work against rank seven Gu Immortals. But against rank eight, it will not be effective.”

Old Oracle's explanation sounded modest, but it was actually a threat to Qin Bai Sheng to not play any tricks.

Qin Bai Sheng's expression was very ugly, he understood what Old Oracle was trying to say.

"I lost to one move, Feng Jiu Ge, you are really amazing. My skill was inferior, I admit my defeat, ask away. But you can only ask three questions." Qin Bai Sheng said.

"You!" A few Central Continent Gu Immortals were unhappy, they frowned as they emitted killing intent.

Feng Jiu Ge smiled: "No problem, three questions are enough."

"Ask quickly, I have no time to waste." Qin Bai Sheng spat out the last mouthful of jade blood, regaining a bit of his grandeur.

"The first question, who is the person who sold these Immortal Gu, Delight in Water and Mountain and Worldly Wave Trace?"

Qin Bai Sheng was stunned, he imagined Fang Yuan's appearance, feeling sour and bitter within: Sha Huang, oh Sha Huang, you were the one who brought harm to your brother!

Thoughts flashed across his mind as Qin Bai Sheng replied plainly without hesitating: "This seller is called Sha Huang, he is an immortal zombie."

"Sha Huang... immortal zombie..." Feng Jiu Ge muttered: "Continue speaking."

Qin Bai Sheng continued: "I only met this person recently, because I used my rank six luck inspection Immortal Gu and saw that this person's luck was greater than normal, I befriended him. This person has a mysterious origin, it seems he has a backer. In this auction, he sold thirteen Gu Immortal captives. Among them, there was a rank seven Gu Immortal, Rushing Thunder Hand Wu Hao. Furthermore, he has a close relationship with Fairy Li Shan, that is all I know."

Once he said that, Qin Bai Sheng's body shook as his skin burst open, blood poured out like a fountain with no sign of stopping!

Qin Bai Sheng growled in pain, concentrating as he activated his healing Immortal Gu.

After a dozen breaths, he stabilized his injuries, but the pain was too unbearable, his body was still shivering slightly.

This was due to the previous alliance agreement. Now that he leaked the information, he had broken the agreement and was facing an intense backlash, his life was in danger.

Feng Jiu Ge looked at Qin Bai Sheng, then turning around to look at Old Oracle.

The colorless bamboo in Old Oracle's hands was swaying without a trace of a change in color. This proved that Qin Bai Sheng's words were all truthful.

Thus, Feng Jiu Ge continued to ask: "The second question is regarding the collapse of Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, tell me all that you know."

Qin Bai Sheng heard this and his expression became very ugly.

An hour later, the Central Continent Gu Immortals watched as Qin Bai Sheng flew into the sky, becoming a small black dot as he vanished from their vision.

One of them was not satisfied: "Lord Feng Jiu Ge, are we really letting him off? He has so many Immortal Gu with him, he even has almost half of the immortal materials traded in the auction!"

Feng Jiu Ge shook his head: "It is not that I do not want to strike, but I found out that he has a method to detonate his soul, just the aura of it alone is terrifying. If we force him, he will probably drag a few of you down with him. By then, our plan to get information would fail."

"It's actually like this?!" The Gu Immortals were uncertain.

Feng Jiu Ge said with deep meaning: “Look at this colorless crystal bamboo, you can tell if I lied.”

Everyone kept quiet.

Old Oracle smiled sheepishly, retracting his immortal killer move.

He changed the subject: “Thanks to Lord Feng Jiu Ge, we obtained these clues, it will really help in deducing the true culprit.”

Feng Jiu Ge nodded: “We will split into two groups now, one will protect Old Oracle and let him deduce in peace. The other will follow me and go to Northern Plains Zombie Alliance, finding out news about Sha Huang. If Sha Huang is a member inside Zombie Alliance, we will capture him on the spot, that would be the best outcome.”

The Central Continent Gu Immortals listened to him, they split into two groups and retreated rapidly.

Fifteen minutes later, several blurry silhouettes landed here.

“This... how can this be?” Looking at the green jade field in front of them, He Lang Zi could still sense the power of this killer move, wariness flashed in his eyes.

“Oh no, Qin Bai Sheng was ambushed, they have already fought.” Hei Cheng had rich experience, his expression sank when he saw this.

Fairy Jiang Yu quickly took out a set of investigative Gu, after checking, she let out a breath of turbid air: “Thankfully, even though they fought, Qin Bai Sheng was not captured, he has already escaped in that direction.”

Fairy Jiang Yu’s investigative method made Hei Cheng and Xue Song Zi gasp in shock in their minds.

When the Central Continent Gu Immortals left, they had erased all of their traces, but when Fairy Jiang Yu used her method, she managed to expose more than ten Gu Immortal auras.

These auras all differed, they were in all kinds of sizes, among them, the aura that Feng Jiu Ge left behind was the largest, far greater than the rest.

“Qin Bai Sheng managed to escape from the ambush of more than ten Gu Immortals?” Xue Song Zi was surprised: “We are only five people, how can we trap Qin Bai Sheng?”

“Don’t worry, I have a method.” The mysterious black robed Gu Immortal said in a hoarse voice.

Fairy Jiang Yu retrieved her Gu worms, she showed an anxious expression: “Go, in that direction, let’s chase him!”

Lang Ya blessed land.

“What a huge piece of spiky metal! Wow, a thousand and five hundred kilograms of death water! This, these are actually jade wood eggs, wow... so many! Fang Yuan, you are so crafty and scheming, you did not disappoint me at all.” Lang Ya land spirit looked at the mountain of immortal materials, while having a joyous expression mixed with pain.

Not only were the quality of the immortal materials in front of him good, they were huge in quantity, the land spirit was pleased. But when he thought about the four to six split between him and Fang Yuan, he felt bitter deep inside.

Those thirteen Gu Immortal captives were all from Lang Ya land spirit’s work. But now, Fang Yuan was gaining a huge profit from them, he felt very uncomfortable.

“Actually, if you want the immortal materials, it is not impossible.” Fang Yuan said.

Lang Ya land spirit stared with his eyes wide open, he was not happy, instead, he showed intense alertness: “Rascal, what scheme are you up to now?”

He was scared of falling into Fang Yuan’s trap.

“You have a lot of hairy men in your blessed land, they are raised well and are good at refining Gu. But mine are quite inferior. I have a lot of mortal Gu to refine, help me refine these Gu and I’ll pay for it using immortal materials. Don’t be afraid, this is a fair trade.” Fang Yuan said warmly.

Lang Ya land spirit’s eyes rolled, without thinking for too long, he agreed: “Alright, since I often help that inkman lad anyway, I’ll take your business too.”

Chapter 769 - Testing Immortal Gu

Chapter 769: Testing Immortal Gu

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Hu Immortal blessed land.

A crystal mountain stood high at the center of Hu Immortal blessed land; it was recorded in <<The Legends of Ren Zu>> — Dang Hun mountain.

Fang Yuan was hovering above Dang Hun mountain in his original form, with a height of six meters, a green face with sharp fangs, imposing build and eight monstrous arms.

However, when compared to Dang Hun mountain, he was minuscule like an ant.

Fang Yuan's eyes let out bright light as he looked at Dang Hun mountain below him, and suddenly gave a shout: "Pulling Mountain!"

Next moment, a formless, majestic force erupted from within him and moved towards Dang Hun mountain.

Fang Yuan opened up his eight arms in an embracing pose, as if he was hugging a giant object. He gritted his teeth and exerted all his strength, like he was lifting a very heavy item.

Rumble...

At first, the sound was only a slight noise. But soon, the sound kept on increasing till the surroundings started to tremor slightly.

The object that was causing the sound was Dang Hun mountain.

Under the activation of Fang Yuan's Immortal Gu, this large crystal mountain began to slowly rise, leaving the ground.

Fang Yuan gritted his teeth, the muscles in his eight arms bulged up like lumps of rocks.

Not only his arms, the muscles in his entire body were being exerted. Creaking noises started echoing from his body, with his bones being under extremely heavy pressure.

With his great efforts, Dang Hun mountain was lifted higher, gradually rising five to six inches from the ground.

Hu Immortal land spirit was watching this with a shocked expression, with her mouth slightly agape.

"Rise." Fang Yuan wanted to properly test the Immortal Gu, and did not stop even at this stage.

Rays of light started to gradually shine from his body.

These rays were all over his whole body, but were not close together and looked extremely sparse.

The rays of light started getting brighter; at the same time, the speed at which Fang Yuan raised Dang Hun mountain was also becoming faster.

At first, the mountain was only raised by inches, now it was ascending foot by foot.

While activating the Immortal Gu Pulling Mountain, Fang Yuan observed his body as well.

These shiny rays of light on his body were strength path dao marks.

Strength path dao marks covered his whole body without any particular order; some got entangled and gathered into one ray, while some occupied certain parts of his skin by themselves.

“I activated the Immortal Gu, Pulling Mountain, with all my strength, and the strength path dao marks on me resonated with the Immortal Gu. The power of the Immortal Gu did not change, but I could bring out close to twenty percent more strength from this resonance!”

Fang Yuan persisted for a while longer, until all the bones on his body started cracking; Dang Hun mountain was lifted to a height of two to three hundred feet, before he slowly placed it back down.

The enormous and heavy mountain landed on the ground, producing a reverberating noise, like that of muffled thunder, and raising a billowing wave of dust.

Fang Yuan breathed roughly, his whole body was worn out and limp, there were many injuries to his muscles as well.

However, a few breaths later, with an immortal zombie’s powerful regenerative ability, all his injuries, whether they were in bones or muscles, recovered rapidly.

Fang Yuan’s breathing stabilized. He slowly closed his eyes, meticulously recalling the sensation from just earlier, while still hovering in the air.

Before using the strength path Immortal Gu, Pulling Mountain, Fang Yuan had gone through many kinds of deductions. Now that he was using it, his understanding was deepened, after all, true knowledge was derived from practice.

“Ever since I became a strength path Gu Immortal, there has been no increase in the strength path dao marks on my body. Thus, even after using all my effort and under the resonance of strength path dao marks, I could only increase my power by close to twenty percent.”

“Activating pulling mountain Immortal Gu will continuously consume immortal essence. Just this period of time already used up three beads of my green grape immortal essence.”

“The consumption seems very high, but considering that the target was Dang Hun mountain, it is not much.”

Dang Hun mountain was a wondrous place that could produce guts Gu, it was unique in the entire nine heavens and five regions. Not even Snowy Mountain could match the value of such a precious treasure.

Based on this, Fang Yuan speculated that it would be much easier for him if he pulled other ordinary mountain ranges compared to Dang Hun mountain.

“Pulling Mountain is good.” After a while, Fang Yuan opened his eyes and softly praised, extremely satisfied deep inside.

No mountains were easy to pull or move.

Trees had tree roots, while mountains had mountain roots. If they were casually moved, the roots could be broken and result in their destruction.

According to theory involving qi path, the whole world constituted of heaven and earth qi. The two qi converged, freely and unceasingly, forming all kinds of natural landscapes.

For instance, wind, rain, thunder and lightning were caused by abundant heaven qi mixed with occasional earth qi.

Mountains and hills were the condensation of earth qi with a bit of heaven qi blended in.

Destruction was always much easier than construction.

Mountains and rivers were easy to destroy, but could not be easily shifted. Mountain roots were connected to the earth, interlinked by earth qi. The earth qi was like the foundation of a tall building, if the mountain was forcibly pulled, it could directly break the earth qi and destroy the mountain.

However, Pulling Mountain had a mysterious ability of directly breaking the connection with the earth qi without damaging the body of the mountain. After the mountain was placed down, it could connect with the

earth qi again, this was not something achievable through ordinary methods.

“Pulling Mountain, Pulling Water... let’s try this strength path Immortal Gu next.”

Fang Yuan left Dang Hun mountain and with Little Hu Immortal’s help, he instantly arrived at the blessed land’s eastern area, hovering in front of a lake.

The eastern part of Hu Immortal blessed land was covered in lakes of all sizes. It was the result of Fang Yuan linking the east and the north, using water to extinguish fire in the past. At that time, countless rockmen had been sacrificed.

Now, the lakes here were supporting the habitats of large amounts of blue jade carps, many air bubble fishes and a few water wolf groups.

Above the lakes, there were many dark clouds linked continuously.

Large numbers of star fragment grass were planted on the dark clouds, forming grasslands in the sky. In the grasslands, groups of starlight fireflies were fluttering about. Among the ordinary firefly groups, there was a higher than average proportion of starlight firefly Gu mixed in them.

Thus, although there were thick dark clouds over the eastern part of the Hu Immortal blessed land, starlight shined brightly all over the area. In the sky was a grassland of starry clouds, while on the ground were lakes spread all over, sparkling and reflecting the starlight.

Fang Yuan flew above the largest lake, activating pulling water Immortal Gu.

A similar formless force penetrated into the lake.

Fang Yuan slowly raised two hands and immediately with a splashing sound, large amounts of lake water were lifted into the air.

Compared with pulling Dang Hun mountain, Fang Yuan felt that pulling the lake water here was as easy as picking up paper. There was an enormous difference between the two.

The lake water's state was still the same as before with no change. Large numbers of fish, shrimps, eels and turtles were freely moving around inside.

It was only that they were not able to swim beyond the periphery — a formless force held up the lake water in place of the lake shore.

Underneath the floating lake, the bottom of the lake had completely dried up, without a trace of water left behind. Large amounts of water plants were piled up on the lake bed, along with stones, shells, and so on.

Fang Yuan moved his ten fingers in different ways, causing the formless force to change. The giant lake water was like a piece of muddy clay that allowed Fang Yuan to mold it according to his will; occasionally, it took a form of a long strip of dough, round like a ball another time, and the next moment it was finely molded into a hexahedron.

After transforming it for a while, Fang Yuan stopped moving his fingers, before exerting the thoughts in his mind.

The lake water shook nonstop, displaying all sorts of weird and strange shapes, like a deer flying, a cloud moving... but regardless of the changes, the fish groups and other living beings inside were covered by the formless force, unable to get out.

“Nice, nice!” Little Hu Immortal, who was watching from the side, laughed joyfully with bright eyes.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng was also watching, and heaved a sigh: “Moving mountains and overturning rivers, it truly is the sight of an immortal's power.”

Fang Yuan's thoughts moved again, and the enormous lake water slowly and gently landed back into the lake. Fang Yuan retrieved the formless force, stopping pulling water Immortal Gu. This lake was restored to its

previous state, but there were waves churning on the surface of the lake, lasting for a long while.

“These two strength path Immortal Gu have specific forces. One is targeted at mountain ranges, while the other is for water. If used with kind intentions, one can bring in rain, and move mountains to open a path. If used with malicious intention, mountains can capsize and giant waves could rise up to the sky.” Fang Yuan inwardly praised.

This was the battle strength of Gu Immortals.

They could directly steamroll through mortal Gu Masters like crushing ants.

“I obtained two Gu and my battle strength immediately rose explosively. But to integrate them in my immortal killer move, myriad self, won’t be an easy matter. I will definitely need time and effort. Unlike the Immortal Gu, Self Strength and Strength Qi, which can almost directly merge with myriad self because myriad self’s concept matches with them.”

Designing a killer move was not simple.

The lightning path Gu Immortal, Vicious Lightning Fiend, had gone into secluded cultivation for several years before he was able to draw references from the blood deity Immortal Gu recipe to create the killer move, lightning deity.

Hei Lou Lan already had the mortal killer move, self strength phantom, even with this foundation, making it an immortal killer move was difficult. She had been trying so hard at it, but still had little success.

In his previous life, Fang Yuan had created blood path killer moves, and it was a result from racking his brains, spending long periods of time and making painstaking efforts.

Fang Yuan still did not have any clue on how to merge these two strength path Immortal Gu into myriad self.

But he was not worried and was even confident.

One part of this confidence came from his strength path attainment. More of it came from his incomparable confidence in rank nine wisdom Gu.

The light of wisdom could produce unlimited inspiration. This was a supreme tool in deducing Gu recipes, Immortal Gu recipes, mortal killer moves, immortal killer moves and many other things!

Looking back at this auction, Fang Yuan lost Worldly Wave Trace, Rising Azure Cloud, Delight in Water and Mountain, and gained Iron Crown Eagle Strength, Pulling Mountain, Pulling Water, Eat Strength and Unravel Mystery.

Every Gu was good, the main matter was whether they suited oneself.

Fang Yuan's battle strength had increased by a very large scale with this auction.

“Junior brother, you gained a lot in this auction. When you completely process them, your battle strength will surely increase by several times!” Tai Bai Yun Sheng slowly flew over, praising Fang Yuan happily.

Fang Yuan nodded: “Right, I now have a desolate beast bat corpse and can add in the third pair of bat wings. Eat strength Immortal Gu and iron crown eagle strength Gu can be used to cultivate, increasing the strength path dao marks in my body. The more dao marks there are, the more power I can bring out when I use strength path Immortal Gu. There is also inch of time, memory thought Gu, malicious thought Gu and others which I need to urgently produce in large numbers. I have to combine the complete unfamiliar face and the incomplete vaguely familiar face to design an entirely new method of disguise. There is much work to be done and they all need to be carried out.”

In the coming days, Fang Yuan was definitely going to be extremely busy.

But this was a good thing.

The auction was an excellent opportunity which Fang Yuan tightly grabbed onto and made the best use of, bringing progress in more or less every

aspect.

Tai Bai Yun Sheng reminded: “Don’t forget your agreement with Fairy Li Shan, the main task is to refine dream path mortal Gu to form the immortal killer move which can awaken Hei Lou Lan.”

“I understand this, you should go to Eastern Sea.”

Tai Bai Yun Sheng smiled: “Shark Demon has already urged me several times over these last days. Junior brother, if there is anything, just notify me and I will immediately return.”

Fang Yuan frowned: “Be careful. We have revealed many things in this auction, also, Ma and Zhao have fallen into the hands of others, this is not good for us!”

At this moment, he was still not aware that his immortal zombie Sha Huang identity was already exposed.

Chapter 770 - Refining Dream Path

Mortal Gu

Chapter 770: Refining Dream Path Mortal Gu

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Amidst the light drizzle, Qing Mao mountain appeared even greener than usual.

Fang Yuan sat in his room, facing his younger brother Fang Zheng.

“Brother, why are you still so stubborn? Uncle and aunt had raised us with great difficulty these last years, yet you reported them to the elders, this is really an ungrateful act!” Fang Zheng puffed up his chest, standing in front of Fang Yuan as he scolded with a righteous tone.

Fang Yuan’s expression was calm, his gaze was cold as ice as he looked around, thinking: “This dream realm is very realistic.”

Soon after, he inspected his body, seeing that in his rank three aperture, he had liquor worm, all-out effort Gu and others.

Fang Yuan’s mind settled, he thought: “This body’s cultivation level is the same as before the Three Kings blessed land time period.”

At this time, Fang Zheng said with agitation: “Right now, there is still some time before the elders’ trial, it is still possible for brother to withdraw your case. If you really put up a case against them, your reputation will be ruined, everyone will look down on you, I will not acknowledge you as my brother!”

Fang Yuan chuckled, he stood up and walked towards Fang Zheng.

Fang Zheng took a step back: “Brother, what are you trying to do?”

Seeing him like this, Fang Yuan felt a strong sense of disgust in his heart.

“This is the dream realm’s entanglement.” Fang Yuan knew this in his heart, he held in his disgust as he walked past Fang Zheng, walking out of the door.

“Brother!” Fang Zheng turned around, grabbing Fang Yuan’s arm.

Fang Yuan could not enter or leave, he turned around and looked at his brother, the sense of disgust deep inside was growing. He had an urge to give Fang Zheng a slap before moving away.

But Fang Yuan became calmer, he grabbed Fang Zheng’s arm as he exerted strength, attempting to free himself.

But soon after, Fang Zheng’s other arm grabbed Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan sighed helplessly, a sharp light flashed in his eyes as he raised his leg, kicking Fang Zheng onto the ground.

Fang Zheng was sent crashing onto the ground, he could not get up for the time being.

Fang Yuan was freed and turned around, taking large steps and walking out of the door.

The moment he left, the scene in front of him changed.

He was in the Gu Yue clan’s discussion hall.

The elders were all seated on the two rows at the sides. The clan leader was at the center, looking down at Fang Zheng and Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan inspected himself, finding that he was kneeling on the ground along with Fang Zheng beside him.

Fang Yuan’s was fully aware, he knew that when he kicked Fang Zheng earlier, his emotions had been moved and it caused the dream realm’s entanglement to become stronger.

Previously it was the first scene, it was just a room with two people. But now in the discussion hall, it was larger than the room, and there were around ten people. Most of their faces were blurry, only Fang Zheng's face was clearly visible.

Fang Yuan looked around, he only gazed at the clan leader for a short period of time before his face suddenly became clearer.

Fang Yuan quickly looked away, not daring to keep gazing.

The longer he looked, the more his memories would be pulled out, and the more realistic the dream realm would be. The bigger problem was getting his emotions involved, the moment emotions he invested, he would fall further into the dream realm's entanglement.

Fang Yuan did not have any dream path Immortal Gu to help him, if he lost himself in the snare, it would be hard for him to free himself.

“Where is the Gu refinement material in the dream? Don't tell me it is not in this second scene, but the third?” Fang Yuan looked around as he searched, but there was no result. Just as he was thinking, the clan leader spoke.

Soon afterwards, a clan elder stood out and announced to everyone that Fang Yuan was suing his aunt and uncle for trying to embezzle his parents' inheritance.

Fang Zheng was the witness, speaking for his uncle and aunt.

As Fang Yuan listened to them, the disgust and hatred deep inside him grew, even a sense of anger was hidden within.

As the elders spoke, they were all siding with Fang Zheng, they did not treat Fang Yuan well at all.

Fang Yuan's situation was getting more dangerous, but he still remained extremely calm. He paid careful attention to these emotions, deep within himself, he was sneering in disdain at them from beginning to end.

“The accused may enter now.” At this moment, the clan leader spoke.

Uncle and aunt appeared, they had an angry expression. The moment they spoke, they chided Fang Yuan, saying that he had an unfilial attitude. They said that this was completely a baseless accusation, there was no such thing, but all of the elders believed their words, smiling coldly at Fang Yuan.

“We will give you one last chance, do you have anything else to say?” At the end, the clan leader opened his mouth, asking Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan coldly smiled, this was the trap of the dream realm, once he spoke and triggered his emotions, he would be in danger.

Thus, he kept quiet and shook his head.

The clan leader’s expression changed, he sneered as he pointed: “You are truly guilty, you have no words to rebuke us. I will now declare, you will return the nine leaf vitality grass Gu back to your uncle and aunt.”

The nine leaf vitality grass appeared very fresh and lifelike, it was taken out of his aperture and handed to his uncle and aunt.

Fang Zheng kowtowed continuously, thanking: “Thank you lord clan leader, thank you elders for your clear judgment, you protected my innocent uncle and aunt’s reputation.”

Fang Yuan felt faint anger and sadness in his heart, but he controlled them.

His gaze was shining, he stared at the nine leaf vitality grass.

The Gu refinement material had appeared in the dream, it was this ‘nine leaf vitality grass’.

“That really was full of hidden danger, the key item is involved in all sorts of ways to trigger my emotions. The more I focus on this dream material, the more my emotions would be drawn out, I would sink into the dream realm’s entanglement.”

Thinking of this, Fang Yuan made a move, using his primeval essence and injecting them into his Gu.

Several strength path phantoms appeared, attacking his uncle and aunt.

He took the ‘nine leaf vitality grass’ immediately, not staying afterwards, charging out of the door without hesitation.

“Scoundrel!” The clan leader smiled in spite of his anger, he charged out as well.

“You dare to offend your seniors, you are too audacious, you deserve death!” The elders shouted angrily, following the leader and chasing after Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan had just stepped out of the door when the scene in front of him changed.

He was in a cave with countless pale white bones around him, this reminded Fang Yuan of Southern Border’s Bai Gu mountain.

Because of Grey Bone Scholar’s inheritance, Fang Yuan and Bai Ning Bing worked together, eventually escaping Bai Gu mountain and hiding from the assault of Bai clan. This was a vivid memory etched in the depths of his heart.

The moment he had this recollection, the surroundings of the cave became clearer, they even changed and became exactly like Bai Gu mountain back then.

Fang Yuan was alerted, he stopped recalling his memories.

At this moment, Gu Yue clan leader brought close to ten clan elders, entering Fang Yuan’s vision and chasing him.

Fang Yuan quickly retreated.

Once he died in the dream realm, his soul would take great damage, or he might even die because of the dream. In the five hundred years of his

previous life, who knows how many Gu Masters fell into a dream realm's entanglement and lost their lives inside dream realms.

According to Fang Yuan's soul foundation, death was not possible, but his soul could get heavily injured.

Fang Yuan was not afraid of soul injuries, because he was in control of the exclusive guts Gu transaction. The problem was, if he left the dream realm due to injuries, the dream material that he had searched for with much difficulty would vanish. His work would be wasted, Fang Yuan did not want that.

As Fang Yuan escaped, he checked the nine leaf vitality grass Gu in his pocket.

The grass Gu was realistic and lifelike, Fang Yuan had a sensation deep within himself, reminding him that this was a high tier ingredient for refining dream Gu.

Fang Yuan moved about left and right, escaping into a small cave. He released a few Gu worms as a danger detection method, before sitting on the ground and refining Gu using the Gu recipe in his memories.

Halfway through the refinement, Fang Yuan was discovered by some pursuers, they blocked the only exit of the cave.

Fang Yuan sighed helplessly, he activated several strength path beast phantoms and forced his way out.

During the intense battle, he restrained his emotions and only forced them out, not killing them.

A moment later, he found a second cave and entered it to refine Gu again.

This time, the refinement was even shorter, he only finished thirty percent before he was discovered by Fang Zheng.

"He is here!" Fang Zheng shouted loudly.

Fang Yuan snorted, kicking and sending Fang Zheng flying.

At this time, an elder had arrived already, assaulting Fang Yuan from behind.

Every time he got injured in the dream, it was a huge hit to his soul.

Fang Yuan was in a dangerous situation, he turned around and summoned several beast strength phantoms, turning this elder who attacked him into meat paste.

“Fang Yuan, you will die terribly!” Before dying, this elder cursed as he shouted. His blurred face turned clearer, turning into the academy elder’s appearance.

Fang Yuan sighed deeply to himself.

During the dangerous moment earlier, he was distracted and his control over his emotions weakened, it caused him to fall deeper into the dream.

This was also the reason why he did not kill the pursuers all along.

The dream scenario could go on endlessly, it could be said to be infinite. Even if Fang Yuan killed the pursuers, new ones would appear, even if they did not appear, there would be new disturbances.

Especially when he engaged in life and death brawls, he had to concentrate, his emotions were more likely to influence his actions. There were all sorts of dreams, they involved drawing out a person’s emotions, so that they could not distinguish reality and illusions, eventually sinking into the dream realm’s entanglement, unable to wake up.

Thankfully, Fang Yuan had his previous life’s experiences, even though his achievement in the field of dream realms was pitiful, it was enough to deal with this.

After getting rid of the pursuers, Fang Yuan came to a hall, it was exactly the same as the area where he refined bone flesh unity Gu.

Here, Fang Yuan finally refined his dream path Gu worm.

As the pursuers came, Fang Yuan laughed as he muttered to himself: “Time to wake up.”

As he said this, the scene in front of him vanished and turned into pure darkness.

Fang Yuan gradually opened his eyes, the darkness faded and turned into the scenery of Dang Hun palace, just like before he entered the dream. Meanwhile, Fang Yuan was sitting on the bed, his arms grabbing at a space, it was the same as the motions of his arms in the dream.

In the dream, he was grabbing the newly refined dream path mortal Gu. Now that he was back in the real world, the dream path mortal Gu vanished.

Fang Yuan was not shocked, he checked inside his mind.

In his mind, a dream path mortal Gu was floating, the thoughts around it were like bubbles, popping and vanishing.

“The first dream path mortal Gu is finally done.” Fang Yuan smiled in satisfaction.

Dream path was different from other paths, the mortal Gu did not have physical forms, they only existed in the mind. Only dream path Immortal Gu could turn from immaterial to solid.

Chapter 771 - Lord Vice Envoy

Chapter 771: Lord Vice Envoy

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“Scoundrel, where are you trying to run to?” Dragon Commander Ye Cha led three immortal zombies as he flew in the air, they were very fast, as if like lightning.

The person they were chasing was none other than Feng Jiu Ge.

He disguised himself as an immortal zombie and tried to mix into Northern Plains Zombie Alliance, but at the last moment, he was blocked by the dao mark door at the discussion hall entrance.

Because of this, the secret that he was not a Northern Plains immortal zombie was exposed, and Dragon Commander Ye Cha, one of the three leaders of Dark Flow Giant City, personally went after him.

Suddenly, Feng Jiu Ge stopped his movements, he turned around and looked at the pursuers, smiling as he said: “Are you having a hard time chasing me? Why don’t you stop, I just have a few questions, if you answer me truthfully, I might spare your lives.”

“What?” The immortal zombies flew into a rage.

“Scoundrel, you will not be able to escape, you dared to scheme against us, worm!” A brawny male immortal zombie said in an malicious tone.

“There might be a trap.” A female immortal zombie immediately used her investigative method, scanning the surroundings.

Almost at the same time, the female immortal zombie’s expression became stupefied, she screamed in shock.

Three Central Continent Gu Immortals appeared, together with Feng Jiu Ge, they surrounded the immortal zombies in a circle.

Feng Jiu Ge laughed lightly, he got rid of his disguise and restored his original appearance, his rank seven Gu Immortal aura emanated with no room for doubt.

The immortal zombies were all stirring anxiously.

“Rank seven Gu Immortals!” Dragon Commander Ye Cha’s face was grim, he tried to raise the morale: “So what if it is an ambush? We both have four people, the numbers are the same. You are a rank seven Gu Immortal, but I am also rank seven. Do not think that immortal zombies have low battle strength, we just refuse to do unnecessary battles normally. You Gu Immortals from another region are really daring, you dare to target Northern Plains Zombie Alliance? Hmph!”

“That’s right, don’t think I’m afraid of you!”

“A battle it will be.”

“You are all challenging our Zombie Alliance, have you thought of the consequences?”

The immortal zombies spoke, they were united as one.

Feng Jiu Ge clapped as he smiled: “By now, your letter to request support should have reached Dark Flow Giant City through your blessed land, right?”

As he said that, the other three immortal zombies’ facial expressions changed, even Dragon Commander Ye Cha’s gaze flickered.

Immortal zombies were in an awkward state, if they could avoid battle, they would try to do so. This place was not far away from Dark Flow Giant City, thus, the moment the Central Continent Gu Immortals appeared, the four immortal zombies sent the information back. This was not because they

were afraid of dying, but rather, why would they not ask for reinforcements if they could?

The more people there were, the greater their advantage, even if they battled intensely, they would suffer fewer losses, and the benefits after the battle would be higher.

Those who could become Gu Immortals were astute people.

Even a battle maniac would not fight brainlessly. If that was really the case, even if they became a Gu Immortal, they would not live long.

Feng Jiu Ge looked at their expressions and cupped his fist as he praised: "Your esteemed alliance's dao mark door is truly impressive, I am full of admiration. Even though I have heard rumors about it, I wanted to try it for myself. But the dao mark door was left behind by a predecessor, now that I am here, I have the confidence of taking all your lives before your reinforcements arrive. I am sure that you have already noticed, even though this area seems normal, it is a battlefield killer move, isolating us from the outside world. I'm afraid your letter will not reach the alliance after all."

The four immortal zombies' expressions changed again.

Feng Jiu Ge sighed, his tone became more gentle, he spoke with a sense of sincerity that could move people: "I have a soul searching method, but I do not have the intention to kill you. If you cooperate with me and speak the truth, I will let you off intact."

"Hmph, those are big words. Let's see your methods first." Dragon Commander Ye Cha interjected during Feng Jiu Ge's words, if he continued speaking, the morale that he had built up might fall apart.

Other immortal zombies might give up, but Dragon Commander Ye Cha had a high status, he had his concerns — if he gave in without even trying to fight, his reputation would be ruined. How would he command his subordinates in the future? How would he remain as one of the three leaders of Dark Flow Giant City?

Dragon Commander Ye Cha charged out first, the three immortal zombies behind him split up, towards his left, behind him, and to the right, instantly forming a simple diamond formation.

Feng Jiu Ge's smile was unchanged, nevertheless he retreated in relaxed fashion.

His opponents were too weak, he did not have the desire to fight!

From his left and right, two Central Continent Gu Immortals laughed and attacked from either side.

An intense battle of two against four unfolded, the Central Continent Gu Immortals were having the upper hand, expanding their advantage as time passed. Even though Dragon Commander Ye Cha furiously roared all the while and fought back bravely, he could not reverse the situation.

But from start to finish, the two battling Central Continent Gu Immortals did not lose control over the situation.

After fifteen minutes, Dragon Commander Ye Cha's face turned dark, he stopped the fighting. The other three immortal zombies had little battle intent remaining, they showed a faint expression of fear.

"What questions do you have, as long as they do not infringe on the core benefits of my Zombie Alliance, ask away." Dragon Commander Ye Cha said coldly.

"A wise man submits to circumstances, it is good that you have such an understanding." Feng Jiu Ge's smile became wider, he asked: "I need to know about immortal zombie Sha Huang."

"Sha Huang?" Dragon Commander Ye Cha was stunned.

"That immortal zombie who just joined." The female immortal zombie behind him said.

"Oh?" Feng Jiu Ge's eyes flashed with joy, he asked earnestly: "I would like to hear more."

At almost the same time, another intense battle was coming to an end.

Whoosh whoosh whoosh....

Fairy Jiang Yu and the others had injuries as they breathed heavily, in a rough state.

“Hmph! It was due to my inferior skills you captured me today, you are free to kill me at your own convenience! But if you want my Immortal Gu or immortal materials, you can keep dreaming.” Trapped in the middle, Qin Bai Sheng, who failed to escape, was bathed in blood as he maintained his final stance.

Fairy Jiang Yu smiled bitterly as she shook her head: “Lord Vice Envoy, we would not dare to take your life. We have said it already, you are our leader.”

“Hmph!” Qin Bai Sheng’s face was cold as ice, he was very alert: “Nonsense! In order to obtain my Immortal Gu and immortal materials, you are making up such a terrible lie. Do you think I am a child?”

“Lord Vice Envoy, you are a member of Shadow Sect. The reason why you cannot remember things is because your soul was modified.” Fairy Jiang Yu explained patiently.

“Bullshit!” Qin Bai Sheng rebuked angrily: “Even if something was done to my soul, it is precisely my own soul, how can I not detect anything wrong? When you make a lie, try to ensure it’s convincing.”

Fairy Jiang Yu’s smile became even more bitter, the black robed Gu Immortal said: “Lord Vice Envoy, think of this from another angle. We are not stupid, why would we use this lie out of all excuses? The reason why your soul looks like it’s unmodified is because we used our sect’s supreme methods. Even a rank nine Gu Immortal cannot find any issues with it. But there is a problem, because the person himself cannot detect it due to the perfection of the modification. As time passes, he would become another person entirely.”

“Lord, you had personally designed this plan from the beginning. I had warned you that this was dangerous. After all, Lord Envoy himself was a great example. But lord was insistent on this, you said that to deceive the enemy, you need to deceive yourself. Inside this soul path Immortal Gu, your remnant soul is inside. As long as you fuse it into yourself, you will learn about the truth.” Fairy Jiang Yu said, taking out a soul path Immortal Gu.

Qin Bai Sheng looked at this Immortal Gu silently.

Fairy Jiang Yu continued: “Actually, Lord Vice Envoy, you must have noticed. In the battle earlier, we did not use any fatal methods, even when you injured us heavily, we did not have any intention to kill you. I’ll give this Immortal Gu to you, you can inspect it yourself.”

The soul path Immortal Gu flew slowly, landing in front of Qin Bai Sheng.

“She really gave it to him.” Xue Song Zi, who was at the side, watched in shock.

Hei Cheng was expressionless, he healed his injuries as he watched.

Qin Bai Sheng was extremely alert, he used many methods to inspect it, after confirming that the Immortal Gu had no issues, he placed it in his hands and looked into it mentally.

Soon, he realized that there really was a lump of soul inside this Immortal Gu.

Furthermore, this lump of soul vaguely seemed to have a close relationship with him.

Qin Bai Sheng hesitated for a moment before chuckling, he squeezed with his fingers and broke the Immortal Gu: “Scoundrels! This method was your trump card, right? Even using all my knowledge and experience, I could not see any flaws, but your attempt to trap me, even with your glib tongues, will end in failure!”

“This!” Xue Song Zi shouted reflexively, he felt heartache. This was an Immortal Gu, he actually destroyed it.

Hei Cheng was a little surprised, towards Qin Bai Sheng’s action, he couldn’t help but feel a sense of admiration.

This was absolute self-confidence that could allow this action of his.

Even in a desperate situation, Qin Bai Sheng’s confidence towards himself had never wavered.

Hei Cheng thought to himself: If it were him, facing such words from his enemies, what would he choose to do?

“Lord Vice Envoy, you!” The black robed Gu Immortal shouted, he became anxious: “How will we salvage this now?”

“No worry.” Fairy Jiang Yu’s lips curled up: “As expected, Lord Vice Envoy understands yourself best. If this was any other place, when the Immortal Gu was destroyed, the soul would dissipate. But thankfully, we spent a lot of effort and moved you here.”

“Hmph, where are we now?” Qin Bai Sheng shouted as he asked.

The surrounding fog was thick, as Fairy Jiang Yu waved her sleeves, wind blew as they scattered, revealing a mountain wall.

Qin Bai Sheng, Hei Cheng, and Xue Song Zi realized that they were in a valley now.

“Luo Po valley?!” Qin Bai Sheng took a few glances and his heart jumped.

“As expected of Lord Vice Envoy.” Fairy Jiang Yu waved her sleeves, countless Gu worms flew up from the valley, using an immense number of white lotus giant silkworm Gu as the foundation, they formed a super Gu formation.

The Gu formation activated, the force in it shocked He Lang Zi, Hei Cheng, and Xue Song Zi.

“Ah—!” Qin Bai Sheng shouted in pain.

After a dozen breaths of time, everything ended.

Tens of Gu worms, including a good number of Immortal Gu, flew up from the valley, returning to Qin Bai Sheng’s immortal aperture like birds returning to their nest.

Qin Bai Sheng regained his full strength!

“Finally, I am back...” Qin Bai Sheng looked at his hands, he said in a low voice, his expression was cold.

“Subordinate pays respects to Lord Vice Envoy, congratulations to lord for returning safely.” Fairy Jiang Yu and the black robed Gu Immortal knelt on the ground, while Hei Cheng and Xue Song Zi bowed slightly. Only He Lang Zi was still acting rebellious, crossing his arms and watching coldly.

Qin Bai Sheng recalled everything that happened, snorting coldly: “Feng Jiu Ge... I will remember this, sooner or later, I will settle the score with you. Jiang Yu, you only found these people? Just them alone will not be able to take down Lang Ya blessed land.”

“I have performed poorly in this task.” Fairy Jiang Yu rapidly lowered her head and admitted error.

Hei Cheng and Xue Song Zi’s expressions changed, but He Lang Zi opened his mouth and showed his sharp teeth, growling: “Qin Bai Sheng, never mind that you are acting so mysteriously, you actually dare to look down on me?”

Chapter 772 - Silence and Sigh

Chapter 772: Silence and Sigh

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

BOOM!

Amidst an intense explosion, He Lang Zi was like a pile of mush as he collapsed in the huge pit.

He tried to get up, but it was like there was a huge formless mountain pressing down on his body, the immense weight prevented him from moving at all.

He Lang Zi's eyes were blood red, his expression was distorted, he growled unceasingly.

Qin Bai Sheng's arms were lowered, he looked at the pit expressionlessly, at the struggling He Lang Zi.

“One move, just one move, he completely immobilized He Lang Zi!” Xue Song Zi's eyes were full of shock.

Hei Cheng squinted, he hid the intense shock in his mind as he thought: “What immortal killer move is this? Once he used it, He Lang Zi was unable to use a single killer move! He Lang Zi was completely immobilized, but his body is unharmed, this should be a soul path killer move...”

As for Fairy Jiang Yu, she showed no sign of surprise.

Meanwhile, the mysterious black robed Gu Immortal's face was covered by his hood, his expression could not be seen.

“If, if you have the guts, let me use my killer moves! Sneak attacking me from the start, how strong can you be? I refuse to accept this!” He Lang Zi almost cracked his teeth, he was sprawled in the pit as he looked at Qin Bai Sheng, speaking with much difficulty and anger.

Qin Bai Sheng snorted in disdain, he looked down at He Lang Zi as he smiled slightly: “Striking first gives you the advantage, does a demonic path Gu Immortal like you not know that? It seems that I overestimated you, in a real battle, who would care if you accept it or not? As long as the enemy is defeated, that is true ability!”

As he said this, Qin Bai Sheng paused, his expression turned cold: “Right now, you are meat on the chopping block, you are at my mercy. You are to accept this whether you like it or not. I will give you three breaths of time, submit to me, or I will kill you right here.”

He Lang Zi did not hesitate: “I submit!”

Qin Bai Sheng laughed, releasing the restraint.

He Lang Zi felt the pressure lifting, he laughed fiendishly as he used his immortal killer move.

At once, a piercing bright light shone out. The light came as quickly as it faded, soon after, a huge and menacing wolf appeared.

The huge wolf opened its mouth, pouncing on Qin Bai Sheng.

Qin Bai Sheng stood at the edge of the pit, his size was a huge contrast to the huge wolf.

Before the huge wolf reached him, a strong burst of wind blew, causing several of the Gu Immortals’ robes to flutter in the wind.

He Lang Zi turned into a huge wolf, he attacked with rage, he had an imposing aura. Xue Song Zi and Hei Cheng retreated, afraid of getting caught up in it.

Qin Bai Sheng was very close to him, seeing the huge wolf approaching, he did not move, he showed a cold smile on his face, evidently, He Lang Zi's attack was not out of his expectations.

BOOM!

Another loud bang entered everyone's ears.

The huge wolf cried out, falling from the sky, its four paws were on the ground, a huge force was pressing down on the wolf's body.

He Lang Zi was now just like earlier, completely immobilized again.

In his huge wolf eyes, he showed unbelieving shock, he looked at Qin Bai Sheng as he shouted: "This move again! What is this move called?"

"It is not a big deal to tell you." Qin Bai Sheng laughed: "This immortal killer move is called soul suppression. It uses the foundation of my soul to suppress your soul. Even though your body is strong, this move directly targets your soul. Without any immortal transformations that can resist soul path techniques, whatever beast you turn into cannot defeat me. He Lang Zi, I give you one final chance now, submit to me... or die."

Facing Qin Bai Sheng's immense power, He Lang Zi turned silent.

Hei Cheng and Xue Song Zi looked at each other, they sensed this series of events was anything but reassuring.

...

"Sha Huang..." Feng Jiu Ge looked at Dragon Commander Ye Cha and the others who were leaving, his mouth muttering unendingly.

"The information we obtained this time has no practical use." Around Feng Jiu Ge, the Central Continent Gu Immortals were mumbling in unhappiness.

"No, we obtained a lot of information." Feng Jiu Ge chuckled: "Firstly, this immortal zombie, Sha Huang, was able to enter the Zombie Alliance, it

proves that he is a Northern Plains Gu Immortal. Even if he is not born here, he definitely ascended into an immortal here. Since he disguised himself, that means that his true identity cannot be known to others. Finally, he has a huge force or some great expert backing him up. This force might be the one which caused the collapse of Eighty-Eight True Yang Building!”

“Lord Jiu Ge makes much sense.” Towards Feng Jiu Ge’s deduction, the other three immortals nodded in agreement.

“What should our actions be next?”

Feng Jiu Ge thought for a while before saying: “We will meet up with Old Oracle’s group and tell the new information to them, allowing them to do further deductions.”

...

Snowy Mountain blessed land, first peak.

“What? Soft jade sand hasn’t been fully collected yet?” Old Ancestor Xue Hu looked at the list as he questioned unhappily.

The person he was questioning was the owner of the fourth peak of Snowy Mountain, Li Peng Wang.

Li Peng Wang, who had a fierce reputation and rebellious nature, lowered his head, saying politely: “Old Ancestor, please appease your anger, I met with a group of sky chief beasts, I had to stop my collection. If I go to white heaven again, I will definitely succeed.”

“Mm, go ahead and prepare. I am not targeting you, but this is the first round of immortal material collection, and you already had such a problem. How will you prove yourself and remain as the fourth peak’s owner? I raised you to this spot personally, with this poor performance, what will the other peak heads think of me?” Old Ancestor Xue Hu said a few more sentences before waving his sleeves, asking Li Peng Wang who was apologizing to leave.

“Li Peng Wang had bad luck, he was attacked by a sky chief beast group. He was heavily injured, but he still brought back a portion of the soft jade sand, it was already not easy.” After Li Peng Wang left, a female immortal walked out from the hall behind.

In the entirety of Snowy Mountain blessed land, only this female immortal could speak to Old Ancestor Xue Hu with such a tone.

Old Ancestor Xue Hu looked over at the female immortal, his expression became more gentle: “Wife, you do not know the crucial information in this, thus you think I am overly harsh on the peak heads. I searched Ma Hong Yun’s soul, I know all of this lad’s history. Fortune rivalling heaven Gu’s power is truly fearsome. Do you think Li Peng Wang’s encounter was coincidental? That is not the case. Not just him, the other peak heads also faced difficulty when collecting the materials. All this is due to Fortune Rivalling Heaven affecting us secretly. Any acts that would harm its owner would cause a backlash from Fortune Rivalling Heaven, suppressing our luck.”

“There is such a thing?” The female immortal, Lady Wan Shou, asked.

“According to the theory of luck, us Gu Immortals have extraordinary luck that protects us. But Fortune Rivalling Heaven is the emperor of luck, thus, we are still affected by it. The longer this drags on, the more uncertainties would occur. In the end, not only would the Gu refinement fail, we might even attract a huge disaster.” Old Ancestor Xue Hu explained slowly.

As the owner of the second peak, Lady Wan Shou understood now, she thought about it before frowning: “If that is the case, wouldn’t it be a huge obstacle when I refine Gu?”

Lady Wan Shou was one of the four most famous refinement path Gu Immortals in Northern Plains, according to Old Ancestor Xue Hu’s plan, she was supposed to use Ma Hong Yun as the main material and refine fortune rivalling heaven Gu at the end.

Old Ancestor Xue Hu nodded: “That is why this time, not only do we need to prepare several sets of Gu refinement immortal materials, we also need to

use other luck path Immortal Gu to protect our luck. Thankfully, Ma Hong Yun is the main material, we saved a lot of immortal materials compared to refining Fortune Rivalling Heaven from scratch.”

“Even so, we prepared way too many immortal materials, we are almost going to exceed Snowy Mountain’s capability. This refinement is way too important, we almost used up all of our life savings.” Lady Wan Shou frowned as she said.

Old Ancestor Xue Hu laughed, holding her waist, he consoled: “Wife, you’re afraid that the refinement will fail?”

Lady Wan Shou nodded, looking at her husband: “Even a refinement path great grandmaster could fail, let alone me?”

“Hahaha, just go ahead and refine it, wife, whether it succeeds or fails, I will accept the result without any hatred or anger. I have already used up all of my potential to reach this level, I have no confidence in my future calamities and tribulations. Fortune rivalling heaven Gu is my hope of breaking this situation, oh, hopefully, it will succeed in time.” Old Ancestor Xue Hu said as he sighed.

...

“Fang Yuan, go and carry that box of goods.” The caravan steward pointed at a box, shouting loudly.

“Yes.” Fang Yuan replied, climbing onto a black skin fat beetle as he moved that wooden box from the very top.

“This lad actually has strength path cultivation, I totally missed it.” Seeing Fang Yuan completing his mission easily, the caravan steward’s eyes shined with a cold light: “No, I already promised second young master, I cannot fail!”

Thinking so, the caravan steward raised his whip and lashed at Fang Yuan’s back.

With a loud cracking sound.

Fang Yuan's shirt was torn open, a deep whip scar was imprinted on Fang Yuan's back.

The intense pain assaulted his heart, Fang Yuan fell on the ground and shivered as blood quickly oozed out of his wound.

In his previous life, in the caravan, because he rejected a certain young master's recruitment, he was heavily suppressed and humiliated, the memories were surfacing again.

A sense of rage rose deep within Fang Yuan, but he quickly suppressed it.

"Why are you wasting time, move quickly!" The caravan steward was simply finding trouble with him, he scolded Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan had rank three cultivation level, but he did not use it.

After all, with enough power, he would have killing intent, that was the dream realm's trap, luring him to attack so that his rage could be drawn out.

After enduring for a day, facing difficulties from the steward, Fang Yuan went into the tent and refined his dream path mortal Gu.

"Five scenes had passed in this dream realm, I am going to succeed." Fang Yuan looked at the Gu worm that was forming, feeling pleased.

But during the night, just as he was refining the Gu, a group of beasts charged into the caravan's camp, even with Fang Yuan's defensive methods, he could not defend himself from the assault of the beast group, he ended in failure.

Fang Yuan opened his eyes, leaving the dream realm, he was still in Dang Hun palace.

Checking his immortal aperture, he found a message from Fairy Li Shan.

It explained her current circumstances, Old Ancestor Xue Hu had ordered all of the peak heads to collect immortal materials. Fairy Li Shan had left Snowy Mountain blessed land and it was not safe to leave Hei Lou Lan alone. Thus, Fairy Li Shan urged Fang Yuan to hurry up, and she also told him about the situation in Northern Plains Zombie Alliance, someone was investigating Sha Huang's identity.

“They have investigated to this extent already?” In the dim room, Fang Yuan frowned and sighed faintly.

Chapter 773 - Saving Hei Lou Lan

Chapter 773: Saving Hei Lou Lan

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Originally, when Fang Yuan joined the auction, he had expected that there would be many clues left behind, it would give others many important clues to investigate.

But the other party's investigation was faster than Fang Yuan's expectations.

But compared to his gains, this was an inconsequential cost.

Fang Yuan quickly focused his mind, using the dream realm mortal Gu in his mind to enter the dream realm again.

Ever since he refined the first dream realm mortal Gu, because he had an advantage of using dream path Gu, his dream realm exploration became easier, and his efficiency became higher.

Dream realms were deep, traps were everywhere. Because of Fang Yuan's experience from his previous life, he avoided most of the dangers, in his first ten dream realm trips, he could refine three dream realm mortal Gu.

But as the number of dream path mortal Gu increased, his success rate rose from thirty percent to fifty percent.

Fifty percent success rate was one of the highest in the present-day five regions. Because dream realms had just started manifesting, although most of the forces had some gains, they were starting from scratch, exploring step by step.

Like this, he refined Gu endlessly without any rest, half a month later in Hu Immortal blessed land, Fang Yuan finally succeeded in refining enough dream path mortal Gu. Using these dream path mortal Gu, he used unravel mystery Immortal Gu as the core, managing to form an immortal killer move — Unravel Dream!

With this trump card, Fang Yuan immediately informed Fairy Li Shan.

Fairy Li Shan was out for the moment, collecting immortal materials for Old Ancestor Xue Hu. When she heard Fang Yuan's news, she stopped her work, disregarding Old Ancestor Xue Hu's chastisement, and returned to the third peak.

After seeing Fang Yuan, Fairy Li Shan did not continue to hide that secret, she told him about it.

Before Su Xian Er died, she had left behind a familial emotion with her daughter, Hei Lou Lan. Precisely because of this familial emotion, Hei Lou Lan could use Su Xian Er's green grape immortal essence. This allowed Hei Lou Lan to use Immortal Gu in Imperial Court blessed land when she was a mortal.

When Fang Yuan heard this secret, he was not surprised.

In truth, he had made many guesses towards the cause of Hei Lou Lan's ability to use Immortal Gu as a mortal.

Right now, his guess was confirmed, it was not out of Fang Yuan's expectations.

Even so, Fang Yuan still frowned: "This is bad! One should not be influenced by their emotions in a dream realm, otherwise they will sink deeper into it. With this familial emotion's influence, my immortal killer move's power will be greatly reduced!"

"What do we do?" Fairy Li Shan's expression changed, her worry was oozing on her face.

She was not worried about Fang Yuan lying to her, because of the Snowy Mountain Alliance, both sides could not lie to each other.

Fang Yuan did not lie, the killer move unravel dream had limited power. Right now, with her being deeper in dream realm, unravel dream killer move's power became more limited.

Fang Yuan's expression was grim: "Right now, we can only give it a try. Sigh, I had seventy to eighty percent confidence earlier, but now I only have twenty to thirty percent. All in all, this was too short of a time period, I have limited dream path mortal Gu."

"Twenty to thirty percent... what if you fail?" Fairy Li Shan immediately asked.

"If I fail, my soul will take major damage. But Hei Lou Lan is the owner of the dream, she will still be deep in her dream without any damage. But there is a benefit, once I use unravel dream, the dream realm will weaken, towards Hei Lou Lan, this is a good thing without a drawback." Fang Yuan spoke the truth.

"That's good..." Fairy Li Shan let out a breath of cloudy air, relieved. But suddenly, she realized her words were inappropriate, she turned to look at Fang Yuan apologetically, lost for words.

Fang Yuan waved his hand, stopping Fairy Li Shan from speaking: "Say no more, fairy, I am not a petty person. The situation is urgent now, our identities are being searched. To prevent any issues from arising further, saving Hei Lou Lan is a top priority. Even if I fail, once I weaken the dream realm, it will help for the next time I enter it. Alright, enough talk, will you guard my surroundings?"

"That is only natural." Fairy Li Shan thanked him courteously.

Next, Fang Yuan sat beside Hei Lou Lan who was lying in her bed, activating the dream path mortal Gu in his mind.

These mortal Gu were in his mind, arranging themselves into a mystical Gu formation.

As they activated one by one, the Gu formation started.

At the last step, Fang Yuan used his green grape immortal essence and activated unravel mystery Immortal Gu.

Unravel mystery Immortal Gu gave off a bright light in his immortal aperture.

The light rushed up into his brain, after being converted by the dream path Gu formation, it turned into a green-purple light.

Fang Yuan opened his blood red eyes, as a green-purple light flickered in his pupils.

Immortal killer move — Unravel Dream!

A loud sound rang out in Fang Yuan's mind.

The scenery in front of him changed drastically, Fang Yuan was still sitting on the ground, but he was not in Fairy Li Shan's secret room, but in a hall instead.

"I am inside Hei Lou Lan's dream realm." Fang Yuan's body shook slightly, he had an understanding deep within himself, he diverted his gaze and looked around.

A banquet was being held in the hall.

The higher-ups of Su tribe were hosting a young Gu Master enthusiastically.

Su tribe leader raised his cup, laughing loudly: "Young master Hei Cheng, a toast to you."

Hei Cheng was sitting at the front of the left row, he raised his cup with both hands: "Thank you, Su tribe leader."

Saying this, he raised his head and gulped the drink in one mouthful.

The rank three elders around him were cheering at Hei Cheng for having such a candid attitude.

Hei Cheng cupped his fists, his tone carried the aura of pride that a young genius was meant to have.

Fang Yuan saw this and had a thought in his mind.

Looking at himself, he was an elder of Su tribe in this dream realm. His aperture was full of wood path mortal Gu, there was quite a number. Fang Yuan just need one look to know that he was a rank three wood path healing Gu Master.

Fang Yuan frowned, wood path was not his specialty, even more so a healing Gu Master.

He sighed mentally, consoling himself: “This is not my own dream realm, as an outsider, having rank three cultivation level is already quite good. But I wonder where Hei Lou Lan is?”

Just as he was thinking that, a female came out of the back of the hall, wearing an attendant’s attire, she resembled Hei Lou Lan and had an incredibly beautiful appearance. But she was less dominating and more gentle, her aura was quite different from Hei Lou Lan.

“It is Su Xian Er.” Fang Yuan thought, recognizing this woman.

Su tribe leader’s cup was empty, Su Xian Er carried the wine and was about to pour it, but Su tribe leader chided her instead: “You must be blind, go pour wine for our Su tribe’s esteemed guest!”

Su Xian Er replied meekly, walking over to Hei Cheng’s table.

Hei Cheng’s gaze was shining, he looked at Su Xian Er’s face, only until she finished pouring the wine did he jolt to awareness.

Looking at Su Xian Er's retreating back, he stood up and asked: "May I know your name miss?"

Su Xian Er turned around, bowing as he lowered her head, replying softly: "My name is Su Xian Er."

"Su Xian Er... Xian Er..." Hei Cheng muttered, he only sat down after Su Xian Er entered the hall and left his vision.

"Hahaha." Su tribe leader saw all of this, he laughed: "Xian Er is a girl I brought back from the battlefield many years ago. My wife had been raising her all these years, watching her grow up, even though she has the status of an attendant, we treat her like our own daughter."

"Is that so." Hei Cheng muttered, he continued feasting, but the food felt flavorless.

After the banquet ended, Hei Cheng was given a high class guest room to stay in.

Su tribe leader gathered the elders, discussing about the plan to kill Hei Cheng in the secret room.

"Tribe leader, are we really striking? They are Hei tribe, a super force that has Gu Immortals." An elder was worried.

Su tribe leader's expression turned sharp: "So what if they are Hei tribe? Once this deal is done, our entire tribe will move to Snowy Mountain blessed land to live. By then, there will not be the Imperial Court contest or the ten year blizzard. Hei tribe is a super force, but Snowy Mountain blessed land is the headquarters of the demonic path!"

The elders were all fantasizing from these words, Su tribe leader looked around and saw everyone's hesitant expressions, he said harshly: "At this final moment, why are you hesitating? Even if we do nothing, or even snitch to Hei tribe, what can we do? If we offend Snowy Mountain, they will not let us off! Do not forget that our entire Su tribe's lives were saved

by that fairy. If that fairy could save us so easily, she could also slaughter us all without difficulty!”

Being shocked by these words, the secret room became chilly, the elders saw this fact and finally faced reality.

“Tribe leader is right! We had already made that Hei Cheng lad drunk, I will strike now and take his head!” The battle hall elder shouted.

“It will not be easy to kill Hei Cheng, don’t think that he is alone, there are hidden experts in the background protecting him. Hei tribe is a super force, while Hei Cheng has great talent, he will have no less than five people guarding him.” Su tribe leader spoke about the information he had.

Fang Yuan was among them, he understood what to say when he heard this: “Then we will execute the orders of lord tribe leader!”

“Yes, lord tribe leader, go ahead and give the orders!” The elders were enthusiastic.

“Alright!” The tribe leader was overjoyed, giving out orders straight away. He had obviously thought this over, he almost said them out of reflex immediately.

Because Fang Yuan was the medicine hall elder and was a healing Gu Master, he had weak offense and defense, he was ordered to deal with the strongest enemies by supporting two other Gu Masters.

The moment he left the secret room, the dream realm changed again, entering the second scene.

The night had a bright moon and strong, howling winds.

A rank three Hei tribe Gu Master stood arrogantly, looking at the surrounding people with much anger: “Your Su tribe is really daring, you dare to attack young master Hei Cheng of our tribe!”

“Don’t waste time speaking with him!”

“Kill him first, then go and help the others.”

The two Su tribe elders were acting as offense and defense respectively, charging towards the Hei tribe Gu Master, only Fang Yuan was left behind to back them up.

“I have not discovered Hei Lou Lan yet, it seems she is not here. Judging by this scene, I can only enter the third scene after killing the Gu Master here.” Fang Yuan thought about it as he activated his wood path Gu worms, healing the Gu Masters on his side.

Initially, the Hei tribe Gu Master was strong and had the upper hand. But after an intense battle, because of Fang Yuan’s healing, the two sides mutually sustained injuries and entered a deadlock.

Suddenly, the Hei tribe Gu Master shouted angrily, charging out while injured and attacking Fang Yuan.

“Oh no, stop him!”

“Medicine hall elder, dodge!”

The two Su tribe Gu Masters were shocked and furious, they lost their bearings.

Chapter 774 - Unravel Dream Succeeds

Chapter 774: Unravel Dream Succeeds

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Dream realms were dangerous.

In dream realms, every time one got injured, their soul would suffer great damage.

If their soul injuries were severe, they would feel sluggish, they would feel irritation within themselves, their emotions would be drawn out more easily, thus sinking deeper into the dream and be unable to free themselves.

Seeing that the Hei tribe Gu Master was attacking, Su tribe's two Gu Masters' hearts sank.

The Hei tribe Gu Master had strong fighting strength, even with them joining forces, they could only fight with him evenly. As the medicine hall elder, Fang Yuan's strength was not high. The two Su tribe Gu Masters could only hope that Fang Yuan could last long enough until they could reinforce him.

But the Hei tribe Gu Master had been plotting this for a while, even if he had to risk an injury, he wanted to kill the healing Gu Master, he certainly had a strong offensive method left.

“Quickly dodge it!”

“Persevere for a few breaths, we are coming!”

The Hei tribe Gu Master quickly shortened the distance between him and Fang Yuan, but Fang Yuan remained unmoved, causing the two Su tribe Gu Masters to feel anxious.

Fang Yuan was not scared at all, he laughed coldly.

He dared to enter Hei Lou Lan's dream realm not because he was rash, but because he had prepared his trump card.

This trump card was the immortal killer move — Unravel Dream!

“Unravel.” Fang Yuan stretched out his right hand, his palm facing the Hei tribe Gu Master.

At the same time, his eyes flashed with a green-purple light.

Hei tribe Gu Master's eyes shined with intense despair, amidst his anger and shock, his body faded and his speed became slower, when he was a few steps away from Fang Yuan, he vanished into thin air.

“What, what method is this?” The two Su tribe Gu Masters behind him were staring with shocked expressions.

“A killer move that I thought of, it is nothing important.” Fang Yuan lowered his right arm, making a random excuse.

“Nothing important!” One of the two Gu Masters stared with wide opened eyes, Fang Yuan seemed like a desolate beast in his eyes.

“Killing him in one move, had we known this, why would we fight to the death?” Another Gu Master sighed, he had a complex tone, it was a joyful yet begrudged tone.

“Alright, let's move quickly, go and reinforce the others. The most important matter now is to kill Hei Cheng.” Fang Yuan reminded.

Su tribe's two Gu Masters nodded, now was not the time to talk about Fang Yuan's killer move, the three quickly moved and went to the deeper parts of the grassland.

Fang Yuan followed the two Gu Masters of Su tribe, sprinting as the scene changed again.

The night was dark, the sky had no moon, only several stars were shining.

Fang Yuan and Su tribe leader, all four people, charged towards the direction of Hei Cheng.

“I see him, after flipping over that mountain, we can reach Hei Cheng.” In their rush, an elder used his investigative Gu worm as he spoke.

“I said long ago, he was hit by my tracking Gu, no matter where he does, he will not be able to run away.” Battle hall elder said proudly.

“Academy elder died in battle, we must take revenge for her.”

“Since it is a battle, there will be wins, losses, life and death. Academy elder sacrificed herself for us, she will definitely be praised. On the other hand, Su Xian Er betrayed our tribe, helping that Hei Cheng lad escape, this is an unforgivable crime!”

Saying this, Su tribe leader’s expression was dark: “Even though Su Xian Er is my goddaughter, in the name of justice, I cannot be selfish. When we capture her, we will punish her according to the tribe rules!”

Hearing this, the other elders let out a sigh of relief, they said: “Tribe leader is wise.”

“Wise? Hehehe.” A cold laugh came from the mound behind everyone.

“Who is it?” Everyone stopped in their tracks.

A figure slowly appeared on the mound.

Su tribe leader and the others’ hearts sank, it was an enemy. With just this hiding ability, it was incredible, if they did not show up intentionally, with just their investigative methods, they would not discover them.

The question was, did they use a Gu worm or a killer move?

“To think that there was still an expert like you protecting Hei Cheng!” Su tribe leader tried to stall for time, as several elders moved out, ascending up

the mound in an encircling formation.

The mysterious Gu Master looked around, but did not move, remaining at the same spot.

Suddenly, the battle on the mound erupted.

Two other mysterious Gu Masters ambushed Su tribe's Gu Masters, striking ruthlessly and viciously. In one move, they heavily injured one, while lightly injuring the other.

The Su tribe Gu Master who was heavily injured retreated quickly, while the lightly injured one was still fighting partway up the mound.

"There was a helper!" Su tribe leader's heart jumped when he saw this, having a bad feeling in his heart.

The three Gu Masters who suddenly appeared were experts, they had above average battle strength. They probably made many arrangements when they ambushed at this location, it would be difficult to break through their obstruction and catch up to Hei Cheng!

"Hei Lou Lan!" Fang Yuan, as the healing Gu Master, was behind Su tribe leader, his eyes shined when he saw the Gu Master partway up the mound.

The appearance of Hei Lou Lan's body was the one she had when she was Hei tribe leader, she had broad shoulders and a thick waist, she was rough and fierce.

At this moment, she was fighting with the lightly injured Su tribe leader, they were engaged in fierce battle, her great battle strength was beating the opponent back.

She was not like Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan was an outsider in this dream realm. There was no identity allocated to him in the dream originally, thus, when he entered the dream, he needed to take the place of another character.

But Hei Lou Lan was the owner of the dream, as the dream owner, she was part of the dream realm's creation. As for her appearance, this was how Hei Lou Lan saw herself in the depths of her heart.

“Hei Lou Lan, it's me, Fang Yuan!” Fang Yuan did not hesitate, he shouted and went past Su tribe leader, running towards Hei Lou Lan.

“Medicine hall elder!” Su tribe leader shouted in shock.

Fang Yuan did not care about him, he rapidly ascended the mound.

“Scoundrel, so you are an imposter. No wonder you had such a strong killer move!” A Su tribe Gu Master who was in the second scene with Fang Yuan exposed his identity.

“Fang Yuan?” Hei Lou Lan heard this name and her expression was dazed, but ruthless light shined in her eyes soon afterwards: “All of you, scram!”

Saying this, she waved her hand and shot a dark vortex killer move at Fang Yuan.

At the same time, the other two mysterious Gu Masters also charged at Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan snorted coldly, saying: “Unravel dream!”

Green-purple light shined in his body, be it the dark vortex or the two Gu Masters, they vanished into thin air within a few breaths of time.

“What killer move is this?!” Seeing this, all of the remaining Gu Masters stared with wide opened eyes.

Hei Lou Lan's gaze shined, she was very wary of Fang Yuan.

She suddenly retreated, leaving this small mound.

“Hei Lou Lan!” Fang Yuan shouted helplessly, chasing after her.

Hei Lou Lan was the dream owner, since she was dreaming now, unravel dream could not affect her.

“Chase! We must kill Hei Cheng!!” Su tribe leader and the others gritted their teeth, they had no other way now, they had to follow.

Hei Cheng seemed to be injured, he was moving slowly not far away. Beside him, Su Xian Er was holding onto him, limping forward at a slow speed.

Fang Yuan saw this and his heart jumped — this seemed like a trap!

Hei Lou Lan quickly met up with Hei Cheng and Su Xian Er.

“Strong warrior, please leave with young master, I will hold them off.” Su Xian Er did not recognize Hei Lou Lan, she shouted anxiously.

“You are a mere mortal woman, you have no Gu Master cultivation, how can you block these Gu Masters? Now that you have betrayed your tribe, you are dead meat!” Hei Lou Lan had a complex expression when she looked at Su Xian Er.

“It is too late, strong warrior, quickly leave!” As Fang Yuan got closer, Su Xian Er shouted as she turned back.

Hei Lou Lan sighed, she stretched out her palm and slammed at Hei Cheng’s head.

With a loud smash, Hei Cheng’s head broke apart like a watermelon, the brain matter flew everywhere.

Seeing this, everyone was shocked.

Hei Lou Lan raised her head, shouting: “Hei Cheng, I finally killed you with my own hands! Nobody can stop me from taking your life! Hahahaha!”

“Oh no!” Hearing Hei Lou Lan’s shout, Fang Yuan’s heart sank.

At once, the dream realm's scene changed.

In the hall, among the toasting of wine cups, Su tribe leader and Hei Cheng were drinking together, it was a lively atmosphere.

Su tribe leader raised his cup, laughing loudly: "Young master Hei Cheng, a toast to you."

Hei Cheng was sitting at the front of the left row, he raised his cup with both hands: "Thank you, Su tribe leader."

"This is a recurring dream, the three scenes are looping non-stop." Fang Yuan looked around, and inspected himself again.

He found that he was no longer that medicine hall elder, he was a rank two metal path Gu Master guard. He was standing at the door of the hall, guarding the door.

"As expected, from rank three to rank two peak stage, my strength fell." Fang Yuan's was bitter inside: "This is bad, Hei Lou Lan has sunk into the dream, she had no reaction even after hearing my name. The more dream realm cycles that occur, the deeper we will sink into the dream. This dream had already pulled out Hei Lou Lan's killing intent and hatred towards her father. The more Hei Lou Lan wants to take revenge, the deeper she will sink into the dream realm. How can I wake her up?"

For a while, even Fang Yuan had no idea.

Seven days and seven nights later, in Snowy Mountain blessed land time.

Hei Lou Lan, who was lying on the bed, opened her eyes with a shift in her aura. Her lost gaze became clearer, looking at the eight armed immortal beside her bed, she understood in her heart: "So it was a dream realm, I was saved by Fang Yuan."

Fang Yuan opened his eyes forcefully, his aura was weak and his soul had suffered a huge blow, his mind was extremely drained.

After dozens of rounds in Hei Lou Lan's dream realm, using the killer move unravel dream, he accumulated experience and failed repeatedly. After many attempts, Fang Yuan killed Hei Cheng before Hei Lou Lan could, ruining her goal.

But the dream realm did not dissipate, Hei Lou Lan's hatred was not resolved, the dream realm changed again.

Only until the seventeenth change, Fang Yuan roused Hei Lou Lan's consciousness, and she realized she was dreaming.

When Hei Lou Lan understood this, Fang Yuan gained the initiative.

After eight more rounds, the two finally overcame the difficulties, breaking the dream realm and escaping.

"I am going back now, as for the compensation, Fairy Li Shan will explain it to you." Fang Yuan's soul was heavily injured, he did not dare to stay for long, even when he used Fixed Immortal Travel, it was with much difficulty.

"Compensation?" Hei Lou Lan was about to thank him, but when she heard these words, an ominous feeling rose in her heart.

Chapter 775 - Dream Path Pioneer

Chapter 775: Dream Path Pioneer

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Western Desert.

“Guh—!” Gu Immortal Tang Miao’s body shook, she opened her eyes and spat out a mouthful of blood.

“Another failure.” Tang Miao’s expression was pale as paper, compared to the injuries on her body, she felt even more despair towards the failure in exploring the dream realm.

Tang Miao’s soul was heavily injured, her head was spinning as her body felt heavy, she sighed in her heart: “Brother, I was useless and could not save you! Even after exploring the dream realm deeply, I could not find you.”

She shut her eyes, bitter tears flowed down her cheeks, forming two streams of tears.

A moment later, the anxious Tang clan Gu Immortals rushed over, coming to the secret room and standing in front of Tang Miao.

Tang clan’s first supreme elder, Tang Yang, frowned, he looked at Tang Miao who was sitting on the bed as he said heavily: “I did not think that after spending so much effort to borrow the rank seven emotion Gu from Xiao tribe, the dream realm exploration still suffered a heavy loss.”

“Sigh, dream realms in themselves are mystical and strange, moreover, this is Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable’s dream realm.” Gu Immortal Tang Lan sighed.

The Prophecy of Three Venerables had spread throughout the world, the information regarding Great Dream Immortal Venerable was known to not just Central Continent, but the super forces of the other four regions as well, most of them were exploring dream realms, accumulating experience and developing new Gu worms.

As a super force of Western Desert, Tang clan had accidentally discovered Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable's dream realm many years ago.

This discovery triggered the enthusiasm of Tang clan in researching dream path.

In order to explore this dream realm, Tang clan's number one genius Gu Immortal, Tang Fang Ming, had taken this important mission from the clan, but he suffered a great loss and was still lost in the dream realm now.

His sister, Tang Miao, in order to save her brother, had tried many times but failed repeatedly.

This loss was even more severe.

In order to explore the dream realm this time, Tang clan spent a huge sum to borrow the emotion path Immortal Gu and entrusted hope in her. The result was ice cold disappointment.

"Although the Immortal Gu was useful and could suppress my emotions, preventing the dream realm from drawing them out, this also made me an outsider. I was always in the outskirts of the dream's core, this time, I did not even manage to discover brother's identity." As she sat on the bed, Tang Miao tended to her injuries as she said solemnly.

"Sigh, it seems that dream path Gu worms are needed to explore dream realms. But our Tang clan has already explored the dream realm for sixty years, we have only created over a dozen dream realm mortal Gu, they are all rank three and below. More than half of them have extremely limited use. More specifically, only four or five are suited for dream realm exploration."

The hardest part was the start, especially at this initial stage, it was extremely difficult. The pioneers were moving forward without certainty, every small step was a huge success.

Regarding dream path, nobody had any experience, their knowledge was like sheets of blank paper. Once they passed this difficult initial step, and accumulated enough experience, their advantage would become larger, like a rolling snowball.

Towards the middle to late stage, their advantage would be clear, the difficulty of researching dream path would be greatly reduced. In Fang Yuan's memories, there was a time when a new dream path Gu worm was created every day, the varieties were as numerous as the stars in the sky. That was a time when dream path was flourishing like flowers in spring.

In human history, each of these grand eras would lead to the birth of a supreme expert.

According to the Prophecy of Three Venerables, this grand expert should be Great Dream Immortal Venerable. But Fang Yuan did not live until Great Dream Immortal Venerable appeared.

Speaking of which, at this initial stage, Tang clan was already at the lead of the era. Even when compared to the ten great ancient sects of Central Continent, their progress was among the highest.

But the limitations of this era greatly restricted them. It was like a blind man walking down a path, without any clues, they could only explore step by step, after endless effort was spent, they only had a small result — over a dozen dream path mortal Gu.

And among these results, the truly useful dream path mortal Gu were extremely few.

For example, on Earth, a newly created experimental product would be very far from military usage, and even further from civilian use.

Moreover, this innovation and exploration was not possible for every Gu Immortal — one needed talent and aptitude.

In this aspect, Gu Immortals who only followed certain rules were useless, without a creative mind, they were inferior to even mortal Gu Masters.

Tang clan had many Gu Immortals, but only Tang Fang Ming was suited for this. These dozen or so dream path mortal Gu were mostly his creation. One could say that he was the main force behind Tang clan's dream realm exploration.

The regretful thing was, Tang Fang Ming was trapped in the dream realm now. Because of this, Tang clan's progress had come to a halt.

Tang Fang Ming's body was intact, the clan's Gu Immortals were protecting it. But his soul that was in the dream realm had already left his body, it had vanished. Once one was trapped in the dream realm, their soul would weaken continuously, weakening until they died.

The Tang clan Gu Immortals, especially Tang Miao, were extremely anxious, but there was nothing they could do.

“How is my brother now?” After stabilizing her injuries, Tang Miao asked.

The supreme elders looked at each other, one of them spoke with much difficulty: “We can protect his body, but there are almost no guts Gu in the market. We... can't buy them any longer.”

Tang Miao frowned, asking anxiously: “What is going on?”

The Gu Immortal from earlier replied: “You know that there is only one person selling guts Gu, it is a monopoly. But not long ago, this seller stopped releasing the product into the market for an unknown reason. Even though there are still guts Gu in the market, without the source supplier, it is drying out. Right now, the market cannot satisfy our demands.”

Guts Gu was among the best methods to strengthen the soul, and had no drawbacks, and most importantly it took effectiveness quickly.

Spectral Soul Demon Venerable had once commented, this was the number one soul strengthening method in the world, he was absolutely right.

For Tang Fang Ming, guts Gu was the method to save his life.

“Without guts Gu, brother will...” Tang Miao was anxious, her tone was flustered as she said with a shred of hope, asking: “Why are they not selling it? Is there so little circulation in the market?”

This time, Tang clan first supreme elder spoke: “We had contacted the seller and promised huge profits, but there was no response. These last days, the guts Gu that are preserving Tang Fang Ming’s life are the remaining guts Gu in the market that our tribe is purchasing with a huge sum. By now, the guts Gu supply has dried out, barely any is left.”

Tang Miao heard this and her heart sank to rock bottom, her breathing became rough.

Tang clan had ordinary soul strengthening methods. Earlier, before guts Gu were sold in treasure yellow heaven, they used these methods to preserve Tang Fang Ming’s life.

But now, Tang Fang Ming was too deep in the dream, his soul was weakening too quickly, these methods were becoming useless, the recovery could not keep up with his weakening.

Without guts Gu, Tang Fang Ming would die in his dream.

What could they do?

Tang Miao gritted her teeth, she frowned as she stared at these Gu Immortals deeply: “I don’t care! If you guys didn’t give brother that mission back then, he would not be like this. Now that he is this state, are you going to just watch?”

“You can’t say that, what do you mean just watch? These years, we in Tang clan had spent so much effort and finances to preserve Tang Fang Ming’s life, you are also one of us, you saw everything for yourself...” Third

supreme elder retorted. He listed many examples, they were not false, he had the evidence and proof of their actions.

“I don’t care!” Tang Miao’s eyebrows were in a frown, her indigo color eyes were gathering rage, even though the surface was calm, it was deep like an abyss.

“Third supreme elder, say no more.” First supreme elder stretched out his hand and stopped him.

Third supreme elder stopped speaking, as first supreme elder sighed deeply while gazing at Tang Miao, who was extremely furious and stubborn.

Tang Fang Ming and Tang Miao had a close sibling relationship, all of the Tang clan Gu Immortals knew this.

This pair of siblings were once stripped of their statuses and mercilessly abandoned when they were young. The siblings went through much hardship and survived, due to a fortuitous encounter, the brother, Tang Fang Ming, became a Gu Immortal, while his sister, Tang Miao, became a rank five peak stage Gu Master.

The two charged back to Tang clan to take revenge.

The Tang clan Gu Immortals appeared and mediated with Tang Fang Ming. Eventually, they sacrificed a band of mortal higher-ups and managed to obtain the return of Tang Fang Ming.

Compared to a Gu Immortal, even if the sacrifice was a huge number of mortals, what was that worth?

Tang Fang Ming understood the situation, he joined Tang clan and used the clan’s help to make his sister, Tang Miao, a Gu Immortal.

But Tang Miao was not as big hearted as her brother, she still had negative preconceptions against Tang clan, she had hidden resentment and indignation.

Right now, when her brother's life was at stake, any sort of explanation was useless to her.

Thus, first supreme elder said to Tang Miao with a sorrowful expression: "I discussed this with the elders for three days and three nights, there are only three ways to help Fang Ming now."

"What three ways?" Tang Miao's expression softened, she immediately asked.

"The best method is to find an ancient soul beast and kill it. By fusing its soul into Fang Ming's body, we can use killer moves to nourish his soul with that soul, allowing Fang Ming to survive this ordeal."

"The second best method is to use the blood path Immortal Gu in the clan to use a method of sensing, forcibly retrieving Fang Ming's soul."

"As for the worst method, it is to find that lone cultivator, White Sea Shatuo, for help."

After first supreme elder finished his words, the bitter expression on his face intensified.

Tang Miao listened and fell into deep silence.

After a while, she laughed grimly, raising her head and sending them out: "I need to think about this, elders, please go back first."

As the Gu Immortals left one by one, only Tang Miao was left.

She laughed again, tears falling from her eyes, they were showing a cold, mocking expression.

"What best method? Once we use it, even if we succeed, the souls would fuse and you will be neither man nor beast. As for the second method, the chances of success are less than thirty percent, even if we do not fail, the soul called back would be greatly damaged, you might not even recognize me, your own sister. As for the last solution, there is some hope in that! Although that White Sea Shatuo is a lone cultivator, he has incredible

dream path proficiency, even brother praised him many times in private. But to ask him for help, we will have to pay a huge price. These old fogies are saying that only because they are concerned about the Paradise Earth Immortal Venerable inheritance that us siblings have in our hands! Indeed, only this inheritance can move White Sea Shatuo.”

Thinking of this, Tang Miao wiped the tears on her face.

“Brother, I will not give up, even if I have to sacrifice this inheritance, I will save you.”

Tang Miao sat on her bed, even in the dim lighting, she still had the beauty of a flower.

Chapter 776 - Current Situation

Chapter 776: Current Situation

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Central Continent, Hu Immortal blessed land, Dang Hun palace.

Fang Yuan opened his eyes slowly, his red eyes shining with a ruthless light.

Inspecting his own body, Fang Yuan nodded in satisfaction, he could not help but praise: “I’ve used it so many times already, these guts Gu are truly the best in strengthening the soul. In Hei Lou Lan’s dream, I suffered such heavy soul injuries, yet I have already recovered in such a short time.”

He breathed in deeply, his mind was refreshed, his head was no longer as dizzy as the time when he was heavily injured.

“Land spirit, where are you?” Fang Yuan called out.

“Master, master, have you recovered from your injuries already?” At the next moment, the lively Little Hu Immortal asked as she appeared before Fang Yuan, her crystal-like eyes were overflowing with intense concern.

“Mm.” Fang Yuan, who had a green face and sharp fangs, nodded: “Tell me what happened when I was healing my injuries during this time period.”

Little Hu Immortal shook her head: “There were many things that happened, but none were major matters.”

A moment later, after Little Hu Immortal reported everything, Fang Yuan remained seated in his bed, not speaking.

His mind was working intensely as he tried to process the information.

In Central Continent, Immortal Crane Sect was busy trying to salvage the situation in the reincarnation battlefield, He Feng Yang was still busy trying to save his desolate beast flying crane, Little Nine, moving about all over the region.

The ten great ancient sects each had their restrictions, they mutually restrained and balanced each other.

The person currently in the limelight was Myriad Dragon Dock's Vicious Lightning Fiend. After coming out of his closed cultivation, he used the immortal killer move Lightning Deity and challenged a lot of people. Right now, he had battled more than twenty Gu Immortals, he only had one draw and one loss, with such amazing results, his reputation was soaring. Many meddlesome Gu Immortals were already comparing him with Immortal Monkey King Shi Lei.

These people did not have good intentions, because in accordance with Shi Lei's nature as a battle maniac, he would find Vicious Lightning Fiend and engage in a huge battle with him.

But Shi Lei gave no response.

The Central Continent Gu Immortals were troubled, why did Immortal Monkey King's behavior change? Even Combat Immortal Sect had become much quieter recently.

The other nine sects found something wrong, they tried to investigate secretly.

Fang Yuan knew long ago — Shi Lei discovered Starry Sky grotto-heaven, and inside the grotto-heaven, there was Star Constellation Immortal Venerable's dream realm. Right now, they must be attacking the grotto-heaven at full force.

Thinking of Star Constellation Immortal Venerable's dream realm, Fang Yuan was moved.

Earlier, he had no methods against it, he could only escape pitifully from Star Constellation Immortal Venerable's dream realm. But now that he had the immortal killer move unravel dream, this was the supreme weapon to deal with the dream realm!

“During this period of time, dream path exploration is still in its initial stages. Any super force is still stuck at the stage of starting up, every step is extremely difficult, it is a path filled with thorns. The best methods are naturally dream path Immortal Gu, but the number of these dream path Immortal Gu could probably be counted on one's hands. Meanwhile, I have a dream path immortal killer move, even without a dream path Immortal Gu, I am far ahead of these forces.”

Fang Yuan was getting excited.

Unravel dream was effective in dealing with dream realms. Each time he used it, Fang Yuan gained a huge advantage.

For example, just earlier, Fang Yuan saved Hei Lou Lan, after unraveling her dream realm, he obtained a lot of Hei Lou Lan's understanding towards strength path. This added to his strength path foundation, causing it to become more abundant.

There is always something to learn from someone else, especially when Hei Lou Lan had the Great Strength True Martial Physique, she was a naturally formed strength path immortal seed, her natural talent in strength path was beyond Fang Yuan's reach.

A portion of her strength path understanding was fully assimilated by Fang Yuan, allowing him to have great gains.

“If I can unravel Star Constellation Immortal Venerable's dream realm, my wisdom path attainment will improve greatly. Even without a complete wisdom path inheritance, I might be able to create my own one.” Fang Yuan thought.

Hei Lou Lan was only a newly advanced strength path Gu Immortal, but Fang Yuan had great gains after unraveling her dream.

If he could unravel Star Constellation Immortal Venerable's dream realm, Fang Yuan's wisdom path attainment would shoot up like a rocket!

"However, to snatch the Immortal Venerable's dream realm from Combat Immortal Sect is too dangerous, it is nearly impossible." Fang Yuan shook his head.

To unravel a dream, he had to be in Starry Sky grotto-heaven, and get close to that Star Constellation dream realm.

If he did that, he would certainly be discovered.

Based on his current battle strength, even if it increased, he would not be Shi Lei's match. Tai Bai Yun Sheng and Hei Lou Lan, compared to the rest of Combat Immortal Sect, were an even greater mismatch.

"Unless I have Tang clan of Western Desert's immortal killer move — Steal Dream. I would be able to steal the dream realm directly from the grotto-heaven, moving it elsewhere and slowly dealing with it, devouring it at my own pace."

In the five hundred years of Fang Yuan's previous life, Western Desert's Tang clan was the super force with the deepest foundation in dream path among the five regions. Originally, Tang clan was not outstanding among the dozen or so super forces in Western Desert, it was at a middle to lower tier.

But based on the rise of dream path, during the five regions chaotic war, Tang clan became Western Desert's strongest force, even among the five regions, it was a power that could stand tall, creating what Western Desert people called the 'Great Era of Tang'.

Central Continent's current situation, even though there was slight turbulence, was still peaceful.

Even though Fang Yuan really desired Star Constellation Immortal Venerable's dream realm, his battle strength was still much lower than Combat Immortal Sect, he could only watch covetously for now.

Fortunately, at the moment, dream path was still in its initial stages of exploration, even if Combat Immortal Sect captured Starry Sky grotto-heaven, they would not be able to do anything to Star Constellation Immortal Venerable's dream realm.

To make a comparison, this was like a juicy piece of meat, but it was submerged in boiling hot oil, even though Combat Immortal Sect knew that it was delicious, they could only watch for now, they could not eat it yet.

Compared to Central Continent, Fang Yuan was more concerned about Northern Plains' situation.

He had committed a huge crime, it was still being investigated. The other party had great strength and plenty of methods, soon after the auction ended, they discovered Fang Yuan's identity of Sha Huang, they were not simple, it was giving Fang Yuan huge mental pressure.

But when hearing Little Hu Immortal's report, he learned that Northern Plains' situation was much more calm than Central Continent.

Almost all of the Gu Immortals who attended the auction were trying to assimilate their gains from it, converting them into their own strength.

Old Ancestor Xue Hu mobilized the number one demonic force in Northern Plains, the full power of Snowy Mountain blessed land, to join in the plan to refine rank eight fortune rivalling heaven Immortal Gu, it was well known in Northern Plains' Gu Immortal world already.

As the number one righteous refinement path Gu Immortal in Northern Plains, Yao Huang had deepened his collaboration with Zombie Alliance. This collaboration caused Zombie Alliance's status in Northern Plains to rise up rapidly.

Qin Bai Sheng vanished without a trace, and Prince Feng Xian, who Fang Yuan was most concerned about, also made no movements.

This calm situation did not lower Fang Yuan's unease, he was getting increasingly worried.

The other party would certainly not let him go, once his identity was exposed, be it Central Continent or Northern Plains' Gu Immortal world, they would want to kill Fang Yuan, Hei Lou Lan and the others.

Since it involved the huge benefits of Giant Sun Immortal Venerable's inheritance, even if Fang Yuan escaped to Eastern Sea or Western Desert, they would definitely pursue him, he would have no peace.

"The other party is in the dark, I wonder if it is Central Continent or Northern Plains investigating me." Fang Yuan sighed mentally, in this period of time, he had no solutions, he could only deal with the situation by continuing with his former plans.

The only consolation was that he had made the right move by allying with Fairy Li Shan.

With Fairy Li Shan's information network, Fang Yuan could learn about any changes in Northern Plains' situation rapidly. With an advantage in information, he could deal with anything that happens.

"Ultimately, the issue is that I am too weak. If I was a rank eight Gu Immortal, I would be able to protect myself. Even if Giant Sun's true inheritance was exposed to the world, so what? Oh... that is not right."

Fang Yuan thought about the rank nine wisdom Gu and frowned.

If news that he had wisdom Gu leaked out, even if he was a rank eight, he might have rank eight Gu Immortals attacking him from all sides.

"No matter what, the urgent matter now is to absorb my gains from the auction, rapidly raising my strength, that is how I can deal with future situations."

A few days later, Fang Yuan left the secret room in an unkempt state, but he had a joyous expression.

He expanded his wings and flew into the sky.

The large bat wings on his back had reached three pairs. It gave him a strong flying ability, his speed rose rapidly.

During the auction, he obtained a bat desolate beast's corpse. Fang Yuan's killer move, true solid bat wings, had finally been completed.

Iron Crown Eagle Strength!

While flying, he suddenly unleashed the iron crown eagle strength.

Suddenly, Fang Yuan's speed rose drastically, earlier, he was like a stream of black smoke, but now he was like a flash of lightning. At once, Fang Yuan's vision became blurry, the intense winds blew at him, like they were sharp daggers.

The iron crown eagle strength lasted for a short time before his speed fell back to the original level.

Fang Yuan's vision cleared, looking back, he had moved three li from his original spot.

Flying three li in a flash!

Fang Yuan was pleased, but yet not pleased.

He was pleased because this speed was really fast, it was on par with some movement immortal killer moves. He was not pleased because the iron crown eagle strength was not controlled at will, he did not know when he could summon it.

“Unless my second core Gu — all-out effort Gu, is refined all the way up to Immortal Gu level, at that point, I will be able to unleash the iron crown eagle strength at will.” Fang Yuan thought about this and sighed.

His all-out effort Gu was still at rank four. Fang Yuan had solid finances now, but he did not have the corresponding Gu recipe.

Not long ago, he had asked Lang Ya land spirit, the answer was partly good and partly worrisome.

Lang Ya land spirit indeed had all-out effort Gu's recipes, from rank one to five, he had them all. But Lang Ya land spirit refused to sell Gu recipes.

Even if Fang Yuan tried his best to convince him, there was no result.

Fang Yuan intended to use a dream path mortal Gu recipe to trade for it. But Lang Ya land spirit had become more astute, he did not want to trade it for any Gu recipe, he gave Fang Yuan a mission.

This mission required Fang Yuan to go into immemorial purple heaven, to search for a rank six immortal material, poisonous flowers, and collect their petals.

Fang Yuan was so busy currently, he had no time for that, with strong foes pressuring him, if he exposed his identity accidentally, he would become a fugitive, the entire world would hunt him down. Fang Yuan did not dare to relax, he was trying his best to raise his battle strength, how could he go search for poisonous flowers?

Furthermore, immemorial purple heaven was already destroyed. Even the fragment worlds was hard to find. Even if he found one, it was extremely dangerous, desolate beasts and desolate plants were very common. Fang Yuan's current battle strength was insufficient. If he forced himself into conducting an exploration, it would simply be a difficult and unrewarding task.

Chapter 777 - Deadlock

Chapter 777: Deadlock

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

This matter gave Fang Yuan a reminder.

Even in regards to land spirits, they were not to be underestimated, they could grow with time, gaining wisdom or experience.

Ever since Lang Ya land spirit met Fang Yuan, he had suffered minor disadvantages many times, especially in this auction, the four to six profit ratio was a huge loss to Lang Ya land spirit.

As the saying goes, suffering a loss is a blessing, this was shown in Lang Ya land spirit, he had become more intelligent.

Lang Ya land spirit thought about it hard, analyzing his relationship with Fang Yuan, he finally recognized their individual strengths and weaknesses, by using Fang Yuan's weakness in Gu recipes, he could regain the upper hand when working together with Fang Yuan.

He was, after all, the obsession of Long Hair Ancestor after he died, this time, Fang Yuan's neck was grasped by Lang Ya land spirit, it was a terrible feeling.

But Fang Yuan could do nothing to Lang Ya blessed land.

Small advantages came at a price, Fang Yuan obtained such a profit from selling the Gu Immortal captives in the auction, the backlash was showing up now, his mouth was filled with a bitter taste.

Landing on the peak of Dang Hun mountain, Fang Yuan retracted his three pairs of bat wings as he stood on the spot, looking into the distance as he

thought.

“All-out effort Gu is just a small setback, it is not an Immortal Gu recipe anyway, even if I cannot get it, with my strength path attainment and wisdom Gu’s help, I will be able to deduce the mortal Gu recipe. The problem is that it would use a lot of time and energy, at this crucial time, I cannot deduce Gu recipes if I want to raise my battle strength.”

Actually, even if Fang Yuan had a complete all-out effort Immortal Gu recipe, he had no time to refine it.

The real problem was regarding Hei Lou Lan.

The compensation that Fang Yuan asked for after saving her was self strength Immortal Gu.

After Hei Lou Lan heard about it from Fairy Li Shan, she was so angry she jumped up from her bed. Self strength Immortal Gu was her vital Immortal Gu, it was the most important core in her self strength phantom killer move!

Fang Yuan asking for this Gu was simply crippling her foundation. Without self strength Immortal Gu, Hei Lou Lan’s battle strength would fall drastically. Not only this, self strength Immortal Gu was the memento that her mother, Su Xian Er, left behind for her, to Hei Lou Lan, it was also a sentimental item that she could not give up.

But she, Fang Yuan and Fairy Li Shan had the Snowy Mountain Alliance, in order to save Hei Lou Lan earlier, Fairy Li Shan had represented her and signed an agreement with Fang Yuan, she could not go back on it.

Unless Hei Lou Lan had a heart of stone and ignored Fairy Li Shan’s life, forcefully keeping self strength Immortal Gu. In that situation, there was nothing Fang Yuan could do, after all, the agreement was not signed by Hei Lou Lan herself.

But how could Hei Lou Lan force herself to endanger Fairy Li Shan?

Fairy Li Shan was the blood related sister of her mother, Su Xian Er, when Hei Lou Lan was still a mortal, Fairy Li Shan took great care of her. After she became an immortal, Fairy Li Shan nurtured Hei Lou Lan without regard for the cost, treating her like her own child.

Hei Lou Lan was determined to exact revenge, but at the same time, she felt great gratitude, love, and admiration for this aunt.

Fang Yuan was using this key point when he formed the agreement with Fairy Li Shan, he was not afraid that she would go back on this.

Regarding her vital Immortal Gu, Hei Lou Lan did not give up easily.

Ever since she learned about it, she had tried negotiating with Fang Yuan over ten times, she threatened and screamed, begged and gave softly spoken requests, talked about the benefits and drawbacks, and tried coercing him with the bigger picture, all sorts of methods were used to try and keep her self strength Immortal Gu.

But would Fang Yuan give in?

Self strength Immortal Gu was Hei Lou Lan's most important core, but to Fang Yuan, it was a similar situation.

Fang Yuan's trump card was the immortal killer move, myriad self. Self strength Immortal Gu was extremely compatible with it, it was not like Pulling Mountain or Pulling Water, in which they needed him to deduce and modify the killer move.

Hei Lou Lan refined self strength Immortal Gu during her ascension, when Fang Yuan heard of this, he felt immense regret and pity.

Immortal Gu were unique, since Hei Lou Lan had this Gu, as her ally, there was no way Fang Yuan could obtain it.

But the tides of fortune were unpredictable, heaven worked in mysterious ways, Hei Lou Lan wanted to take revenge and did her best to raise her

cultivation level, in the end, she fell into a dream realm and gave Fang Yuan a chance.

Fang Yuan was devious and heartless, he was like a shark that smelled blood, he bit down hard.

Even if they were allies, so what? His own strength was the most important matter. Others were unreliable, only one's own self was to be considered the most reliable.

Fang Yuan had a firm attitude, Hei Lou Lan made many attempts but failed in all of them. In her anger, she purposely stalled the handing over of self strength Immortal Gu and refused to use strength qi Immortal Gu to create the airsac Gu for Fang Yuan.

Hei Lou Lan's action was very ruthless, this act gave Fang Yuan huge pressure.

If Hei Lou Lan did not use strength qi Immortal Gu, Fang Yuan would have no airsac Gu. Without airsac Gu, he could not sell guts Gu.

Earlier, in order to heal himself, Fang Yuan stopped the guts Gu trade, using it for himself. Without this revenue, and with the two stone nests refining Gu continuously, his funds had dried up, he had less than a hundred immortal essence stones left.

To break through Hei Lou Lan's restrictions, Fang Yuan could use wisdom Gu to deduce a new airsac Gu recipe.

But this had problems too.

Fang Yuan had already sold delight in water and mountain Immortal Gu in the auction, he was using malicious thought Gu as a substitute, the quantity was still low. Even if he had an entire stone nest of hairy men, refining malicious thought Gu unendingly, under the light of wisdom, the expenditure of thoughts was too high.

Fang Yuan had some early expectations of this kind of situation, his original solution was to raise the scale of production.

But to raise the production and build the third or even fourth stone nest, he would need funds. Hairy men, especially those slaves skilled in refining Gu, were priced even higher.

Fang Yuan had insufficient funds, he could not raise his production. The problem went back all the way to the first issue, it seemed to be a deadlock.

Fang Yuan went to find Lang Ya land spirit and tried to use immortal materials to lure him into refining malicious thought Gu using the hairy men in his blessed land.

But Lang Ya land spirit rejected him.

His request remained the same, for Fang Yuan to go into immemorial purple heaven, to search for the rank six immortal material, poisonous flowers, and collect their petals.

It seemed that this immortal material was very important to Lang Ya land spirit.

Thus, Fang Yuan could not resolve the situation through this.

With airsac Gu restricted, there was no guts Gu trade. The sale of guts Gu was Fang Yuan's top source of revenue. Without funds, there was no malicious thought Gu, so Fang Yuan could not use the light of wisdom.

This greatly affected Fang Yuan in the assimilation of his loot, slowing the plan to raise his battle strength.

Fang Yuan was fully aware that Hei Lou Lan was attempting to compel him — forcing him into giving up self strength Immortal Gu and choosing strength qi Immortal Gu.

“Hmph, Hei Lou Lan... I'd like to see who can outlast the other?” Fang Yuan snickered, focusing his mind. He summoned Hu Immortal land spirit and went to Dang Hun palace again.

Sitting on the bed, he shut his eyes and went into the dream realm.

Earlier, to save Hei Lou Lan, Fang Yuan used the immortal killer move unravel dream, it expended a lot of dream path mortal Gu. In order to activate unravel dream killer move again, he had to go into a dream to refine dream path mortal Gu.

At the same time, at a secret hideout in Northern Plains.

The wisdom path Gu Immortal, Old Oracle from Ancient Soul Sect, one of the ten great ancient sects of Central Continent, walked out of the secret room slowly.

He looked exhausted, trying to deduce the culprit behind the collapse of True Yang Building had left him in deep fatigue. His sideburns had turned white, his young face had become much older and wrinkled.

“How was it?” Hong Chi Ming and the other immortals saw that he was outside and quickly approach him with concerned expressions.

Old Oracle knew that they were not concerned about him, but the results of his deduction.

There were many crucial pieces of evidence deduced this time, especially when Zhao Lian Yun’s soul was searched and they witnessed the scenes that happened in Imperial Court blessed land, it was of great help for his deduction.

But Old Oracle shook his head, having a gloomy expression: “My attainment were insufficient, I have disappointed all of you.”

“How could this be?”

“You could not deduce anything even at this stage, the culprit is not simple, they are hiding too deeply...”

“It seems we still need to collect information.”

The immortals were all elites of their sects, after slight disappointment, they quickly accepted the results and started to discuss their future plans.

After some discussion, Feng Jiu Ge spoke: "Right now, we have no clear target, we should split up and do our own missions. It was not easy to come to Northern Plains from Central Continent. I am sure you all have private matters aside from investigating the truth. For the time being, while you settle your private affairs, try to collect more information."

Feng Jiu Ge's reputation was the highest, nobody dared to question him.

Right now, with no clear target, everyone had to settle their own matters, they quickly split up and left, in order to resolve the missions from their respective sects.

Old Oracle and Feng Jiu Ge stayed behind.

"Lord Jiu Ge." Old Oracle was hesitant.

In truth, he had made a huge breakthrough this time in his deduction, but after telling Feng Jiu Ge, the latter ordered that the information was to be concealed. That was why Old Oracle lied to everyone earlier, telling them that his deduction failed.

Feng Jiu Ge looked at him and smiled with deep meaning: "The culprit who caused the collapse of Eighty-Eight True Yang Building was already most likely to be from the ten great sects of Central Continent. Now that you obtained the deduction that 'the culprit is a member of the ten sects of Central Continent', I allowed the rest to act freely, in the case that a mistake is made in concealing it, we would be able to find the culprit."

"But the result of my deduction could be wrong from the start." Old Oracle lowered his head.

"Don't worry, if it is really a traitor in the ten sects, after causing such a huge incident, no matter how they try to conceal it, there are bound to be clues left behind." Feng Jiu Ge consoled him, while also seemingly giving a warning.

Old Oracle raised his head, his gaze was clear as he stared at Feng Jiu Ge: “Lord Jiu Ge is hiding this from the other Gu Immortals, do you not suspect my sect?”

Feng Jiu Ge laughed heartily, he frankly admitted: “Honestly speaking, I naturally was suspicious since long ago. You can go now, I am sure Ancient Soul Sect gave you secret missions as well.”

Feng Jiu Ge’s tone was that of one who had confidence in grasping the entire situation.

Old Oracle’s heart shook, he lowered his head: “That is indeed the case, I will leave now.”

Saying this, his body was like lightning as he vanished into the sky.

Only Feng Jiu Ge was left in his original spot, his gaze was dark and eerie, and his expression was calm, it was impossible to tell what he was thinking.

Chapter 778 - Immortal Gu Changes Owner

Chapter 778: Immortal Gu Changes Owner

More than ten days later, in Hu Immortal blessed land.

Time luck Immortal Gu was silently floating above Fang Yuan's head, it was moving from side to side.

Time luck Immortal Gu was like a jade centipede, it was pale green and was swimming about in the area above Fang Yuan's head, coiling around and giving off a watery sheen.

Fang Yuan was injecting green grape immortal essence into it, while inspecting the inch of time Gu worms in his immortal aperture.

Earlier, he had made an agreement with Lang Ya land spirit, asking him to refine inch of time in bulk using the hairy men. The time flow in Lang Ya blessed land was faster than Hu Immortal blessed land, the quality of the hairy men was much higher, it could be considered of the highest grade.

Thus, after Fang Yuan paid with immortal materials, a large number of inch of time Gu, like a small golden mountain, accumulated in Fang Yuan's immortal aperture.

As the saying went, time was money, an inch of time was an inch of gold.

Although inch of time Gu was a mortal Gu, it had an appearance like that of a gold bar. The higher the rank of inch of time Gu, the longer and thicker the gold bar.

But at this moment, when Fang Yuan activated time luck Immortal Gu, inch of time Gu was used up rapidly. The gold mountain had vanished completely in just a few breaths of time.

Without inch of time's support, the time luck Immortal Gu above his head stopped activating.

Fang Yuan sighed in regret: "It seems that it is quite tough to use inch of time to activate time luck Immortal Gu in the place of lifespan. I only activated it for such a short period of time, I gained almost no additional luck."

Like what Fairy Li Shan said earlier, activating time luck Immortal Gu involved expending immortal essence and the Gu Immortal's lifespan to gain a boost in luck.

But Fang Yuan had barely any lifespan left, how could he waste it so easily?

During the final moments of Imperial Court blessed land's battle, when he was forced to become an immortal zombie, he was already extremely old. He had not used any lifespan Gu before, thus he only had a hundred years of lifespan. Right now, he had only around ten years or less remaining.

If one day, he could get rid of his immortal zombie body and become a living person again, his lifespan would not change.

"That is to say, even if I recover, my body would be extremely old, that is a problem. Before that, I need to find lifespan Gu and use it on myself."

Fang Yuan thought about this and couldn't help but frown.

Lifespan Gu were hard to find, they were extremely precious.

Ordinary Gu Immortals would not sell them when they were obtained. In the Northern Plains auction earlier, not a single lifespan Gu was sold.

Lifespan Gu were only mortal Gu, the conditions for their production were greatly variable, for Gu Immortals to find lifespan Gu almost meant relying on luck. In many situations, lifespan Gu were often obtained by mortal Gu Masters, Gu Immortals could not control where they appeared.

Fang Yuan being able to find lifespan Gu and extend his lifespan by several hundred years in his previous life was due to this.

“Up to this point, the best way to search for lifespan Gu would have been through using Eighty-Eight True Yang Building. Unfortunately, I only obtained one lifespan Gu in this Immortal Gu House, and Tai Bai Yun Sheng already used it. It is basically impossible to rebuild Eighty-Eight True Yang Building now.”

Fang Yuan’s thoughts moved, time luck Immortal Gu turned into a flash of light, entering his immortal aperture.

Even though his immortal aperture had turned into a dead land, once in a while, a small amount would break off, but for Gu worms, there was still a lot of space.

Time luck Immortal Gu eventually floated onto another ‘gold mountain’.

This second ‘gold mountain’ was naturally made up of inch of time Gu.

Fang Yuan had obtained a huge amount of inch of time Gu from Lang Ya land spirit, they had piled into two mountains. One had already been expended earlier.

The last remaining one was here.

Even though the test result previously was not satisfactory, it gave Fang Yuan a lot of precious and useful inspiration.

“Earlier, I was only using inch of time and time luck Immortal Gu alone, if I add in other Gu worms, or even turn it into an immortal killer move, the expenditure of inch of time Gu might be greatly reduced, allowing it to become more feasible and desirable. Unfortunately, even though the light of wisdom gives me unlimited inspiration, this deduction involves time path, I have no attainment in it.”

With such a restriction, Fang Yuan could only keep his thoughts in mind for now rather than making an attempt.

He still lacked dream path mortal Gu, Fang Yuan was not going to waste any more time. After regulating his breathing for a few moments, he

remained seated on his bed and closed his eyes, entering his dream realm.

After going through three dream realms, he refined two dream path mortal Gu, storing them in his mind.

Such a success rate was much higher compared to when he initially started. But during the third refinement, Fang Yuan failed and his soul was injured.

Dream realms themselves were risky, not to mention refining Gu in a dream.

“If I lose my focus, I will fall into the dream’s trap. Thankfully, guts Gu can strengthen my soul.” Fang Yuan felt relieved, he opened his eyes and walked out of Dang Hun palace.

On Dang Hun mountain, there were guts Gu everywhere.

Fang Yuan used a few and healed the injuries to his soul.

Just as he was about to return and continue refining dream path mortal Gu, his expression changed, as a letter was sent into his immortal aperture using moving perspective cup Gu.

Fang Yuan looked at it and his face flashed with joy.

He immediately stopped the plan of refining Gu, he chose a scenic location on Dang Hun mountain and sat down, taking out an elephant’s leg and using fire Gu to roast it.

A moment later, a figure flew over from the southeast direction.

It was a female immortal, with black hair and black pupils, she had a divine beauty and a dominating aura, it was Hei Lou Lan.

Hei Lou Lan flew in the air, landing before Fang Yuan with a cold expression. She looked at the elephant leg on Fang Yuan’s hand, recognizing that it was the flesh and bones of a desolate beast, drought elephant, she said sarcastically: “So the immortal materials in your hands can be wasted to this degree already?”

Fang Yuan laughed heartily, he looked at Hei Lou Lan before his gaze landed back onto the elephant leg.

After a short while, because of the high heat, the elephant leg was half cooked already, it was oozing with fragrance.

“It has been a while, Fairy Lou Lan, please take a seat.” Fang Yuan said politely.

Hei Lou Lan snorted, remaining standing, unmoving as she emitted a faint anger.

Fang Yuan found it funny: Although she was a formidable character, she was still a young woman. But if he was in her place, if someone wanted his Spring Autumn Cicada, would he give it up? Perhaps he might have already fallen out with the person and fought already?

Thinking of this, Fang Yuan mentally alerted himself.

Hei Lou Lan’s mistake was right in front of him, he could not ignore it.

Hei Lou Lan desperately wanted to take revenge, she took risks in undergoing tribulations, in the end, she was careless and almost died. Right now, she could not stall any longer, she had to hand self strength Immortal Gu over.

By this stage, one could not advance prematurely and underestimate risks. A Gu Immortal’s calamities and tribulations, are they so easy to pass? Even if one was overflowing with talent, and had an arrogant nature, they had to admit the facts. Hei Lou Lan was a youngster who was not afraid of death, by charging forward blindly, she had suffered a loss, now she would start becoming careful.

“But it was thanks to her that I could obtain self strength Immortal Gu, right?” Fang Yuan thought about this and laughed in his heart, putting the elephant leg in front of his mouth as he bit off a huge chunk, eating it with pleasure.

Hei Lou Lan saw this and snickered: “You are already an immortal zombie, you have no sense of taste. Now that there is no hope of restoring your body again, you are doing this to reminisce your past?”

Fang Yuan said slowly and calmly: “Fairy Lou Lan, you did not come here to see me eat meat, right?”

Hei Lou Lan’s expression was still as water, there was anger in her tone as she said with deep meaning: “You are so gluttonous, are you not afraid of bursting your stomach?”

“Don’t worry, my appetite is good, dying of overeating is better than dying of starvation.”

“Hmph!” Hei Lou Lan was gritting her teeth in rage, she suppressed her anger as she said with a calmer tone: “Actually, what’s wrong with changing what you eat? That way, we can all have meat to eat. Fate is unpredictable, who would not have downturns in life?”

Fang Yuan understood her words.

Hei Lou Lan wanted to use strength qi Immortal Gu to replace Self Strength as the compensation to Fang Yuan. But Fang Yuan would not agree.

He swallowed the food in his mouth as he sighed deeply, exclaiming: “Precisely because fate is unpredictable, I try all sorts of ways to become stronger, so that I can deal with any desperate situation in the future. Hei Lou Lan, you understand me, once I make up my mind, I won’t change it.”

Hei Lou Lan’s eyes squinted, Fang Yuan was such a person, she was of a similar kind. Just as she was about to speak, her pupils shrunk.

Only seeing that on Fang Yuan’s body, a bright light had appeared in a flash.

This light was horizontal across his chest, it was a faint shadow at first, but it soon became brighter and more solid, carving itself onto Fang Yuan’s body.

“A strength path dao mark?!” Hei Lou Lan’s expression changed.

Just earlier, she witnessed with her own eyes that Fang Yuan gained a strength path dao mark.

She quickly calmed down, thinking of the answer, her eyes twitched as she said dryly: “So the eat strength Immortal Gu that appeared in Northern Plains’ auction is in your hands. How do all the good things end up in your hands?”

Eat strength Immortal Gu had low value to other Gu Immortals, they even would not dare to use it much.

But to strength path Gu Immortals, it was undeniably a treasure.

Especially in Hei Lou Lan’s case, her cultivation had met with an obstacle, she could not raise it by undergoing tribulation. At this time, eat strength Immortal Gu, which carried zero risks, became very important.

Fang Yuan did not speak, he bit down at the bones.

He had already eaten the meat on the elephant leg, but the bones also contained natural strength path dao marks. Even though the elephant leg bones were tough, his sharp teeth chewed them up and he swallowed.

Soon afterwards, Fang Yuan gained a new strength path dao mark.

He was not afraid of Hei Lou Lan going back on her words.

Because the agreement for saving her had already reached the time limit. Hei Lou Lan came at the last moment to give it one last try.

But in this matter, from start to finish, Fang Yuan had no way to lose.

Once they went back on the contract, Fairy Li Shan would die. How could Hei Lou Lan watch that happen?

“Come, sit, I’ll treat you to some meat.” Fang Yuan took out another strength path desolate beast’s leg from his immortal aperture.

After cooking it, he gave the leg to Hei Lou Lan, at the same time, he willed and eat strength Immortal Gu flew into Hei Lou Lan's hands.

Hei Lou Lan received it without hesitation, after swallowing the flesh and bone, she activated eat strength Immortal Gu to digest them.

A moment later, a strength path dao mark appeared in her body.

Even though the gains were barely one-tenth of a percent compared to a tribulation, this method had no risks, it could be accumulated continually.

After eating half of it, Hei Lou Lan sighed deeply and gave self strength Immortal Gu to Fang Yuan.

The two traded on the spot, self strength Immortal Gu changed owners!

Chapter 779 - Chains of Benefits

Chapter 779: Chains of Benefits

Fang Yuan put away self strength Immortal Gu, his expression did not change, he turned to Hei Lou Lan and said: “From now on, Fairy Lou Lan, if you want to borrow eat strength Immortal Gu for cultivation, you just need to pass me a certain sum of immortal materials as payment.”

Hei Lou Lan nodded.

This was his response, Hei Lou Lan was a formidable person, the moment she saw Fang Yuan display his eat strength Immortal Gu purposely, she knew his intentions.

He did not want to sever their relationship, he chose to deepen their cooperation!

Fang Yuan forcefully asked for self strength Immortal Gu, it bit open a huge, bloody wound on their alliance, blood was oozing and the bones could be seen.

However, in contrast to the precious self strength Immortal Gu in sole possession, Fang Yuan was lending eat strength Immortal Gu, this was giving Hei Lou Lan a way out.

Hei Lou Lan ate the leg that she had, letting out a heavy sigh as she looked at Fang Yuan without a trace of anger on her face.

“Let’s go to a stone nest.” Hei Lou Lan set out, taking the initiative to help Fang Yuan refine the airsac Gu.

Fang Yuan laughed heartily, it seemed like Hei Lou Lan was having a hard time. Just now, she underwent tribulation and went into great danger, after

being saved by Fang Yuan, her blessed land was sure to have suffered heavy damage.

Fairy Li Shan had always been helping Hei Lou Lan with her cultivation, regardless of costs. But now, she was in trouble too. She had to help Old Ancestor Xue Hu refine fortune rivalling heaven Gu, all of the demonic path Gu Immortals of Snowy Mountain were kept extremely busy in collecting immortal materials. This was an important and burdensome task, Fairy Li Shan had no choice but to spend all her efforts on it.

Fang Yuan wanted to continue selling guts Gu, didn't Hei Lou Lan have the same desire?

Fang Yuan's earlier action of splitting profits with Hei Lou Lan and Fairy Li Shan was an extremely wise decision. At this point, it had taken effect. Profits were a form of restraint, even if Hei Lou Lan was furious internally, because of the big picture and her own circumstances, she had to cooperate with Fang Yuan.

On this day, Hei Lou Lan summoned large amounts of strength qi, allowing the refinement of airsac Gu to restart.

Before leaving, she gave Fang Yuan another idea for cooperation.

Right now, Fang Yuan did not have the funds to increase his production, but Hei Lou Lan was willing to invest in this, building a third stone nest and obtaining ample hairy men. Her condition was that Fang Yuan must give her a higher profit ratio.

Fang Yuan agreed immediately.

The transaction of guts Gu had restarted, it was like a fresh current of water flowing into a drying river.

The management of the blessed land was almost stale, now it was operating again. Like a horse carriage, the huge wheels were rolling and moving it forward.

Several days later, the third stone nest was built in Fang Yuan's Hu Immortal blessed land.

Right now, Fang Yuan had several Gu worms to mass refine: airsac Gu, malicious thought Gu, memory thought Gu, and inch of time.

Three stone nests were insufficient to meet his needs.

This invited a key question, how could he most effectively make use of his limited resources.

Eventually, Fang Yuan ordered the first and third stone nest to refine airsac Gu. The second stone nest would refine malicious thought Gu.

He had a large number of deductions to do, thus, he had to refine either memory thought Gu or malicious thought Gu. Malicious thought Gu was good for plotting against others, while memory thought Gu was useful for extracting information from his memories. But in terms of deduction, the two had no clear difference.

As for why he was mainly refining airsac Gu, that was because Fang Yuan realized that he could sell a lot of guts Gu without any issues.

Times had changed.

The market for guts Gu had been steadily growing.

Especially when Fang Yuan had stopped the trade of guts Gu not long ago, he had used it solely for healing himself. This act had cut off the supply to the market, causing a shortage to occur, thus the price of guts Gu had been skyrocketing.

This phenomenon made Fang Yuan realize that the market for guts Gu had truly expanded, he could totally raise the prices.

He thought about this, thus he did it.

The guts Gu trade earlier was done monthly, his profit was forty-eight immortal essence stones.

After raising the price, and excluding the profits given to Hei Lou Lan and Fairy Li Shan, Fang Yuan earned a total of ninety-two immortal essence stones. This was almost double his previous earnings.

“A monopoly is truly useful for earning profits.” Fang Yuan’s circumstances became much easier because of this, he sighed to himself, also being deeply alerted.

Because the greater the profits of the guts Gu trade, the greater the prospects, the more Immortal Crane Sect and the other forces would inevitably become restless.

Maybe because Fang Yuan displayed a huge amount of strength earlier, and because Immortal Crane Sect was restricted in other aspects, they could not find the time or effort to deal with Fang Yuan.

Right now, the profits of guts Gu transactions were going up, one day, Immortal Crane Sect would make up their mind and put in more strength to try and ‘regain’ Hu Immortal blessed land.

A man’s wealth is his own ruin by stirring another’s greed.

Be it the righteous path or demonic path, they pursued profit. The difference was, the righteous path had nicer looking methods on the surface.

As for the cultivation of Gu Masters, or rather, the core of it — it was about a person’s survival, it was always to defend one’s own interests while devouring other’s interests.

Fang Yuan knew this clearly, he did not deny that there was no difference between him, any other person, or any force. In the face of profits, they were all wolves.

“To deter Immortal Crane Sect, there is only one method. That is to increase my strength unceasingly, to cause their actions to fail, to make them feel threat.”

With such urgency and drive, Fang Yuan successfully integrated self strength Immortal Gu into the immortal killer move, myriad self, a few days later.

Although self strength Immortal Gu was very compatible with myriad self, Fang Yuan still spent several days to adjust the complementary mortal Gu. After testing it, he received an almost perfect result.

“I cannot use Cleanse Soul, but I added in Self Strength, with this, my battle strength is back to first rate within rank six. In fact, the killer move myriad self is even stronger than before. Maybe it is time to explore that Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable inheritance.”

Fang Yuan was thinking carefully.

He had assimilated much of the gains from the auction.

Myriad self returned to having an immortal killer move's strength, true solid bat wings paired with iron crown eagle strength Immortal Gu was on par with a movement immortal killer move. To deduce vaguely familiar face and the others, he needed a huge amount of malicious thought Gu. In Hu Immortal blessed land, there was only one stone nest fully refining it, it would still take a long time before the quantity was accumulated to a sufficient degree.

As for how to solve the immortal zombie problem, even though Tai Bai Yun Sheng was making some progress in Eastern Sea, Shark Demon's method was too costly and took too long.

In terms of Northern Plains Zombie Alliance, because Feng Jiu Ge forcefully asked them for information, his Sha Huang identity could not be used anymore, that plan was halted.

“Speaking of it, I have already obtained this Thieving Heaven inheritance for quite some time. If I can get Luo Po valley, together with Dang Hun mountain, my soul foundation would rapidly grow. That is a good method to raise my battle strength as well. In the future, I can even undergo the transaction of bewilderment fog and Luo Po wind, increasing my revenue.”

At the same time, in Luo Po valley.

A negotiation had reached its most crucial moment.

Qin Bai Sheng had a light smile as he looked at Hui Feng Zi.

Hui Feng Zi was dressed in a green robe, he lowered his head and thought about it, suddenly laughing as he looked up: “Qin Bai Sheng, to think that I treated you as my best friend, you actually lured me into this trap to harm me. With your strength, you cannot take down Lang Ya blessed land, you want me to be cannon fodder?”

Qin Bai Sheng’s gaze shined, he said lightly: “With your wind escape move, you can retreat as you wish, you are famous in Northern Plains, how could you end up as cannon fodder?”

“Even if wind escape is an immortal killer move, the best in movement within Northern Plains, it cannot penetrate blessed lands or grotto-heavens. Qin Bai Sheng, I cannot accept your invitation.” Hui Feng Zi rejected as he shook his head.

He was a rank seven wind path Gu Immortal, he was a famous and established character. Even if he had a superb skill, he was still very vigilant. Perhaps that was the reason he could live up to this point and have such an achievement.

Qin Bai Sheng nodded, Hui Feng Zi’s reply was not unexpected: “In that case, I will be forced to make you come.”

“You want to stop me?” Hui Feng Zi’s expression tensed, his eyes shined with a sharp light: “Very well, let us spar, it will dispel some unrealistic thoughts in your mind. I, Hui Feng Zi, am not someone who can be ordered around easily.”

As he said that, he struck.

Boom!

Hui Feng Zi opened his mouth, he flicked with his tongue as a huge wind blade shot towards Qin Bai Sheng.

Immortal killer move — Death Wind Flying Blade!

“Good timing.” Qin Bai Sheng did not move, he only laughed.

The wind blade hit Qin Bai Sheng who did not move at all, at once, golden light burst out.

As the golden light faded, Qin Bai Sheng remained unharmed.

“What defensive killer move is this?” Hui Feng Zi was shocked, he asked in astonishment: “My death wind flying blade did not even cut a single strand of your hair?”

Qin Bai Sheng smiled without speaking.

“How can I fight him like this?” Hui Feng Zi’s eyes twitched, his battle intent fell, he wanted to retreat.

Immortal killer move — Wind Escape!

He used his signature method, famous within Northern Plains, at once, Hui Feng Zi turned into a gust of wind as he flew towards the sky of Luo Po valley.

This movement killer move had helped Hui Feng Zi escape danger countless times, it made his enemies sigh in helplessness. The most memorable occasion was when Hui Feng Zi used this move to escape from the rank eight Gu Immortal, Yao Huang, who was pursuing him.

But Qin Bai Sheng did not move as he looked at Hui Feng Zi escape, he was expressionless.

Rumble...

On top of Luo Po valley, thunder was booming as clouds rumbled.

Whoosh whoosh whoosh!

The intense wind blew, countless ghostly figures, at a quantity of millions, flew around below the clouds.

Hui Feng Zi spit out a mouthful of blood, it was like he rammed into an iron wall, he was forced out of his wind state.

“What Gu formation is this?” He was uncertain, his wind escape could not break out of this area.

Qin Bai Sheng smiled without answering Hui Feng Zi’s question, he asked: “Does sir want to consider joining us and attacking Lang Ya blessed land?”

This time, Hui Feng Zi only thought about it for a few breaths before landing: “Qin Bai Sheng, you were superior after all. Never mind, I will join you in this.”

Qin Bai Sheng laughed, he was not surprised.

Hui Feng Zi was famous for knowing his place, he was a wise man who submitted to circumstances.

Since he could not escape, Hui Feng Zi’s greatest advantage was gone. Furthermore, Qin Bai Sheng’s alliance conditions were not too harsh, even though he was slightly unhappy, he still joined in helplessly.

Chapter 780 - Fate Immortal Gu

Chapter 780: Fate Immortal Gu

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Central Continent, Heavenly Court!

The silver-white sky shined with a bright and pure luster.

Countless exquisite halls made of white jade could be seen everywhere, empty and tranquil.

Amongst the halls, there was an old white tower covered in blemishes, standing tall and conspicuous like a crane in a flock of chickens.

The tower's name was Heaven Overseeing, it originated from Star Constellation Immortal Venerable, as the name suggested, one could observe the whole world from this tower!

However, winds never stop blowing, the events of the world were turbulent and changeable. Even though Star Constellation Immortal Venerable's talent and wisdom could rival that of the heavens, she still could not escape the fate of dying from the end of her lifespan. Later, Heavenly Court experienced the attacks of three Demon Venerables, and when Giant Sun Immortal Venerable and Spectral Soul Demon Venerable ruled the world, they also had the intention of taking possession of Heavenly Court, but for some reason, they dispelled that thought.

Over three million years!

Countless marks of history had deeply been imprinted onto Heaven Overseeing Tower.

Splendid brilliance or deep gloominess, the vicissitudes of all kinds of experiences had merged into Heaven Overseeing Tower, turning it into an imposing structure, resembling an ancient tree that has lived since ancient times. Or like a bronze cauldron that had stood witness to the changes of the world, and still stood tall without collapsing.

Heaven Overseeing Tower Lord walked up the stairs holding a walking cane, his back was bent.

He was a rank eight Gu Immortal, but his majestic aura revealed an intense aura of old age.

His hair had turned white, wrinkles covered his body like an old tree's bark. His eyes were blurry and his gaze cloudy.

He slowly lifted his foot, or rather, dragged. He was like an old insect, tottering up the endless stairs with difficult steps.

He walked forward step by step.

Every step he walked, the white jade stairs under his feet would shine with a slight light and let out a beautiful sound, like that of a xylophone.

The next change was to the walls beside the old man.

Images changed constantly on the walls, sometimes there was a lump of vague, foggy figures, sometimes there were innumerable colorful lines, and rarely, there would appear clear pictures.

The old man paid close attention to the pictures on the walls.

Whenever he went up a step, a bead of the immortal essence inside him would be consumed, and changes would occur to the pictures on the walls.

The old man's movement paused.

A picture on a wall vividly portrayed a valley.

“Luo Po valley.” The old man softly muttered, a flash of brilliance appeared and disappeared in his blurry eyes.

Two Gu Immortals were fighting at the center of the picture. A wind path Gu Immortal and a metal path Gu Immortal.

At the periphery of the picture, several Gu Immortals were standing, looking at the battle in the center.

The picture continue to change.

The battle of the two Gu Immortals was not intense, they stopped after exchanging one or two moves.

Finally, the picture froze at this scene — the wind path Gu Immortal slowly lowered his head at the metal path Gu Immortal.

The old man inwardly engraved this scene in his mind.

In the innumerable steps that led to the top of the tower, those that could show such clear pictures would only number a dozen or so.

Heaven Overseeing Tower Lord continued to move up the tower.

He saw a deep sea, in which a group of Gu Immortals, consisting mostly of immortal zombies, were attacking a blessed land.

A female immortal was kneeling on sandy ground, pleading for assistance from an elderly male Gu Immortal.

A young Gu Master was unconscious in a bed. A spirit incubating flea was lying on his forehead, slightly shaking.

He saw a Gu Immortal with white clothing and blue pupils, quietly moving through a forest in Southern Border.

He also saw an eerie dark swamp, huge rays of blood-colored light were enshrouding it, within which a blood path Gu Immortal was cultivating.

The more the old man saw, the more chilly his face became, and the more fury accumulated in his blurry eyes.

“These people, they have all escaped the judgment of fate!”

Finally, he walked to the top of the stairs and stepped onto the peak of the tower, where an Immortal Gu appeared in front of him.

Rank nine Immortal Gu — Fate!

It looked like a spider, colored in black and white. Its aura was weak, there was a scarlet wound on its body that almost cut it in two.

The old man gazed at this Gu for a long while before he heaved a sigh.

Heaven Overseeing Tower was a rank nine Immortal Gu House, unfortunately, its most important core, Fate, had suffered a fatal injury and was close to destruction.

“Red Lotus Demon Venerable!” The old man gritted his teeth, his gaze revealing deep enmity.

The person who inflicted such an injury onto Immortal Gu Fate was none other than a famed character in history, Red Lotus Demon Venerable.

Red Lotus Demon Venerable broke Fate, destroying the chains of fate and allowing all living beings in the world to grasp their own destiny. But Immortal Gu Fate was not completely destroyed.

However, despite the care and protection from all immortals in Heavenly Court, the injuries Fate had suffered had yet to recover even after a million years.

This situation was caused by the attack of Red Lotus Demon Venerable.

The injuries on fate Immortal Gu were not only represented in its physical wounds, it was also reflected on all the living beings who had escaped the judgment of fate.

The existence of these people in themselves signified the breaking of fate.

Thus, healing the Immortal Gu Fate had to be done in two aspects. One was to deal with the wound on the Gu. The other was to clear the obstacles for Immortal Gu Fate by eliminating all those who had escaped the judgment of fate.

No matter which aspect, both were troublesome issues.

Especially the second aspect, the five regions were extremely vast, every moment, there would be someone who escaped their fate. It was extremely difficult for Heavenly Court to eliminate these existences.

Even if Heavenly Court was the most powerful Gu Immortal organization, it only controlled Central Continent. The remaining four regions were linked to Central Continent through regional walls, the higher the cultivation of the expert, the more difficult it would be for them to pass the regional wall.

The regional walls of each of the regions were like protective layers that isolated the five regions from each other and made them independent territories.

In the beginning, when fate Immortal Gu had just been injured, Heavenly Court was still seeing some efficiency in eliminating escapees of fate. But merely some years later, there were countless escapees like waves formed in a sea, appearing repeatedly, to the extent that they could not be fully attended to.

More than ten years later, this situation spread like a wildfire throughout the five regions.

Dozens of years later, immortal zombies appeared, humans that were supposed to be dead but were still living, this was the classic example of escaping fate's judgment. Back then, this situation had shocked, angered and shaken the whole of Heavenly Court.

As such a practice grew more popular to this day, a branch of immortal zombies appeared even in Central Continent. Survival was a basic human instinct, even Heavenly Court could not resist such a trend.

The goal of restoring fate Gu seemed to be getting more distant day by day, and there seemed to be no hope.

However, Heavenly Court had never given up.

Because every generation of Heavenly Court Gu Immortals firmly remembered the dignity of Heavenly Court during the Olden Antiquity Era, and its glory during the Remote Antiquity Era.

And the greatest cornerstone in building this was fate Gu.

Star Constellation Immortal Venerable's arrangements used fate Gu as the core. Therefore, allowing resistance against three Demon Venerables and ensuring Heavenly Court did not fall.

Completely healing fate Gu was akin to grasping the paths in life for all living beings. This also meant that Heavenly Court would once again be paramount, becoming the supreme immortals among immortals, rulers among countless rulers!

All their efforts had provided some results.

Under generations after generations of efforts from Gu Immortals of Heavenly Court, and enormous prices paid over the course of history, fate Gu was recovering bit by bit until the current state, where although it was dying, it could be barely used.

It was because of this that pictures appeared on Heaven Overseeing Tower's walls.

Fate escapees and fate Gu were irreconcilably opposed. However, those that had escaped the judgment of fate were truly too many in numbers. The ones that appeared in Heaven Overseeing Tower were only the strongest ones, while also not being inside blessed lands or grotto-heavens, in addition to

not using wisdom path methods to conceal themselves, therefore they were easy to deduce.

“Soon, soon. Using the latest Refinement Path Convention to heal fate Gu’s injury will result in a qualitative breakthrough. All the investments we made will be worth it. Countless years of accumulation will be brought about to fruition from this. After the Refinement Path Convention, fate Gu should be able to display fifty percent of its might!”

Heaven Overseeing Tower Lord mumbled while caressing fate Gu.

His expression gradually eased up, the anger in his heart temporarily pacified.

“But before this, we still need to eliminate these main sinners who had escaped the judgment of fate! All lives have their trajectory and destiny predetermined since they are born. This is the law of heaven and earth, the rule of nature, how can we allow you to leisurely escape? This is life that does not belong to any of you.”

While thinking of this, the old man recalled the clear pictures which he had engraved in his mind when he moved up the stairs.

“Before Fate recovers, I will act in the capacity of heaven and eliminate the tallest of these weeds!”

Central Continent, Hu Immortal blessed land.

The light of wisdom filled the underground cave.

Fang Yuan was inside the light with his eyes tightly closed. behind him was the biggest lingzhi in the cave, it was the king of the zhi forest and had already grown to the size of a fat, mature small tree with lush mushroom heads.

Bright colored lights shined on Fang Yuan’s face.

His breathing was deep and slow, malicious thoughts rose up and down in his mind like waves, constantly crashing against each other.

After a while, Fang Yuan opened his eyes.

“I took such a long time in accumulating malicious thought Gu, but they were used up like this.” He frowned, unsatisfied with this result.

He had first attempted to deduce how to add Pulling Mountain and Pulling Water into the killer move myriad self. The result was that he used up half of the stock of malicious thought Gu, but only made less than ten percent progress.

This progress was too slow, Fang Yuan then tried to deduce immortal killer move vaguely familiar face.

He used up all malicious thought Gu, but the progress was only a little over ten percent.

“In the end, it was because my transformation path attainment is too low.” Fang Yuan sighed.

At this moment, he suddenly felt something, a moving perspective cup Gu came out of his immortal aperture.

The Gu brought a letter.

Fang Yuan opened it; there were only four words on it — the time has arrived.

Fang Yuan’s gaze flashed as he stood up.

The sender was Fairy Li Shan.

Fang Yuan had originally intended to follow Thieving Heaven Demon Venerable’s inheritance clues to find Luo Po valley. But not long ago, Fairy Li Shan had suddenly sent news which caused Fang Yuan to dispel the plan of Luo Po valley.

This news was regarding Dong Fang Chang Fan’s wisdom path inheritance.

After Dong Fang Chang Fan died, Dong Fang Yu Liang was his legacy successor. But the latter was only a mortal Gu Master, thus to stop the intention of other Gu Immortals, Dong Fang Chang Fan did not directly hand over the wisdom path inheritance to Dong Fang Yu Liang, instead arranged it at a hidden place.

Fairy Li Shan had vast connections and specialized in getting intel.

This time, the intel was that Dong Fang Yu Liang had secretly headed off to an unknown location, attempting to inherit the wisdom path inheritance!

Chapter 781 - Tai Qiu is not an Inheritance Ground

Chapter 781: Tai Qiu is not an Inheritance Ground

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Northern Plains, Tai Qiu.

An intense battle was reaching its climax.

On one side, there were three Gu Masters, on the other side, it was a myriad beast sized goat group.

Two Gu Masters were in front, retreating under the fierce attacks of the goat group. Behind, one person had a robe filled with bloodstains, even though his face was like jade, he had a tired expression, he was breathing roughly as his eyes were drooping.

Suddenly, with a loud call, the myriad beast coiling mountain goat king led its group of elite goats as they attacked the three Gu Masters.

The assault became faster and faster, the goat group attacked from both sides, resembling ripples from a sea's waves, splitting up and leaving a path in the middle.

In a few breaths of time, the goat king was right in front of them.

“Young master, quickly retreat!”

“The situation is dangerous, we will stay here, young master, think of the future.”

The two Gu Masters saw this desperate situation, their eyes were wide open as they shouted.

But the person behind them was in bad shape, it was as if he did not hear them.

One of the Gu Masters had a resolute expression as he made a decision, speaking: “Dong Po Kong, you are a flying master, quickly escape with young master. I will stall them!”

The other Gu Master, Dong Po Kong’s body shook, looking at his ally, he hesitated: “Tan Wu Feng...”

The Gu Master who wanted to stay behind was Tan Wu Feng.

Previously, he was a demonic path Gu Master, he, together with Hao Ji Liu, were known as the Wind and Water Demons, they were very famous.

Hao Ji Liu went to Hei Lou Lan, in the end, he died in there, along with everyone else later due to Fang Yuan destroying Imperial Court blessed land. On the contrary, Wind Demon Tan Wu Feng went to Dong Fang Yu Liang, even though they lost in the Imperial Court contest, his life was preserved. He converted from demonic to righteous, becoming a subordinate of Dong Fang tribe’s previous leader, Dong Fang Yu Liang.

But right now, Tan Wu Feng wanted to stay behind and singlehandedly resist the myriad beast goat group. He was using his life to gain precious time for his allies, for them to escape!

There was no hope of surviving, this was truly a suicide mission.

Dong Po Kong’s heart shook, he felt moved.

Even though Tan Wu Feng was strong, as a righteous path member, he felt suspicious towards Tan Wu Feng’s motives and intentions for converting. Other than that, he also felt disdain and contempt.

But right now, in Dong Po Kong’s heart, these suspicions, disdain, all vanished, turning into an emotion of tragic guilt.

Under the influence of his genuine emotions, he spoke: “Good brother, I will bring young master away now!”

Tan Wu Feng was staring with wide opened eyes, seeing the approaching goat group, he was anxious, shouting loudly: “Why aren’t you scrambling?!”

Dong Po Kong turned around and left, two streaks of tears falling from his eyes.

He knew that he had to fight against time, if they wanted to escape, Tan Wu Feng’s sacrifice was not enough, they needed his flying master attainment to be fully displayed along the way.

Even then, they had less than a thirty percent chance of success.

However, at this moment.

The blood bathed white robed Gu Master opened his eyes, raising his head as he shouted: “Seven star light!”

Saying this, his entire body shot upwards, seven lumps of light of all colors were floating around him, rapidly circling around his body.

Swoosh!

A huge lump of star thoughts, under the support of the seven star light, burst out.

In an instant, the surroundings were dyed in blue, starlight shined brightly and hit the surprised goat group.

The coiling mountain goat group’s myriad beast king shouted loudly, but their momentum was too great, the goat group rammed into the countless star thoughts.

“Young master!”

“Lord Yu Liang!”

Tan Wu Feng and Dong Po Kong saw this and were excited and joyful.

An immense amount of star thoughts formed a star cloud as it rumbled endlessly. A moment later, half of the star thoughts were destroyed, but as they dispersed, the myriad beast goat king had died, along with dozens of elite goat beasts.

The goat group lost their goat king and broke apart. Splitting into multiple smaller groups led by thousand beast goat kings, the huge goat group had turned into numerous smaller groups that scattered everywhere.

The blood bathed white robed Gu Master descended slowly to the surface, his body shuddered as he almost fell on the ground.

Even though he dealt a fatal blow and overturned the situation, he was barely hanging on now.

“Young master!” Tan Wu Feng and Dong Po Kong came up, holding this Gu Master’s arms.

This Gu Master was Dong Fang Yu Liang, after Northern Plains’ number one wisdom path Gu Immortal, Dong Fang Chang Fan, died, he was his chosen inheritor!

His face was extremely pale, he controlled his dizziness as he forced a laugh: “Alright, we finally beat this myriad beast goat group, we have time to rest now.”

“Young master...” Tan Wu Feng and Dong Po Kong looked at each other, they were moved and in admiration.

Dong Po Kong was holding Dong Fang Yu Liang as he sat down slowly, he could not help but urge: “Young master, Tai Qiu is one of the ten great fierce areas, after entering this place for three days, we had already encountered more than ten waves of beast groups. Originally, we had more than ten people, now only us three are left. It is not a big deal if I die here, but young master is precious, if something happens to you, what will we do? Looking at this situation, why don’t we retreat first before coming here again?”

Dong Fang Yu Liang sat on the ground, smiling bitterly to himself, shaking his head: “You do not know the situation, this is my last, and only chance. I had already put everything into this attempt, it is like an arrow that has been shot, we cannot turn back any longer. We need to make use of our time now and rest, trying to recover our battle strength.”

Saying so, he shut his eyes, grabbing two primeval stones as he entered a state of rest.

Dong Po Kong and Tan Wu Feng looked at each other, seeing the determination in each other’s eyes, they nodded as they sat around Dong Fang Yu Liang, taking out their primeval stones and meditating.

At the outskirts of Tai Qiu, Gu Immortal Lu Qing Ming retracted his gaze as he praised: “To think that as a mortal, Dong Fang Yu Liang could advance so deeply into Tai Qiu. This time, he expressed weakness and lured his enemies in, causing the coiling mountain myriad beast goat king to charge up and letting him kill the leader, he actually managed to survive this difficulty.”

Standing beside him, Gu Immortal Han Dong snorted coldly: “This Tai Qiu is one of the ten great fierce areas, there are desolate beasts and ancient desolate beasts living here, even us Gu Immortals do not dare to charge in recklessly. Dong Fang Chang Fan placed his inheritance ground here, he was guarding against us.”

Gu Immortal Su Guang added: “That is right, Dong Fang Yu Liang and the others are all mortal Gu Masters, they have weak auras and do not attract the attentions of the desolate beasts and ancient desolate beasts. With the route that Dong Fang Chang Fan planned for them, they would only meet some ordinary beast groups while entering the deep parts of Tai Qiu. If we go, our Gu Immortal auras would leak and cause the resistance of desolate beasts and ancient desolate beasts. Hmm? More Gu Immortals are coming to the outskirts.”

The other two Gu Immortals heard this and sensed something, they looked towards the southeast direction.

Only to see that three Gu Immortals had just approached towards them, they were wearing black robes and had masks on, only showing their eyes.

“Heh, more people that want to have a share of the profits.” Han Dong’s eyes shined ominously, his tone was eerie.

The three black robed Gu Immortals descended.

They were none other than Fairy Li Shan, Fang Yuan, and Hei Lou Lan.

Fairy Li Shan was a famous Gu Immortal in Northern Plains, previously, she had agreed to an alliance with Dong Fang Chang Fan, she could not covet his possessions openly, thus she had to hide her appearance.

Meanwhile, Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan were involved in the collapse of Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, they had to conceal their appearances.

The three slowly descended, floating in the air outside of Tai Qiu, they were not planning to go inside. They first glanced at Dong Fang Yu Liang and the others before looking around.

Hei Lou Lan chuckled, “Dong Fang Chang Fan’s wisdom path inheritance is truly attractive. The outskirts of Tai Qiu had so many Gu Immortals hiding around. Just with my methods, I found more than twenty.”

Fairy Li Shan continued: “I found twenty-six, most of them are demonic path Gu Immortals, but there are also Gu Immortals from Dong Fang tribe.”

Fang Yuan took a look, but he only found nineteen.

Although his battle strength had been raised, his investigative methods could not compare to an established veteran Gu Immortal like Fairy Li Shan. As for Hei Lou Lan, her investigative methods exceeded his, this made him internally alert.

“No wonder Dong Fang Yu Liang is rushing to obtain the wisdom path inheritance. It seems that Dong Fang tribe’s Gu Immortals are also after this inheritance. After all, with this inheritance, one has a chance of becoming

Northern Plains' number one wisdom path Gu Immortal. Even their own Gu Immortals cannot resist this temptation." Fairy Li Shan sighed.

"Did Dong Fang Chang Fan make any mistakes? He signed an agreement with the righteous path super forces, so that they would not come after this, but he missed his own tribe's Gu Immortals." Hei Lou Lan said, she frowned slightly, she felt that Dong Fang Chang Fan would not be so careless.

"Dong Fang Chang Fan is the number one wisdom path Gu Immortal in Northern Plains, he left the inheritance clues in Dong Fang Yu Liang's mind. Such wisdom path techniques cannot be broken easily. Right now, the Gu Immortals are all waiting here, it seems that they are biding their time until Dong Fang Yu Liang opens the inheritance, before they start robbing it." Fang Yuan said.

His motive in this journey was to get a complete wisdom path inheritance.

Wisdom path inheritances had greater value the more complete they were.

But currently, it seemed like his goal was going to fail. There were so many Gu Immortals after the inheritance, when they obtained it, they might form a situation where the inheritance gets split up.

"Thankfully, my battle strength rose a lot just now, I have a chance at competing. Later, when we snatch it, I should avoid being the center of attention, so that the crowd would not attack me together, I need to strategize."

Fang Yuan made his tactics.

Although he had high battle strength, there were many Gu Immortals, he could not fight them together. Of course, he was not stupid enough to attempt doing that anyway.

However, a change occurred right at this moment!

A blinding flash appeared, as the light faded, Dong Fang Yu Liang, Tan Wu Feng, and Dong Po Kong vanished from their original spots.

“This is a teleportation Gu formation?”

“It was hidden underground, we didn’t discover it.”

“Dong Fang Chang Fan’s arrangements are indeed not simple, this Tai Qiu was not the true inheritance ground, it was just a place to hinder us.”

“Quick, while the Gu formation still has some aura remaining, quickly search for clues before it dissipates!”

The Gu Immortal realized at once, showing up and charging towards the deep parts of Tai Qiu.

Grrr!

Desolate beasts, and even ancient desolate beasts were stirred, they rushed out from all areas of Tai Qiu.

Chapter 782 - Myriad Self First Style, Giant Hand

Chapter 782: Myriad Self First Style, Giant Hand

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Seeing a large number of desolate beasts appearing in their sights, with several ancient desolate beasts among them, the Gu Immortals flying in the sky slowed down, their expressions turning dark.

They were indeed worthy of being Dong Fang Chang Fan's arrangements, meticulously set out and interlinked, he had completely deduced today's situation, even after he died, he created huge problems for these Gu Immortals.

The desolate beasts and ancient desolate beasts that were alerted felt that the Gu Immortals were intruders.

Originally, they were resting in Tai Qiu, peacefully in their respective territories.

Dong Fang Yu Liang and the others' intrusion was like a few butterflies flying into their garden, the beasts were not disturbed.

But the Gu Immortals were like bandits entering their homes, they were alerted and went all out, even working together to protect their territory, Tai Qiu.

To humans, Tai Qiu was one of Northern Plains' ten great fierce areas. But to these desolate beasts and ancient desolate beasts, the ten great fierce areas were their sanctuaries, they were places where humans could not take over.

Seeing so many desolate beasts charging over at once, the Gu Immortals were apprehensive.

Although there was a good number of them, they were not united, instead, they were wary of each other due to the wisdom path inheritance, it was hard to work together sincerely.

They could not battle with the desolate beasts either.

Once they fought, the chaotic battle would cause damage to Tai Qiu, if they destroy the traces left behind by the teleportation Gu formation, the Gu Immortals would have even greater trouble tracking them.

Those who could become Gu Immortals were not fools.

Dong Fang Chang Fan's plot was very obvious, they all understood it clearly in an instant.

"These desolate beasts and even ancient desolate beasts are not the point."

"We cannot spend too much time with these beasts and lose our clues."

"Get past them and find the traces, following the clues to the inheritance ground..."

The Gu Immortals were still flying towards the area where the teleportation Gu formation was, but they had to slow down.

Desolate beasts were a huge problem, but the surrounding Gu Immortals were worse. If it was convenient, these demonic path Gu Immortals would certainly not mind exterminating some of the competitors around them.

Howl! A desolate beast flying at high speed engaged with a female Gu Immortal.

This rank six female Gu Immortal's name was He Ruo, also known as Peacock Flying Immortal, she was skilled in transformation path. She shouted a curse, she felt sullen inside, but she could not blame anyone, she could only blame herself for being unlucky and placed in a bad position.

Seeing that the desolate beast was charging over, she did not fight it, she turned into a blurry green-grey bird, spreading her wings and flying away,

towards the crucial location.

The desolate beast was unable to catch up to her, it turned around and targeted another unlucky person.

The green-grey bird flew past the other Gu Immortals, becoming the Gu Immortal closest to the crucial location.

Other Gu Immortals did not watch this without doing anything.

“A mere mortal killer move, you dare to stand out?” Waves were crashing as a rank seven Gu Immortal rode on a huge wave and blocked the green-grey bird.

This Gu Immortal had a strong aura, but he was so thin his bones could be seen, his skin was wrinkled and dry, sticking close to his bones. Veins could be seen on his skin, they were everywhere.

Seeing this person, most of the surrounding Gu Immortals showed a wary expression on their faces.

This was a rank seven Gu Immortal, Pi Shui Han, he was a member of the demonic path and cultivated ice path and water path, he was a famous expert.

Peacock Flying Immortal He Ruo saw that Pi Shui Han was obstructing her, she did not evade him, instead, she snorted lightly and an Immortal Gu aura burst out from her.

He Ruo activated her Immortal Gu, the green-grey bird she had transformed into turned from blurry to clear.

In an instant, the green bird's body expanded by thirty percent, three golden peacock tails grew on her back, her speed rose sharply as she flew past the waves, towards the Gu formation.

Pi Shui Han's actions failed, he laughed instead of getting angry, saying in a mocking tone: “Indeed after attending the Northern Plains auction, you think you have some ability now, hehe.”

Saying this, he raised both his arms.

Gurgle gurgle, with two loud sounds, the water waves surged up, emerging from nowhere, blocking the green bird like two huge walls.

Meanwhile, Pi Shui Han's speed did not decrease, he rode on the currents and charged towards He Ruo.

He Ruo did not dare to fight with Pi Shui Han, she raised her head and spread her wings, rising into the sky. But no matter how high she flew, the waves grew alongside her.

Pi Shui Han smiled coldly, he rapidly got close to her.

But He Ruo did not want to battle, she put all her efforts into escaping, Pi Shui Han could do nothing to her within a short period of time.

Just as the two were fighting, one figure emerged from another side, like a flash of lightning.

This person was brawny and muscular, his skin was bronze in color, lightning was coiling around his body, his speed was faster than He Ruo. Fang Yuan felt some familiarity upon seeing him saw, he thought over it for a moment and realized that this person was Divine Lord Tian Du.

This immortal cultivated lightning path, he alongside Shi Hou had once coerced an immortal zombie of Zombie Alliance, buying a hundred and fifty kilograms of wilted essence with one immortal essence stone.

Divine Lord Tian Du saw Pi Shui Han and He Ruo chasing and fleeing, he found a chance and activated his movement killer move, gaining a huge boost in speed.

Soon, he surpassed everyone and quickly became the person closest to the Gu formation.

“Hahaha!” Divine Lord Tian Du saw that he was getting closer to the Gu formation and was overjoyed, laughing loudly.

“Divine Lord, hold up.” Accompanying a calm and slow voice, one white robed scholar appeared before Tian Du.

“Ah, Unfettered Scholar!” Divine Lord Tian Du saw this person and his expression changed, his speed fell drastically.

He knew that he was not the rank seven Gu Immortal, Unfettered Scholar’s match, he shouted quickly: “Shi Hou, quickly lend me a hand.”

Shi Hou’s eyes twitched, he had no choice but to show up beside Divine Lord Tian Du. He was a muscular man, looking very rugged and brutish, his hair was in a mess and he held a skull in his hands.

Divine Lord Tian Du cried out, pushing with his hands as a lightning dragon was unleashed.

At the same time, Shi Hou activated his mortal killer move, attacking Unfettered Scholar.

The two were not weak in battle strength among rank six Gu Immortals, otherwise, they would not dare to extort a Zombie Alliance member. At this moment, they joined forces and had an impressive attack, it attracted much attention.

“Come then.” Unfettered Scholar smiled lightly, he moved his hand as two Immortal Gu flew out.

Boom!

In an intense explosion, Shi Hou and Divine Lord Tian Du flew back after spitting blood, but Unfettered Scholar stood on the spot, having a calm demeanor.

He was fighting two against one, beating back Shi Hou and Divine Lord Tian Du, the Immortal Gu he used had great power, but they were already placed back inside his immortal aperture, nobody had seen them clearly.

“Let’s go!” At this moment, from another direction, Gu Immortal Lu Qing Ming shouted, as the Gu Immortals Su Guang and Han Dong followed after

him.

Their advance caused gasps among the crowd.

“It is the Traveling Three Elites!”

“Block them!”

“Be careful, when they join forces, their battle strength can match rank seven.”

The three elites gave off bright lights each, it was a dazzling scene, forming an image of a chariot. This was a killer move that could only be unleashed when all three Gu Immortals worked together!

The killer move had great power, the three elites could charge forward fearlessly, nobody could stop them for the moment, they got close to the Gu formation.

There were five publicly well known rank eight Gu Immortals in Northern Plains. There were more rank seven Gu Immortals, but they were not in large numbers. People like Qin Bai Sheng, Fairy Li Shan, and others, they were famous people who had been around for a long time.

In the Gu Immortal world, most Gu Immortals were rank six.

When the three elites joined up, they had rank seven battle strength, this made people wary. Furthermore, they had chosen their specific direction and had no strong foes of rank seven. Whether it was by coincidence or not, the three of them managed to become the ones closest to the Gu formation.

They were extremely fast, Pi Shui Han, Unfettered Scholar and the others could not stop them, they could only watch as the three elites landed on the Gu formation that was set up earlier.

However, a change occurred right at this moment!

The figures of the three elites vanished, while a huge bat desolate beast flapped its wings and flew away.

“This is a ruin bat!”

“Ruin bat is a space path desolate beast, there were actually concealment type Gu on this beast, the three elites were engulfed by it.”

“Hahaha, although they are not in mortal danger, they lost precious time and the valuable opportunity.”

Some Gu Immortals were shocked, some were taking pleasure from their misfortune.

Ruin bat was not an exception, at this moment, the desolate beasts in Tai Qiu had surrounded the Gu Immortals, ready for a huge battle.

The peach wolf, which was pink, cute and had a tiny body, moved extremely quickly like light, the white hoof ink horse was stalwart like a mountain, the blood tongue tree had bloody and long tongues. And also, the qi path ancient desolate beast, primeval return peacock, that could absorb the primeval energy of a huge surrounding area, three desolate beast coiling mountain goats, and a lawless antelope that could give even a rank seven Gu Immortal a headache.

The scene became chaotic at once, desolate beasts and Gu Immortals fought in intense battles, while the Gu Immortals were wary of each other. But no matter how chaotic it was, the Gu Immortals were protecting one crucial location, they tried to preserve all traces of the teleportation Gu formation.

“Follow me.” With Fairy Li Shan at the lead, Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan were in the chaotic battle, fighting carefully and moving around agilely, they stealthily had gotten close to the Gu formation.

Grr!

A bull shaped desolate beast blocked Fang Yuan and the other’s path.

“You dare rob me?!” Gu Immortal Zhuo Zhan carried a huge hammer and wore a red bronze suit of armor, he rode on a fat boar as he charged towards Fang Yuan and the others.

At the same time, Divine Lord Tian Du, who was far away laughed coldly, an Immortal Gu flew out, turning into lightning as it shot over, it was known as Thunder Shuttle.

Hei Lou Lan and Fairy Li Shan were about to strike, when Fang Yuan stopped them: “Please don’t worry, let me use my method.”

As he said this, countless Gu worms flew up in his immortal aperture.

Rank four all-out effort Gu, bitter strength Gu, borrow strength Gu, self-reliance Gu, refine essence spirit Gu, earth strength Gu, water strength Gu, wind strength Gu, lightning strength Gu, fire strength Gu, lurking soul coat Gu, breath concealment Gu...

Countless mortal Gu flew up like butterflies, circling around one spot.

An Immortal Gu was proudly at the center, it was the strength path Immortal Gu — Self Strength!

From the mesmerizing flying, the mortal Gu created traces of light in the air. Self strength Immortal Gu burst out with a blinding light, connecting all of the traces of light into one, forming a light lump resembling a small sun.

The light shined on the ground in the immortal aperture.

On the ground, there were hundreds of thousands of Fang Yuan’s strength path phantoms standing and waiting silently!

Before coming here, Fang Yuan made his preparations, he summon his strength path phantom army prior to this trip.

“Immortal killer move, Myriad Self — First Style — Giant Hand!” Fang Yuan mentally called out.

Tens of thousands of phantoms of Fang Yuan stretched out their right hands, raising them up high, palms facing the huge light lump in the sky.

Around the light lump, there were a hundred group strength Gu entering it.

At the same time, Fang Yuan in the outside world stretched out his right hand.

Boom—!

A strength path giant hand appeared out of nowhere.

The air within dozens of meters around him was pulled.

The giant hand pushed, the bull shaped desolate beast was pushed away and into the air.

The giant hand gripped, thunder shuttle Immortal Gu was trapped inside.

The giant hand closed into a fist, it punched at Gu Immortal Zhuo Zhan.

Zhuo Zhan was stunned, his eyes were wide open and staring, after shouting in shock, he escaped in panic!

Chapter 783 - One Real Among a Hundred Fakes

Chapter 783: One Real Among a Hundred Fakes

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Once Fang Yuan's giant hand was unleashed, the effect was shocking, countless Gu Immortals looked over with surprised gazes.

In truth, such a method of accumulating quantity and unleashing it all at once was a very common way of designing killer moves.

Like the very common fire pellet Gu, it can summon one fireball. How could one increase its strength? Normal people would think like this: By accumulating fireballs, during battle, they would unleash it all at once.

This way, by raising quantity, the power of their move will increase.

This was the most common and simply train of thought.

But most things were easy to plan, yet the execution was not easy at all.

If they formed the fireball beforehand, how could they store it? Even if they stored many fireballs, how can they shoot these fireballs at the same time? Even if they fire it, how can they ensure that the aim is accurate, and that the fireballs are not shot in random directions?

Only after resolving all of these questions would the Gu Master truly own what was known as — a killer move.

That was why the nurture, use, and refinement of Gu worms were deep fields. Especially in terms of using Gu, one needed creativity. Even if killer moves were created, because people were all different, each killer move would naturally have their own strengths and weaknesses.

When Fang Yuan conceived the immortal killer move myriad self, it could be said that he had broken traditional confinements and fused enslavement path and strength path, making a great and rare achievement.

He had a strength path foundation originally, and when he underwent immortal ascension using his second aperture, he queried heaven and earth, gaining a deeper foundation.

Next, he made a huge sacrifice, taking a near death risk, eventually using the rank nine wisdom Gu, gaining unlimited inspiration and creating the immortal killer move myriad self.

Throughout the process, Fang Yuan played the most crucial role. But his environment, wisdom Gu, immortal ascension, destruction of Imperial Court blessed land, they were all unique stimuli.

The immortal killer move, myriad self, which successfully fused enslavement path and strength path, due to the nature of its design, had surpassed most immortal killer moves!

With this starting point, if Fang Yuan explored it in the future and developed it, he might be able to create a completely new path.

Thus, even though the killer move, myriad self, was still in its initial stages, its potential was shocking.

Enslavement path was the pinnacle of attrition battling, commanding an army and using the tactic of cannon fodder to drown the enemies in sheer numbers.

Strength path created an individual champion, by adding great strength to oneself, one can kill whoever stands in their path, if they rage, the battlefield would be bathed in blood, in this aspect, a single person was a huge force!

The two extremes fused into one, creating the killer move, myriad self.

Fang Yuan could use his own strength to create innumerable strength path phantoms that he could manipulate at will. When he battled with Hei Cheng, the strength path phantom army forced back Hei Cheng and Xue Song Zi, there was nothing they could do.

In the killer move myriad self, this was the manifestation of strength path supporting enslavement path.

Right now, was the opposite, it was enslavement path supporting strength path.

What caused this crucial effect was group strength Gu. This ancient Gu worm was sent into the light lump for the killer move at the end, transferring the strength path army's strength, and adding it all to Fang Yuan's own body.

There was also one key point, that was self strength Immortal Gu.

If it was cleanse soul Immortal Gu, he would not be able to summon the giant hand.

The so-called giant hand was only a giant strength path phantom's hand.

Hei Lou Lan had once controlled self strength Immortal Gu, her killer move's strongest transformation was a giant strength path phantom.

Fang Yuan used the immortal killer move, unravel dream, and saved Hei Lou Lan, obtaining her strength path true meaning afterwards. This true meaning became the final catalyst to create the giant hand.

With all these causes, the move 'giant hand' was formed.

Self strength Immortal Gu was indeed the best suited core for the immortal killer move myriad self. With it, myriad self developed a step further, it could finally interchange between the main and support roles for either path.

Fang Yuan used this move instead of unleashing the strength path phantom army in his immortal aperture, he had his reasons.

These strength path phantoms had his appearance, now that he was the culprit of a huge crime, he needed to hide his traces.

Especially after the auction, his identity was exposed to a degree, and he had not deduced the killer move, vaguely familiar face, yet.

Giant hand was the move most suitable for Fang Yuan currently — it had incredible power and would not expose his identity.

The huge fist continued to punch at Zhuo Zhan.

Zhuo Zhan was breaking out in cold sweat, he retreated more quickly as he created some distance from the giant hand.

Swoosh, the Immortal Gu Thunder Shuttle, which was immobilized, broke free from the giant hand, flying towards its owner, Divine Lord Tian Du.

Fang Yuan was not surprised.

The design of the giant hand was indeed influenced by the formless hands.

But the two were very different.

Giant hand was a strength path killer move, but formless hand was the essence of theft path. Formless hand could capture Immortal Gu, but giant hand could only immobilize them for a short period of time, that already could be considered very good.

After attacking once, Fang Yuan stopped his offense, in a few breaths of time, the giant hand vanished into thin air.

During the entire process of the attack, his right arm was making cracking noises. Even with his immortal zombie body, it was hard for him to sustain the attack.

Now that he stopped the move, his strong arm drooped down weakly. The tendons and muscles under his skin were almost all torn. His bones were full of cracks, and his arteries burst, mushing together with his muscles.

Giant hand extracted strength from all of the strength path phantoms, gathering it into Fang Yuan.

Because the strength was too great, and Fang Yuan was like the foundation holding it together.

“This time, I activated giant hand using twenty thousand strength path phantoms. But the giant hand’s power can only be at this level temporarily. Even though it has room for improvement, my body had reached its limits.”

Fang Yuan sighed to himself mentally.

His arm was slowly drooping down, but concealed by his wide black robe.

In a short time, using the recovery ability of the immortal zombie body, his arm completely recovered.

Even so, giant hand’s power was too shocking, Zhuo Zhan was covered in cold sweat as he retreated a great distance, his gaze towards Fang Yuan carried immense fear.

The surrounding Gu Immortals subconsciously created some distance from Fang Yuan.

Hei Lou Lan and Fairy Li Shan’s faces were hidden under their black hoods, they both showed complex and surprised expressions.

The power of giant hand had made them inwardly apprehensive and alert.

But currently, Fang Yuan was their ally, they were on the same side, the two felt glad.

These two emotions mixed together, it was a strange feeling, their states of mind were complex.

Especially Hei Lou Lan, after sensing that giant hand had a hint of her own killer move’s design, she felt a slight sense of dejection.

Far away, Unfettered Scholar pushed Divine Lord Tian Du back as he grabbed at thunder shuttle Immortal Gu.

Divine Lord Tian Du was anxious, he used his method and successfully took back thunder shuttle Immortal Gu.

Unfettered Scholar did not achieve his goal, he was not upset, he smiled serenely as he turned his gaze towards Fang Yuan: “An impressive immortal killer move.”

Deep within his gaze, there was a solemn feeling.

“This is truly battle strength reaching rank seven!” Lu Qing Ming and the others killed the ruin bat and returned to the outskirts of Tai Qiu, seeing this, they had wary expressions.

“Who is this?” Pi Shui Han was guessing. This was the first time giant hand was used, it was obviously not a well known immortal killer move.

“This is a strength path immortal killer move, is the person Domination Immortal Chu Du?” Many Gu Immortals could not help but guess.

A strength path Gu Immortal with such battle strength, there was only one well known in Northern Plains.

But soon, everyone shook their heads, with Chu Du’s demeanor, he would not conceal his identity like this.

After Divine Lord Tian Du took back thunder shuttle Immortal Gu, he looked around.

He did not want to fight Unfettered Scholar anymore. Now, even Fang Yuan was a tough opponent, and the Traveling Three Elites were back as well.

He knew that with his strength, he could not take advantage of the situation, his expression turned ugly.

Even though there was much going on, this all happened in a short period of time.

After Fang Yuan used giant hand, he had retracted his hand and his arm drooped by his side, under everyone's gaze, he went back to beside Fairy Li Shan and Hei Lou Lan.

He purposely kept his head low, not making any noise, it was like he did something insignificant.

Fairy Li Shan was in front, he was walking behind her, together with Hei Lou Lan.

Seeing this, everyone was shocked and suspicious.

Fang Yuan and the others were dressed in black robes, they wore the same clothes and were very mysterious. Seeing Fang Yuan's attitude, everyone guessed — Hei Lou Lan, who was beside him, could have the same battle strength as him. As for the one walking in front, Fairy Li Shan, who was acting like the leader, might have even greater strength than Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan was very familiar with people's minds, this small action by him was much more terrifying to other Gu Immortals compared to his giant hand!

Even though the other immortals knew that he might be bluffing, but as Fang Yuan and the others landed on the ground and reached the Gu formation, as they were searching for clues to capture Dong Fang Yu Liang, nobody stopped them.

Everyone acknowledged the strength of Fang Yuan's group.

Of course, the bigger reason was that the wisdom path inheritance was nowhere to be seen. The immortals were shrewd people, they did not want to truly fight now. They fought earlier with probing as their intention, they did not use their real trump cards, or any all out attacks.

Fang Yuan and the others were searching for clues together.

A few breaths' later, they all gasped.

“What a teleportation Gu formation!” Fairy Li Shan’s voice was very hoarse.

“Truly worthy of Dong Fang Chang Fan, he purposely left behind a Gu formation and misled us...” Hei Lou Lan said.

“The clues here can help point out the correct direction, but to find Dong Fang Yu Liang, we need to rely on luck.” Fang Yuan continued.

“What do you mean?” A Gu Immortal did not understand, he asked loudly.

Fang Yuan and the others did not answer, they rose into the sky suddenly. They left Tai Qiu, moving in three different directions and rapidly vanishing from everyone’s eyes.

A moment later, Unfettered Scholar landed as well.

He inspected it and realized Fang Yuan and the other’s words were not lies.

As it turned out, Dong Fang Chang Fan did something to the Gu formation. He did not make arrangements to destroy the Gu formation, since this formation could only teleport mortal Gu Masters, it could not transport immortals.

If he destroyed the Gu formation, there would be Gu Immortal experts who could capture all sorts of clues and traces, following them and finding Dong Fang Yu Liang. After all, Dong Fang Chang Fan was skilled at plotting and deductions, he was not an expert in teleportation Gu formations.

Thus, he intentionally left behind many trails, while concealing the real route within them, making it hard for people to decipher what was real amongst the fake.

This way, the Gu Immortals would have to split up to find him, even if someone found Dong Fang Yu Liang, his pressure would be much lower.

Earlier, Fang Yuan and the others chose the three most probable directions.

Unfettered Scholar thought over it before choosing a fourth direction, rapidly leaving Tai Qiu.

After he left, the immortals landed one by one, getting their own clues and leaving in the directions they chose.

In the end, only Dong Fang tribe's Gu Immortals were left.

“These Gu Immortals are so crafty, no one destroyed the teleportation Gu formation.”

“Even if they destroyed it, clues would still remain. These demonic path Gu Immortals have survived until today, they are not people who would do such strenuous and unrewarding tasks.”

“That's right, they are hoping that even if they went the wrong direction, someone would find the real route. By then, if there is any commotion, they would rush over immediately.”

“Alright, let's go down and see what clues there are.”

Chapter 784 - Ordinary Desolate Beasts Are Not My Match

Chapter 784: Ordinary Desolate Beasts Are Not My Match

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“Alright, let us go down as well and see what clues there are.” Dong Fang Wan Xiu dispelled his concealment methods and moved to the spot where Dong Fang Yu Liang disappeared.

“Wasn’t first supreme elder given special care by Lord Dong Fang Chang Fan before death?” A Dong Fang tribe Gu Immortal asked with some doubts.

“Yes, first supreme elder specially convened us to come together, there are none of us Gu Immortals currently with the tribe.”

“I was still thinking first elder would already have some clues.”

The Gu Immortals expressed their worries.

Dong Fang Wan Xiu heaved a long sigh, speaking in a bleak tone: “Don’t call me first supreme elder, in my heart, only Lord Dong Fang Chang Fan can be our tribe’s first supreme elder.”

“We all know Lord Wan Xiu was nurtured by Lord Chang Fan. But now, Lord Chang Fan has already passed away, who can avoid dying in this world? In my opinion, we should focus on the present.”

“Right. Now, Lord Chang Fan’s wisdom path inheritance has attracted so many demonic path Gu Immortals. Our tribe might be one of the super forces, but any carelessness could result in a catastrophic danger. We need to handle this prudently and safely.”

“If not for Lord Wan Xiu honestly explaining that these are Lord Chang Fan’s arrangements before death, we would have left behind at least one Gu Immortal to guard against any accidents and protect our tribe’s seeds. Unlike now, where we have all gathered here.”

The Gu Immortals followed closely behind Dong Fang Wan Xiu, speaking one after another.

Dong Fang Wan Xiu waved his hand: “There is no need to worry, I might not have the correct clues, but I know the method to get those clues.”

He then closed his eyes and probed clues from the aura left behind by the teleportation Gu formation.

The Gu formation’s aura kept on changing, Dong Fang Wan Xiu got different results every time he checked.

Dong Fang Wan Xiu followed the instructions Dong Fang Chang Fan gave him before death, engraving these aura clues in memory, comparing and examining them.

After a while, he slowly opened his eyes and flew to the sky, saying to the rest: “Follow me.”

...

“Where is this?” Dong Fang Yu Liang slowly woke up from his state of unconsciousness, his gaze turned from blurry to clear.

He had a terrible headache, and in fact, not only did his head hurt, his entire body was covered in wounds of all sizes, blood flowed from his internal organs and bones were fractured in many areas.

“According to the map left by Lord Chang Fan, we have only traveled half the path, how did we suddenly arrive here?” Dong Fang Yu Liang was puzzled, pondering on this while treating the wounds.

With his rank five peak stage cultivation and methods, the injuries on his body were soon being healed.

“I remember that when we meditated to absorb primeval energy from primeval stones, the teleportation Gu formation suddenly activated and sent us here. Could it be that the map Lord Dong Fang Chang Fan gave me is actually fake? Maybe the latter half is fake and the true final point is midway through it.”

Dong Fang Yu Liang felt his guess could be correct.

From his understanding of Dong Fang Chang Fan, the latter indeed had such a way of doing things.

These arrangements were set up to block the methods of other wisdom path Gu Immortals.

Gu Immortals of other paths would be afraid of causing inadvertent damage, afraid that the clues with Dong Fang Yu Liang would be ruined as well as being wary of each other, thus they chose to stay behind and wait for the chance to move.

Wisdom path Gu Immortals, however, could search thoughts and extract the true clues of the map.

“Tan Wu Feng and Dong Po Kong were teleported along with me, but I see no traces of them right now. Maybe they are nearby, who knows. I should first look for them before exploring this hall.”

After a while, Dong Fang Yu Liang healed the injuries on his body, then started searching around.

He had found that this place was like a group of large halls, and he was inside a hall.

The halls were beautiful but ruined, and could be considered to be a giant site of ruins.

Dong Fang Yu Liang moved with caution, but there was no one in the hall, not to mention enemies.

“Tan Wu Feng!”

“Young master!”

After walking a while, Dong Fang Yu Liang met Tan Wu Feng, who also had been looking for him.

Not long after the two met, they found Dong Po Kong at the exit of the hall.

Dong Po Kong was lying on the ground, still unconscious.

Dong Fang Yu Liang and Tan Wu Feng used some methods to awaken him, the three were happy at having reunited.

Naturally, Dong Fang Yu Liang was still the leader, he thought for a while and decided: “If I am not wrong, this should be where Lord Chang Fan set the inheritance. We have already searched the first hall but did not discover any clues, let’s take a look at the second hall.”

Sure enough like he expected, when the three entered the second hall, they met with a test at the center of the hall.

This was a complicated puzzle, involving a complex mystery.

There were clues and evidence given, of which both truths and falsehoods were included. There was also a time limit, under which Dong Fang Yu Liang had to use wisdom path methods to not only search through the false clues, he also had to deduce the truth of the case.

Dong Fang Yu Liang was indeed worthy of being the successor Dong Fang Chang Fan chose, in less than one-third of the time limit, he passed the test and was richly rewarded with a set of rank five wisdom path Gu worms.

With greatly increased strength, Dong Fang Yu Liang entered the third hall.

This test was a remnant Gu recipe. It required Dong Fang Yu Liang to deduce the recipe within fifteen minutes.

...

Boom!

A giant strength path hand smashed down like a mountain.

“Baaa!”

The giant horned sheep let out miserable bleats, filled with injuries and completely suppressed by the giant hand.

This desolate beast struggled hard several times but the giant hand still pressed down on it firmly, finally, the giant horned sheep’s energy was used up and it gave up on resisting, not moving any more.

Fang Yuan let out a breath of cloudy air, a pleased look flashing past his eyes.

He had followed the clues in his search, but the clues turned out to be false. And when he followed the fifth clue, he came across this desolate beast, giant horned sheep.

Fang Yuan was interested in it and started a huge battle with the giant horned sheep.

Ever since he connected luck with Ye Fan, Hong Yi and Han Li, Fang Yuan did not have a deficit in luck. This giant horned sheep he fought did not have any difficult to handle Gu worms.

Giant hand was extremely useful, he repeatedly used it to subdue the giant horned sheep and soon restrained it.

There were no twists and turns during the entire battle.

Fang Yuan’s superiority kept on accumulating until it turned into complete victory, capturing the giant horned sheep alive.

“Giant horned sheep is purely a strength path desolate beast, I will raise it in the blessed land. At every set interval of time, I can cut off some of its flesh and use eat strength Immortal Gu to increase the strength path dao marks on my body. Who would have expected that I would be able to capture a giant horned sheep alive in this place, it is truly a surprise blessing.”

Fang Yuan relaxed his breathing, the injuries on his immortal zombie body had already healed.

He willed and the giant hand grabbed the giant horned sheep and transported it to his immortal aperture.

Ever since Fang Yuan obtained eat strength Immortal Gu, he had frequently purchased strength path related food in treasure yellow heaven which came out to be a significant expense. Once or twice was okay, but as it continued on, even Fang Yuan was feeling the effect of the huge expenses.

He had already planned to raise some strength path desolate beasts as long term investment. But the transactions of desolate beasts were rare even in treasure yellow heaven, not to mention that Fang Yuan only wanted pure strength path desolate beasts.

“I truly made a good move by extorting self strength Immortal Gu. My battle strength has reached rank seven and the giant hand is somewhat more practical than the strength path phantom army. Ordinary desolate beasts like giant horned sheep are no longer my match. Even regarding the swamp crab which once damaged Dang Hun mountain, I should be able to face it head-on. Even if it had gruel mud Immortal Gu, I could ensure the safety of Dang Hun mountain!”

Fang Yuan clenched his monstrous claws, enjoying the pleasure of having the situation in his grasp.

He rested and reorganized himself leisurely with no hurry.

He was aware of the situation: there were many wolves but only one prey. Only relying on his strength, the chances of devouring Dong Fang Chang Fan’s wisdom path inheritance were too low.

“If nothing unexpected happens, even if this wisdom path inheritance lands in my hands, it will only be an incomplete part. Sigh, I wonder when I would be able to obtain a truly intact wisdom path inheritance?”

As Fang Yuan thought over this, Fairy Li Shan's message appeared in his immortal aperture.

Fairy Li Shan's information gathering ability was indeed superior to Fang Yuan's. There were already some people who had discovered the true location of Dong Fang Chang Fan's inheritance ground, and an intense battle was already underway at that area!

Because of this loud commotion, more and more Gu Immortals were heading there.

Fang Yuan met with Fairy Li Shan and Hei Lou Lan, when they arrived at the place, a dozen or so Gu Immortals were pacing around the outer perimeter.

"Ah, it is them."

"Careful, these three are extremely mysterious."

"I just returned from the area to the southeast, and saw that person using a giant hand to capture a desolate beast giant horned sheep alive!"

Demonic path Gu Immortals prioritized strength.

The strength Fang Yuan displayed made them apprehensive.

Thus, when they slowly flew over, these Gu Immortals subconsciously parted to make way for them in the air.

"This is the inheritance ground? Dong Fang Chang Fan indeed put much thought into this." Fang Yuan observed from above, and soon said in a moved tone.

Below him was the corpse of a ruin bat.

This ruin bat was not simple, while alive, it was an immemorial desolate beast with the battle strength of a rank eight Gu Immortal.

It was a space path desolate beast with countless space path dao marks on its body. These dao marks were influencing this space, constructing a land of illusory large halls.

As long as someone stepped into its range, they would be dragged into the halls. Only if they were rank eight Gu Immortal, would they be able to resist this huge force.

This ruin bat died in the depths of Tai Qiu, its presence caused there to be no desolate beasts around a huge surrounding range.

This was a forbidden place within a forbidden place, a fierce area among fierce areas.

Dong Fang Chang Fan was also only a rank seven Gu Immortal, but he was actually able to arrange his wisdom path inheritance at this place, this was indeed another clear indication that he was worthy of being called the number one wisdom path Gu Immortal of Northern Plains, it was truly extraordinary!

Right as the Gu Immortals were hesitating above the ruin bat's corpse, Dong Fang Yu Liang had already been smoothly succeeding and was charging into the eighth hall.

"My chosen inheritor, you have finally arrived." A lump of star will condensed into Dong Fang Chang Fan's appearance, in front of Dong Fang Yu Liang and the others.

"Master!" Dong Fang Yu Liang prostrated with tears in his eyes.

The star will slowly nodded and looked at Dong Fang Yu Liang: "Being able to come here shows your superior talent. This is not the final hall but it is the end of the inheritance. As long as you are able to perfect this Gu formation and successfully activate it, you can be said to have completely obtained this wisdom path inheritance and receive my wisdom path Immortal Gu!"

“Master, I will definitely do my best.” Dong Fang Yu Liang showed an intense fighting spirit.

“You need to be quick, there is not much time left.” The star will raised its head, gazing at the sky.

**Chapter 785 - Phantom Beasts
Obstruct The Way, Immortals Are
Troubled**

Chapter 785: Phantom Beasts Obstruct The Way, Immortals Are Troubled

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Bam bam bam!

Intense explosions continued to occur.

In the sky, Gu Immortals were fighting everywhere.

Since they had now found the true inheritance ground, the demonic path Gu Immortals were all practical and straightforward, without much hesitation, someone flew down.

Since Dong Fang Chang Fan chose the corpse of an immemorial ruin bat as his wisdom path inheritance ground, he naturally had his own reasons.

The huge phantom beast army was stirred, like a giant black cloud, they rose from beneath the feet of the demonic path Gu Immortals.

These phantom beasts were all of strange appearances, they attacked fearlessly. They were skilled at dodging, and there were several desolate beast level phantom beasts blocking the demonic path Gu Immortals.

“Phantom beasts are normally rare, they only appear in places with numerous space path dao marks. There are so many here?” Hei Lou Lan was fighting fiercely as she cursed.

She lost self strength Immortal Gu, her battle strength plummeted. Even though she could use strength qi Immortal Gu to replace it, and still summon the giant strength path phantom killer move, she could not show her appearance now, thus, when fighting, she was very restricted.

“Stay calm.” Fairy Li Shan consoled: “Phantom beasts have the natural ability to turn into phantoms and avoid attacks. Inspiration for the phantom path of Gu Masters was obtained from phantom beasts by Gu Immortal Xu Wu Xie. As long as an ancient desolate beast level phantom beast doesn’t appear, we will be able to enter the corpse of the immemorial ruin bat eventually.”

As she said this, a large group of phantom beast birds flew over.

Fang Yuan snorted, keeping them away from the other two as he used myriad self first style, giant hand.

A strength path giant hand appeared, stretching its fingers and grabbing.

The strength path hand had great power, but when it grabbed, it caused little damage. In this thousand phantom beast group, only some dozens had died.

Most of the phantom beasts had turned vague, they became nearly invisible, as they remained in their places.

When Fang Yuan retracted his strength path hand, these phantom beasts appeared again, they became solid and had real bodies, charging towards Fang Yuan and the others again.

Fang Yuan snorted coldly, next to him, Fairy Li Shan waved a hand as a sea of fire spread out.

The fire burned in the air, over the entire surroundings, they formed a large barrier.

The phantom beasts charged into the sea of fire, using the same ability again and avoiding the flames by turning into phantoms, their advancement did not slow down.

But the moment they ran out of the fire, Fang Yuan had been waiting for them, he grasped with his strength path giant hand.

Splat!

This time, Fang Yuan grabbed onto them.

Hundreds of phantom beasts were turned into meat paste, they lost their lives.

The hand slowly opened up, as flesh and blood rained down from the gaps between his fingers, blood was pouring like a drizzle of rain. This group of phantom beasts had around a thousand in number, with this grasp from Fang Yuan, most of them died, the remaining ones lost their fighting spirit when faced against the imposing Fang Yuan, they scattered and escaped.

Fang Yuan killed this group of phantom beasts so easily, but he was not smug, he had a grim expression: “The ordinary phantom beasts are still fine, they can only turn into phantoms for a short while, we can eradicate them with some cooperation. But the problem lies in the desolate beast level phantom beasts.”

Fairy Li Shan and Hei Lou Lan nodded.

They were observing the surroundings and paying attention to the battles elsewhere.

Unfettered Scholar and Pi Shui Han, the two rank seven Gu Immortals were fighting with two desolate level phantom beasts each. Desolate level phantom beasts were truly special, they could turn into phantoms for a long time. Thus, even though they were rank six, they were hard to deal with, Unfettered Scholar and Pi Shui Han could not take them down even though they hurried to do so.

But the two had rich experience, after fighting for a while, they recognized the situation and became less rash, they started to deal with the situation calmly.

In contrast, Lu Qing Ming’s side was in a dangerous situation.

One desolate level phantom beast turned phantom, its speed rose quickly as it charged towards Gu Immortal Han Dong, who was beside Lu Qing Ming.

Han Dong was caught off guard, he was inside the phantom beast's body.

After turning phantom, Han Dong could not touch the phantom beast, but the phantom beast also could not touch Han Dong.

But at the next moment, the phantom beast became solid.

Han Dong was inside the phantom beast's body, once this happened, he entered the phantom beast's stomach.

The phantom beast growled proudly, it flew away and left with Han Dong, leaving Lu Qing Ming and Su Guang behind.

Lu Qing Ming, Han Dong, and Su Guang were the Traveling Three Elites, when they joined forces, they could match a rank seven Gu Immortal. But they were cooperating when doing that, they were not as powerful individually.

Once Han Dong was gone, the remaining two Gu Immortals' battle strength fell drastically, they were no longer as imposing as before.

The two were anxious, they chased and attempted to save Han Dong.

The phantom beast that engulfed Han Dong flew down rapidly, it endured Lu Qing Ming and Su Guang's attacks without turning phantom again.

Han Dong was attacking it from within its stomach as well, this phantom beast was attacked from both inside and outside, along the way, it was clearly troubled, it was spitting blood.

"Why is this phantom beast so stubborn? Earlier when we fought, they would all turn phantom the moment any attacks got close. Quickly turn phantom now!" Su Guang shouted anxiously.

Lu Qing Ming's face was grim: "Can you still not tell? There is a mastermind behind this. Dong Fang Chang Fan, I underestimated you..."

In a hall within the ruins, Dong Fang Chang Fan's star will watched the sky with his hands behind his back.

His body was shining in starlight, his thick and condensed body was shrinking rapidly, becoming more dispersed.

This was the ability of the number one wisdom path immortal in Northern Plains.

Even though he had died, the methods he left behind could still be used, controlling this phantom beast army, to fight for precious time for his inheritor.

“Quick, faster! Just a bit faster!” Behind him, Dong Fang Yu Liang was full of sweat as he squeezed out all of his potential, trying to finish this Gu formation.

This Gu formation was the final test.

After he passed it, he would obtain Dong Fang Chang Fan’s Immortal Gu, the core essence of the wisdom path inheritance!

In the air, seeing that the desolate level phantom beast was bringing Han Dong back to its home, Su Guang, who could not catch up, showed a look of despair: “To think that Dong Fang Chang Fan had such incredible enslavement path methods, he really concealed them deeply. Brother Han Dong will be in deep trouble if he can’t escape, what shall we do?!”

“Enslavement path, wisdom path, and soul path are all very similar, they almost have the same origins, that is not strange.” Lu Qing Ming’s eyes shined with a determined light: “But Dong Fang Chang Fan, we feared you when you were alive, avoiding you and your deductions. Now that you are dead, you are still causing trouble for us, but do you think such methods are enough to take us down, you are looking down on the talents of this world!”

Saying so, his body shook as his arms spread open, resembling a bird spreading its wings.

At the next moment, his arms swung in front of his chest, without bending at all, as his hands clapped in front of him.

With a loud, crisp sound, an intense wind blew from the force of his clap.

The wind danced in the air, forming tens of thousands of wind blades in the air!

The wind blades spun around each other, forming a ball shaped mass resembling dark green vines, they intertwined together as they were sent attacking at the desolate level phantom beast.

“It’s here! Brother Lu’s immortal killer move — Entangled Wind!” Su Guang’s expression lightened.

He knew the power of this immortal killer move, if used on the phantom beast, it would definitely suffer a huge blow, Han Dong would be saved.

Furthermore, this move, entangled wind, was strong and incredible, it was a famed move of Lu Qing Ming, it could be manipulated at will, the wind blades could gather and separate with just his thoughts.

That was why, even if the phantom beast turned phantom the moment it was hit, causing entangled wind to hit Han Dong, Lu Qing Ming could still separate entangled wind in time using his own strength.

Once entangled wind was split up, even though the attack range would increase, its power would reduce, Han Dong would survive it.

But just when he was about to succeed, a vine dragon flew over, targeting the entangled wind.

“Unfettered Scholar, don’t even think about it!” Su Guang saw this and stared with a furious expression, he hurriedly used his killer move to block the vine dragon.

A water lotus appeared below the entangled wind all of a sudden.

This was the action of the rank seven Gu Immortal, Pi Shui Han, who freed himself for a moment.

Lu Qing Ming snorted coldly as the entangled wind split up, a small portion of it could not dodge and entered the water lotus. But most of the wind blades dodged the water lotus and gathered together again, forming a smaller entangled wind, and charging towards the desolate level phantom beast.

But right at this moment, a strength path giant hand came out of the clouds and grabbed the entangled wind.

With a loud bang, the strength path giant hand and the entangle wind both dissipated.

The desolate level phantom beast found an opening and landed on the palace below. With a ripple in space, it vanished.

“Ah!” Success had been just around the corner, Su Guang growled loudly in anger, turning towards Fang Yuan with a furious expression: “I will kill you!”

Fang Yuan snickered coldly, he waved his finger at Su Guang.

Su Guang was about to attack, but Lu Qing Ming flew over and stopped him in time.

“Stay calm, Su Guang!” Lu Qing Ming’s eyes were blood red: “We will definitely take revenge for this later, but now, the urgent matter is to save Han Dong.”

Thinking of Han Dong, Su Guang controlled his anger and clenched his fist, veins could be seen on his forehead: “Brother Lu is right, only after finding Han Dong, we would have rank seven battle strength by combining our strength!”

Before this, only the two of them were left. Finding trouble with a rank seven battle strength expert like Fang Yuan was just asking for humiliation.

The two talked at a low volume for a while, before turning around and attacking the palace below.

The palace was unmoving from start to end, it was only a mirage. As space rippled again, three new desolate level phantom beasts flew out, blocking Su Guang and Lu Qing Ming.

But this time, Su Guang and Lu Qing Ming wanted to save someone, they went all out and stopped preserving their strength, the three desolate level phantom beasts were pushed back.

Pi Shui Han saw this and laughed coldly, this was the result he wanted to see.

Demonic path Gu Immortals were wary of each other, until the last moment, nobody would go all out. With Lu Qing Ming and Su Guang leading the way, everything would be much easier.

“Most importantly, they lost their rank seven battle strength. I have one less true competitor now.” At another side, Unfettered Scholar smiled, as he dealt with the desolate level phantom beast, he looked at Pi Shui Han and Fang Yuan.

Especially when he saw that Fang Yuan and the others were still standing in a spot without a desolate level phantom beast fighting them, a solemn gaze flashed across his eyes.

“These three are having it easy, this is not a good thing.” Unfettered Scholar moved as he thought, luring the desolate level phantom beast towards Fang Yuan and the others.

Fang Yuan had already been paying attention to the surroundings, seeing this, his gaze was cold.

He retreated as he stretched out both hands.

Two giant hands flew out, charging towards Unfettered Scholar without any restraints.

At the same time, a third giant hand appeared behind him, protecting him from his surroundings.

“He can actually use three hands at once?” Unfettered Scholar’s movements paused, the wariness in his mind intensified.

Just as they were all harrying and plotting against each other, an elderly Gu Immortal appeared silently behind Dong Fang Yu Liang, who was in the large hall.

His eyes were shining with divine brilliance, his gaze swept across Dong Fang Chang Fan’s star will, as well as Dong Fang Yu Liang who was working hard, he stared at the walls of the hall and the huge Gu formation on the ground.

“Good formation, good formation. Even I, Old Lord Can Yang, am seeing this for the first time in my life.” He praised continuously.

Chapter 786 - One Against Two

Rank Sevens

Chapter 786: One Against Two Rank Sevens

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“Who are you?” Dong Fang Yu Liang saw Old Lord Can Yang and was shocked.

Tan Wu Feng and Dong Po Kong were vigilant, the aura Old Lord Can Yang naturally sent out made them feel a strong sense of fear.

Dong Fang Chang Fan’s star will slowly turned around, saying to Old Lord Can Yang calmly: “You are also here to inherit my wisdom path inheritance?”

Old Lord Can Yang was slightly stunned, after assessing the star will, he said with a tone of surprise: “Oh, I am also qualified?”

“You could pass the test, you are a capable person. Since you appeared at this moment, you have an affinity with the inheritance. The wisdom path inheritance that I, Dong Fang Chang Fan, left behind cannot be passed down to those cowardly and useless people, that would just be ruining my reputation, and letting our descendants laugh at the great wisdom path Gu Immortal who can’t even arrange his posthumous matters properly, isn’t that right?”

The star will paused for a moment before continuing: “Since you have shown your outstanding skill, you naturally have the qualifications to inherit my wisdom path inheritance. But this lad was picked by my main body, now that he is in the test, you cannot obstruct him. If he succeeds, you will not be able to get it. But if he fails, you are allowed to try.”

“Dong Fang Chang Fan, you are indeed peerless within Northern Plains, you had such a disposition.” Old Lord Can Yang looked at Dong Fang

Chang Fan's star will, sighing as he spoke matter-of-factly: "I was going to snatch it forcefully, but since this is the case, I do not mind waiting."

Old Lord Can Yang was indeed powerful, but this place was arranged by Dong Fang Chang Fan, even if he snatched it, he would only get an incomplete wisdom path inheritance.

For wisdom path inheritances, the more complete they are, the more valuable they will be.

Since there was a possibility of obtaining a complete wisdom path inheritance, Old Lord Can Yang did not want to lose it.

His gaze went from Dong Fang Chang Fan's star will to Dong Fang Yu Liang, after looking at him for a while, he turned to Tan Wu Feng and Dong Po Kong.

Tan Wu Feng and Dong Po Kong had been completely on alert since he appeared.

Old Lord Can Yang's gaze was very calm, but for Tan Wu Feng and Dong Po Kong, they felt as if a fire alarm was blaring. An immense sense of danger was filling them.

"What are you thinking of doing?" Dong Fang Yu Liang sensed something amiss, he shouted loudly.

Old Lord Can Yang snickered, he did not move, but Tan Wu Feng and Dong Po Kong's bodies had ignited on the spot!

"Ah—!" The two screamed out shrilly, they collapsed on the floor and struggled intensely. But the yellow-green flames continued to burn, it roasted these two rank five Gu Masters and made them feel pain that could make one wish for death.

Old Lord Can Yang's face showed a cold and cruel smile.

His intention was to deal with Dong Fang Yu Liang. If he failed, the opportunity would come.

But if he wanted to exterminate Dong Fang Yu Liang, the star will at the side would not allow it, this would cause Old Lord Can Yang to lose his opportunity. Thus, Old Lord Can Yang targeted Dong Po Kong and Tan Wu Feng.

To Dong Fang Yu Liang, these two people were loyal subordinates, they were his right-hand men.

He was naturally affected greatly, he was also an astute person, he knelt down and begged Dong Fang Chang Fan's star will for help: "Master, without these two, I would not have made it here, please save them!"

Star will waved its sleeves, it said coldly: "Mercy does not suit an army commander, kindness does not suit scheming. Dong Fang Yu Liang, you are the disciple of my main body, but my main body is dead, I am only a star will left behind, my main purpose is to find a suitable inheritor for this inheritance. The help I gave you has already reached its limit, there is no use even if you beg me. Rather than wasting time here, I would rather you use your time well and complete the Gu formation, passing the test."

The star will said that out loud, but at the same time, a voice was transmitted into Dong Fang Yu Liang's mind: "Yu Liang, oh Yu Liang, the situation is extremely dangerous, this Gu Immortal is a huge threat, he has great battle strength, even my main body would be wary of him. Furthermore, I am only a will now, I deceived and managed to stall him, you have to quickly complete this Gu formation. This formation is both an inheritance and also a way to deter enemies. If you can complete it in time, you will be able to use it to challenge Gu Immortals! By then, you might be able to save your two subordinates' lives!"

Land spirits were pure, they never lied, their actions and words were all truthful. But the star will was a will, it could lie.

Dong Fang Yu Liang heard the star will's transmission and his heart shook, he finally understood the star will's difficulty, he shouted loudly as he stood up, he screamed at Tan Wu Feng and Dong Po Kong: "Brothers, you have to hang in there! I will definitely save your lives!"

Saying this, he turned back with tears in his eyes, continuing to complete the Gu formation.

Old Lord Can Yang frowned, he willed and the fire became larger, Tan Wu Feng and Dong Po Kong's faces contorted from pain, their painful cries became twice as loud.

Even though they cried out in grievous pain, they could not die. Rank five Gu Masters were at the peak of the mortal world, but in front of a person like Old Lord Can Yang, they were like wooden puppets, they were completely controlled, they could not die even if they wanted to!

As Dong Fang Yu Liang heard the cries, his mind became clearer, his gaze became more firm, he was not overrun by anger and hatred, instead, his eyes started bleeding, this was the result of him deducing intensely and expending his mental strength.

Old Lord Can Yang tortured the two and saw no effect, instead it made Dong Fang Yu Liang try even harder. The incomplete Gu formation was being constructed at a faster pace.

Old Lord Can Yang's face showed some worry.

At this rate, if Dong Fang Yu Liang succeeds, his plans would be ruined.

Dong Fang Yu Liang had quite a chance to succeed, not only because he was doing well now, but because he was the person chosen by Dong Fang Chang Fan, he had to have potential.

If Dong Fang Yu Liang obtained the inheritance, with Old Lord Can Yang's battle strength, there was a possibility that he could snatch it.

But the problem was his Central Continent identity, he was a Central Continent Gu Immortal, coming to Northern Plains was risky in itself.

The five regions in this world, no matter which one, were hostile to foreigners.

Especially in Northern Plains, now that Eighty-Eight True Yang Building had collapsed, there was a huge wave of commotion, if his Central Continent Gu Immortal identity was exposed, there would be huge trouble.

Thus, Old Lord Can Yang would rather move secretly, trying to save time and keep himself concealed, he would want to avoid any battle.

Old Lord Can Yang took a look at Dong Fang Chang Fan's star will, his gaze flickering with uncertainty.

He felt an urge to attack Dong Fang Yu Liang secretly! But he was afraid that he would lose the opportunity because of this, if he lost this chance, in the end he would only obtain an incomplete inheritance, it had little value.

But he was afraid of the star will lying.

With Old Lord Can Yang's experience, he knew the difference between wills and land spirits.

Dong Fang Chang Fan was a wisdom path Gu Immortal after all, even the star will that he left behind after dying could influence a strong foe like Old Lord Can Yang and make him uncertain with just a few words.

Outside in the sky, Gu Immortals and phantom beasts were fighting chaotically.

Unfettered Scholar saw Fang Yuan's three hands, his wariness increased. He only froze momentarily, soon, he raised his speed and charged towards Fang Yuan.

Even though he was facing two strength path hands, he did not have any intention of retreating, he wanted to force Fang Yuan and the others into trouble, to probe their true abilities.

Fang Yuan saw that he did not manage to deter Unfettered Scholar, he was not upset, he manipulated the two hands and without any scruples, attacked Unfettered Scholar.

“He dared to attack?”

“He really attacked, hehe, between two rank seven battle strengths, this will be a good show!”

“I have to hide far away, to not get dragged in.”

The surrounding Gu Immortals retreated, leaving a huge space for Fang Yuan and Unfettered Scholar to fight.

Unfettered Scholar was agile, even though Fang Yuan’s two hands grabbed, they could not touch even his clothes.

Unfettered Scholar was dressed in a white robe, he wore a tall hat and had black hair, he flew like an agile crane, free and unrestricted.

Seeing the two hands fail in getting him, Fang Yuan’s body shook as two more hands showed up.

Along with the strength path giant hand protecting his body, he summoned a total of five giant hands!

Each of his strength path giant hands took the strength of twenty thousand strength path phantoms in Fang Yuan’s aperture, gathering and focusing on one of Fang Yuan’s arms.

This was his current limit.

In accordance with Fang Yuan’s current body toughness, he could only take the strength of twenty thousand phantoms each. Any more and his arms would break apart even before attacking.

But do not forget, Fang Yuan’s immortal zombie body was an eight armed zombie!

He had eight arms, if he used all of them, he would be able to summon eight strength path giant hands!

Five was not his limit yet!

Four of the strength path giant hands flew in the air, attacking Unfettered Scholar.

The latter was still safe and sound even though it was harder now, he laughed loudly, shouting at Fang Yuan: “Sir, is that all you can do?”

He called himself unfettered, he was naturally skilled at movement. Fang Yuan’s strength path giant hands were powerful, but they were not fast, they could do nothing to Unfettered Scholar.

Unless Unfettered Scholar made a mistake, there was no chance of Fang Yuan capturing him.

This was the limitation of giant hand.

Giant hand was powerful, but it had weaknesses.

Every immortal killer move had their own strengths and weaknesses.

Although Unfettered Scholar was leading in the battle, he was shocked inside.

The battle strength that Fang Yuan displayed made him feel heavy. Especially with Fairy Li Shan and Hei Lou Lan standing behind Fang Yuan, fighting with minimal force, could those two be even more powerful?

“Even if Unfettered Scholar himself fought, he could not force out the true strength of these three people?” At another side, Pi Shui Han was also suspicious: “This can’t continue!”

His gaze was determined, the waves below his feet split, a wave that was more than a hundred feet tall crashed at Fang Yuan and the others.

Actually, Pi Shui Han and Unfettered Scholar were not on good terms, they even had fought with each other previously, they had old grudges. But right now, after seeing Fang Yuan’s strength, Pi Shui Han was not an ordinary character either, he put down his grudge and turned his firepower towards Fang Yuan, assisting Unfettered Scholar.

The two rank seven Gu Immortals attacked Fang Yuan, the other Gu Immortals quickly retreated.

“Come then!” Fang Yuan laughed loudly, he had no fear, three more hands flew out.

A total of eight strength path giant hands, three were blocking Unfettered Scholar, three were flying at Pi Shui Han, the last two were floating around him, prepared and ready to strike, it gave others a huge sense of threat.

Hei Lou Lan and Fairy Li Shan’s bodies also gave off Immortal Gu auras.

These Immortal Gu auras were not just one each. They each had at least two auras, they oozed out, unconcealed.

But just this could not scare off Unfettered Scholar and Pi Shui Han.

The two looked at each other before one of them shouted: “Having so many Immortal Gu, you three must be famous experts, you are hiding your identities so deeply, don’t tell me you are righteous path Gu Immortals?”

The other person, Unfettered Scholar, shouted: “I am familiar with many Northern Plains Gu Immortals. I wonder which old friend could be playing a joke on me? Or perhaps none of you are Northern Plains Gu Immortals!”

Both of their words were deadly, one was slandering them to be righteous path Gu Immortals, they were trying to set them apart from the demonic path cultivators. The other was more ruthless, he said that Fang Yuan and the others were not people from Northern Plains, he was trying to stir up the feeling of a common enemy in these demonic path Gu Immortals.

Gu Immortals were all calculating and scheming people, when they fought, it was not just using swords and blades, they fought using words, they competed in terms of wisdom and strategy.

Chapter 787 - Plotting For The Tribe Even After Death

Chapter 787: Plotting For The Tribe Even After Death

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Ever since Eighty-Eight True Yang Building collapsed, and Imperial Court blessed land was destroyed, the entirety of Northern Plains' Gu Immortal world had stirred up in shock, they were trying to find the culprit behind this.

Unfettered Scholar and Pi Shui Han had malicious intentions, not only did they join up and attack Fang Yuan together, they even slandered and tried to isolate him.

By now, Fang Yuan had to speak: "Are you two trying to slander me into doing something foolish? Hehe, you are looking down on me, you are looking down on all our fellow immortals here. I am a true Northern Plains Gu Immortal, my Northern Plains aura is clear for everyone to see. If you want to defame me, you should at least make a credible lie."

The other demonic path Gu Immortals retreated even further now.

Hei Lou Lan's mouth twitched.

Fang Yuan obviously was the culprit behind it all, but he was speaking now like he was innocent, with such confidence.

Unfettered Scholar and Pi Shui Han did not know that although they were deliberately making slander, they actually hit the truth. The one who caused Imperial Court blessed land's destruction, who else could it be but Fang Yuan?

The contest of words was countered by Fang Yuan, Unfettered Scholar and Pi Shui Han did not speak, they attacked even more fiercely.

Being attacked at once by two rank sevens, Fang Yuan's forehead became covered in sweat quickly, he defended himself from all directions, he was barely holding on.

After all, he was only a rank six immortal zombie, while his opponents were true rank seven Gu Immortals.

In terms of cultivation level, there was a huge difference.

Fang Yuan relied on the immortal killer move myriad self to display rank seven battle strength, but the longer the strength path giant hands were used, the more Fang Yuan's arms would be unable to sustain the burden, they would gradually reach the point of exploding into meat paste.

"I have a wood path killer move, but it is a trump card of mine, I barely use it normally. It can be used on one of the enemies, and possibly gravely injure them. But I will need you to restrict them and move the location elsewhere." Fairy Li Shan saw that Fang Yuan was at a disadvantage, she was anxious and transmitted this to him.

Fang Yuan shook his head as he smiled bitterly, replying: "The strength path giant hands have incredible power, but they are slow, it is extremely difficult to trap any one of them, there is little hope. Fairy, you can wait for a moment, I still have a plan. If this fails, it will not be too late for you to strike."

"Oh?" Fairy Li Shan heard this and held in her anxiety.

After several rounds, Pi Shui Han and Unfettered Scholar were closing in, Fang Yuan's disadvantage was getting higher.

"Now is the time." A bright flash shined across Fang Yuan's eyes, he manipulated six strength path giant hands as he slammed down.

Pi Shui Han and Unfettered Scholar were both below the giant hands, they felt a strong pressure coming down from above, slamming towards them.

At once, the air seemed to have frozen.

The giant hands whipped up strong winds, causing Unfettered Scholar's clothes to flutter, as Pi Shui Han's expression tensed.

The strength path giant hands slammed down together, they were so fierce that the onlookers' hearts jumped.

But Pi Shui Han and Unfettered Scholar were already familiar with the strength path giant hands, the former scoffed while the latter smiled lightly, they used their movement killer moves and avoided the hands.

But Fang Yuan acted differently from before, he did not stop his attack, he continued exerting force, slamming the six giant hands down on the ground.

This change caught everyone off guard, even Dong Fang Chang Fan's star will below became stunned.

"Oh no." The star will's expression changed, he wanted to stop it but it was too late.

Boom!

Six strength path giant hands slammed down in the air, causing ripples to appear in the space, the loud sound was like the boom of thunder.

Countless space path dao marks embedded in the air were smashed by the strength path giant hands.

Dong Fang Chang Fan's arrangements were destroyed, the concealment illusion was gone, the immemorial desolate beast level ruin bat corpse's true appearance was exposed.

What a huge ruin bat!

Its body was sprawled flat on the ground, but it was still hundreds of meters in size. Its wings were thick and huge, covering a few li of sand.

The bat wings were slightly lower, while the head was the highest, looking upon it from a high altitude, it resembled a small mountain.

On the ruin bat's back, there was a huge wound.

The wound was extremely deep, Fang Yuan looked at it and knew that it was the ruin bat's fatal injury, but he did not know which existence caused it.

At the periphery of the injury, the flesh and fur of the ruin bat was corroded, showing its white bones. On the skeleton, there were extremely thick space path dao marks, interweaved together to conjure a small space.

Inside this space, there was a hall that was so run-down it looked like ruins.

Fang Yuan's six strength path giant hands had already broken into this small space, it was connected to the outside world now.

"Dong Fang Chang Fan's arrangements were broken!"

"His inheritance is inside, whoever snatches it first gets it!"

"Fight, fight our way in."

Wealth moved people's hearts, the inheritance of Northern Plains' number one wisdom path Gu Immortal in this generation, to the demonic path Gu Immortals, it was extremely attractive.

Fang Yuan opened a pathway directly, it triggered the greed in all of the demonic path Gu Immortals.

The first demonic path Gu Immortal flew down, causing the other demonic path Gu Immortals to feel an intense sense of urgency, they rushed down one after another.

Unfettered Scholar was hesitant, while Pi Shui Han had already given up on Fang Yuan, he flew into the tunnel below.

Unfettered Scholar sighed lightly, looking at Fang Yuan deeply, he turned into a white light and fought his way into the tunnel.

But at the next moment, six brand new desolate level phantom beasts, as well as an ancient desolate level phantom beast flew out of the small space, colliding with all of the demonic path Gu Immortals.

The two sides fought in a chaotic mess again.

“There is definitely someone manipulating this.” Fang Yuan saw this and squinted, slightly shocked inside.

Old Lord Can Yang was also shocked, the situation was getting more urgent, seemingly thoroughly sobering him.

Snorting coldly, a cruel smile appeared on his face, as a huge flame turned Tan Wu Feng and Dong Po Kong into charcoal.

These two poor rank fives, at the peak of the mortal world, they had a tough journey in following Dong Fang Yu Liang, reaching this stage. In the end, they were killed by Old Lord Can Yang in an instant, burnt to death.

At the same time, as Old Lord Can Yang snorted coldly, Dong Fang Yu Liang, who was working hard, spat out blood like he was struck by lightning, he knelt on the ground.

“Old scoundrel, you killed my subordinates, and still dare to attack me!” Dong Fang Yu Liang struggled to get up, he was shouting in anger and hatred.

Old Lord Can Yang’s eyes darted around, he sneered: “Don’t frame me, I did nothing.”

In saying this, the corners of his eyes were locked on Dong Fang Chang Fan’s star will.

This was Old Lord Can Yang's probe, to see if this star will's methods were real or not.

Dong Fang Chang Fan's star will saw this and heaved a long sigh, saying: "It has gotten to this point, so be it, everyone come out."

Once he said that, a change occurred.

In the hall, a mysterious light burst out.

When the light faded, eight Dong Fang tribe Gu Immortals appeared together, they were surrounding Old Lord Can Yang in the middle as they shouted:

"Old scoundrel, you dare to target our tribe's inheritance, your death date will be today."

"Although this old scoundrel is despicable, the traitor in our tribe is even more deplorable!"

"Quickly tell us, who was the one who informed you in secret?"

Old Lord Can Yang was no longer calm, panic flashed across his eyes as he looked at the star will with much rage and shock: "So this was a plot against me!"

Dong Fang Chang Fan's star will nodded: "Indeed. Before my main body died, I had instructed Dong Fang Wan Xiu and taught him the correct method. Using this, he obtained the secret passageway from the teleportation Gu formation. He told the seven Gu Immortals around him this secret passageway. After that, on the way here, they met with my arrangements and were attacked by the desolate beasts, keeping them busy."

"Meanwhile, the traitor in my tribe is evidently among these eight. The traitor was stalled by the desolate beasts and could not come here. Afraid that the wisdom path inheritance would end up in the hands of others, he sent this secret information using a certain method to you. After receiving

the information, you surpassed the other demonic path Gu Immortals and arrived here first.”

Old Lord Can Yang’s expression was grim, he stared at the star will as he said eerily: “So that is it. Even though you knew that Dong Fang tribe had a traitor, you did not know who it was.”

“That is correct.” Star will nodded: “But now it seems, the traitor is among these eight.”

“Who was it, who betrayed our bloodline, who betrayed our tribe!” Dong Fang Wan Xiu screamed.

“At this point, you have already exposed some clues, it will only take some effort to find you, why are you not owning up?” Dong Fang Yi Kong clenched his fists in anger.

The other Gu Immortals looked at each other, some had solemn expressions while the others had a furious look.

The situation was in a deadlock.

Dong Fang tribe had eight Gu Immortals, but they were all rank six. Old Lord Can Yang was a true rank seven, and an expert even among rank sevens.

Even though Dong Fang tribe’s Gu Immortals were greater in numbers, they knew that one of them was a traitor, that caused them to be wary of each other, they did not attack directly.

Old Lord Can Yang frowned slowly, looking at the star will: “Wait, since you saw through the plot and were targeting me from the start, you could have triggered the arrangements before I entered, why did you wait until now?”

The star will stood on the spot, refusing to answer him.

Dong Fang tribe’s Gu Immortals also did not speak.

The hall fell into silence, noises of the intense battles from above could be heard.

Old Lord Can Yang twitched in sudden understanding: “I get it, you want to borrow my strength to deal with these demonic path Gu Immortals. All you need to do is to intentionally make Dong Fang Yu Liang fail, and I would think that I could compete for this inheritance. By then, all of the demonic path Gu Immortals outside would be my enemies. Of course, with your wisdom, you can certainly think of another, better method to make me your pawn. When these demonic path Gu Immortals and I fight it out and become weakened, your Gu Immortals would be able to reap more profits. It is a good plan, what a great scheme...”

“Unfortunately, any sort of arrangement is not safe from accidents.” The star will said, acknowledging Old Lord Can Yang’s guess.

This accident was Fang Yuan’s six strength path giant hands.

“Teacher...” Dong Fang Yu Liang was standing stunned on the spot, the scene in front of him made him feel helpless, he was both joyful and sorrowful.

He was joyful because the enemy was restricted, the tribe was prepared for it. He was sorrowful because he was just bait, he was a pawn meant to attract the enemy. His hard work, Tan Wu Feng and Dong Po Kong’s sacrifice, they seemed like foolish, laughable jokes.

As if he sensed Dong Fang Yu Liang’s thoughts, the star will turned around and looked at the inheritor that he chose: “Yu Liang, you do not need to think too deeply about it, I was using the wisdom path inheritance to trap our strong foes and exterminate the traitor in our tribe. But the arrangement here is real, the wisdom path inheritance is also real. This enemy has a huge background, he is from Immortal Crane Sect, one of the ten great ancient sects of Central Continent. They also have their wisdom path Gu Immortals. It is only when I place the true wisdom path inheritance here, that I would not leave behind any flaws that would allow the enemy’s wisdom path Gu Immortals to find out.”

“So that’s it!” Dong Fang Yu Liang’s heart shook, he felt ashamed but also deep admiration.

He was ashamed about his own foolish thoughts, he was also admiring his teacher Dong Fang Chang Fan. The latter taught him painstakingly, even after death, he plotted and attempted to protect Dong Fang tribe, eliminating their traitor.

The enemy was so strong, Dong Fang Chang Fan made such an arrangement due to his wisdom, but also because he was helpless against such a strong foe.

After experiencing the difficulty that his teacher was feeling, Dong Fang Yu Liang felt even more deeply ashamed of himself.

Chapter 788 - Cards Revealed, The True Traitor's Identity

Chapter 788: Cards Revealed, The True Traitor's Identity

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“Alright, Yu Liang, go and complete the Gu formation, as long as you go through this last round, you will be able to obtain my main body’s true inheritance. As for you, Old Lord Can Yang, you will die here today.” Dong Fang Chang Fan’s star will said slowly.

Old Lord Can Yang took a step back, he spoke arrogantly: “Hmph, although I am alone, you are only a group of rank six along with a mere will, you want to take my life? Don’t forget that my ally is among you. There are also demonic path Gu Immortals outside, they are like hungry wolves, your phantom beasts can’t hold them off for long.”

Although he said that, his face showed a vigilant and alert expression.

To live to his age, and obtain such accomplishments, a vigilant nature was a necessary trait.

Old Lord Can Yang’s words were true, he attacked Dong Fang tribe’s weakness.

That was also why Dong Fang tribe’s Gu Immortals did not attack rashly despite having an advantage in numbers.

Dong Fang Chang Fan’s star will laughed: “During the Remote Antiquity Era, Star Constellation Immortal Venerable, the creator of wisdom path, died, but she deduced matters over a million years after her death. It caused three future Demon Venerables to return empty handed, protecting Heavenly Court. Although I, Dong Fang Chang Fan, am far inferior to Star Constellation Immortal Venerable, I can still somewhat deduce matters

within a hundred years after my demise. Since I made such an arrangement, I have my trump cards.”

Saying so, an illusory Gu formation appeared in the hall.

Countless Gu worms flew around, they were like the threads of countless spiders, weaved in the large hall.

Compared to this new formation, the Gu formation that Dong Fang Yu Liang was completing resembled a baby in front of an adult.

Old Lord Can Yang saw this and his expression turned ugly: “This is a phantom formation! To think that you, Dong Fang Chang Fan, had such deep attainment in phantom path, you can actually set up a phantom formation!”

Ordinary Gu formations, once exposed, were easy to target and destroy.

That was because the Gu worms that made up the Gu formation were of solid form.

The Gu worms themselves were very fragile, even the immortal level Spring Autumn Cicada could be destroyed by Fang Yuan if he squeezed it between his fingers lightly.

But this phantom formation was a high level method involving phantom path, it made all of the Gu worms in the Gu formation turn phantom, while not obstructing the effect of the Gu formation itself.

The phantom beasts could hold off Fang Yuan and the other demonic path Gu Immortals for so long because of their ability to turn phantom. Once they turned phantom, no moves would have any effect on them.

The star will displayed the Gu formation outright, not afraid of Old Lord Can Yang destroying it, that was because the Gu formation had turned phantom, Old Lord Can Yang could only watch it activate, there was nothing he could do.

As the Gu formation started to activate, a blinding light filled the hall.

“Hahaha.” Old Lord Can Yang laughed loudly: “Since I cannot do anything to the phantom formation, I will kill all of you instead!”

“Everyone, be careful!”

“He is attacking!”

“Beware of the traitor, do not be too careless. This is a life-and-death moment for our tribe!”

“That’s right, as long as we survive this, all will be smooth sailing.”

The Dong Fang tribe Gu Immortals were all waiting in seriousness, they were deeply focused.

“Everyone, don’t be anxious, for the time being, he can’t get here.” Dong Fang Chang Fan’s star will was very calm.

At the next moment, Old Lord Can Yang charged over, but his movements were very slow.

The fire that he shot out was originally very fast, but now it was slow like a snail.

“This is?” Old Lord Can Yang quickly realized that he did not become slower, instead, a mystical change had occurred to the space in front of him that could not be observed with the naked eye.

The distance seemed short, but the space was condensed.

“I spent decades and immense effort to design this. Although this hall looks ordinary and is no different from the other halls, I had shifted most of the space path dao marks on the corpse here. Although we and Old Lord Can Yang are only tens of steps apart, our true distance is gigantic.” The star will said slowly.

“As expected of Lord Dong Fang Chang Fan!” Dong Fang tribe Gu Immortals were relieved, their eyes were shining as they looked at the star will with much admiration.

The star will nodded: “Now is the crucial moment, I will tell you the truth. This formation is a large formation. With my wisdom path Immortal Gu as the core, and blood path Immortal Gu as support, once activated, the power will be overwhelming, it can shake heaven and earth. Furthermore, because of the blood path Immortal Gu, it has an amazing effect against Gu Immortals. As long as the Gu formation is activated, not only can it kill Old Lord Can Yang, it can even slaughter all of the demonic path Gu Immortals in the sky. After this battle, my Dong Fang tribe will be renowned in Northern Plains, both the righteous and demonic paths, and the other major forces would be greatly wary of us. After this battle ends, your can move this formation back to our blessed land. If Yu Liang can obtain my inheritance, he will be the person in charge of controlling this formation.”

Dong Fang tribe’s Gu Immortals heard this and became excited.

In contrast, Old Lord Can Yang’s expression was unable to conceal his suspicion and wariness.

The star will continued: “My main body had formed an agreement with the righteous path super forces before dying, creating an alliance, but in this world, only power that one has in their own hands can best ensure safety. You must remember, do not unnecessarily place hope in other’s hands.”

Dong Fang tribe’s Gu Immortals nodded, they expressed that they had learned a lesson.

Dong Fang Yi Kong shouted: “Lord Chang Fan, our tribe still has that traitor. No matter how vigilant we are, we can’t defend against an internal threat!”

“Don’t be anxious.” The star will laughed: “I’m not finished yet. Everything has its advantages and disadvantages, gains and losses. This Gu formation is very powerful, but it has a severe drawback. To activate this Gu formation, it will need to use the immortal aperture origin core of Gu Immortals.”

“What?” Many of Dong Fang tribe’s Gu Immortals shouted in shock.

The immortal aperture origin core was the foundation of the immortal aperture, the base of it all.

Once it was drawn out, the painstakingly developed immortal aperture would reverse its progression, the space would shrink and the primeval energy would dwindle, lifeforms within would die en masse.

The Gu Immortal themselves would weaken instead of progressing, once the time comes, heavenly tribulations or earthly calamities in the immortal aperture would be devastating.

The shrinking of the immortal aperture would mean the weakening of the Gu Immortal, they would die from disasters if they were not vigilant.

Since their lives were at stake, Dong Fang tribe's Gu Immortals lost their bearings.

But soon, one Gu Immortal stood up.

It was Dong Fang Wan Xiu.

The people in the hall heard him speak: "There cannot be benefits without losses, Lord Chang Fan had planned this with much difficulty, creating this situation now. For Dong Fang tribe, what reasons do I have not to make such a sacrifice?"

"That's right! Truly worthy of Lord Wan Xiu. I, Dong Fang Yi Kong, will accompany you!" Soon after, Dong Fang Yi Kong also stood up.

The star will smiled, he was silent as he looked at the others.

The other Gu Immortals looked at each other, nodding quickly, they decided to eliminate the tribe's strong foes by sacrificing themselves.

"No need to rush." The star will waved his hand, he said slowly: "I have something else to tell all of you. Once you enter the Gu formation, the immortal aperture origin core would start being extracted, by then, none of you would not be able to move or leave forcefully. Your lives and deaths

will be in my control. Are you still willing? If you are not, you can step out now.”

The Gu Immortals’ expressions changed again.

Dong Fang Wan Xiu’s eyes were shining with a lively light, he looked around and smiled coldly: “Traitor, you should reveal yourself now, if not, it will be too late.”

Star will’s words were naturally for the traitor.

As long as one thought about it, they would realize: If there was really a traitor, after hearing this, they would feel great mental pressure. Once they entered the formation, their life would not be in their own hands. If they were exposed when attacking Old Lord Can Yang later due to panic, then they would not be able to fight back at all!

If there really was a traitor, they would have other goals and would not want to attack Old Lord Can Yang. They would not want their lives to be in the star will’s hands.

After that, a few breaths later, none of Dong Fang tribe’s Gu Immortals in the hall stood out.

“Alright, at this point, I, Wan Xiu, have to admire you. No wonder you could conceal yourself in the tribe for so long, and so deeply.” Dong Fang Wan Xiu said with much hatred.

The star will laughed lightly: “In that case, enter the formation.”

The phantom Gu formation had eight core points, the Dong Fang tribe Gu Immortals entered and occupied one each.

The Gu formation activated slowly, the Gu Immortals’ expressions changed as they felt their immortal apertures tremble, a strong suction force was emitting from the formation.

“Relax your mind, cooperate with the formation, let it run fully.” The star will was solemn.

The Gu Immortals were hesitant, but they eventually opened their immortal apertures and allowed traces of their immortal aperture origin cores to be drawn out, flowing out from the eight core points of the formation.

In the phantom formation, a faint blood-colored light quickly surfaced.

Under the effect of the blood-colored light, these eight different immortal aperture origin cores converged in the Gu formation, they were actually fusing into one.

“This formation is really mystical!” A Gu Immortal saw this and could not help but praise.

“This is because all of you have Dong Fang tribe’s bloodline in you. Your bloodlines are close, your origins are the same. Therefore, your bloodlines can mix, and your immortal aperture origin can could fuse. Only by fusing could they accumulate in quantity, and summon a huge force!” Dong Fang Chang Fan’s star will slowly explained.

The eight Gu Immortals in the formation nodded, Dong Fang Wan Xiu’s eyes were shining with brilliance, he looked around but could not find out any flaws that could expose the traitor.

“No matter.” The star will laughed lightly: “In this situation, regardless of who the traitor is, they are already under my control, they are putting in strength for our tribe. Everyone, relax, I am going to extract more of your immortal aperture origin cores.”

“Go ahead!”

“Right, we will kill all of these accursed demonic path Gu Immortals! They dare to target our Dong Fang tribe!!”

The phantom formation burst out in a bright light, the Gu Immortals snorted as their expressions turned dark, some of them were frowning while others were feeling discomfort and pain.

The immortal aperture origin cores were like lumps of water as they fused in the phantom formation, converging into a huge force, they resembled a slumbering fierce beast. No matter who it was, anyone could feel that this force was huge, even the surrounding air had ripples in it, as if it could not hold such power.

The Gu Immortals in Dong Fang tribe had red faces, some of their bodies were trembling, some of them had ruthless expressions, they were all looking forward to this rampaging power.

But this power was not unleashed yet under the control of the star will, it was prepared for release but remained in place.

“No need to rush.” The star will looked into the sky, at the chaotic battle.

The phantom beasts that obstructed the demonic path Gu Immortals were all slaughtered, almost none were left.

The star will was like a flood dragon, hiding in the river, waiting for the best time to strike.

Once the time was right, the flood dragon would soar into the sky, overturning rivers and seas. By then, the unfortunate people would be the one charging at its front.

Right at this time, Dong Fang Yu Liang stood up, shouting loudly: “Master, I did it, I succeeded in completing this Gu formation, I completed your request!”

The star will’s gaze swept towards him, he showed a pleased smile: “Very good. Yu Liang, you did not disappoint me. Enter the formation too, stand at the center. Although you are a mortal, you will need to ascend to immortal eventually. When the battle begins, you will experience the power of a Gu Immortal, it will be of great help for your future.”

“Yes, master. I will listen to you!” Dong Fang Yu Liang’s eyes were red, he was so moved he was choking back tears.

He leaped, jumping into the air, with the power of the phantom formation, he stood in the formation's central core as he floated in the air.

In the sky, despite Unfettered Scholar and Pi Shui Han's heavy disturbances, Fang Yuan finally found a chance.

The sky in front of him was clear, there was nothing stopping him, the chance was only momentary, he latched onto it and flew down with minimal attention to his safety!

Seven strength path giant hands slammed down, only one was left protecting his body.

"It is time." The star will saw this and sighed lightly.

Dong Fang tribe Gu Immortals were all looking into the sky with much blood lust.

At the next moment, they saw Old Lord Can Yang flying up, blocking Fang Yuan's attack as he force the latter back into the sky.

"Eh?!" This turn of events made all of the Dong Fang tribe Gu Immortals look on with stunned expressions.

"All of my efforts were not in vain, in forming this plot to regain my life through possession, now is the moment!" The star will laughed loudly, he was extremely excited.

Dong Fang Chang Fan's soul suddenly appeared, charging into the phantom formation's center as he entered Dong Fang Yu Liang's body.

"Hahaha, you bunch of fools! I will tell you the truth, the true traitor in Dong Fang tribe is that beloved Lord Chang Fan of yours, hahahaha." Old Lord Can Yang was laughing maniacally.

Chapter 789 - Blood Veil Obstruct Immortals

Chapter 789: Blood Veil Obstruct Immortals

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“What?” Dong Fang Wan Xiu stared with wide open eyes.

“This is not possible!” Dong Fang Yi Kong firmly denied.

“How could it be Lord Dong Fang Chang Fan? Everyone, be careful, this is likely to be an illusion! The enemy cannot break the formation, so he is trying to confuse us!!”

All the Gu Immortals of Dong Fang tribe had incredulous expressions, unable to accept this shocking fact.

Old Lord Can Yang scoffed: “Confuse you guys? Laughable, all of you are incapable of moving, you aren’t even worth confusing. You have already become meat on the chopping board, unable to free yourselves, it is funny how you still cannot see the truth. Hehehe.”

These words were like shocking strikes of lightning that ruthlessly assaulted the Dong Fang tribe’s Gu Immortals.

Everyone looked at Dong Fang Chang Fan’s star will.

Dong Fang Wan Xiu shouted: “Lord Chang Fan, this is not real!”

Dong Fang Yi Kong asked: “Lord Chang Fan, please speak up!”

“Lord Chang Fan, Dong Fang Chang Fan! What are your intentions?!”

Countless questions and shouts echoed in this hall.

The star will chuckled, seemingly at leisure. He was only a will, but had condensed into the image of his body back when he was alive, his frame was upright, his face like that of jade, his eyes full of splendor and a graceful aura of a great commander was revealed.

However, right now, this sight, this attitude and demeanor, caused a chill to emerge in the hearts of Dong Fang tribe's Gu Immortals.

The phantom formation transformed again; the enormous power which it had condensed was finally being released at this moment.

It was like a surge of waves; blood-colored light shot out everywhere, forming a thick bloody veil that covered the main location in the ruin bat's corpse.

At this sight, Dong Fang Wan Xiu and the rest finally had a huge change in their expressions.

They had thought this formation was used for attacking the enemies, but its true use was to defend.

This chilling fact was displayed in front of everyone's eyes, tearing apart the lies told by the star will.

"Dong Fang Chang Fan, why are you doing this? Why are you harming us!?" Dong Fang Wan Xiu looked malevolent, his expression filled with pain and grief.

"What could it be for? Being alive is the foundation for everything, who would want to die? Who doesn't want to live? As long as there is a sliver of a hope to survive, who can resist the temptation?" Old Lord Can Yang sneered, staring at the phantom formation intently without blinking.

Looking at the phantom formation operating normally, Old Lord Can Yang could not help but take a deep breath: "This possession technique really has an extremely high price. It needs the sacrifice of Gu Immortals every time it is activated?"

If it was true, this possession technique could not be used widely as the activation conditions were too costly.

Dong Fang Chang Fan's star will slowly shook its head: "Old Lord, you don't need to worry. I previously obtained this possession technique in Eighty-Eight True Yang Building. The contents inside allow one to possess mortals and even Gu Immortals. But to possess Gu Immortals, one's cultivation must be higher than the target. Moreover, after possession, the immortal aperture would be the target's immortal aperture. This is akin to a raven taking over a seagull's nest, it is unfitting and has great disadvantages. While alive, I was a wisdom path Gu Immortal, but I did not have a suitable wisdom path Gu Immortal as the possession target. Thus, I exerted effort to think and plan for so many years before I finally obtained this formation."

"This formation was created with the possession technique as the foundation. It can let me possess a mortal and at the same time, it can mobilize the origin cores of Gu Immortals of the same bloodline and create a completely new wisdom path immortal aperture, allowing me to immediately become an immortal after possession and avoid the dangerous stage of having weaker cultivation initially."

Hearing the star will's explanation, Old Lord Can Yang sized up the star will while also being inwardly shocked: 'This Dong Fang Chang Fan concealed his abilities really well, not only is his wisdom path attainment enough to be known as the best in Northern Plains, he also can use space path dao marks and manipulate the phantom beast army. Now, it seems his blood path attainment is also not low!'

The star will did not know of the churning of Old Lord Can Yang's inner thoughts, still continuing its explanation: "Don't underestimate this formation. With these eight Gu Immortals sacrificing themselves, they will be supplying me with abundant resources! My newly formed immortal aperture will absolutely be the best within high grade! There is also another key point – the immortal aperture will automatically produce resources like flowers, birds, fish, insects and so on. It would be as if I had managed the blessed land for many years, this would save hundreds of years of hard work. Thus, after I complete possession, not only would my cultivation be

restored, I will also have enough resources, much more than when I was alive! Old Lord Can Yang, feel free to observe and ask questions as you desire. I will explain the key content of every step.”

A heated expression flashed across Old Lord Can Yang’s face.

He laughed heartily, looking deeply at Dong Fang Chang Fan’s star will: “You truly made a good plan, wanting me to keep you safe from danger. My presence here was to help you resist these demonic path Gu Immortals. And when you succeed in advancing to Gu Immortal, there will definitely be a heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity, at that time, I will be by your side, forced to take action even if I don’t want to.”

Dong Fang Chang Fan’s star will smiled without any shame from having his scheme exposed. He looked at Old Lord Can Yang and said with a quiet and deep voice: “If you want to gain something in this world, you need to be prepared to pay the price. How can there be free things? In particular, the more you want to obtain, the higher the risk will be. What is Old Lord’s decision, please confirm it quickly.”

Old Lord Can Yang snickered, but inwardly, he deeply admired Dong Fang Chang Fan for being decisive in what to give up.

Back then, when Dong Fang Chang Fan obtained the possession technique from Eighty-Eight True Yang Building’s true inheritance secluded domain, he had also discovered the arrangements of Central Continent’s ten great sects.

Meanwhile, Immortal Crane Sect had been infiltrating Dong Fang tribe. After Dong Fang Chang Fan became a Gu Immortal and joined the higher ups of the tribe, he secretly discovered this fact.

But he did not expose this, instead following this clue to covertly engage in cooperation with Immortal Crane Sect.

He used the possession technique to make a transaction with Immortal Crane Sect.

Lifespan Gu were hard to find, any Gu Immortal would scramble for any methods for life extension. Let alone when this possession technique came from Giant Sun Immortal Venerable!

Immortal Crane Sect was one of the ten great ancient sects of Central Continent and had long history with deep foundations, but even it could not resist the temptation of the possession technique.

The two sides had their own needs, Dong Fang Chang Fan slowly released the contents of the possession technique while obtaining resources from Immortal Crane Sect.

He used these resources to quickly advance and successfully passed many tribulations. He also supported the next generations of the tribe and formed schemes directed everywhere, bringing the declining Dong Fang tribe to glory!

In cooperating with a person like Dong Fang Chang Fan, Old Lord Can Yang was very cautious, not relaxing his guard, even though he was stronger.

He did not think for long, nodding and accepting.

Dong Fang Chang Fan's star will gave a laugh: "Good, I will explain the first step..."

Old Lord Can Yang listened, paying full attention.

It was clear to him that Dong Fang Chang Fan was using him, but Old Lord Can Yang had come as a representative of Immortal Crane Sect's will, thus he also had no other choice.

Old Lord Can Yang thought of the heavy reward from the sect for completing this mission, and that was his motivation to continue.

Dong Fang tribe's eight Gu Immortals were already cursing loudly.

Dong Fang Yu Liang was unconscious and motionless, his eyes closed.

Meanwhile, in the outside world, Fang Yuan looked down at another sight.

He saw an incomparably large blood veil which covered the ruin bat's corpse like a mountain. The blood veil was extremely thick, with greatly plentiful quantities of blood colored light, and the terrifying might it showcased could make one's heart palpitate.

The demonic path Gu Immortals turned their attentions to the blood veil, and stopped their internal conflicts.

Some among them tried using their methods in attacking the blood veil, but it was like pebbles being thrown into a large lake, there were only slight ripples on the blood veil, and it stood unmoved, stable like a mountain.

“Such a strong defense!”

“What Gu formation is this? I have neither seen it nor even heard of it before.”

“Dong Fang Chang Fan truly left behind an endless number of arrangements.”

The demonic path Gu Immortals were making guesses.

Fang Yuan also frowned. Even though he was an expert in blood path and had his previous life's memories, he had never seen nor heard of this Gu formation.

“Who cares what Gu formation this is, it will break with one smash from my hammer!” Gu Immortal Zhuo Zhan shouted and charged forward.

He was riding a flying boar desolate beast, his body was covered in armor and he was holding a giant hammer. He had a burly build and was easily irritable, but he bullied the weak while fearing the strong.

Everyone's gazes gathered on him.

Zhuo Zhan felt very proud for being in the limelight, his expression turning even more fierce.

But several breaths later, his fierce expression was gone completely, replaced by shock and fear.

As he approached the blood veil, the blood in his body went out of his control, and started flowing out of his body.

Gu Immortals were called immortals, but their bodies, for the most part, still retained the normal workings and functions of the human body. Blood supported the movement of the body and was a crucial part.

Zhuo Zhan was still a far distance from the blood veil, but half the blood in his body had sprayed out.

If he continued, before he even reached the blood veil, his blood would completely seep out and he would turn into a dried out corpse.

“Such an odd formation!”

“This is the effect of menses blood Gu, it can draw out blood.”

“Menses blood Gu is one of the blood path inheritances of Blood Sea Ancestor, who could have thought that the rumor of Dong Fang Chang Fan obtaining it was not only true, he also raised this menses blood Gu to Immortal Gu level!”

The demonic path Gu Immortals showed moved expressions.

Several Gu Immortals tried all kinds of methods, but everyone failed.

Everyone was aware that unless they used methods that targeted defensive abilities, they would not be able to break this blood veil.

Fang Yuan frowned tensely. He, himself, was an expert in blood path during his previous life, but he currently did not have any blood path Immortal Gu and he cultivated strength path. Without the necessary starting components, one couldn't get anywhere, he was unable to do anything to this formation.

The situation was troublesome and everyone was feeling anxious. Dong Fang Yu Liang had been inside for so long, he might have already

completely obtained the inheritance.

“The current plan should be to use long range killer moves! Everyone, attack together, let’s destroy Dong Fang Chang Fan’s arrangements first before we fight for the spoils. Otherwise, under the eyes of numerous immortals, a mortal would seize the inheritance. If that really happens, I, Unfettered Scholar, would have no face left to continue living in Northern Plains!” Unfettered Scholar suddenly shouted.

He immediately made his move after shouting.

The demonic path Gu Immortals agreed.

For a while, water and fire converged, lightning and wind struck, colorful lights sparkled, and countless explosions struck the blood veil, reducing its mass.

Everyone had joyful expressions before they soon turned grave.

The blood veil continuously shrunk but also unceasingly regenerated. Especially for the parts further inside, the demonic path Gu Immortals’ attacks clearly showed insufficient damage.

Chapter 790 - Contest of Offense and Defense

Chapter 790: Contest of Offense and Defense

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

The blood veil firmly covered the ruin bat's corpse, resisting the wanton attacks of the demonic path Gu Immortals.

Having not expected such resistance from the blood veil and under the urgent situation, Pi Shui Han shouted: "Make way!"

He was a rank seven Gu Immortal and had already formed a reputation within the demonic path. Everyone parted ways and opened up a space for him.

Water path and ice path killer move — Flood Glacier!

Inside Pi Shui Han's immortal aperture, over ten thousand Gu worms were activated, while his rank seven red date immortal essence was being consumed bead by bead.

Rumble!

Endless waves started surging out of thin air from the space within hundreds of steps of Pi Shui Han.

Surging waves, like innumerable raging dragons, roared and crashed down with a catastrophic momentum!

The giant wave was still crashing down when it underwent another transformation.

Crackle... The giant wave started condensing into ice from inside to outside. Within several breaths, the monstrous giant wave turned into an

enormous glacier and pressed down like a giant whale, or a pillar falling from the heavens.

The ice-cold chilly air could make one tremble.

The terrifying attack made people hold their breaths subconsciously.

In the hall, Dong Fang Chang Fan's star will no longer had the leisurely attitude from before, and all his focus was on raising the defensive power to the maximum.

The previous demonic path Gu Immortals' attacks were fierce, but they lacked coordination, and although they were numerous in quantity, they had limited qualitative increase in power. Now that Pi Shui Han used this trump card, his strength was united as it was his own power, and was stronger than the earlier chaotic attacks by at least ten times.

Rumble...

The glacier heavily smashed at the blood veil.

The blood veil deformed from the enormous weight, but was still able to rigidly resist the pressure of the glacier and the corrosion of the cold aura.

Immortal killer move flood glacier was powerful, but Dong Fang Chang Fan's blood veil was arranged from the origin cores of eight Gu Immortals' immortal apertures and also was aided by the arrangements prepared at this location. Pi Shui Han, alone, could not break through the blood veil.

But this killer move was still astonishing.

The demonic path Gu Immortals looked down from above, and saw that with the ruin bat at the center, the entire surroundings had turned into a glacier.

The dead immemorial ruin bat was huge, like a mountain, and now that it was covered by the glacier, it was as if it wore a heavy suit of ice armor, looking even more gigantic.

Inside the translucent glacier was a giant red blood veil.

The bone-chilling cold air was still spreading everywhere, frost had covered the vegetation on the periphery and was expanding.

For a while, everyone looked at Pi Shui Han with astonished gazes.

Although the killer move had not broken the blood veil, its power still left a deep impression on everyone.

“Even if I used all eight strength path giant hands together, I wouldn’t be able to resist this killer move head-on.” Fang Yuan’s gaze flickered.

This was the true strength of an veteran rank seven Gu Immortal.

Compared to this, Fang Yuan was still lacking greatly.

Previously, Fang Yuan had been able to fight against two, blocking Unfettered Scholar and Pi Shui Han, because the two had not used their trump cards.

Gu Immortals were rational; they all came for the wisdom path inheritance, and had no deep hatred against each other, they would have to be mentally handicapped to fight each other to the death.

But now, the Gu Immortals realized something was wrong, only then did Pi Shui Han use a trump card and put out his full strength!

“Although I have rank seven battle strength with my immortal killer move myriad self, it is only barely at that level. If I had to truly fight an expert like Pi Shui Han to the death, the one who is likely to lose is me. But if I had to confront this move, I would not face it head-on, but attempt to evade and detour around to battle.”

The power of the immortal killer move, flood glacier, made Fang Yuan aware of some of Pi Shui Han’s strength and also made him aware of the gap between him and Pi Shui Han.

Immediately, Fang Yuan felt a slight sense of urgency.

The cultivation of Gu Immortals was a major factor in influencing battle strength. A part of Pi Shui Han's power was because he had used rank seven red date immortal essence. Fang Yuan already had made extremely superior progress in this life, but the thing hindering him was his immortal zombie body. His true cultivation was only at the bottom of rank six with not even one tribulation passed.

“Cultivation is the base, the foundation. My immortal zombie body might be strong, but there is no room to greatly improve. I still have to search for the method to regain my living body.”

“Brother Pi really is mighty! Let me also test my hand.” At this moment, Unfettered Scholar laughed brightly and flew towards Pi Shui Han.

Pi Shui Han coldly snorted, with a ugly expression on his face. He had made such an effort in front of everyone, but had still not been able to break the blood veil. Seeing Unfettered Scholar coming over, he slowly gave way for the central position.

Under everyone's gazes, Unfettered Scholar flew right above the ruin bat's corpse.

He had already been preparing earlier, he suddenly opened his eyes, his pupils were completely white and shot out two thin rays of faint white light.

This move looked very inconspicuous, purely based on how imposing it appeared, it could never be compared to the glacier earlier.

The Gu Immortals who were unaware were rather baffled at this.

However, Pi Shui Han's complexion changed.

When the two faint white light rays shined down, the glacier instantly melted and the blood veil intensely shook, unexpectedly displaying immense power.

“Hmm? This is Unfettered Scholar? What an amazing move, thousand disintegrations!” In the hall, Old Lord Can Yang, however, recognized this

move.

Central Continent's ten great ancient sects had infiltrated into Northern Plains for many years over Eighty-Eight True Yang Building. Since Old Lord Can Yang took the risk to come, he naturally had a lot of information on Northern Plains.

Unfettered Scholar originated from Central Continent's Chen clan.

Central Continent's Chen clan specialized in rule path, but Central Continent was ruled by a sect system and did not leave room for clans to prosper. After being pushed aside, Chen clan moved to Northern Plains.

Unfortunately, Northern Plains' righteous path was ruled by the Huang Jin bloodline. Chen clan might be a super force with Gu Immortal level strength, but under secret repulsion from Huang Jin bloodline forces, it finally weakened.

By Unfettered Scholar's time, he was the only outstanding talent remaining and the clan already did not exist anymore. He was left to fight alone and fend for himself.

"Chen clan specialized in rule path and among its Gu Immortals, rank six could use the killer move hundred disintegrations, rank seven could use thousand disintegrations, and rank eight could use myriad disintegrations. This killer move is extremely powerful and can attack as well as defend, disintegrating almost any mysterious elements. In Central Continent's past, many Gu Immortals from sects suffered crushing defeats under the might of myriad disintegrations!" Old Lord Can Yang sighed as he recalled.

"You have spoken so much nonsense, are you still not going to strike? The blood veil is being consumed greatly because of Unfettered Scholar, these are all precious immortal aperture origin cores that are being used up!" Dong Fang Chang Fan's star will urged.

"Haha." Old Lord Can Yang stood with his hands clasped behind his back and did not seem like he was going to fight, "Unfettered Scholar is only one

person while you have the collaboration of eight people. He also doesn't know the situation here, watch me use my method."

He then let out his rank seven aura.

The aura immediately shocked the demonic path Gu Immortals in the sky.

"They actually have a rank seven Gu Immortal?"

"Aren't all the Gu Immortals of Dong Fang tribe rank six? Could it be that someone advanced to rank seven but kept it a secret all along?"

"Or maybe Dong Fang tribe invited reinforcements? Don't forget they are of Huang Jin bloodline, a super force of the righteous path!"

The Gu Immortals were startled and puzzled.

Unfettered Scholar looked indifferent, but he was inwardly shaken.

His killer move was powerful and had a huge origin, but its consumption of red date immortal essence was extremely intense.

The other side had a rank seven Gu Immortal, thus they could clearly fight toe-to-toe with him. His side has numerous people, but everyone had their own intentions. Unfettered Scholar could not help but consider: He could not brainlessly charge ahead and waste his immortal essence. Otherwise, during the time when they fought for real, he would lack the necessary immortal essence to continue, and all of his efforts would have gone to waste and to the advantage of others.

Unfettered Scholar stopped his killer move when he thought of this.

"See, didn't it stop?" Old Lord Can Yang laughed heartily, a pleased expression on his face.

He only leaked his aura, and was able to make Unfettered Scholar stop. Just based on scheming and deceiving, Old Lord Can Yang might not be a match to Dong Fang Chang Fan, but his plentiful life experiences were enough for him to know people's mindsets and use the situation to make schemes.

“The longer the time prolongs, the more favorable it is to that Dong Fang Yu Liang. This blood veil is extremely thick, we need to use our trump cards to attack it if we want to break it.” Unfettered Scholar spoke, his gaze cast towards Fang Yuan.

Traveling Three Elites lost Han Dong, Lu Qing Ming and Su Guang were only at rank six. Besides Unfettered Scholar and Pi Shui Han, there was only Fang Yuan who had shown rank seven battle strength.

Pi Shui Han also looked at Fang Yuan.

These demonic path Gu Immortal experts naturally would not let Fang Yuan take easy benefits.

“Fairies, please guard me while I exert all my strength.” Fang Yuan secretly transmitted his voice and after obtaining affirmation, he sat cross-legged in the air.

Eight strength path giant hands flew towards the blood veil.

The periphery of the blood veil was covered with a layer of glacier, looking like a stuffed large iceberg.

Fang Yuan paid no attention to it, moving his eight strength path giant hands in eight directions. The giant hands opened up and the palms tightly stuck to the surface of the iceberg. The five fingers then started to dig into the iceberg.

“Rise!” Fang Yuan called out, immediately, a rumbling noise resounded in everyone’s ears.

At first, this noise was only slight.

But soon, the sound got louder and louder, until the rumbling resounded like bursts of endless thunder.

Earth shook and giant cracks started to appear on the ground surrounding the iceberg.

In everyone's astonished gazes, the iceberg that covered the blood veil was actually slowly rising, like it was going to leave the ground!

The hall was trembling and swaying. Old Lord Can Yang blurted out: "This is?"

The star will also changed expression: "Not good. I have already remodeled this immemorial ruin bat's corpse, and to make it stable, I connected it to the ground to form a mountain based on the corpse. The other party seems to have the ability to pull mountain roots, which happens to counter my arrangements! Can Yang, you need to make a move!"

Dong Fang Chang Fan's star will was so anxious that his figure almost collapsed.

His main body could indeed make great calculations, but human minds had their limits. The arrangements were set long ago, and even the most extensive calculations could have mishaps.

Fang Yuan's pulling mountain Immortal Gu was one such mishap.

Pulling mountain Immortal Gu could target any mountainous body, when Dong Fang Chang Fan was alive, he had linked the immemorial ruin bat's corpse to the surrounding landscape, forming what could truly be called a corpse mountain.

This arrangement instead became a flaw which happened to be used by pulling mountain Immortal Gu!

"This mountain with roots connected to the ground can be pulled up?" Pi Shui Han stared with wide open eyes, his gaze constantly flickering.

"Who could this person be?!" Unfettered Scholar was startled and puzzled, while he used his killer move, thousand disintegrations, at the blood veil again.

Being attacked from two ends, the situation did not seem to bode well for Dong Fang Chang Fan's side.

Old Lord Can Yang laughed before finally making his move: “Look at my life chasing fire.”

Chapter 791 - Unstoppable Life

Chasing Fire

Chapter 791: Unstoppable Life Chasing Fire

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Immortal killer move — Life Chasing Fire!

Old Lord Can Yang looked solemn as he slowly opened up his hand, revealing a weak flame.

The faint yellow flame swayed, appearing dim and weak, as if it would extinguish at any moment.

Old Lord Can Yang's pupils, however, let out a sharp and bright radiance, and as he gazed at this flame in his hand, a proud expression appeared on his face.

This was the supreme technique which he had used to make his name and shake Central Continent!

“Life chasing fire, go.” Old Lord Can Yang lightly shook his palm; the life chasing fire made a whooshing sound as it shot out rapidly.

The star will quickly opened up a path.

The unremarkable-looking life chasing fire moved out of the blood veil and pierced into the cold iceberg.

Boom!

Almost at the same instant, there was a large yellow flame that blazed to the sky and burned the whole iceberg.

Almost all the demonic path Gu Immortals in the air were taken aback at this change.

Soon, they revealed odd expressions.

The reason was, although the fire was fierce, it had no heat; the iceberg covered in the fire was completely undamaged with no signs of melting down.

Some demonic path Gu Immortals were just about to ridicule it, when the rank seven demonic path Gu Immortal, Pi Shui Han, suddenly let out a miserable scream.

Everyone followed the voice and saw a sight that gave them a great shock.

Pi Shui Han was covered in fire, of such intensity that his whole face twisted in pain. Great amounts of cold air were being let off from his body and a river of water started flowing around him, like a dragon coiling around his body. The faint yellow fire, however, did not weaken, instead looking like it was growing even fiercer.

“What move is this?”

“How did Pi Shui Han get attacked, why didn’t I see it?”

“Such a strange fire, everyone evade it!”

The demonic path Gu Immortals retreated one after the other, while looking with lingering fear at Pi Shui Han exerting all his efforts to extinguish the fire.

“This fire, could it be... life chasing fire? Not good!” Fang Yuan’s mind was shaken as he realized something amiss, and quickly withdrew the eight strength path giant hands.

But it was already too late.

The fire burned the iceberg and quickly had spread to the eight strength path giant hands.

The strength path giant hands were completely unharmed, but a faint flame had emerged out of thin air in Fang Yuan’s immortal aperture, quietly

burning his one hundred and sixty thousand strength path phantoms!

These strength path phantoms had their arms raised, they had been providing the strength to form the eight strength path giant hands in the outside world.

They were bathed in the fire, but were completely safe.

Fang Yuan's heart shivered at this sight.

"This is truly that killer move, life chasing fire!" Fang Yuan was aware of the terrifying power of this move, he quickly made a decision and willed, the one hundred and sixty thousand strength path phantoms collapsed.

Without these strength path phantoms, the eight strength path giant hands pulling the iceberg also crumbled apart.

Boom, the ruin bat's corpse mountain heavily fell down, producing a huge tremor, the surrounding ground cracked and countless stones were splattered, leaving dust swirling everywhere.

Fang Yuan suffered an intense backlash from forcibly halting use of Pulling Mountain! He felt intense dizziness and nausea, his body shook and he almost fell down from the air.

Hei Lou Lan saw this and quickly moved to support him.

Fang Yuan, however, evaded and shouted: "Don't approach me!"

He quickly retreated backwards, a faint yellow flame started to burn his body like Pi Shui Han.

At the same time, Unfettered Scholar turned pale. He was also struck by this move and his body was similarly burning in fire.

"This fire path immortal killer move can actually detect auras and follow our attacks back to the source, directly reaching our immortal apertures!" Unfettered Scholar was greatly shocked.

Unfettered Scholar realized at this moment why Pi Shui Han was in a panic.

Not only were their bodies burning, the fire was spreading in their immortal apertures as well. The former was okay, but the latter was a Gu Immortal's headquarters, their foundation that had been managed meticulously for countless years, and also where innumerable cultivation resources had been stored inside.

Now that this foundation was being burned, it was like the fire was burning directly at the Gu Immortal's heart, make them bleed from the heartache.

Pi Shui Han not only was extinguishing the fire on his body, he was even more importantly putting out the fire in his immortal aperture. But the strange thing was, this fire could not be extinguished by water or ice.

The surrounding demonic path Gu Immortals started to move away from Fang Yuan, Unfettered Scholar and Pi Shui Han, fearing this strange fire would spread to them as well.

“Why are the flames on Fang Yuan weaker than the other two?” Hei Lou Lan was bewildered.

The remaining Gu Immortals soon discovered this difference. Immediately, Fang Yuan looked even more unfathomable to everyone.

Unfettered Scholar's gaze also paused on Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan's situation was much better than the other two. There was only a thin layer of flames on him, as if they were the fires of an oil lamp, while the flames on Pi Shui Han and Unfettered Scholar were blazing like a torch.

In just a few breaths of time, Unfettered Scholar's body was already mostly burnt and started to emit the smell of burning meat.

Unfettered Scholar himself was calm and not particularly panicked, the reason was that he still had a trump card!

Immortal killer move — Thousand Disintegrations!

He wildly activated the killer move, the light in his white pupils turned even more vigorous.

But this time, the light did not shine on the iceberg and the blood veil, instead it shined on himself, on his immortal aperture.

The faint yellow flame started to disintegrate continuously under the white light, weakening rapidly.

Soon, the flames on his body completely dispersed and the fire in his immortal aperture was also suppressed.

Thousand disintegrations was very useful, it could not only be used to attack enemies, but could also be used for defense. Offense and defense in one move, and its power was also extraordinary.

In a short while, Fang Yuan also stood up, the fire on his body completely dissipated.

Only Pi Shui Han was still trying out all sorts of methods, but the flames on him were instead burning even more. His whole body was darkened from burns, the intense odor of burnt meat was spreading everywhere. He had no choice but to activate healing Gu to heal his injuries and also endure the burning of the fire.

He shouted furiously, he felt pain not only physically, but also heartache mentally.

The fire was spreading in his immortal aperture, large amounts of resources were being burnt to nothingness, but he still had no way to put out this fire.

“What to do? What to do!” Pi Shui Han thought rapidly in extreme anxiety.

Fang Yuan and Unfettered Scholar just watched on coldly and silently. The remaining demonic path Gu Immortals stood further away, some gazes were flickering, eager to make some trouble.

If Pi Shui Han were to be seriously injured and weakened, these demonic path Gu Immortals would absolutely be moved and interested in attacking

Pi Shui Han, adding on to his misfortune.

Suddenly, Pi Shui Han gave a loud shout before soaring high, and with his whole body in flames, he shot far away like a meteor.

This fire was giving him enormous trouble, and there were many demonic path Gu Immortals present, he could not stick around. Pi Shui Han's retreat was a wise choice.

Seeing him rapidly disappear into the horizon, several demonic path Gu Immortals at the periphery also stealthily left, following the trail of Pi Shui Han.

In the hall, Old Lord Can Yang laughed heartily, saying to Dong Fang Chang Fan's star will: "How was that?"

"Truly worthy of being called life chasing fire." The star will nodded, "This fire has the ability to trace auras back to their source. Gu Immortals normally place Gu worms in their immortal apertures, thus this fire would burn their immortal apertures. This fire also uses life as the fuel, as long as life has not been extinguished, it will keep on burning. Thus, special methods must be used to extinguish this fire, like the technique of thousand disintegrations. If one doesn't have such methods, then they have to be resolute in cutting off the burning part, restraining it from burning sources of life force within their body as much as possible. As long as the life force is used up, this fire will disperse. Unfortunately, this Pi Shui Han did not think of this point and continuously healed himself which increased his life force, increasing the intensity of the fire."

The star will chuckled as it said this, and praised: "Old Lord Can Yang, your move is a truly unique and innovative method. As long as this fire strikes the enemy, they will fall into chaos. If it is allowed to keep on burning, even the wealthier Gu Immortals will have their foundations greatly damaged and have no battle intent."

Listening to the star will praise his method so much, Old Lord Can Yang's pleased expression instead disappeared and was replaced by a gloomy look.

The reason for Old Lord Can Yang's fame was the killer move life chasing fire.

Once this fire burned, even if it was eliminated, the enemy would be low in spirits. If they attacked, the fire could follow the attack and burn their immortal aperture.

Immortal apertures were the foundations of Gu Immortals, and it would be greatly damaged if it was burned a few times. Even if the fire did not burn the enemy to death, it could ruin them.

Thus, Old Lord Can Yang had already been able to roam unhindered around Central Continent in his early years, and was very well known. Gu Immortals fighting him would have a headache.

After becoming rank seven, Old Lord Can Yang did not wander around much, but just based on his battle strength, he was in the top five of Immortal Crane Sect! The matter of Eighty-Eight True Yang Building's collapse was simply too important, so Immortal Crane Sect had sent him to Northern Plains to investigate the culprit.

Once life chasing fire was used, it restrained Fang Yuan and Unfettered Scholar, and caused Pi Shui Han to retreat in a miserable state. Old Lord Can Yang was repelling the enemies on the surface, but was covertly also trying to intimidate Dong Fang Chang Fan.

However, Dong Fang Chang Fan was aware of the details of life chasing fire, his words were appreciative, but in truth were a counterattack against Old Lord Can Yang.

If Old Lord Can Yang could still show a good expression, that would be strange.

"Life chasing fire... Old Lord Can Yang... why is he here?" Fang Yuan hovered in the air, looking at the blood veil below in uncertainty and doubt.

He might have his previous life's memories, but there was an extremely large difference between having them and being all-knowing and

omnipotent, Dong Fang Chang Fan's possession scheme was kept in extreme secrecy and Fang Yuan was not aware of it.

Now that he saw a Central Continent Gu Immortal mixed up with Dong Fang Chang Fan's inheritance, he naturally felt surprised and bewildered.

When Old Lord Can Yang repelled him, he had done so evasively, and had not revealed his identity at all.

Old Lord Can Yang had methods to conceal his aura and with them being used, his aura was the same as a Northern Plains Gu Immortal's. The other demonic path Gu Immortals did not discover anything wrong, which showed how ingenious Old Lord Can Yang's methods were.

'Not good.' Fang Yuan inwardly shouted, thoughts of retreating rose up inside him..

He knew Central Continent's forces had secretly infiltrated into Northern Plains to search for him, the culprit. He also knew someone had gone to Northern Plains Zombie Alliance with suspicions about his Sha Huang identity.

"The reason I could resolve life chasing fire was because I knew the details of this move and made the decision quickly. And as an immortal zombie, I am among the living dead, my immortal aperture is a dead land with sparse life force, thus it could not be burned. Old Lord Can Yang has plenty of experience, he might have already discerned that I am an immortal zombie. Hiding myself like this, perhaps he might become suspicious!" The more Fang Yuan thought, the heavier his state of mind.

Chapter 792 - Lightning of Heaven and Earth, Risky Attempt

Chapter 792: Lightning of Heaven and Earth, Risky Attempt

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

As far as Fang Yuan was concerned, a wisdom path inheritance was indeed precious and rare. But even if he gained a complete inheritance, risking his true identity and the pursuit of Northern Plains' Gu Immortals was absolutely not worth it!

Old Lord Can Yang had restrained the group of demons with one burst of fire, and even sent Pi Shui Han retreating far away.

Fang Yuan had realized the bad situation and also was considering retreating, thus he naturally stopped his attacks.

The rank seven Unfettered Scholar also did not risk attacking. He thought higher of Fang Yuan from the way he dealt with the life chasing fire. He himself had to rely on thousand disintegrations to get through that danger, which made him feel Fang Yuan was even more mysterious.

And besides Fang Yuan, there was still the two black robed Gu Immortals, Hei Lou Lan and Fairy Li Shan, thus Unfettered Scholar restrained his desire to make a move and only observed Fang Yuan's side.

His thoughts were obvious – he was waiting for Fang Yuan's side to make a move.

For a while, the surroundings above the ruin bat's corpse became silent, while inside the ruined hall, curses were still being endlessly hurled out.

Dong Fang tribe's eight Gu Immortals could not budge even a bit but had retained the ability to speak.

Since the moment Dong Fang Chang Fan's possession had begun, they had been throwing curses and shouting at Dong Fang Chang Fan.

Dong Fang Chang Fan's star will turned a deaf ear to this.

He saw the situation outside had quietened down, the group of demons would be restrained for a while. He smiled: "Finally, the time is ripe, my possession and rebirth will start at this moment. Old Lord Can Yang, I have explained the previous main steps to you. The crucial time has arrived, I will have to trouble you to guard me."

Being indecisive when a decision was needed would instead worsen the situation; the star will made the decision and did not hesitate any longer!

A change occurred, a large vortex suddenly formed on the surface of the blood veil.

Blood energy started fermenting in the vortex. It condensed into form before suddenly bursting out, it turned into a giant blood pillar that directly shot straight down to the center of the phantom formation, covering Dong Fang Yu Liang's body.

Old Lord Can Yang's eyes opened wide, and he shouted: "Damn it!"

Old Lord Can Yang understood after seeing this change: This blood veil was not used just to defend, but was also involved in a purification process. The extracted eight immortal aperture origin cores were like eight metals melting together. It then used the demonic path Gu Immortals' attacks to temper the melted origin cores, eliminating the wills and auras of the eight Gu Immortals, before pouring the fused product into the possession target.

Dong Fang Chang Fan had arranged the situation exquisitely, calculating the demonic path Gu Immortals within his plan. Even Fang Yuan was in the dark, used by Dong Fang Chang Fan into unknowingly becoming a blacksmith.

Now, the blood energy flowed backwards, filling Dong Fang Yu Liang's body, naturally, the blood veil would weaken. With the weakening of the

blood veil, the defense immediately fell. Old Lord Can Yang had a heavy duty from the sect and with enormous benefits in front of him, how could he stay still and not share the burden?

Seeing the blood veil weakening, the demonic path Gu Immortals indeed were moved.

“It seems the previous attacks were effective!”

“There is hope in breaking the blood veil, everyone attack together!”

The Gu Immortals attacked one after the other, countless attacks rained down like a violent storm.

The blood veil was sending the blood energy inside, while also having to endure the attacks, immediately, it was strained and started to sway unstably.

Old Lord Can Yang had no choice but to take action, using an immortal killer move — Final Afterglow!

A light barrier emerged outside of the blood veil, it looked to be condensed from the afterglow of the setting sun, and was so thin and faint that it was almost like there was nothing. Countless attacks passed through this light barrier and landed on the blood veil, however, their power was reduced to less than half the original.

This was the use of ‘final afterglow’, it was not a complete defense, instead it weakened the power of most attacks.

Even immortal killer moves on the level of ‘flood glacier’ would be weakened by thirty percent. And what the demonic path Gu Immortals were using right now were mostly all mortal killer moves, after being weakened by final afterglow, they only appeared strong but had little threat.

Dong Fang Chang Fan showed a joyous expression.

The situation was extremely beneficial to him in this way.

The phantom formation was constantly extracting the eight immortal aperture origin cores and fusing them to create the blood veil.

When the blood veil suffered the attacks, the foreign wills and auras hidden inside the origin cores were gradually being removed. Afterwards, the purified blood energy would then pour into Dong Fang Yu Liang's body.

Dong Fang Yu Liang was a Gu Master with a rank five peak stage aperture. Right now, his soul was already eliminated by Dong Fang Chang Fan, leaving him in control of his young body. Dong Fang Chang Fan's attention was fully focused on the aperture.

The aperture burst with a loud sound as it was filled with blood energy.

Dong Fang Yu Liang's aura rose higher instead of shrinking.

An astonishing transformation was occurring — surpassing mortal, charging to Gu Immortal!

Crack!

In the clear sky outside, a lightning bolt flashed.

Within several breaths later, dark clouds surged and spread over the entire surroundings in the clear sky.

Earth tremored and rumbled, and vast amounts of dusts surged, as if countless bulls were running on the ground.

Heaven and earth qi were stirred, a heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity were forming!

“Someone is actually ascending to immortal inside?!”

“What is going on?”

The Gu Immortals quickly stopped their attacks, feeling baffled.

Crack crack crack!

Rays of lightning struck down together from above. The power they contained shocked the demonic path Gu Immortals into hurriedly retreating.

“Amazing! This is the heavenly star lightning tribulation.”

“How unlucky is the mortal to not receive the favor of heaven and earth. He is just ascending to immortal, and is met with such a powerful heavenly tribulation!”

“What earthly calamity is this?”

The Gu Immortals retreated to the edges and observed.

Countless round craters appeared in the surroundings of the ruin bat’s corpse. The craters were pitch-black and unfathomably deep.

Bang bang bang!

Balls of pitch black lightning shot out from the craters and impacted on the ruin bat’s corpse mountain, creating loud explosions.

The lightning strikes flashed and in just a few breaths of time, the iceberg was struck by countless lightning balls, the iceberg was smashed into pieces and spattered everywhere.

Even Unfettered Scholar was moved at this, inwardly exclaiming: ‘The heavenly tribulation is heavenly star lightning, tyrannical and sharp. The earthly calamity is the earth ghost lightning, underhanded and explosive. These two great lightning tribulations are called the twin lightnings of heaven and earth, their power is increased further when they combine. Even I have to worry if I face them!’

The twin lightning of heaven and earth combined, one fell from above while the other exploded from below. The lightning was dazzling, forming a purgatory filled with the sound of thunder.

Countless bolts of lightning, densely packed together, combined into a huge lightning forest!

The shattered ice pieces were completely destroyed, even the remaining traces of frost energy were extinguished.

The scene, as if part of the world was ending, caused the observing demonic path Gu Immortals to hold their breaths in and feel stifled.

Inside the ruin bat's corpse mountain, Old Lord Can Yang looked serious as he put all his effort in maintaining the immortal killer move, final afterglow.

This ingenious defensive killer move was being used to its utmost to weaken the strength of the twin lightnings of heaven and earth.

However, all of Old Lord Can Yang's effort only weakened the lightning by fifteen percent.

His red date immortal essence was being consumed extremely quickly, and soon, his forehead was covered in a thin layer of sweat.

"How could there be such a strong lightning tribulation!" Dong Fang Chang Fan's star will muttered with a worried expression. This was almost the worst case scenario in his plan.

He had not thought he would be faced with them at this moment.

His luck really was extremely bad.

The blood veil was being badly destroyed by the lightning strikes and explosions of thunder, the losses caused Dong Fang Chang Fan to feel extreme heartache.

These losses would greatly influence the foundation of Dong Fang Yu Liang's immortal aperture.

Fifteen minutes, thirty minutes, one hour, two hours... time continued to pass, but the lightning tribulations from heaven and earth did not show any signs of weakening, instead they were constantly increasing in strength.

The immemorial ruin bat's corpse was wrecked until it was beyond recognition.

There were previously countless numbers of densely packed space path dao marks covering the surroundings of the ruin bat, but now they were almost completely cleared up by the lightning tribulations.

Old Lord Can Yang was already unable to support the situation, and the severe loss of immortal essence caused him to feel heavy.

“Right! The power of the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity is beyond normal, it is all because of you, Dong Fang Chang Fan.” Old Lord Can Yang suddenly spoke, “You are already dead, and according to the arrangement of fate, your soul should be returning to the door of life and death, how could you still remain here alive and kicking? Right now, you are not only trying to revive, you are even thinking of ascending to immortal, this is truly an act in defiance of heaven! No wonder heaven and earth are so enraged!!”

When Dong Fang Chang Fan’s star will heard this, his grave expression changed, he raised his eyebrows and laughed: “Ever since Red Lotus Demon Venerable broke fate, the destiny of all living beings in this world has been in their own hands. So what if it is in defiance to heaven? My fate is in my own hands, I have planned for so long, I made so many preparations, I will definitely succeed!”

He had just spoken when they heard a rumbling sound.

The lightning strikes were already as dense as rain and the thunder was already resounding non-stop.

The thunder at this moment was beyond that of the previous ones, its sound resounded through the skies and caused everyone’s ears to buzz.

Dong Fang Chang Fan’s star will shook and dispersed at once!

A dazzling white light filled the world! Fang Yuan, Unfettered Scholar and the remaining demonic path Gu Immortals all retreated in alarm, and even Old Lord Can Yang had to tightly close his eyes.

From the white light, a ray of divine lightning struck down.

This divine lightning was incomparably fierce, sweeping past all obstacles, in an instant, it blew up final afterglow, broke the blood veil and directly struck at Dong Fang Yu Liang.

The divine lightning was extremely fast, in almost the blink of an eye, it had broken through all the barriers like they were rotten wood and appeared in front of Dong Fang Yu Liang.

Dong Fang Yu Liang only had a mortal body and would definitely be shattered to pieces if he really was struck by this lightning, Dong Fang Chang Fan's possession plan would come to an end, resulting in complete failure!

At the moment between life and death, 'Dong Fang Yu Liang', whose eyes were tightly closed the whole time, suddenly opened his eyes!

In the dazzling white light, he barely managed to see that ray of thunder and lightning.

Intense startled anger rose up inside him: 'Fluctuating light! Falling star lightning! Tribulations hidden inside my original tribulation, accursed heaven, you want me to die so badly?! Then I refuse to die!'

Dong Fang Chang Fan roared in his mind.

The phantom formation started to give off bright radiance.

Boom!!!

A piercing explosion resounded. Endless rays of white light shot out from the ruin bat's corpse.

The light rays swept through some unlucky demonic path Gu Immortals, immediately, their minds and souls shook, and some even directly crashed down from the sky.

The terrifying explosion created a huge shock wave that lifted all the vegetation in the surroundings.

The sky seemed to be collapsing while the earth quaked.

The demonic path Gu Immortals retreated in panic.

They retreated several kilometers, before the while light rays gradually dispersed, only then did the Gu Immortals calm down, returning.

There was nothing left of the enormous, lofty ruin bat's corpse mountain.

In the air above, a young figure appeared, standing proudly as he looked at Fang Yuan and the others.

Dong Fang Yu Liang!

Chapter 793 - Myriad Star Fireflies versus Band of Experts

Chapter 793: Myriad Star Fireflies versus Band of Experts

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

“Dong Fang Yu Liang? Am I seeing wrongly?”

“How did he become a Gu Immortal? It seems that this heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity was caused by him.”

“Becoming an immortal on the spot, was that Dong Fang Chang Fan’s inheritance? Sigh, a mortal actually snatched it!”

The demonic path Gu Immortals saw Dong Fang Chang Fan and were very shocked, they felt some dejection and sadness.

‘Dong Fang Yu Liang’ was expressionless, there was no pupils or whites in his eyes, they were completely shining with many different colored crystalline lights, flickering continuously.

He had this gaze while observing the demonic path Gu Immortals around him, saying softly: “You are the people who want to snatch my master’s inheritance? What gives you the guts to attack a righteous path super force?”

After Dong Fang Chang Fan succeeded in his possession, but he did not expose the truth, he still spoke as if he was Dong Fang Yu Liang, with his voice.

The demonic path Gu Immortals were in a dejected state, filled with great grievance, now that they heard Dong Fang Yu Liang’s arrogant words, their faces turned ugly, some scoffed while others shouted: “You mere junior,

you have just become an immortal, after ascending in one step, you are arrogant! Here, take my hammer!”

As he said so, a figure flew out from among the crowd.

This demonic path Gu Immortal had broad shoulders and a thick waist, there was a flying heavenly boar underneath him, its fat legs were running quickly, as it carried its owner towards Dong Fang Yu Liang in an imposing manner.

It was Zhuo Zhan.

The immortals jolted, reacting to what had happened.

“This Zhuo Zhan is so crafty, he is trying to pick up a bargain!”

“We were almost deterred by the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity, but even if Dong Fang Yu Liang became an immortal, he is a newbie. What is there to be afraid of?”

“Capture Dong Fang Yu Liang alive, and interrogate the wisdom path inheritance from him!!”

The demonic path Gu Immortals moved quickly, charging towards ‘Dong Fang Yu Liang’, fearing that they would be left behind.

Unfettered Scholar was among them.

Only Fang Yuan and a few other people did not move, they remained in their places.

He did not know that Dong Fang Yu Liang’s body was already possessed by Dong Fang Chang Fan, but he was wary of Old Lord Can Yang.

“Dong Fang Yu Liang appeared, but where is Old Lord Can Yang?”

Old Lord Can Yang was actually standing behind ‘Dong Fang Yu Liang’, but he used an immortal technique and concealed himself. His method was superb, none of the demonic path immortals sensed him.

But he was quite injured, seeing the immortals charging over, he transmitted to ‘Dong Fang Yu Liang’: “Do you need my help?”

‘Dong Fang Yu Liang’ quickly rejected him: “You do not need to do anything, let me deal with them!”

Once Old Lord Can Yang attacked, if he was exposed, Northern Plains’ Gu Immortals would realize that ‘Dong Fang Yu Liang’ was colluding with Central Continent’s forces. By then, not only would ‘Dong Fang Yu Liang’ get ostracized by the righteous path, even the demonic path would not welcome him.

In addition, ‘Dong Fang Yu Liang’ wanted to single-handedly showcase a heavy crippling of his enemies. That was the only way he could rise up after the death of eight Dong Fang tribe Gu Immortals, to allow Dong Fang tribe to once again become a force to be reckoned with!

Zhuo Zhan led the way, he was getting closer, Dong Fang Yu Liang could see the sinister smile on his face.

Behind him, more than ten demonic path Gu Immortals were charging with killing intent.

Dong Fang Yu Liang was all alone, his cultivation level was only at the bottom of rank six, but he was neither flustered nor scared.

His lips curled up, he showed a mild smile as if he was in complete control of the situation.

Old Lord Can Yang who was behind him looked on with much curiosity, he wanted to see how he could repel his foes with his current cultivation level.

Only to see that Dong Fang Yu Liang raised his right arm, his white sleeves were pulled back as his right index finger pointed at the sky, he spoke loudly and leisurely, word by word: “Myriad. Star. Fireflies.”

The immortals heard this and their advancement halted, their expressions changed.

Myriad star fireflies was well known in the world of Northern Plains Gu Immortals, it was Dong Fang Chang Fan's strongest killer move.

Dong Fang Chang Fan was known as the number one wisdom path Gu Immortal in Northern Plains, that was not just because of his deductions alone, there was also his battle strength!

Without stunning battle strength, how could he stand firm in the turbulent Northern Plains? Without immense power, how could he lead Dong Fang tribe on the road to success?

Thus, in terms of battle strength, Dong Fang Chang Fan easily surpassed Pi Shui Han and Unfettered Scholar during his life. After all, he was the first supreme elder of a righteous path super force!

The wisdom path killer move, myriad star fireflies, was the greatest display of Dong Fang Chang Fan's battle strength. This move was extremely famous, it was ingrained into the hearts of Northern Plains Gu Immortals.

"Don't listen to his bluff! Myriad star fireflies involves tens of thousands of Gu worms, can it be activated so easily?" Zhuo Zhan shouted.

"He is just a newbie Gu Immortal, he has just ascended and gone beyond the mortal stage, how can he manipulate so many Gu worms immediately?" Lu Qing Ming snickered.

"Wishful thinking!" Divine Lord Tian Du held his Immortal Gu as he prepared to strike.

"Hmph, myriad star fireflies, I lost to that move back then. I wonder how much of its power you can use?" Unfettered Scholar's expression flashed with rage.

"Are we really doing nothing?" Hei Lou Lan's heart was pounding in excitement, but Fang Yuan was a great strength amongst them, after Hei Lou Lan lost self strength Immortal Gu, her battle strength was weaker than before.

“Wait a while longer, the situation is not right.” Fang Yuan wanted to speak of what he had found out earlier, but the sky suddenly changed.

Earlier, the clouds had dispersed, the surroundings were entirely clear skies. But now, darkness descended as the world turned dim.

Darkness surrounded the surroundings, countless firefly-like spots of light appeared in the sky, dancing as they moved around.

Starlight burst out, it was a brilliant and dazzling sight!

“Myriad star fireflies!!” The demonic path Gu Immortals’ expressions changed, they shouted as they were fell into the midst of the star fireflies.

Starlight was glowing and reflected on their faces.

Unfettered Scholar’s expression was pale, this was truly myriad star fireflies, it seemed even stronger than in his memories!

But how could this be possible?

Dong Fang Yu Liang had just became an immortal, right? Even if he had Dong Fang Chang Fan’s star will, and could use rank seven red date immortal essence left behind by Dong Fang Chang Fan, this was the first time he was activating myriad star fireflies, how could he be so familiar with it, like he had practiced it a thousand times?

Unfettered Scholar could not understand it.

The Gu Immortals around him were in a more pathetic state.

The surrounding specks of starlight were attacking them from all directions.

One starlight speck was not powerful, but with tens of thousands of starlight specks? Hundreds of thousands, millions, tens of millions of starlight spots?

Especially when each of the starlight specks had a star thought in them.

Even if the Gu Immortals destroyed the starlight specks, the star thoughts would come out and force their way into the Gu Immortals' minds.

Even if the Gu Immortals had defensive methods, the starlight specks were endless and nearly unlimited in numbers, they were bound to fail eventually. Once star thoughts find an opportunity and enter their minds, that would be dangerous.

The least they could do was to disrupt one's thoughts, the worst they could do was to destroy the person's thoughts, causing them to become slow-witted, or if all the thoughts in their mind were star thoughts, they would be subdued completely. The star thoughts would replace their cognition, and the Gu Immortal would become Dong Fang Yu Liang's puppet, manipulated at will!

"What are you doing?!" Beside Zhuo Zhan, a demonic path Gu Immortal shouted angrily.

Zhuo Zhan's face was turning purplish-red: "Sorry, my attack changed directions all of a sudden!"

"Hmph! With your ability, you want to snatch the wisdom path inheritance? In such a short time, you already got invaded by the star thoughts. You are really more of a trouble than help!" The demonic path Gu Immortal was nearly hit, he was extremely angry.

"What did you say? Do you dare to say it again?!" Zhuo Zhan was furious too, he shouted at the demonic path Gu Immortal.

"Enough, are you still fighting amongst yourselves? The important thing now is to escape. This is myriad star fireflies, the longer we stay here, the more dangerous it is." A Gu Immortal said anxiously.

Another Gu Immortal immediately rebuked: "Escape? What are you afraid of? He is only a bottom tier rank six Gu Immortal, we have so many people, and Lord Unfettered Scholar, why are you afraid to this extent? In my opinion, we should just attack!"

Everyone was hesitant on whether to retreat or advance, they subconsciously looked towards Unfettered Scholar.

Pi Shui Han had already escaped, Fang Yuan was far away, Unfettered Scholar was the only rank seven battle strength here, he was their shepherd.

It was not that everyone acknowledged Unfettered Scholar as the leader, but in times of difficulty, the strong would handle the greater dangers.

Unfettered Scholar was their ‘strong’ person, by moving alongside an expert, they would have a greater chance of surviving.

Unfettered Scholar himself was hesitant.

He and Dong Fang Chang Fan had fought before, back then, he lost to this move, myriad star fireflies.

After losing in battle, he learned from his painful lesson, focusing more attention on information regarding Dong Fang Chang Fan, thus his understanding of myriad star fireflies was much deeper than that of other people.

He knew that myriad star fireflies was a wisdom path killer move, it had immense power, and was created by Dong Fang Chang Fan singlehandedly.

The weakness of this move was hard to discover.

At the moment, Unfettered Scholar only knew this: Once a person enters the range of this move, they would be plotted against. Each of the Gu Immortal’s thoughts could produce star thoughts.

These star thoughts were formed by myriad star fireflies to turn into starlight specks, attacking the Gu Immortal.

During an intense battle, Gu Immortals would have to consider many things, as their minds worked rapidly, they would create more star thoughts.

The more star thoughts produced, the stronger the killer move becomes, especially when there are more Gu Immortals in the range, the star thoughts

produced would be even greater. When the star thoughts completely took over the Gu Immortals' minds, they would turn into Dong Fang Yu Liang's puppets, fighting for him.

Even if it could not reach that stage, being influenced by the star thoughts, mistakes would occur. Like earlier, when Zhuo Zhan almost injured an ally.

Thus, myriad star fireflies was a move well suited to deal with multiple enemies, it was weaker when fighting one enemy. Against more people, they would be used to restrain each other, the battle might instead be easier to win.

The reason Dong Fang Chang Fan created this move was because he had tried to develop Dong Fang tribe singlehandedly. Without many Gu Immortals in his tribe to help him, he often had to fight many enemies alone.

But after Dong Fang Chang Fan created this move, he no longer feared group fights.

“The current scenario is what Dong Fang Yu Liang most wants to see. We have many people and are not united, everyone is wary of each other, and we have barely any elites, I am the only rank seven. In a fight, we will become hindrances to each other. Not only that, from the battle earlier, there also seems to be a fire path Gu Immortal hiding here.”

Unfettered Scholar thought rapidly in his mind, starlight specks appeared around him, he had much more of them compared to other people.

Given such concerns, Unfettered Scholar did not feel like retreating, instead, his battle intent was roused!

“I lost to Dong Fang Chang Fan, that was the greatest humiliation in my life. Now that I am facing his successor, if I retreat, how will I face myself afterwards? Even if they have a hidden Gu Immortal, we also have many people. If I retreat instead of fighting, which Gu Immortal in Northern Plains would look up to me in the future?”

Chapter 794 - Internal Threat, Chaotic Battle, Advance or Retreat

Chapter 794: Internal Threat, Chaotic Battle, Advance or Retreat

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

After making his decision, Unfettered Scholar's vigor rose, and he shouted: "Fight! The enemy is merely one person, anyone who is afraid can leave."

"Alright, we will follow lord!"

"Truly worthy of Lord Unfettered Scholar, with you here, who would fear Dong Fang Yu Liang?"

The group of demons shouted.

Unfettered Scholar flicked his sleeve and used his killer move, clearing up the lingering starlight around him as he charged towards Dong Fang Yu Liang.

"Come." Dong Fang Yu Liang was not in the least afraid of Unfettered Scholar's rank seven power, he did not retreat but advanced, submerged in starlight.

For a while, the starlight churned as if it were a sea of stars, surging and rolling unendingly.

Dong Fang Yu Liang was like the master of stars as he maneuvered the endless starlight, raising majestic waves of stars to fight against a group by himself!

Stars swayed and light fragments flew everywhere.

Dong Fang Yu Liang was hopelessly outnumbered at first and the situation was dangerous. But as time passed, the starlight continued to increase rapidly, almost filling the whole space.

The starlight obscured vision and made cooperation difficult, while the star thoughts invaded minds causing the demonic path Gu Immortals to make repeated mistakes. As the situation turned more chaotic, Dong Fang Yu Liang's advantage was getting bigger.

Many Gu Immortals were accidentally injured several times, gradually, they did not dare to team up, choosing to fight alone, which further reduced the pressure on Dong Fang Yu Liang.

Only Unfettered Scholar was able to maneuver skilfully around the obstacles, and was the strongest opponent of Dong Fang Yu Liang. Dong Fang Yu Liang had been evading him since the start, not daring to fight head-on with Unfettered Scholar.

Unfettered Scholar's fury surged as he got repeatedly obstructed by other demonic path Gu Immortals: "This Dong Fang Yu Liang is too slippery, he is so young but he is as cunning as Dong Fang Chang Fan back then! He is showing no flaws, as if he has been manipulating this killer move since birth! Is Dong Fang Chang Fan's inheritance so magical?"

Not far away, Old Lord Can Yang was also inwardly shocked by the might of myriad star fireflies. He remained hidden the whole time, quietly healing himself. Occasionally, he would gaze eerily at Fang Yuan and the group at the edge of the battlefield.

He had vague speculations about Fang Yuan's identity and had been waiting for Fang Yuan to jump into the battlefield.

He did not excel in pursuing enemies, but with the help of myriad star fireflies, he would have a greatly increased chance of capturing Fang Yuan.

However, since the beginning, Fang Yuan only stood by, looking on without lifting a finger, which caused Old Lord Can Yang to feel anxious and forced him to endure waiting patiently.

Immortal killer move — Thousand Disintegrations!

Unfettered Scholar could not fight a prolonged battle, finally using his trump card killer move.

Dong Fang Yu Liang chuckled, already on guard against this move, his body swayed nimbly like a butterfly, dodging the rays coming from the gaze.

But right at this moment, Dong Fang Yu Liang suddenly stopped, Dong Fang Wan Xiu's furious roar resounded within him: 'Old scoundrel, I will take you down with me!'

'Dong Fang Yu Liang' suddenly changed directions and charged straight towards the killer move thousand disintegrations.

This change was beyond anyone's expectations.

The power of thousand disintegrations was deeply imprinted in everyone's minds, 'Dong Fang Yu Liang' charging straight at it was simply suicidal!

For a while, everyone was startled and could not react.

Even Unfettered Scholar was stupefied as he looked at 'Dong Fang Yu Liang' charging at his killer move.

The light of thousand disintegrations shined on Dong Fang Yu Liang's head, in an instant, Dong Fang Yu Liang's hair was destroyed, then his skull was melting, with the rays about to hit his brain.

On this boundary between life and death, Old Lord Can Yang shouted and with no time to continue healing, he showed himself to save Dong Fang Yu Liang.

He attacked while also defending.

Flame surged, a blazing inferno rose and charged towards Unfettered Scholar. Confronted with a rank seven expert, Unfettered Scholar had no choice but to divide his attention.

As this happened, Old Lord Can Yang was able to pull back Dong Fang Yu Liang.

Dong Fang Yu Liang's skull was penetrated through and his brain almost suffered extremely severe damage. At this moment, countless star thoughts surged like a fountain towards the outside through the hole in the skull.

After being saved by Old Lord Can Yang, Dong Fang Yu Liang's expression turned calm, representing that Dong Fang Chang Fan's soul had regained control of the body.

Lingering fear unavoidably showed up on his face.

If there had been just a slight delay, Dong Fang Yu Liang's brain would have been entirely disintegrated.

Dong Fang Chang Fan could be said to have walked around the gates of hell, barely holding onto life. And without Old Lord Can Yang, he might have died again.

“What happened?!” Old Lord Can Yang retreated while pulling Dong Fang Chang Fan and shouted at the latter, his heart still palpitating.

Dong Fang Chang Fan had explained most of the possession technique to him, but a few crucial final steps were still kept undisclosed by Dong Fang Chang Fan.

Thus, Old Lord Can Yang was absolutely not willing to see Dong Fang Chang Fan's death.

Dong Fang Chang Fan intentionally held these back as a failsafe against Old Lord Can Yang, the effects were shown now.

However, he might have had his life preserved, but Dong Fang Chang Fan looked pale and had an unsightly expression.

This series of events was because he had hurriedly ascended to immortal and were the side effects of the struggle against the lightning tribulation.

Originally, Dong Fang Chang Fan had deceived Dong Fang tribe's eight Gu Immortals and used the phantom formation to extract their immortal aperture origin cores.

But these cores contained the wills and auras of the eight Gu Immortals, and could not be directly transferred to Dong Fang Yu Liang's body.

Thus, Dong Fang Chang Fan used menses blood Immortal Gu to turn these origin cores into a blood veil. Then he used the attacks from the demonic path Gu Immortals to temper and remove the impurities that were the wills and auras of the eight Gu Immortals.

Dong Fang Chang Fan then would transfer the purified immortal aperture origin cores into Dong Fang Yu Liang's body, which should have resulted in no side effects.

However, the heavenly tribulation and earthly calamity had been too terrifying, far surpassing Dong Fang Chang Fan's estimation. It resulted in a dangerous situation and at the crucial moment between life and death, Dong Fang Chang Fan had no choice but to skip some of the blood veil's tempering steps and directly transfer the extracted origin cores into Dong Fang Yu Liang's body.

He passed the tribulation and advanced to Gu Immortal. But the new immortal aperture had the eight Gu Immortals' wills and was filled with their auras.

These eight Gu Immortals' bodies and souls were already turned to nothingness prior to the heaven-shaking tribulation. But they were betrayed, creating hatred towards Dong Fang Chang Fan which was retained in their wills and auras.

Dong Fang Chang Fan had to pay full attention to the battle when fighting Unfettered Scholar. A moment of negligence caused the internal danger to erupt, resulting in a strong backlash.

Dong Fang Chang Fan had expected it but during the backlash, he discovered his previous estimations had been too optimistic. The power of

the accumulated wills in his immortal aperture was beyond his expectations.

Thus, the backlash had almost sent him to his own death under thousand disintegrations.

Dong Fang Chang Fan heaved a sigh and was just about to explain matters to Old Lord Can Yang, when suddenly his face twisted into a ferocious expression.

Old Lord Can Yang's mind rang with warning sirens and he quickly released his grip as he retreated.

The next moment, Dong Fang Yu Liang used a powerful killer move against his benefactor, Old Lord Can Yang.

Fortunately, Old Lord Can Yang had been vigilant, Dong Fang Yu Liang's attack struck empty air.

“Old bastard Chang Fan, you shameless scoundrel, scheming against your own tribe's Gu Immortals for your rebirth!” Dong Fang Yu Liang furiously shouted, but it was not with his previous voice, rather, it was the voice of Dong Fang Yi Kong.

Such a strange change confused everyone.

Unfettered Scholar's eyes shined with a bright light, and moved in for the kill again. He reacted promptly and used the killer move thousand disintegrations, again directed at Dong Fang Yu Liang.

However, Dong Fang Chang Fan regained control again and narrowly evaded thousand disintegrations.

The good scenario did not last for long as soon, the will of another of Dong Fang tribe's Gu Immortals forcibly took control of the body, shouting and seeking death of their own accord.

Old Lord Can Yang had no choice but to save Dong Fang Chang Fan from danger again.

The battle situation had changed.

The orderly myriad star fireflies which attacked and defended in turn were now flying around chaotically. The pressure on the demonic path Gu Immortals had greatly decreased, and they charged towards Dong Fang Yu Liang one after the other.

Among them, the threat from Unfettered Scholar was the largest, as he moved unhindered around the sea of starlight, his thousand disintegrations breaking through all obstacles.

Dong Fang Chang Fan, however, had the help of Old Lord Can Yang. Old Lord Can Yang was an expert of Central Continent's ancient sects and had deep foundations. His immortal killer move, life chasing fire, was also rather troublesome, obstructing Unfettered Scholar.

Dong Fang Yu Liang would occasionally suffer the backlash from a certain Dong Fang tribe Gu Immortal, at times causing him to attack Old Lord Can Yang or even seek death, but at other times Dong Fang Chang Fan was able to regain control and fight the demonic path Gu Immortals, attempting to remedy the situation.

However, all things considered, such a battle situation could not avoid being chaotic.

The source of the chaos was Dong Fang Yu Liang.

"What is going on?" Fairy Li Shan and the others were standing at the edge of the battlefield, not knowing what to think about this chaotic fight.

The strange and confusing situation was beyond their expectations.

"It seems Dong Fang Chang Fan sacrificed his tribe's Gu Immortals and possessed Dong Fang Yu Liang, but his plan did not completely succeed. This old bastard really can scheme!" Hei Lou Lan sneered.

"No matter who Dong Fang Yu Liang is, that fire path Gu Immortal beside him is not of Northern Plains, but an expert of Central Continent's Immortal

Crane Sect, named Old Lord Can Yang. After the battle earlier, he is probably suspicious of me.” Fang Yuan secretly transmitted his voice, exposing the identity of Old Lord Can Yang.

“What? This is troublesome.” Hei Lou Lan frowned. She and Fang Yuan were tied to the same boat, their gains and losses were linked together. If Fang Yuan was exposed, she would also be in jeopardy.

“What should we do now? Perhaps we could kill him?” Fairy Li Shan was ready to attack.

“No! He only has some doubts, as long as I don’t expose myself, he won’t be able to guess my identity in Central Continent. The battle is extremely chaotic now, it will be hard for us to withdraw if we meddle in. Moreover, Dong Fang Chang Fan is a deep schemer, myriad star fireflies is also powerful, while we will have to restrain our full power to hide our identities. What’s more, Old Lord Can Yang is an expert among rank sevens and won’t be easily defeated.” Fang Yuan’s gaze flickered, as he sent this message to the two women.

He already had the intention to retreat. The situation might be in disorder now, but their circumstances did not allow them to do as they pleased. Even if they could use their full strengths, the combined strength of the three was not enough to dominate the whole battlefield and control the lives and deaths of everyone present.

“You mean that we should retreat?” Hei Lou Lan, however, was reluctant. As far as she was concerned, the chaotic situation in front of them was still an opportunity.

She had sworn to get revenge, but Hei Cheng was powerful and her battle strength had decreased after she had also lost self strength Immortal Gu. If she did not use these opportunities to quickly progress ahead, when would she be able to take her revenge?

Fang Yuan smiled: “I mean that we should retreat as well as advance. Haven’t the two of you discovered that Dong Fang Yu Liang has already

lost control over a dozen times in just this short period of time, all in all, it should be due to the wills of the eight Gu Immortals causing trouble.”

“You mean?” Hei Lou Lan and Fairy Li Shan’s gazes shined brightly as they understood the meaning behind these words.

“Right. How many Gu Immortals does Dong Fang tribe has? Even if there is some hidden force left behind, Dong Fang tribe’s headquarters would still be at its weakest state in all time. Just think about it, the accumulations of a region’s super force...” Fang Yuan spoke leisurely, however his words ignited the fires in the hearts of Hei Lou Lan and Fairy Li Shan.

“Then what are we waiting for, let’s go! Let’s rob Dong Fang Chang Fan’s base!” Hei Lou Lan did not hesitate as she flew straight towards Dong Fang tribe’s headquarters with excitement.

Chapter 795 - Arriving First, But Without Success

Chapter 795: Arriving First, But Without Success

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Jade Pool blessed land, Dong Fang tribe's main headquarters, Dong Fang Chang Fan's home. It had a long history of thousands of years.

This type of blessed land was different from ordinary blessed lands.

Ordinary blessed lands were a Gu Immortal's immortal aperture, they belonged to one person. Once their cultivation level reaches rank eight, the immortal aperture would become a grotto-heaven.

Meanwhile, Jade Pool blessed land did not belong to one Gu Immortal. It was formed from a group of Gu Immortals cutting off a part of their own blessed lands, and was pieced together after that.

Blessed lands could swallow each other. Earlier, on Tian Ti mountain, Fang Yuan was undergoing the earthly calamity of the desolate beast swamp crab, he had to discard a portion of his blessed land. In the end, this part was taken away by the demonic path Gu Immortals on Tian Ti mountain, fusing it into their own blessed lands.

The swallowing of blessed lands had very strict requirements. But the requirements of piecing blessed lands together were much lower.

Most of the super forces in the five regions had a main camp that was formed by piecing together the contributions of various Gu Immortals.

Dong Fang tribe's Jade Pool blessed land, Murong tribe's Yin-Yang blessed land, Guan tribe's Shi Huang blessed land, and Hei tribe's Iron Eagle blessed land all were like this.

Even Northern Plains' number one demonic path force, Snowy Mountain blessed land, was the same.

The demonic path Gu Immortals contributed a portion of their blessed lands, creating Snowy Mountain blessed land. They then lived in it, the mountain peaks that they each occupied was the region that they took out from their own immortal apertures.

The owner of the first peak, Old Ancestor Xue Hu, had his own rank eight grotto-heaven. Fairy Li Shan, who was the owner of the third peak, also had her own immortal aperture.

The Gu Immortal's personal immortal aperture was extremely important, there were countless treasures placed in them, it was a private area. In most situations, outsiders would not be allowed in. If there was any damage done, the losses were severe.

Regarding this, there was also a rather peculiar example, it was Zombie Alliance. The members of Zombie Alliance were immortal zombies.

Since the immortal zombies' immortal apertures were dead, a portion of the aperture would break apart once in a while, and they furthermore could not be fused together. Therefore, in each of the five regions, the headquarters of Zombie Alliance did not form from immortal apertures, for example, Northern Plains Zombie Alliance's headquarters was Dark Flow Giant City.

Such a headquarters was naturally inferior to a blessed land. This was another reason why Zombie Alliance's branches were weaker than super forces.

Thus, to Fang Yuan and the others, Jade Pool blessed land was not hard to find.

Blessed lands that were pieced together like this were usually placed on the ground, taking in earth qi to stabilize the space inside. At the same time, they could slow time flow and postpone the arrival of heavenly tribulations and earthly calamities.

“I know the location of this Jade Pool blessed land clearly. If it was not moved away, it should be to the northeast. Let’s fly over there, at this speed, it would only take an hour.” Fairy Li Shan led the way.

“It should still be at the original place. The main camp of such a super force is very important, it is the central point used between super forces when splitting up their respective territories. It would not be moved under normal circumstances.” Hei Lou Lan was excited: “Dong Fang Chang Fan miscalculated this time, he actually removed his own manpower, sacrificing Dong Fang tribe’s Gu Immortals to revive himself!”

Fang Yuan followed behind the two women without speaking.

As they flew rapidly, huge winds were blowing, causing buzzing noises around the ears.

Fang Yuan’s memories of his previous life began to surface in his mind.

In his previous life, he knew very little about Dong Fang Chang Fan. He had no idea whether Dong Fang Chang Fan succeeded in possessing Dong Fang Yu Liang’s body in his previous life.

But he knew at least that Dong Fang Yu Liang was only a rank five Gu Master for a long time. At that time, Imperial Court blessed land was not destroyed, after Hei Lou Lan won and came out from Imperial Court blessed land, she tried to overturn and change the current rules, dying suddenly one day.

Eventually, Ma Hong Yun stepped up on the stage. After that, he led his army and became the Lord of the Imperial Court for many rounds. During the third Imperial Court contest, he was suppressed by three hearts combination soul and was captured by Dong Fang tribe alive. In the end, Ma Hong Yun’s luck was overwhelming, he actually got Dong Fang Yu Liang’s sister, Dong Fang Qing Yu, on his side, not only did she free him, she also gave him the secret of three hearts combination soul, allowing Ma Hong Yun to emerge victorious, and Dong Fang tribe lost terribly.

Fang Yuan thought about this and he inwardly came to a realization, he had a different view now: “If, in my previous life, Dong Fang Chang Fan managed to possess Dong Fang Yu Liang, then Dong Fang Qing Yu was doing this not because of Ma Hong Yun, but because she found out something and wanted to avenge her brother.”

After all, Dong Fang Yu Liang and Dong Fang Qing Yu were siblings that had mutually supported and stuck close by each other since they were young. No matter how Dong Fang Chang Fan acted, after a long time, he would definitely mess up in front of such a close relation.

“Or maybe Dong Fang Chang Fan failed in his possession. Or maybe he succeeded, but the effect was not great, Dong Fang Yu Liang was still a mortal Gu Master.” Fang Yuan guessed.

Ever since he destroyed Eighty-Eight True Yang Building, along with Imperial Court blessed land, the events in Northern Plains had changed hugely.

Just at minimum, in his previous life, Dong Fang tribe’s Gu Immortals like Dong Fang Yi Kong and Dong Fang Wan Xiu were still alive, but now they were sacrificed.

Such huge changes had also affected Central Continent’s events, they were changing rapidly.

Central Continent was the center of the five regions, one could predict that in future developments, the other three regions would also be affected to an extent.

“The advantage of my rebirth is becoming smaller.” Fang Yuan sighed inwardly.

As he got stronger, the influence that he was creating also increased. It was called the butterfly effect, but Fang Yuan was already no longer a butterfly, he was an eagle.

An hour later, they arrived at Jade Pool blessed land.

The situation in front of them was slightly out of their expectations.

Jade Pool blessed land was an independent small world, when its entrance was closed, it could not be seen with the naked eye.

But now, there was a huge hole in it, one could see the situation inside the blessed land from outside.

At the same time, there were loud explosions, sounds of fighting could be heard.

“There was someone who got here first?” Hei Lou Lan’s gaze focused.

“Judging by this, they have just created a hole and entered. I had made an agreement with Dong Fang Chang Fan, I cannot attack Dong Fang tribe.” Fairy Li Shan said.

Fang Yuan would thus be the core battle strength amongst the three, he walked in front and shouted: “Let’s go in and see!”

The three entered the hole and got into Jade Pool blessed land.

Only to see that there was a huge battle in the blessed land, several demonic path Gu Immortals were fighting with the desolate beasts and ancient desolate beasts that were guarding the blessed land, it was an intense fight.

“It seems that our timing is just right.” Hei Lou Lan’s mood relaxed, but her tone sank immediately after: “It is Pi Shui Han!”

As it turned out, after Pi Shui Han was hit by Old Lord Can Yang’s life chasing fire, he could not dispel it. Afraid that others would attack him, he had no choice but to escape.

As he escaped, he gradually calmed down. He found out in surprise that his clothes were still intact even with the fire burning.

Pi Shui Han had an idea, after thinking about it, he realized: This life chasing fire could only burn something with life force, his clothes were not alive, thus they were not harmed. Meanwhile, he had been using healing

killer moves, they made his life force even greater, causing the fire to burn more intensely.

After finding this out, Pi Shui Han changed his tactics. He restrained most of the life force in his body, finally extinguishing the life chasing fire.

After getting rid of this threat, he turned around and wanted to go back to Tai Qiu battlefield.

On the way back, he met a few rank six demonic path Gu Immortals who had left stealthily and were trying to take advantage of his situation.

Pi Shui Han was an astute person, seeing that these few people were tailing him secretly, he understood their intentions, anger surged in him as he taught them a lesson.

The demonic path Gu Immortals worked together, but they were not the rank seven Pi Shui Han's match.

When Pi Shui Han had been venting, the sound of the battle drew in two rank six peak Gu Immortals. They were Qie Shi Min of the enslavement path and Half Moon Brutemaster of the moon path.

These two had pretty good relationships with a certain demonic path Gu Immortal, they intervened and mediated the situation. They also convinced Pi Shui Han to not go back to Tai Qiu, that he should instead go to Dong Fang tribe's main camp.

Pi Shui Han was wary of the life chasing fire already, next, he heard that Half Moon Brutemaster had an Immortal Gu that could easily pierce space and could enter Jade Pool blessed land.

Pi Shui Han thought about Unfettered Scholar, and Fang Yuan's group with their mysterious depths, he also thought about the wisdom path inheritance, even if he got it, it would be incomplete and have low value, it would be of little use to him. Thus, he decided to change his plans, to attack Jade Pool blessed land with the other demonic path Gu Immortals.

At Jade Pool blessed land, Half Moon Brutemaster used his method and truly formed a pathway to enter.

Everyone charged in, thinking of simply reaping some profits before leaving. But they found out that there were no Gu Immortals obstructing them, and just as they were fighting with the desolate beasts protecting the blessed land, Fang Yuan and the others appeared.

Seeing that the three black robed Gu Immortals were also here to loot the place, the nearby enslavement path Gu Immortal Qie Shi Min made a move.

He willed and three huge desolate beast birds flew out from his immortal aperture, encircling them.

“Who are you? I spent so much effort in creating this hole, are you here to simply take advantage of this?!” Half Moon Brutemaster shouted, he waved his arm and his killer move was unleashed.

Pi Shui Han saw Fang Yuan and his pupils shrunk, he felt a faint headache, it's the three of them, why did they come here too?”

He knew Fang Yuan's strength, but he still found some time to attack him.

These people had made an agreement earlier before entering, if anyone else enters after them, they would attack together and defend their interests.

But Pi Shui Han's attacks were slightly slower, even though his attacks looked powerful, he had reserved most of his strength, if the situation turned bad, he could retreat at any time.

As for the other demonic path Gu Immortals, the moment they saw Fang Yuan, they sucked in breaths of cold air. Pi Shui Han had confidence from his cultivation level, but why would these people dare to attack and implicate themselves? Thus, they disregarded the earlier agreement, they acted like they were obstructed by the desolate beasts and could not find time or energy to attack.

“Hehe, come.” Fang Yuan laughed sinisterly, five strength path giant hands flew out.

Three strength path giant hands suddenly grabbed the desolate beast birds, the birds cried out in pain from their force.

As for the other two, they destroyed Half Moon Brutemaster and Pi Shui Han’s attacks effortlessly.

Qie Shi Min and Half Moon Brutemaster did not know about him, they saw this and were extremely shocked.

“Rank seven battle strength!”

“Where is this expert from?”

Fang Yuan forced them back, he laughed even more wildly, two more giant hands flew out, along with two others formed earlier, a total of four hands flew towards Pi Shui Han.

At the same time, he shouted: “Pi Shui Han, to think that you came here as well. It seems that the lesson earlier was not enough for you!”

Saying this, he demonstrated an extremely arrogant and proud attitude, like he had already fought with Pi Shui Han and taught him a lesson.

Qie Shi Min and Half Moon Brutemaster heard this and their hearts shook, their fighting spirit immediately fell.

Chapter 796 - Everyone With Different Intentions, Going After Precious Treasures

Chapter 796: Everyone With Different Intentions, Going After Precious Treasures

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Pi Shui Han snorted coldly, he was inwardly extremely angered.

He was a famous expert, Fang Yuan's loud taunting was something that had not happened to him for a very long time.

Pi Shui Han did not want to show a weak demeanor, just as he was about to attack and fight back against Fang Yuan, Fairy Li Shan flew out and exposed her rank seven aura, meanwhile at another side, Hei Lou Lan did not conceal her activation of multiple Immortal Gu.

This was obviously a situation of the three of them fighting him at once.

Pi Shui Han's eyes twitched, he gritted his teeth and stopped his attack.

He had no choice but to stop.

Because right now, there was no one with the strength of Unfettered Scholar around him.

He was alone against many strong foes.

Pi Shui Han could not regain the face he lost, as he fought with the desolate beast, he snorted, saying to Fang Yuan: "Didn't you guys run here too? Don't be too arrogant, do you really think I am a pushover? I am thinking about the big picture, I have greater objectives, I do not want to waste time with a brute like you over small matters. With such huge benefits in front of us, if I waste time in being pestered by you, it would be a huge regret to miss this opportunity."

Although the desolate beast was fierce, Pi Shui Han was much stronger, he could speak as he fought, interacting with Fang Yuan and the others.

In comparison, Qie Shi Min and Half Moon Brutemaster appeared much inferior.

“Hehe.” Fairy Li Shan laughed, she stood in the air as she said in a hoarse voice: “He is right, now is indeed not the time to fight among ourselves.”

“Why don’t we force them back and take Jade Pool blessed land for ourselves?” Fang Yuan growled unhappily on purpose.

Hei Lou Lan coordinated with him, she immediately rebuked: “There is not enough time, do you think we haven’t considered this? Since we can come here, others are not fools, there will be others coming here soon. Moreover, Dong Fang Chang Fan is a scheming old fox, why would he not set up defenses around his base camp?”

Fairy Li Shan also said: “We’ll handle it like that, how many times have I told you, number seven, you need to control your quick temper.”

Fairy Li Shan purposely spoke like she was scolding Fang Yuan, he snorted and acted as if he was obeying orders from her.

These three had already cooperated many times, they had chemistry in coordinating between themselves, with their current performance, there was no flaw.

Pi Shui Han felt even more wary now.

Qie Shi Min and Half Moon Brutemaster looked at each other, thinking that this situation was troublesome.

At the same time, they felt some suspicion and uncertainty: “Where did this mysterious force come from?”

“Such a person is only number seven, and not the leader?”

“Brother Pi, Jade Pool blessed land is so big, it is not something we can take for ourselves alone, why don’t we work together for now, time is limited, the longer we drag on, the more unexpected problems could occur.” Fairy Li Shan said solemnly.

Pi Shui Han did not want to fight them, he saw a way out that could save some face for him, on the outside he showed a reluctant expression as he spoke: “Fine, you can join in too. But we had an agreement earlier, we cannot fight among ourselves, there are certainly many valuable things so whoever finds them will get to own them. If there is a dispute, you can undergo transactions privately. If that is insufficient, strength will decide the rest!”

Fang Yuan and Hei Lou Lan looked at each other, seeing the smile in each other’s eyes.

What rules were these?

This was no different from saying there were no rules!

Among demonic path Gu Masters, they often lacked trust. Such rules were compatible with the style of the demonic path, there were no restraints at all.

“Of course, earlier, Pi Shui Han, Qie Shi Min and the others probably had more rules than this. There was probably a part about using cultivation level to decide who gets more resources.” Fang Yuan muttered in his thoughts.

Pi Shui Han was a rank seven Gu Immortal, he had the greatest battle strength, he naturally had to protect his own interests.

But the situation was different now, Fang Yuan’s side was even stronger, Pi Shui Han was at a disadvantage, he would not blindly list out such a condition.

Qie Shi Min and Half Moon Brutemaster were extremely regretful.

Why did they attack so quickly? They did not observe the situation clearly!

The enslavement path Gu Immortal Qie Shi Min saw that they were negotiating, he had to take a risk and say: “Would sir return my three desolate birds?”

Fang Yuan laughed loudly, saying arrogantly: “These birds may look impressive but are worthless, you can have them back.”

Saying this, he tossed these three desolate beast birds without a second thought, like they were worth nothing.

Qie Shi Min felt anger inwardly, he was extremely stifled.

These three desolate beast birds were indeed low in battle strength, but they were easy to raise and control.

There was only one beast enslavement Immortal Gu in the world, but there were many ways other than that to control desolate beasts. Wisdom path, water path, fire path, and others, they all could do so.

There were other techniques that Qie Shi Min did not use, once he did, he could raise the desolate beast birds’ battle strength by fifty percent.

But Fang Yuan and the others were too ruthless, if they had fought, he might have done that. However, they went directly to Pi Shui Han to find trouble, they did not even give him a second glance.

These two demonic path Gu Immortals did not know the background of Fang Yuan and the others, but they knew Pi Shui Han’s power.

Even Pi Shui Han was suppressed, having the disadvantage, why would they dare to attack?

Thus, Qie Shi Min was deterred, he had cowered before even fighting, he did not dare to use his real offensive techniques.

He did not reply to Fang Yuan’s taunting, he kept quiet as he endured it, not daring to say a word.

In truth, Fairy Li Shan was a rank seven information path Gu Immortal with ordinary battle strength. After Hei Lou Lan lost Self Strength, she did not have a true immortal killer move, her battle strength fell and was around rank six middle tier.

If Fang Yuan and Pi Shui Han fought, as time passed, he would inevitably fall into a disadvantage.

Comparing their collective strengths, Fang Yuan's side was weaker.

But in war, destroying the enemy's plan was the best tactic. The second best way was to destroy their connections, then the best after that was attacking their troops, and finally, attacking their cities. Fang Yuan and the others used the best tactic, they won before even fighting.

Although the power levels in different worlds were somewhat different, or they could even be very different, but regarding such philosophy, it could be applied everywhere.

Whichever world it was, the logic of ruining the enemy's plans was an astute move.

Only an imbecile would want to fight and kill all day.

Anyone who had slight knowledge of politics would know that war was only a method, it was an extension of political strife. And the core of politics was the economy.

Economy meant profits, in other words, all fighting was done for the sake of profits.

To Fang Yuan, coldness, arrogance, humility, conceit, all of these were masks, they were tools for him to obtain profits.

The two sides came to an agreement and decided to collaborate. The desolate beasts in Jade Pool blessed land were originally at a disadvantage, with no commander. Now that there were new members to the group of

demonic path Gu Immortals, the beasts quickly lost. Some died, some got injured, and some escaped.

“Hahaha, let’s charge in.” Fang Yuan purposely laughed wildly, taking the lead as he flew into a deep part of Jade Pool blessed land.

From a bird’s eye view in the air, the blessed land’s huge landmass had pools of all sizes that could be seen all over the place.

There were deep pools and small lakes connected with each other, in untold numbers. They were like the stars in the night sky, indescribably beautiful.

The terrain of the blessed land was somewhat chaotically ordered, it was organized in accordance to being centered upon each jade pool, spreading out in a circular fashion. There were some grasslands, some green trees that formed shade for the pools. There were some pools in mountains, and there were some in swamps.

“This is a good blessed land!” Fang Yuan could not help but praise.

Soon after, Hei Lou Lan arrived behind him, she did not speak but her eyes were shining.

Fairy Li Shan also arrived soon afterwards, she smiled as she introduced: “Each of the jade pools here are unique, they have different types of waters and nurture countless species of creatures, or Gu worm groups. Some were used to create a specific environment, to store all their resources. Dong Fang Chang Fan had his own unique concept of management, when he was around, he brought in resources from Eastern Sea, growing them in Jade Pool blessed land until they bore fruit, which he then sold to Northern Plains Gu Immortals. Be it righteous path or demonic path, they were all popular goods. Even in treasure yellow heaven, Dong Fang tribe’s fish groups and aquatic plants were famous. Even though they could not match Eastern Sea’s super forces in this aspect, it was quite a unique specialty.”

Hearing this, Hei Lou Lan understood, she was ready to move: “This means that in each of these pools, there is a stockpile of resources.”

“Hahaha, there are so many crystal marrow aquatic plants, it is suitable for my blessed land, I can save a huge amount of expenses now!” Not far away, a demonic path Gu Immortal had already taken over a pool as he laughed loudly.

“We have to split up, if we stay together, others might be suspicious.” Fang Yuan transmitted.

“Alright, let’s act separately, we can gain more that way. But keep in touch and take care of each other, not only are we dealing with Pi Shui Han and the others, there might also be Dong Fang Chang Fan’s traps. I will go first!” Hei Lou Lan changed her direction and flew away from Fang Yuan and Fairy Li Shan, she flew towards a deep pool below.

“This child...” Fairy Li Shan looked at Hei Lou Lan’s figure as she sighed, saying to Fang Yuan: “I had previously agreed to not attack Dong Fang tribe. I cannot touch these resources, but I can skirt around the restrictions. I will investigate this place, if I find a precious resource, I will inform you two.”

“Alright.” Fang Yuan replied curtly.

He suddenly looked towards a deep pool, it was shining brightly, like there was a layer of oil on top. The surface area of the pool’s top layer was also larger than the other pools.

“I am going too!” Fang Yuan moved and flew down at lightning speed.

Fairy Li Shan flew towards the sky, hiding into the clouds.

Far away, Pi Shui Han saw that the three of them had split up, a dark light flashed in his eyes as he snorted coldly, turning towards a jade pool.

Fairy Li Shan flew into the clouds so that she could use hole earth Gu, she transmitted only to Hei Lou Lan secretly: “Quick! There are two great treasures in Jade Pool blessed land, one is Thatched Hut, the other is Miniscule Mountain. The former is a rank six Immortal Gu House, it can both attack and defend, specializing in storage. The latter is a legendary

place recorded <<The Legends of Ren Zu>>, one of the variant humans, the miniman race lives in it. No matter which one we obtain, it will be of huge help to our cultivation in the future.”

Hei Lou Lan immediately responded: “I have also heard of these two treasures. But little aunt, how did you confirm that these two are in Jade Pool blessed land?”

Fairy Li Shan smiled as she replied: “I have cooperated with Dong Fang tribe so many times, I know some matters about their internal affairs. Thatched Hut stores most of Dong Fang tribe’s public wealth, even Dong Fang Chang Fan cannot take them for his personal use inappropriately. As for Miniscule Mountain, despite being small, it is a real mountain, it needs to take in earth qi to stabilize its form, it cannot be brought out easily. Furthermore, Dong Fang Chang Fan had the agreement with the righteous path forces created using it, with Miniscule Mountain guarding this place, that would form the greatest restraints on the alliance!”

“Of course, these two treasures could have been moved away secretly, but the possibility of that is small. Regardless, we have to give it a try. There are countless jade pools, Thatched Hut might still be at its former location, follow my instructions and go there stealthily.”

Chapter 797 - Flick, Flick, Flick, Subduing a Shark Fin Wolf

Chapter 797: Flick, Flick, Flick, Subduing a Shark Fin Wolf

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

Hei Lou Lan was even more excited, quickly replying: “Little aunt, rest assured, I am already deep into the pool and am drilling a hole underground!”

In the air, Fairy Li Shan suddenly spat out a mouthful of blood, this was the backlash from the alliance agreement, but she could endure this much.

She casually wiped away the blood and continued to transmit information to Hei Lou Lan secretly: “Alright, I will scout for you from up here, move stealthily and make sure other Gu Immortals don’t discover you. Especially Fang Yuan, he is extremely shrewd and calculating, even Pi Shui Han is dancing to his tune. We are in the Snowy Mountain Alliance with him, but its time limit is approaching, you need to make sure to be on guard against him.”

“That goes without saying!” Hei Lou Lan quickly replied.

Fang Yuan moved rapidly to above a jade pool, causing gusts of wind that raised waves on the surface of the pool.

Fang Yuan had his previous life’s memories and although he did not have investigative Immortal Gu, his mortal investigative methods were ahead by a generation in comparison to the surrounding Gu Immortals. He looked around for a while before immediately ascertaining that there was nothing in this pool apart from water.

“So it is oil water.” He frowned slightly as he examined.

Oil water was naturally not regular water, but a resource found in the depths of deep seas. It was a Gu refinement material and was extremely common in Eastern Sea. In Northern Plains and Western Desert, however, it was rather rare.

There were almost no transactions of small amounts of oil water in treasure yellow heaven. It was because the profits were too low and the fee of treasure yellow heaven was too high, making the loss more than the gains.

When oil water transactions appeared in treasure yellow heaven, they were essentially in very large amounts, but even then it was hard to earn significant profits. Also, because the oil water Eastern Sea produced was basically used by their own cultivators, the frequency of such large transactions was extremely low.

Dong Fang tribe was not only storing oil water, but also had an ingenious use for it, this pool's water was extremely deep, connecting to deep underground and extracting traces of earth qi.

Oil water was basically a resource that was produced in deep water and large trenches.

“Dong Fang tribe set up this pool to use oil water to produce more oil water. Once in a while, they will put in clear water and with the continuous mixing of earth qi and oil water, the oil water in the pool would gradually restore to its original concentration.” Fang Yuan was very experienced and with just a moment of thinking, he was aware of the operation method of Dong Fang tribe.

Oil water was not easy to extract and required specific Gu worms.

Fang Yuan's slight frown was because of this.

He knew there was a small, specially designated group of Gu Masters who went to the depths of seas to extract oil water. Gu worm recipes that were handed down from generation to generation were arranged in a set to draw and extract this oil water.

These people made a living from this, and their Gu worm set were meant to extract oil water. They did not have high battle strength, but their social status were high and they were welcomed by all the forces of Eastern Sea.

Fang Yuan had been to Eastern Sea in his previous life and had come across an old oil water extraction specialist.

This Gu Master was rather old, and he only had a granddaughter, to whom he wanted Fang Yuan to wed and also adopt her surname. Unfortunately, Fang Yuan refused in the end.

Fang Yuan's eyebrows soon relaxed.

He pointed his index finger at the surface of the pool and lightly bent it; immediately, the pool water rose like a dragon, obediently moving into Fang Yuan's immortal aperture.

There would have been nothing Fang Yuan could do if this was before the auction, but after the auction, he had the strength path Immortal Gu, Pulling Water, its effect was specialized for dealing with water, wasn't this a trivial matter?

"It is just that oil water is precious, but it is not immortal material. Using Immortal Gu Pulling Water to collect it is simply overkill, but I plan to attend Central Continent's Refinement Path Convention and oil water is suitable to be used at earlier stages. Otherwise, I would not have gathered it."

Using Immortal Gu meant spending green grape immortal essence. And the value of green grape immortal essence was much higher than oil water.

If it were not for the Refinement Path Convention, Fang Yuan might have simply ignored it and left.

Right now, Fang Yuan was standing in the air with his hands clasped behind his back, the oil water constantly moving towards his immortal aperture.

He slightly leaned to the side and looked in Hei Lou Lan's direction.

There was no news from Hei Lou Lan's end, as if she had gone to another pool.

A dark gaze flashed past Fang Yuan's eyes; he had some guesses about Fairy Li Shan and Hei Lou Lan's secret plans, but was not worried.

With the advantage of rebirth, how could he not know of Thatched Hut and Miniscule Mountain? In truth, he probably knew of them even more clearly than Fairy Li Shan.

In the five regions chaotic war during Fang Yuan's previous life, all sorts of Immortal Gu Houses were brought into fights, creating many large scale battles.

Immortal killer moves could be easily targeted and subdued, but Immortal Gu Houses combined defense and offense, even if they had different specialties, they fundamentally did not have shortcomings on other aspects.

In particular, the more Gu Immortals an Immortal Gu House stored, the stronger their might. It was almost like an unstoppable fortress in the battlefield.

"Thatched Hut would not be Thatched Hut if it could be easily found." Fang Yuan stored all of the oil water before flying towards another pool.

After storing several resources like oil water, Fang Yuan finally came across a pool where a beast group, that made his eyes brighten, was dwelling.

Sensing Fang Yuan's mighty presence encroaching upon their territory, wolf howls resounded, several tens of thousands of shark fin wolves rushed out. The wolves formed a large wave, glaring fiercely at Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan had used shark fin wolves when he had disguised himself as Wolf King Chang Shan Yin.

They were extremely useful.

They had the size of an elephant and could live in both land and water, and were one of the few wolf species that could fight underwater.

They had powerful defense, their bodies were covered with smooth crocodile-like armor, while there were sharp, deep blue fins on the sides. On their backs, there was a row of shark-like fins, which formed a line extending from the wolf's head to its tail.

They were not fast and were often used by Fang Yuan as shields in his wolf formations.

Naturally, these mortal beasts were not of much interest to Fang Yuan currently.

Fang Yuan's burning gaze was on the leader of the wolf group.

This was an enormous shark fin wolf that was over ten meters tall. With a smooth and graceful build, its physique was a perfect combination of strength and beauty.

This shark fin wolf was crouched low, with its dense sharp canines exposed. Its lantern sized eyes were fixed upon Fang Yuan, as if it was going to pounce at him the very next moment.

Fang Yuan laughed heartily, having an intention to subdue it.

He did not have beast enslavement Immortal Gu, but he could somewhat control this level of desolate beast with other methods.

There was only one beast enslavement Immortal Gu, which was in Lang Ya blessed land. This Gu showed instantaneous effect when enslaving a desolate beast. The desolate beast could be controlled in accordance with one's thoughts; this allowed a supreme showcase of enslavement path.

Fang Yuan did not have beast enslavement Immortal Gu, and naturally other enslavement path Gu Immortals also did not have it. However, the use of Gu depended on the Gu Immortal's creativity, there were all sorts of methods and killer moves that could substitute for beast enslavement Immortal Gu.

For instance, flying bear phantom Gu was a unique method of phantom path in enslaving a desolate beast. Water path, fire path, light path and other paths also had their own respective methods. Otherwise, how could Dong Fang Chang Fan control so many phantom beasts in the battle at Tai Qiu?

Every path was independent of each other, but yet interlinked with each other. Taking references, interacting and competing with other paths created the current Gu Master structure that had all sorts of styles.

Even without the enslavement methods, a desolate beast could be raised from youth to nurture emotional connection and intimacy, and could be made to protect oneself or attack enemies. Immortal Crane Sect's He Feng Yang and the nine palace crane, Little Nine, were a classic example of man and beast developing a close relationship.

Naturally, these methods absolutely could not compare to the effect of beast enslavement Immortal Gu.

Enslavement path was able to be classified as a path, so its enslavement methods were definitely superior to that of other paths.

Fang Yuan and the wolf were locked in a stand-off for a while, the desolate beast shark fin wolf was still restraining itself, not daring to recklessly move because it could sense a threat from the aura Fang Yuan gave off.

Since that was the case, Fang Yuan took the initiative to attack. Two strength path giant hands pressed down upon the shark fin wolf from the left and right.

The desolate beast shark fin wolf howled before taking a slight step back, a layer of glass-like watery armor immediately appeared on its body.

The next moment, it fiercely jumped above Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan could detect a foul odor assailing his nostrils from the wolf's opened mouth.

Following the odor were countless water bullets that were rapidly being shot out of the shark fin wolf's mouth.

Fang Yuan did not dodge or evade, as he sent out another two strength path giant hands at the shark fin wolf.

The storm of water bullets smashed at the strength path giant hands, but only served to slightly slow them. These water bullets could not even be considered mortal killer moves, naturally they would not be able to compare to an immortal killer move.

At the same time, the previous two strength path giant hands rose up and grabbed the two rear legs of the shark fin wolf before dragging it down.

The pitiful shark fin wolf had just jumped to the air but was dragged down before it could reach Fang Yuan.

Boom. The desolate beast shark fin wolf crashed hard at the ground, and some unlucky ordinary shark fin wolves that could not dodge in time were turned to meat paste by their leader.

The desolate beast shark fin wolf roared in anger and struggled to get up, to pounce at Fang Yuan again, but the next moment, it saw a strength path giant hand getting closer.

The strength path giant hand was powerful, and before it even reached the shark fin wolf, the latter felt difficulty breathing as its heart trembled.

The shark fin wolf wanted to dodge, but its rear legs were firmly grasped by two strength path giant hands. It twisted and turned its body but still could not evade, the strength path giant hand fiercely slammed at its face.

The shark fin wolf howled miserably, its head was slammed to the ground so forcefully that it formed a large crater.

Only after a few long moments, it was able to barely raise its head from the crater.

However, the attack had caused its sight to become blurry, tears and snot flowing down its face.

It shook its head, still not giving up on resisting, but the second strength path giant hand slammed it at this moment.

The shark fin wolf howled miserably again as another large crater formed on the ground. It felt extreme grief and indignation, the enemy was powerful and also shameless, not giving it any time to react.

Fang Yuan sent out another strength path giant hand, a total of five flew around, pressing and beating the desolate beast shark fin wolf to the ground, a cloud of dust rose and the ground cracked.

The wolf group beside the desolate beast shark fin wolf darted around everywhere, howling miserably and shooting out water bullets, but the quantity was so large that the bullets collided against each other partway and destroyed each other. Fang Yuan's build was not big and the number of water bullets that landed on him were very few, they were like light drizzle that could be neglected.

"What sound is this?" Not far away, Half Moon Brutemaster gazed over at the commotion.

His pupils shrunk when he saw how Fang Yuan was mauling the desolate beast shark fin wolf.

He already knew Fang Yuan had rank seven battle strength, but when he personally saw Fang Yuan leisurely beating up a desolate beast, his heart could not help but tremble intensely.

There was simply no suspense, as the desolate beast shark fin wolf did not even have the energy to retaliate.

If Fang Yuan only had rank six battle strength, maybe it could struggle for some time. But with battle strength of a realm higher, the desolate beast shark fin wolf could only take the beating passively.

Especially given that the desolate beasts raised in this blessed land carried no Immortal Gu.

Any Immortal Gu would be taken away by Gu Immortals. Immortal Gu were so precious, how could they let a desolate beast have it?

However, even though the shark fin wolf was beaten until it could not even raise its head, its attitude was still stubborn.

Fang Yuan snorted, deciding to increase the force.

With a shift of his mind, four strength path giant hands separately grabbed the shark fin wolf's front legs and hind legs, then lifted it into the air.

The desolate beast shark fin wolf had been beaten into a horrid sight, its whole body was spread out in an ungainly way, while its four limbs were constantly emitting sounds of fractures from the ruthless grasps of the four strength path giant hands.

The remaining strength path giant hand started to rain slaps on the shark fin wolf's cheeks.

Crack crack crack!

The wolf's large head swung to the left and right from the repeated slaps of the hand.

The wolf group below howled more miserably and loudly. Most of the wolf group had already collapsed while some at the periphery were already starting to flee.

"This is truly hanging it up and beating to a pulp!" Cold sweat was already seeping out of Half Moon Brutemaster's shiny forehead at this sight.

Fang Yuan's viciousness and strength terrified him.

The desolate beast shark fin wolf was almost pounded into a slurry, even the sounds of its wails changed. However, it still opened its eyes with

difficulty, and its gaze still carried extreme stubbornness and bone-deep hatred.

Wolves were beasts that deeply bore grudges.

“Still not submitting?” Fang Yuan also felt somewhat of a headache, submitting to the strong was a wild beast’s survival instinct. According to conventional reasoning, the desolate beast shark fin wolf should have already submitted in front of such a massive difference in strength.

Fang Yuan carefully observed and made a discovery.

“So this shark fin wolf has gone into heat and this time period is when its alpha male characteristics are at its strongest, no wonder it is stubborn.”

He suddenly had an eccentric idea.

Under Fang Yuan’s control, the strength path giant hand changed again.

The middle finger of the giant hand bent and touched the thumb.

From afar, Half Moon Brutemaster looked on as this strength path giant hand slowly moved down to between the shark fin wolf’s two rear legs.

Suddenly, the thumb slightly relaxed and the middle finger flicked.

It very accurately struck this male wolf’s penis!

“Awoooo—!” The desolate beast shark fin wolf shook fiercely, like it had been electrocuted. Its eyes seemed to be opened until almost falling out, as it howled to the sky, its voice filled with boundless pain.

Flick flick flick!

“Wooo, woooo, awoooo——!” The shark fin wolf howled in an increasingly loud voice.

Half Moon Brutemaster watched this with his mouth and eyes wide open.

“Thi..thi..this...” He stammered, unable to say a word.

He understood Fang Yuan was trying to force the desolate beast shark fin wolf to submit, but this method was simply unheard of!

In that instant, Fang Yuan’s image underwent a huge change in Half Moon Brutemaster’s mind.

Fang Yuan’s entire body was clothed in a black robe, with his appearance hidden. But outsiders could naturally try to make guesses on his appearance.

Half Moon Brutemaster had imagined Fang Yuan to have a fierce and cruel appearance, with a burly and thickly built body, his protruding eyes shooting out a fierce gaze that seemed to want to find people to devour.

Now, however, this figure underwent a transformation.

The image of a robust warrior was no more, the burly build had turned into one with broad shoulders and a thin waist, the gaze was sinister, the teeth were dense and sharp, and there was a trace of perversion.

The desolate beast shark fin wolf’s mental defenses were finally broken, and it fully submitted.

The strength path giant hands loosened their grasp, and it collapsed to the ground, motionless. Its enormous, aesthetically beautiful body was now bent like a large shrimp, its two front claws were grabbing between its two rear legs as it whimpered weakly, like a weak little flower that could be in dire straits from slight wind and rain.

Fang Yuan mumbled while chuckling: “This is a good method.”

He then turned to look at the distant Half Moon Brutemaster.

He had naturally already discovered the latter’s stealthy glances.

Half Moon Brutemaster could not see Fang Yuan’s true appearance, but he felt Fang Yuan’s gaze was firm, like a giant snake that was coiling around

his body. The dark, cold and slippery snake scales tightly held on to his warm body.

Half Moon Brutemaster shivered as he felt an ominous chill emerging from the depths of his heart. In particular, the region between his legs seemed to feel a bit more cold.

“This person is exceedingly savage and absolutely not someone I can deal with. I have to avoid him when I see him in the future! Sigh, the world is difficult, life is not easy.” Half Moon Brutemaster swallowed his saliva and rapidly flew away, going as far as to resemble someone fleeing.

Chapter 798 - Extorting Regretful Spiders

Chapter 798: Extorting Regretful Spiders

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

After Fang Yuan subdued the desolate beast shark fin wolf, he placed it in his immortal aperture.

This shark fin wolf's mental defenses had already collapsed and it had fallen unconscious soon afterwards, unable to keep its shark fin wolf subordinates under control anymore.

Fang Yuan could do nothing other than to let these ordinary shark fin wolves flee in all directions.

He did not feel it was much of a pity, capturing a desolate beast shark fin wolf alive was already a plentiful harvest.

He continued to search pools but he only found common resources and although the quantities were huge, there was nothing noteworthy.

Dong Fang tribe's base camp was sure to have many good things. But there were innumerable pools while Fang Yuan's scouting range was not very far, add in the other competing demonic path Gu Immortals, the amount of resources he could plunder would depend on luck.

Not long later, good luck arrived once again for him.

He was looking at a deep pool.

What this very deep pool accumulated was not water, but fire.

The fire was raging wildly inside. This was a special fire pool.

Fang Yuan used several investigative methods in succession and discovered a group of python beasts living in this pool.

Fang Yuan found out their identities and discovered they were eerie fire dragon pythons.

A mature eerie fire dragon python was enormous, reaching close to a hundred meters long and with a body as thick as a tower.

The eerie fire dragon python had scarlet scales, a sharp horn on its head and a pair of blood-red eyes. Its tongue was a strange purple, and when it flicked its tongue, one could see an eerie blue fire coiling around its tongue.

This was a snake nest.

Although there was no desolate beast level eerie fire dragon python inside, the quantity of the normal eerie fire dragon pythons was extremely high. The pythons were piled up on top of each other, squirming and moving around, creating a horrifying spectacle.

Fang Yuan, however, felt excitement, all parts of the eerie fire dragon python had value. For instance, its blood was the best food for some blood path Gu worms, its skin, tendons and other parts were top-class materials for refining a lot of Gu worms. In particular, the eerie fire dragon python's gallbladder was extremely precious, and there was a market for it in treasure yellow heaven.

“Eerie fire dragon pythons normally live in the form of small families. I wonder what method Dong Fang tribe used to make so many eerie fire dragon pythons live together. This method might not be too complicated, but is quite effective and gives an extreme increase to the reproductive rate of eerie fire dragon pythons.”

Fang Yuan was able to discern some details of the method.

Speaking of which, he had obtained a few eerie fire dragon python eggs back at Imperial Court blessed land. Now, the eggs had already successfully hatched, the young eerie fire dragon pythons were living in Hu Immortal

blessed land, but Fang Yuan had been neglecting them as their quantity was extremely few.

If he could obtain this large group of eerie fire dragon pythons and raise them in Hu Immortal blessed land, he would have a continuous supply of eerie fire dragon python gallbladders in the future, which could be sold in treasure yellow heaven and be a small source of income.

Though Fang Yuan was involved in the large business of guts Gu, but a quick calculation told him the profits from selling eerie fire dragon python gallbladders was also somewhat lucrative.

Taking action was better than thinking, Fang Yuan immediately grabbed with his strength path giant hands.

He could not control his strength properly, squeezing many eerie fire dragon pythons to death. After all, changes in this move's form specialized in forceful grabbing, and were rather lacking in the aspect of fine control.

He grabbed dozens, but there were still many eerie fire dragon python in the pool. He gradually started to become impatient.

He lacked effective methods to gather the pythons, thus could only act rashly. However, he had limited time now. Fang Yuan grabbed a large portion in the end, reaching up to a number of ten thousand before he resolutely stopped and left this fire pool.

He continued to plunder resources as he traveled, and occasionally saw many mortal Gu Masters.

Some of these Gu Masters were fleeing in panic along the areas between the pools, while some concealed themselves, hiding under the ground, under boulders and so on.

As Fang Yuan grandly soared away, these Gu Masters regained their senses from the horror.

Some hiding Gu Masters were still thinking they were able to hide, but were actually already discovered by Fang Yuan, it was just that he had no intention to attack them.

When Pi Shui Han and the others attacked the blessed land, they had created a huge commotion which had already startled the Dong Fang tribe members in Jade Pool blessed land.

In the five regions, the vast majority of mortals would not have a chance to come across Gu Immortals in their entire lives.

In comparison to this enormous population, the number of Gu Immortals was extremely few, only a fraction of a fraction.

At the same time, Gu Immortals also were concerned with their own survival pressures, busy handling such matters day in and day out, generally without the time to be make themselves carefree and at leisure.

In regards to most people, Gu Immortals were simply vague figures of legend. But the mortals in Jade Pool blessed land were Dong Fang tribe's core, they knew many inside details.

Thus, they were even more aware of the difference between immortal and mortals, the gap that was like a chasm between heaven and earth.

They did not think of putting up any meaningless resistance and ran for their lives, while urgently contacting the Gu Immortals of Dong Fang tribe.

This was undoubtedly a wise move.

Fang Yuan and these demonic path Gu Immortals were people who heavily prioritized benefits, and were disinclined to attack these mortals. Thus, these mortals were actually more fortunate than the desolate beasts, they were able to survive during this disaster.

Fang Yuan flew past pools after pools.

As time passed, he started to feel increasing urgency, and started abandoning some common resources.

These resources were not precious and were readily available.

At the same time, Fang Yuan maintained his vigilance, in accordance with Dong Fang Chang Fan's farsighted nature, it was impossible for him to not make some arrangements in Jade Pool blessed land.

As he gradually flew into the distance, Fang Yuan suddenly saw deep pools without any water.

These pools were completely dried up. There were a lot of them, about fifty to sixty, closely connected, and covering a range in tens of li.

Fang Yuan was inwardly moved as he took a sharp turn, rapidly approaching these pools.

"I discovered these pools first, the regretful spiders inside are mine!"

"Aren't you a bit too greedy? You have already gathered so many regretful spiders, and the regretful spiders here have bred over such a huge range, and you want to take it all for yourself?!"

As Fang Yuan flew closer, he discovered two demonic path Gu Immortals, at the edge of a pool, arguing about who the pools should belong to. The atmosphere was tense and serious.

When they saw Fang Yuan fly over, the two Gu Immortals paled and quickly stopped their argument, instead standing side by side.

"Senior, please excuse us but the regretful spiders here were discovered by us brothers. According to the rules, hehe..." One Gu Immortal started speaking with a nervous and vigilant expression.

"I've heard some news saying there was a pool to the northwest where many large groups of air bubble fish are living inside. Several Gu Immortals were fighting to get it." The other Gu Immortal attempted to redirect this disaster.

Fang Yuan laughed sinisterly: "Do you mean that I should leave?"

The moment he finished speaking, two strength path giant hands flew out and hovered on either side of him.

A stance that showed he was eager to make some trouble.

The two demonic path Gu Immortals paled upon seeing this, while inwardly complaining incessantly at their misfortune.

They had personally seen Fang Yuan's might not long ago, even Pi Shui Han was not able to gain the upper hand.

Moreover, these two were only at the bottom tier of rank six, the consequences would be extremely bad if a conflict occurred with a powerful expert like Fang Yuan.

But the resources around them were truly at a large scale.

As the saying goes, 'humans die for wealth and birds die for food!'

One demonic path Gu Immortal finally summoned up courage: "Senior, we discovered these resources first, this is an indisputable fact. When you set the rules with Lord Pi Shui Han, we were also present."

"Hmph, our demonic path has always been about running and rampaging freely, what rules?! Talking about rules for everything, why don't you just join the righteous path? What's more, what status do you have? Only Pi Shui Han has the qualifications to speak about some rules with me." Fang Yuan had a fierce demeanor, the two strength path giant hands continued to slowly advance as he openly flaunted his prowess.

The two demonic path Gu Immortals no longer dared to speak, but were still reluctant to leave.

The other demonic path Gu Immortal seemed to have firmed his resolve, as he suddenly spoke: "Senior, these regretful spiders have great use to me and I had been searching for them painstakingly. How about I use information of equal value in exchange for them?"

“Hmm? What information?” Fang Yuan stopped moving the strength path giant hands.

“This information concerns Miniscule Mountain.” The demonic path Gu Immortal spoke directly.

“Miniscule Mountain, hahaha!” Fang Yuan raised his head and laughed heartily before speaking in a threatening tone, “Good, I will exchange it with you, but I really hope your information is true, otherwise....”

“True, it is definitely true. I came from that direction but with my cultivation, I am unable to break through, thus I retreated. But to senior, it would be like it was simply meant for you.” As he said this, the demonic path Gu Immortal secretly transmitted information containing the precise details to Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan’s eyes squinted to a crack as he heard the information, and said leisurely: “Good, I will keep this information in mind for now, but whether it is true still needs to be checked. Hand over the regretful spiders you’ve just gathered.”

“Senior, you!” The demonic path Gu Immortal’s eyes widened, his face flushed red with anger.

Fang Yuan smiled malevolently, speaking as if this was how things should be: “How do I know whether your information is true or false, what if it is false? These regretful spiders are a guarantee. Don’t worry, I only want this much, you can take the rest.”

“Senior, you are asking for twenty percent of the total regretful spiders!” The demonic path Gu Immortal gritted his teeth in anger, but did not dare to fight.

The other demonic path Gu Immortal was standing at the side, laughing inwardly.

He would definitely work together with the extorted demonic path Gu Immortal and resist Fang Yuan if Fang Yuan asked for the regretful spiders

in the pool. But what Fang Yuan wanted was the portion that had already been gathered, which was a different matter.

The group of regretful spiders stored in the immortal aperture were like crops that had been harvested, it was difficult to return them and they belonged to the Gu Immortal themselves.

The spectating demonic path Gu Immortal's benefits were not encroached by Fang Yuan, and was thus feeling pleasure at the other Gu Immortal's misfortune.

The extorted demonic path Gu Immortal felt his heart sinking and turning cold when the Gu Immortal beside him showed no signs of moving.

How painful was it to hand over the crops that had already been harvested.

"Alright, hand them over quickly. I still need to hurry along, time is pressing." Fang Yuan impatiently urged.

"Senior, if you renege on your promise, then wouldn't I be..." The extorted demonic path Gu Immortal squeezed out words from clenched teeth.

"What?! Do you actually think I am such a shameless person? I am your senior, why would I cheat you juniors?!" Fang Yuan replied with an extremely displeased tone, and at the same time, sent out another two strength path giant hands.

Chapter 799 - Knowing When to Retreat and Advance, A True Champion

Chapter 799: Knowing When to Retreat and Advance, A True Champion

Translator: Atlas Studios **Editor:** Atlas Studios

A total of four strength path giant hands hovered in the air.

The two demonic path Gu Immortals involuntarily stepped back, the mental pressure Fang Yuan gave them was too huge.

They were the weaker party, what else could they do?

The extorted demonic path Gu Immortal's expression kept fluctuating before finally turning into one of subservience, as he handed over the regretful spiders he gathered to Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan did not linger around after he received them, and quickly left.

The two demonic path Gu Immortals immediately let out breaths of relief.

The extorted Gu Immortal showed an indignant look as he cursed while gazing at the gradually receding figure of Fang Yuan: "Old demon, I hope you die there!"

"Stop shouting, how can you be sure he doesn't have methods to hear us? Be careful of him coming back to find trouble with us." The other demonic path Gu Immortal quickly attempted to stop the extorted Gu Immortal.

The two glanced at each other, both were stupefied for a moment before they suddenly reacted, creating some distance between each other.

The next moment, an intense competition started, the two used all their strength and silently plundered the regretful spiders in the pool.

“Miniscule Mountain, captivating sea...?” Fang Yuan rapidly approached the location in the information.

He had originally not planned to gather regretful spiders, because he lacked methods to gather them.

Regretful spiders were not of great value to him and he had already planned to let them go. Who would have thought that with some extortion, he could not only save time in obtaining a large batch of regretful spiders immediately, but also obtain important information.

Fang Yuan pondered and felt this information was rather reliable.

Miniman was a type of variant human.

Miniscule Mountain was the paradise of minimen, it was their foundation. This was recorded in <<The Legends of Ren Zu>>.

Minimen usually were the size of a finger, and had thin and transparent wings behind them. They survived on nectar from flowers or sap from vegetation.

Every variant human had a special ability that was stronger than humans. For instance, hairy men were proficient in Gu refinement, rockmen lived underground, skilled in mining, and all sorts of ores grew on their body. snowmen were cold-resistant, inkmen had rich knowledge....

Minimen were proficient in growing plants and trees, in the areas they lived in, vegetation was extremely lush, and flowers bloomed throughout the year.

“More importantly, Miniscule Mountain might be small but it is a genuine mountain and needs large amounts of earth qi to stabilize its mountainous form. It is an extremely huge burden to put such a legendary mountain within one’s immortal aperture. Gu Immortals cannot casually take them, moreover this Miniscule Mountain is not the private possession of any Gu Immortal of Dong Fang tribe.”

A Gu Immortal's immortal aperture, hidden in their body, had limited amounts of heaven and earth qi. If Miniscule Mountain was placed for a long time in such an immortal aperture, a lot of earth qi would be absorbed to maintain this legendary mountain, causing an imbalance in heaven and earth qi within the immortal aperture.

Thus, Miniscule Mountain was placed in Jade Pool blessed land most of the time.

The reason?

It was because Jade Pool blessed land was placed on the ground outside in Northern Plains. It would constantly absorb the endless heaven and earth qi of the outside world, so there was no need to fear the burden of Miniscule Mountain.

Fang Yuan's Dang Hun mountain was also in a similar situation.

Dang Hun mountain needed to absorb earth qi, otherwise it would collapse. Fortunately, Hu Immortal blessed land was placed on Tian Ti mountain from where it constantly absorbed heaven and earth qi, thus there was no need to fear the consumption of Dang Hun mountain.

If it was placed in Fairy Li Shan or Hei Lou Lan's immortal apertures, if they moved around for a long time, they would not be able to bear the consumption even if they were rank eight Gu Immortals, and would need to place their immortal apertures in the outside world to absorb heaven and earth qi, and stabilize their immortal aperture world.

Next to a seemingly ordinary deep pool.

"Fang Yuan?"

"Why is he here?"

Fairy Li Shan and Hei Lou Lan, who were concealed, detected Fang Yuan's presence.

Both of them had secretly agreed to look for Thatched Hut. Thatched Hut was no longer at its original position, but the two still had a great harvest — at that location, they found a group of underworld eels!

Afterwards, they looked around everywhere and finally found traces of Miniscule Mountain.

However, when they arrived at this place, they were obstructed and thereby in a dilemma. The two were discussing what to do when Fang Yuan appeared in their detection range.

Fairy Li Shan still had some hope as she said to Hei Lou Lan: “Fang Yuan does not have strong investigative methods, our concealment methods are immortal killer moves, as long as we don’t show ourselves, he certainly won’t be able to detect us. Maybe he is only passing by.”

Hei Lou Lan had suffered great losses from Fang Yuan, frowning as she had a bad premonition: “Sigh, we absolutely cannot underestimate this guy.”

Sure enough, the next moment, Fang Yuan slowly landed from the air and quickly neared them, his target was the pool they were in.

Fairy Li Shan’s expression sank as her wishful thinking did not materialize.

Fang Yuan had arrived at the place provided in the information.

This deep pool in front of him looked extremely ordinary and unremarkable.

But Fang Yuan still had some expectations.

According to that demonic path Gu Immortal’s words, this was an illusory land. Inside were illusory peach trees which could add up to be of similar strength to desolate beasts, and could create illusions to protect themselves.

A Gu Immortal could only infer some clues when they walked inside.

Fang Yuan raised his defenses, and was just about to step in when two figures suddenly appeared not far away.

“Fang Yuan, wait a moment.” Fairy Li Shan transmitted her voice.

Hei Lou Lan stood silently at the side.

“Oh, it’s you two!” Fang Yuan’s eyes flashed, as he spoke with a slight smile.

His tone carried a touch of ridicule; as an ally, they had not informed him of such a huge clue, clearly they had thought of hogging the benefits for themselves.

In the end, he came across them unintentionally.

Hei Lou Lan was a formidable person and spoke with no awkwardness or embarrassment: “Fang Yuan, you came at the right time, we were just worrying over how to break into this place.”

Fairy Li Shan was a veteran Gu Immortal and was also unabashed, continuing: “Right. This place is called captivating sea and is a restricted region of Jade Pool blessed land. It mainly consists of a forest of illusory peach trees, there are many peach trees, and the illusion is extremely powerful. Under the trees are a sea of grasses and flowers. The large patches of groundmat grass are like endless green carpets. The sea of colorful flowers gives off a deep fragrance, and tens of thousands of poisonous purple heart flowers are close to blooming.”

“Hmm?” Fang Yuan’s gaze slightly focused.

That demonic path Gu Immortal had malicious intentions, he had only said that there were illusory peach trees but did not mention their numbers. As for groundmat grass, and purple poisonous heart flowers, he did not even bring them up.

Groundmat grass was ordinary, but with such numbers, there was bound to be groundmat grass Gu. This wood path Gu only had one effect which was to instantly send living beings into sleep.

Poisonous purple heart flowers often created a poison heart Gu. This Gu was formless and colorless, and gave a wisp of fragrance that could make one feel drunk, but corroded their heart.

However, these were only minor inconveniences as far as Fang Yuan was concerned.

Fang Yuan did not cultivate poison path and also did not have strength path methods that could defend against poison, but he had an immortal zombie body, which was extremely resistant to poison. He also had a poison path Immortal Gu, Woman's Heart.

Fairy Li Shan saw Fang Yuan was listening carefully but completely indifferent, and continued: "The things I have mentioned might be in high numbers, but they are only small problems to us Gu Immortals. In fact, a group of peach wolves dwell in the illusory peach tree forest, with numbers close to thirty. Moreover, this captivating sea is actually a Gu formation and in the depths of it lies Miniscule Mountain. Miniscule Mountain has Gu Immortals guarding it, their auras are uncertain and the numbers are also not clear."

Fang Yuan's expression changed.

Peach wolves were a desolate beast, comparable to rank six Gu Immortals. A group of peach wolves was like a group of Gu Immortals in strength.

Miniscule Mountain was the home of minimen, the Gu Immortals in it were probably miniman Gu Immortals, and regardless of how many there were, even one would be troublesome to deal with.

Desolate beasts had low wisdom, but variant human Gu Immortals had wisdom that could reach a similar level to human Gu Immortals.

Having wisdom and lacking it were two completely different levels of threats.

Fang Yuan suddenly realized why these two were hiding at the periphery.

He sized the two up again, and with his experience, he immediately discovered signs of bitter fights on Fairy Li Shan and Hei Lou Lan's bodies, although they had tried to treat them as much as possible.

"Fairy Li Shan is a wood path Gu Immortal, there is no doubt that Miniscule Mountain and minimen are extremely attractive to her. In an environment like captivating sea, Fairy Li Shan's battle strength should surpass her normal state. They broke through to the depths of the sea of flowers, but were still forced back. Captivating sea's defense greatly surpasses what were my most hopeful estimations."

Fang Yuan did not speak but his shrewd mind was thinking rapidly and inferring many facts from their behaviors.

"Fang Yuan, if you move alone, your gains will be extremely low. We took advantage of the other party's carelessness and quietly sneaked in through the gaps in the peach wolf group. Now that Miniscule Mountain has been alerted, the defenses are sure to be tight. As long as we cooperate sincerely, we might be able to swallow this juicy meat." Hei Lou Lan persuaded.

Fairy Li Shan also added: "Fang Yuan, I know you have the strength path Immortal Gu, Pulling Mountain. We can cooperate, but I must have Miniscule Mountain, you don't need to worry, though, I will be sure to give you a satisfying reward."

Fang Yuan did not immediately reply, instead lowering his head to think it over.

Several breaths of time later, he slowly shook his head and broke the silence, smiling bitterly: "Under this juicy meat is a very hard bone. Miniscule Mountain is excellent, but time is limited, I don't want to spend it all here. I advise you two to dispel unrealistic thoughts, there are still many resources outside which are much easier to take, why make an unnecessary risk?"

"What? Fang Yuan, you are actually thinking of backing out?" Fairy Li Shan could not believe her ears.

Hei Lou Lan frowned, persuading: “Fang Yuan, we have discovered Miniscule Mountain, it could be said to be a rare chance. If you miss this opportunity, you might regret it later on.”

Fang Yuan’s stance was firm: “The defense is tight, the key thing is that there are Gu Immortals guarding it, as well as a group of peach wolves. Even if all the demonic path Gu Immortals in this blessed land gather together, it would take time to break through this place. Would Dong Fang Chang Fan give us this time? Even if Dong Fang Chang Fan is hindered, what about the other demonic path Gu Immortals?”

Fairy Li Shan took a step forward: “Fang Yuan, I admit that what you say is reasonable, but this is Miniscule Mountain we are talking of, its value might even be higher than the rest of Jade Pool blessed land!”

“Hahaha, fairy, you don’t need to persuade me. I will take my leave!” Fang Yuan laughed loudly before flying away directly.

The two fairies still did not dare to believe what they were seeing and were even hesitating: “Fang Yuan should not be messing around and deceiving us in order to wait for an opportune moment to meddle in and get benefits cheaply, right?”

“That’s not possible. We have formed the Snowy Mountain Alliance, he has to either remain silent or speak the truth.”

For a moment, as they gazed at Fang Yuan’s figure receding into the horizon, the two women had strange expressions.

Chapter 800 - Three Fish Groups, Great Harvest

Chapter 800: Three Fish Groups, Great Harvest

Plop!

The desolate beast dragonfish crashed into the water, creating a huge wave that was several meters tall.

Fang Yuan was cloaked in a black robe, he had his face hidden as he stood in the air, there were six strength path giant hands circling around his body.

The desolate beast dragonfish screamed, entering the water, and did not want to fight Fang Yuan anymore, it swam into the deeper parts of the water.

Fang Yuan laughed heartily: “Do you think that by hiding underwater, I can do nothing to you? Immortal Gu Pulling Water!”

Fang Yuan’s body shuddered, he stretched out his left and right hands as he slowly grabbed at the deep pool, that was as wide as a lake, from afar.

A formless power held up the lake water, it was as if a thick cloth under the water was being pulled up.

Thick columns of flowing water had countless ordinary dragonfish in them, as they poured into Fang Yuan’s immortal aperture.

After Fang Yuan said goodbye to Hei Lou Lan and Fairy Li Shan, he did not spend much time before he found this deep pool.

This deep pool was the one with the most water that he had seen so far, it was like a large lake. Dong Fang tribe had specially created it and raised nine hundred thousand dragonfish inside it, among them was a desolate beast dragonfish.

Fang Yuan was in an eager mood, he went ahead and took them for himself. The desolate beast dragonfish went ahead and fought him, in the end, Fang Yuan used several strength path giant hands and easily defeated it.

Even though the dragonfish had ‘dragon’ in its name, it was very mediocre in fighting. Moreover, this dragonfish may have been a desolate beast, but it had no Immortal Gu, it was almost at the bottom tier of desolate beasts.

But the meat of the dragonfish was a food ingredient with a wide range of applications. Not only could wild beasts and variant humans eat them, they could also be used as supplementary ingredients and fed to Gu worms.

In treasure yellow heaven, the business of dragonfish meat had long since been flourishing, each transaction was a huge sum of profits.

“So many dragonfish, this pool of dragonfish was probably accumulated over a hundred years by Dong Fang tribe. But now, this is all mine, hahaha.” Fang Yuan felt joyful, he continued to activate pulling water Immortal Gu without pausing.

Thankfully, he had pulling water Immortal Gu, otherwise, he would have no way to collect such a valuable and huge amount of resources.

Boom boom boom...

Far away, the fighting of Gu Immortals could be heard.

Fang Yuan collected the dragonfish as he looked around, his gaze was deep as he thought: “It seems that over at Hei Lou Lan’s side, they are starting to attack captivating sea already.”

He did not regret the decision to give up on Miniscule Mountain.

In this world, things were easier said than done. Theories were easy to understand, but when it came to execution, how many people could succeed?

Thus, in front of huge profits, it was hard to decide what to give up and what to pursue.

Especially when Miniscule Mountain had huge value to Fairy Li Shan personally!

Although Fairy Li Shan's vital Gu was mountain pledge Gu and she was an information path Gu Immortal, when she fought, most of her methods were wood path techniques. Since she also cultivated wood path, her immortal aperture probably mostly involved growing flowers and plants as her revenue.

> had recorded the details, it made Miniscule Mountain even more attractive.

But how could it be so easy to take away Miniscule Mountain? It was simply too difficult, there was little hope.

Since that demonic path Gu Immortal gave this information to Fang Yuan so easily, he was likely to also tell others. Or perhaps, there were already Gu Immortals who knew long ago.

Attacking the restricted area, captivating sea, would create a huge commotion, how could they hide it from people like Pi Shui Han?

Even though more people meant a greater force to strike with, the demonic path Gu Immortals handled matters individually, Fang Yuan was well aware of their natures. Earlier, during the battle at Tai Qiu, if not for the demonic path Gu Immortals fighting among themselves, how could Dong Fang Chang Fan have succeeded in his possession so easily?

Thus, there was essentially very little hope in obtaining Miniscule Mountain. Did Fairy Li Shan and Hei Lou Lan not know that the chances were slim?

It was because this profit was too huge, the Gu Immortals were extremely moved, even if there was just a trace of hope, they would desperately latch onto it!

A loud dragon roar interrupted Fang Yuan's thoughts.

The huge dragonfish jumped out of the water, its eyes were blood-red as it charged towards Fang Yuan.

Fang Yuan had expected this, he slammed down with four strength path giant hands.

The method in which he was extracting the deep pool water was extremely efficient, he just needed a small amount of time to drain the pool dry. Thus, the dragonfish was already a cornered animal, if it did not attack now, it would be too late.

But facing Fang Yuan, who had rank seven battle strength, the dragonfish's final struggle quickly met with a huge setback, it ended up heavily injured.

More than ten breaths of time later, the heavily injured desolate beast dragonfish was sent into Fang Yuan's immortal aperture using the strength path giant hands.

After spending some more effort, this huge and deep pool was nearly dried out, all of the dragonfish inside were collected into his aperture.

In order to take these dragonfish, he spent a total of four green grape immortal essences beads, but Fang Yuan had great joy in his eyes.

Ever since he entered Jade Pool blessed land, he obtained the oil water, desolate beast shark fin wolf, eerie fire dragon python, some ordinary resources, and a batch of regretful spiders.

In terms of value, this newly obtained dragonfish group was at the top, it was more valuable than the desolate beast shark fin wolf, which was second place by a small margin.

This batch of dragonfish was too large, there was almost a million of them.

With such a deep foundation, as long as he spent some effort in nurturing them, it would be a source of endless revenue.

Over on Hei Lou Lan's end, intense battles were still ongoing, Fang Yuan did not turn around, he flew towards an area even further away.

Not long after, he stopped in his tracks and was overjoyed to see the dense forest below him.

The forest spanned an enormous range, at the center of the forest, there was a pool of water that covered an area of the size of a house.

The entire forest was planted for the sake of this pool.

Or more accurately speaking, it was because this pool was raising a group of peculiar fish — literature carps.

“Literature carps and true martial carps are known as the literature and martial twin carps, to think that in Dong Fang tribe, they had over ten literature carps!” Fang Yuan quickly went down with great excitement.

Literature carps were very hard to catch, they were low in numbers, even in Eastern Sea, they were very uncommon.

Literature carps usually remained still in water, moving along with the flow of water. Once they moved their tails, and swam slowly, their entire bodies would turn into text qi, even Gu Immortals, without specific methods, could not capture them, they could only watch in vain.

When Fang Yuan came here, the literature carps were alarmed, they turned into text qi as they moved around, pervading the water.

Fang Yuan’s lips curled into a confident smile, his pulling water Immortal Gu could control the flow of water. As long as the literature carps did not leave the pool, to him, they were as good as caught.

But when he was about to make his move, a demonic path Gu Immortal appeared, rising into the air.

“Senior, please wait, this resource point has already been occupied by me.” This demonic path Gu Immortal was thin, he smiled as he said that, he was only rank six, but he had no fear when facing Fang Yuan.

“Who are you?” Fang Yuan’s expression did not change.

“This junior is Zhou Ping.” The demonic path Gu Immortal cupped his fists.

Fang Yuan laughed sinisterly, threatening: “Junior Zhou Ping, you have guts, daring to get in my way. With your cultivation level, you are not fit to talk about rules with me.”

The demonic path Gu Immortal, Zhou Ping, instead smiled: “No, no, I am naturally unable to defeat senior. But I have some insights in flying, I have two immortal killer moves. Even Unfettered Scholar, Hei Cheng, and Fairy Le Yao cannot catch me. If senior wants the literature carps, you can trade with me. Otherwise, even though I cannot defeat senior, I can destroy this pool in an instant.”

Fang Yuan was silent, his eyes shined with a ruthless light as he observed Zhou Ping.

Zhou Ping was unmoved, he was calm and composed due to his trump card.

This was the advantage of a Gu Immortal skilled in movement, they are often in a situation where they cannot lose, they can talk to opponents with higher cultivation level or battle strength with ease.

Even though Fang Yuan had the killer move myriad self, he was lacking in the aspect of movement. Even with iron crown eagle strength Immortal Gu, together with true solid bat wings, that was not an immortal killer move, it was inferior to Zhou Ping’s methods.

“Very good, Zhou Ping, I will remember you. I wish you well in constantly guarding this place, and to not fall into my hands from now on.” Fang Yuan left behind a threat as he left.

Zhou Ping heard this and his smile disappeared, he changed his tone:

“Senior, is this necessary? This junior only wants a transaction. My request is not much either...”

But Fang Yuan did not listen to Zhou Ping, his body was like lightning as he quickly traveled elsewhere.

Zhou Ping frowned, he felt a little distraught, pointlessly offending a strong and mysterious Gu Immortal, he felt very uneasy.

Most importantly, Fang Yuan's words were attacking Zhou Ping's weakness

He could not stay here forever to look after the literature carps.

“Damn it, I do not have a method to collect this group of literature carps!”
Zhou Ping looked at the deep pool as he stamped his foot, extremely downcast.

Fang Yuan left Zhou Ping behind and flew rapidly towards his next destination.

After flying a huge distance, he landed, looking at the deep pool below him, he had a joyous expression.

This deep pool was neither large nor small, there was a fish group inside.

This type of fish was similar to goldfish, it had a round belly, a small pointed head, and a tail. However, it was not brightly colored like goldfish and was mostly milky white. It also did not have a wavy tail and fins, its tail was small and exquisite.

When the fish moved, they did not go left, right, forwards or backwards, they only floated upwards and downwards, they resembled balloons moving in the water.

This type of fish was something Fang Yuan had raised before, it was air bubble fish.

But because Fang Yuan ran into difficulties, and was lacking in funds, he had to sell the air bubble fish group that he was raising for a while, to get the funds he desperately needed.

Air bubble fish could eat ordinary worms, insects, grubs and so on, digesting a portion of them while storing the rest as reserves in their stomach.

These life forms in the stomach were nourished and had an increased chance to become a Gu.

Thus, air bubble fish could increase the production of Gu worms. During the five regions chaotic war, it was a heavily sought after good among Gu Immortals.

“This air bubble fish group has quite a large size, in terms of the price in treasure yellow heaven, it is half of the desolate beast shark fin wolf!” Fang Yuan inspected, when he saw that there was no Gu Immortal like Zhou Ping appearing, he immediately made his move and used pulling water Immortal Gu to take all of the air bubble fish.

This air bubble fish group was the third in value among Fang Yuan’s profits.

“You band of thieves! Brazenly robbing my Dong Fang tribe’s headquarters!!” At this time, Dong Fang Chang Fan’s furious screams could be heard over the entirety of Jade Pool blessed land.

Unfettered Scholar burst out and shouted, immediately screaming: “Old thief Dong Fang, get ready to lose your dog life!!”